



U.S. Army Heritage and Education Center's

World War I Holdings

compiled in honor of Ms. Louise Arnold-Friend,

former Chief, Processing Branch,

in commemoration of the

100th anniversary of World War I

U.S. Army Heritage and Education Center
950 Soldiers Drive
Carlisle, PA 17013-5021

Preface

Wars, at least those wars waged and documented since the beginning of recorded history, usually are fought at least twice: once on the battlefield and again, for what often seems like an eternity, in oral tradition, written text and imagery. The era of the Great War (1914-1918), perhaps better known by today's generation as World War I, certainly is no exception.

In addition to the voluminous archival sources housed in both public and private repositories, that document the activities of virtually every nation during the war, there also exists a substantial, rich and diverse textual and photographic record on virtually every aspect of the conflict. Participants, both combatants and noncombatants alike, wrote letters home or to friends; collected or took images of equipment, their fellow soldiers, the places where they fought or visited, and of the sheer destruction caused by the war. Likewise, they often kept detailed accounts of their many and varied activities or expressed deeply personal feelings in their diaries and memoirs. In addition, some participants crafted artwork (often called trench art), or carved epitaphs on battle debris or, in some cases, even on the walls and beams inside their trench shelters and command posts.

This diversity of contemporary material has been utilized by historians, family researchers and educators alike, to create layers and layers of interpretative literature regarding the war and its significance. Oftentimes, folks can better understand their family's heritage or the current state of the world by utilizing these primary and secondary sources pertaining to the Great War (World War I).

What follows is a substantial compilation of source materials which forms the basis of a Finding Aid for users to explore the diverse and ever growing holdings of the US Army Military History Institute (MHI) and the US Army War College Library (AWCL), both of which are now components of the US Army Heritage and Education Center (USAHEC). The majority of the holdings focus on, but are not restricted to, materials that document the American Expeditionary Forces' (AEF) participation in what is often referred to as the "War to End All Wars." However, all fronts and all participants, both friend and foe alike, also are covered in some depth.

By their very nature, Finding Aids are obsolete at the moment of their creation, as new materials are arriving constantly and being added to the USAHEC's holdings. Still, both the MHI, responsible for archival and photographic materials, and the AWCL, responsible for published and periodical materials, have a long and proud history of maintaining updated bibliographic Finding Aids. Thus, primarily through the use of innovative technology, it is hoped that this document will be updated on a recurring basis so as to remain current for both on-site and off-site users.

Louise Arnold-Friend
Former MHI Senior Librarian
and Chief, Processing Branch,
now retired

Acknowledgements

An undertaking of this magnitude is not simply the product of the compiler. Rather, it is the result of the hard work and dedicated service of a number of first MHI, and now Library Division staff members, both past and present. Accordingly, it gives me personal pleasure to commend individual staff members who played a major role in the creation of this finding aid.

The original creation of the individual World War I-related Reference Bibliographies that represent the heart and soul of this document is the result primarily of former MHI staff members, Mr. John Slonaker, Mr. Dennis Vetock and Ms. Louise Arnold-Friend, all of whom have since retired. Likewise, the development and implementation of the World War I Veterans Survey in the mid-1970s relied heavily on the leadership and organizational skills of both Dr. Richard Sommers and Mr. David Keough, again, both of whom have since retired. The efforts of these five former MHI staff members and many others, form the foundation for this revised and expanded World War I finding aid.

In terms of the actual compiling of this document, there are, again, many to thank, starting with Colonel Matthew Q. Dawson, former director of the USAHEC and now Director, Center for Strategic Leadership and Development. It was his parting guidance that he wanted each USAHEC division to publish a substantive document on a yearly basis that led to this undertaking, although I suspect the end product is not entirely what he had in mind.

I also must highlight the USAHEC's Library Division for whom I presently serve as a volunteer. Had it not been for the willingness and cooperation of the Library Director, Dr. Stephen D. Crocco, and my immediate supervisor, Ms. Lori M. Sekela, supporting this undertaking, it never would have seen the light of day. And, it came at a price-over 800 hours of labor that could be been applied to their many other tasks.

In addition to Dr. Crocco and Ms. Sekela, I also wish to thank Ms. Lisa M. Briner for her constant support and quick cataloging of World War I-related periodicals. Likewise, with regard to unit histories, I wish to extend my thanks and appreciation to Ms. Roberta A. Berthelot. Perhaps more importantly, Lori, Lisa and Roberta completely altered this historian's long-standing views with regard to Army librarians. Their professionalism and dedication to the USAHEC's mission are the primary reasons I became a volunteer with the Library Division.

I also wish to highlight the digitization support provided by Mr. Gary L. Johnson, and commend Mr. Stephen "Bloodhound" Bye, who successfully located numerous items that appeared, at first blush, to have been missing from the shelves. Lastly, I wish to commend Mr. Thomas "Don't Touch" Buffenbarger, who frequently managed to shelve books even before I had had a chance to use them. Thanks guys, you three added humor to what otherwise would have been a dull and boring undertaking.

There are, of course, no doubt, errors throughout this document for which I take full responsibility.

Martin W. Andresen
Compiler
Volunteer, Library Division
12 July 2015

Table of Contents

| | <u>Page</u> |
|--|--------------------|
| Section I: World War I Subject Reference Bibliographies | 1 |
| Section II: US Army Unit History Reference Bibliographies | 358 |
| Section III: World War I Veterans Survey Collection | 528 |
| Section IV: World War I Manuscript Collections | 884 |
| Section V: World War I Photographic Images Collections | 896 |
| Preface | i |
| Acknowledgements | ii |
| Section I: World War I Subject Reference Bibliographies | 1 |
| World War I Overview | 1 |
| Reference Sources | 1 |
| Contemporaneous Histories and Documents | 1 |
| Atlases and Maps | 2 |
| Bibliographies and Historiography | 2 |
| General Histories | 2 |
| Special Aspects | 4 |
| Allied High Command | 7 |
| General Sources | 7 |
| Supreme War Council | 7 |
| American Perspective | 8 |
| British Perspective | 8 |
| French Perspective | 8 |
| Strategy and Tactics | 8 |
| General Sources | 8 |
| American Strategy and Tactics | 9 |
| British Strategy and Tactics | 10 |
| French Strategy and Tactics | 11 |
| German Strategy and Tactics | 12 |
| Other | 13 |
| Armor | 13 |
| General Sources | 13 |
| British | 14 |

| | |
|---|----|
| German | 15 |
| United States | 15 |
| Other | 16 |
| Horse Cavalry | 17 |
| General Sources | 17 |
| Artillery | 18 |
| General Sources | 18 |
| Ranging | 19 |
| Specific Weapons and Equipment | 19 |
| Tactics and Techniques | 20 |
| 75mm Field Gun | 20 |
| 155mm Howitzer (Schneider 1917) | 22 |
| American Artillery Experiences | 22 |
| Specific Locales | 23 |
| Artillery Lessons of World War I | 24 |
| Artillery Information Service | 24 |
| 37mm Infantry Support Gun | 24 |
| Railway Artillery | 25 |
| British and Commonwealth Forces Artillery Experiences | 25 |
| French Artillery Experiences | 25 |
| Belgian Artillery Experiences | 26 |
| German Artillery Experiences | 26 |
| “Paris” Guns | 27 |
| Air Operations | 27 |
| General Sources | 27 |
| Special Aspects | 28 |
| Special Aspects-US, pre-1917 | 29 |
| Special Aspects-US Air Service | 31 |
| Personal Experiences | 32 |
| Specific Units and Commands | 33 |
| Lafayette Escadrille | 34 |
| Origins of Formation Flying | 35 |
| Air Ground Operations and Close Air Support | 35 |
| Military Balloons | 35 |
| Airships and Dirigibles | 36 |

| | |
|--|----|
| General Sources | 36 |
| Bombing Raids on Britain | 37 |
| Weapons | 37 |
| Bayonet | 37 |
| US Army | 37 |
| Foreign Armies | 38 |
| Grenades | 38 |
| Shotguns | 39 |
| Machine Guns | 39 |
| Mortars | 40 |
| Landmine Warfare | 41 |
| Incendiary Land Weapons | 41 |
| Snipers | 41 |
| Chemical (Gas) Warfare | 42 |
| General Sources | 42 |
| United States | 43 |
| Peach Pit Drive | 44 |
| Britain and Commonwealth Forces | 44 |
| Germany | 45 |
| Other | 45 |
| Specific Battles and Places | 45 |
| Logistics | 46 |
| General Sources | 46 |
| US Logistical Experiences | 46 |
| US Logistical Experiences Overseas | 47 |
| US Logistical Experiences Stateside | 48 |
| British and Commonwealth Forces Logistical Experiences | 48 |
| French Logistical Experiences | 49 |
| German Logistical Experiences | 49 |
| Special Logistical Aspects | 49 |
| Specific Locales | 49 |
| Europe | 49 |
| Italy (Italian Front) | 50 |
| Egypt and Middle East | 50 |
| Africa | 51 |

| | |
|---|----|
| Medical Services | 51 |
| General Sources | 51 |
| Personal and Unit Medical Experiences | 52 |
| Medical Officer Qualifications | 54 |
| British and Commonwealth Forces Medical Experiences | 54 |
| French Medical Experiences | 55 |
| German Medical Experiences | 56 |
| Other Medical Experiences | 56 |
| Other Specialized Medical Aspects | 56 |
| Diseases | 57 |
| Neurological Wounds | 58 |
| Transportation of the Wounded | 58 |
| Post War Care of Casualties | 58 |
| Psychological Operations and Propaganda | 59 |
| General Sources | 59 |
| US Propaganda | 59 |
| British Propaganda | 60 |
| German Propaganda | 60 |
| Military Animals | 61 |
| Dogs-General Sources | 61 |
| Dogs-World War I | 61 |
| Mules-General Sources | 62 |
| Mules-World War I | 62 |
| Pigeons-General Sources | 63 |
| Pigeons-World War I | 63 |
| Raids and Rescues | 64 |
| Sabotage | 64 |
| Camouflage | 64 |
| Trench Warfare Theory and Practice | 65 |
| General Sources | 65 |
| Specific Accounts and Examples | 66 |
| Trench Warfare Doctrine and Techniques-Allies | 66 |
| British | 66 |
| French | 66 |
| American | 67 |

| | |
|---|----|
| Other | 68 |
| Trench Warfare Doctrine and Techniques-Central Powers | 68 |
| Participants-Allies | 69 |
| Great Britain | 69 |
| General Sources | 69 |
| British Armed Forces | 69 |
| British Individual Branches | 71 |
| British Uniforms and Equipment | 72 |
| British Personal Experiences | 73 |
| British Unit Histories | 73 |
| The Bantams | 74 |
| Special Aspects | 74 |
| British Strategy and Tactics | 75 |
| British Home Front | 75 |
| Civilians | 77 |
| German Air Raids | 78 |
| Economics and War Production | 78 |
| Aftermath | 79 |
| British Commonwealth Participants-Australia | 79 |
| General Sources | 79 |
| World War I | 81 |
| British Commonwealth Participants-Canada | 83 |
| General Sources | 83 |
| Canadian Expeditionary Force and Corps | 84 |
| Specific Engagements | 86 |
| Personal Experiences | 87 |
| Special Aspects | 89 |
| Ross Rifle Fiasco | 91 |
| Home Front | 92 |
| Other British Commonwealth Participants | 93 |
| India | 93 |
| New Zealand | 94 |
| France | 95 |
| General Sources | 95 |
| Special Aspects | 96 |

| | |
|---|-----|
| Home Front | 98 |
| Postwar Remembrance | 99 |
| Russia | 99 |
| Russian Army | 99 |
| Italy | 100 |
| United States | 102 |
| American Expeditionary Forces, 1917-1919 | 102 |
| General Sources | 102 |
| Statistics and Compilations | 104 |
| Units and Personnel | 104 |
| Other Special Aspects | 105 |
| AEF Overseas Movement, 1917-1919 | 106 |
| AEF in Britain | 107 |
| Royal Greetings to American Doughboys | 108 |
| AEF and Its First Shot | 108 |
| US Army Balloons | 109 |
| US Military Trucks | 110 |
| General Sources | 110 |
| Liberty Model | 111 |
| Other Models | 112 |
| American Field and Ambulance Service | 112 |
| General Sources | 112 |
| Personal Narratives and Unit Histories | 113 |
| Italian Service | 114 |
| Ernest Hemingway | 115 |
| Casualty Notification and Reporting | 115 |
| Lethality: Casualties by Causative Agent | 115 |
| Home Front, 1917-1918 | 116 |
| General Sources | 116 |
| Economic Mobilization | 119 |
| Home Land Defense | 120 |
| US Home Guards | 120 |
| State Home Guard | 121 |
| US Volunteers for the Jewish Legion | 121 |
| German-Americans | 121 |

| | |
|---|-----|
| Participants-Central Powers | 122 |
| German Army | 122 |
| General Sources | 122 |
| Strategy | 123 |
| Tactics | 124 |
| Personal and Unit Perspectives | 124 |
| Other Special Aspects | 125 |
| Collapse and Aftermath | 127 |
| German Home Front | 128 |
| Austro-Hungarian Empire-World War I Era | 130 |
| General Sources | 130 |
| Armed Forces | 132 |
| Ottoman Empire-World War I Era | 132 |
| General Sources | 132 |
| 20th Century | 133 |
| Bulgaria | 134 |
| General Sources | 134 |
| World War I | 134 |
| Mobilization, 1914 | 135 |
| General Sources | 135 |
| Austro-Hungarian Empire | 135 |
| Britain and Commonwealth Nations | 136 |
| France | 136 |
| Germany | 136 |
| Russia | 136 |
| Other | 136 |
| United States | 136 |
| Military Mobilization of Personnel and Units | 137 |
| Economic Mobilization | 138 |
| Individual Replacements | 138 |
| World War I Fronts | 138 |
| Western Front | 138 |
| General Studies | 138 |
| Special Aspects | 142 |
| Specific Locales | 144 |

| | |
|---|-----|
| German Occupation of Belgium | 145 |
| Commission for Relief in Belgium | 147 |
| Edith Cavell Case | 147 |
| German Occupation of France | 147 |
| Battles of the Frontiers, August-September 1914 | 148 |
| General Studies | 148 |
| Belgium and the French Frontier | 150 |
| Alsace / Lorraine | 152 |
| Ardennes (21-23 August) | 153 |
| Mons (23 August) | 154 |
| Angel of Mons | 155 |
| Retreat to the Marne (23 August-5 September) | 155 |
| Le Cateau (26 August) | 156 |
| Guisse (28-29 August) | 157 |
| Néry (1 September) | 157 |
| Amphibious Actions | 157 |
| First Battle of the Marne, 5-10 September 1914 | 158 |
| General Sources | 158 |
| French Perspective | 160 |
| German Perspective | 161 |
| Specific Engagements and Actions | 163 |
| Special Aspects | 164 |
| German Retreat Order | 164 |
| Race to the Sea, September-October 1914 | 165 |
| General Sources | 165 |
| First Aisne (12-28 September) | 165 |
| First Arras (1-4 October) | 166 |
| First Battle of Ypres, 14 October-15 November 1914 | 166 |
| General Sources | 166 |
| Specific Actions | 168 |
| Kindermort (October-November) | 168 |
| Mont des Cats (12 October) | 168 |
| Gheluvelt / St. Eloi (October-November) | 168 |
| Battle of the Yser (18-22 October) | 168 |
| Polygon Wood (25-26 October) | 169 |

| | |
|---|-----|
| Dixmude (27 October) | 169 |
| Other | 169 |
| Allied Offensives, 1915 | 169 |
| General Sources | 169 |
| Neuve Chapelle (10-13 March) | 170 |
| Second Artois (9 May-18 June) | 171 |
| Aubers Ridge | 171 |
| Festubert | 171 |
| Hebuterne | 172 |
| Third Artois (Loos / Artois) (25 September-October) | 172 |
| Second Champagne (25 September-6 November) | 173 |
| Earlier Operations in Champagne | 173 |
| Aftermath | 173 |
| Second Battle of Ypres, 22 April-24 May 1915 | 174 |
| General Sources | 174 |
| Specific Actions | 175 |
| Special Aspects | 175 |
| Gas Attacks | 175 |
| John McCrae | 175 |
| Verdun, February-December 1916 | 175 |
| General Sources | 176 |
| Specific Locations | 177 |
| Fort Douamont | 177 |
| Fort Vaux | 178 |
| Other | 178 |
| Special Aspects | 178 |
| Aerial Operations | 179 |
| Logistics | 179 |
| Medical Care | 180 |
| Tour Guides | 180 |
| German Perspective | 180 |
| French Perspective | 181 |
| Personal Narratives | 182 |
| First Somme, July-October 1916 | 182 |
| General Sources | 183 |

| | |
|--|-----|
| Special Aspects | 185 |
| Specific Actions | 187 |
| British and Commonwealth Perspectives | 189 |
| German Perspective | 190 |
| French Perspective | 191 |
| Allied Spring Offensives, 1917 | 191 |
| General Sources | 191 |
| Nivelle Offensive | 193 |
| Vimy Ridge | 193 |
| Arras / Second Aisne / Third Champagne | 195 |
| Chemin des Dames | 197 |
| Messines / Wytschaete Ridge | 197 |
| Cambrai, November 1917 | 198 |
| General Sources | 198 |
| British and Commonwealth Perspectives | 200 |
| German Perspective | 200 |
| American Troops | 201 |
| Third Ypres (Passchendaele), November 1917 | 201 |
| General Sources | 202 |
| Specific Locations | 202 |
| Special Aspects | 203 |
| Personal Narratives | 204 |
| German (Ludendorff) Offensives, March-July 1918 | 204 |
| Overview | 204 |
| Operation Michael (Second Battle of the Somme) | 204 |
| Operation Georgette (Lys Offensive) | 204 |
| Operation Blücher (Third Battle of the Aisne) | 204 |
| Champagne / Marne Offensive (Second Battle of the Marne) | 204 |
| General Sources | 205 |
| Specific Battles and Places | 207 |
| Operation Michael (Second Battle of the Somme) | 207 |
| San Quentin (21 March) | 208 |
| Moreuil and Rifle Woods (31 March-1 April) | 209 |
| Operation Georgette (Lys Offensive) | 209 |
| Merckem (17 April) | 209 |

| | |
|---|-----|
| Zeebrugge Raid (23 April) | 209 |
| Villers-Bretonneaux (24-25 April) | 210 |
| Mount Kemmel (25 April) | 210 |
| Operation Blücher (Third Battle of the Aisne) | 210 |
| Bois des Buttes (27 May) | 210 |
| Cantigny (28-31 May) | 211 |
| Chateau Thierry (31 May-1 June) | 212 |
| Montdidier / Noyon (9-11 June) | 214 |
| Le Hamel (4 July) | 214 |
| Belleau Wood, June 1918 | 214 |
| General Sources | 214 |
| Special Aspects | 215 |
| Personnel and Units | 215 |
| German Perspective | 217 |
| Champagne / Marne Offensive (Second Battle of the Marne) | 217 |
| 38th Infantry Regiment-“Rock of the Marne” | 219 |
| Special Aspects | 219 |
| Artillery | 219 |
| Cavalry | 219 |
| Intelligence | 220 |
| Logistics | 220 |
| Allied Counter Offensives, August-November 1918 | 220 |
| Overview | 220 |
| Aisne-Marne Offensive (18 July-6 August) | 222 |
| Somme (Amiens) Offensive (8 August-11 November) | 222 |
| Oise / Aisne Offensive (18 August-11 November) | 222 |
| Ypres-Lys Offensive (19 August-11 November) | 222 |
| Hindenburg Line | 222 |
| General Sources | 222 |
| Specific Battles and Places | 222 |
| Aisne / Marne Offensive (18 July-6 August) | 222 |
| Villers-Cotterêts (18 July) | 223 |
| Soissons (18-21 August) | 223 |
| Somme (Amiens) Offensive (8 August-11 November) | 224 |
| Arras (26 August-3 September) | 225 |

| | |
|--|-----|
| Amiens (8 August) | 225 |
| Cayeux Wood (10 August) | 226 |
| Montdidier (10 August) | 226 |
| St. Quentin (31 August) | 226 |
| Quéant (2 September) | 227 |
| Canal du Nord (27 September-1 October) | 227 |
| Bois des EcLusettes (19 October) | 228 |
| Oise-Aisne Offensive (18 August-11 November) | 228 |
| Ypres-Lys Offensive (19 August-11 November) | 228 |
| Hindenburg Line | 228 |
| Epehy (18 September) | 229 |
| Villers-Plouic (29 September-1 October) | 229 |
| St. Mihiel, September 1918 | 229 |
| Overview | 229 |
| General Sources | 230 |
| Special Aspects | 231 |
| Units | 232 |
| Marines | 233 |
| Personal Papers | 233 |
| Meuse-Argonne Campaign, September-November 1918 | 234 |
| Overview | 234 |
| General Sources | 234 |
| Battles and Places | 236 |
| Montfaucon (26 September-10 November) | 236 |
| Lost Battalion (2-7 October) | 237 |
| Mont Blanc (3-17 October) | 237 |
| Romagne (7-16 October) | 237 |
| Sergeant York (8 October) | 238 |
| Buzancy (1 Novmber) | 239 |
| Other | 239 |
| Arms and Services | 239 |
| Combat Arms | 239 |
| Combat Support | 240 |
| Logistics and Medical | 241 |
| Unit and Personal Views | 241 |

| | |
|--|-----|
| French Perspective | 243 |
| German Perspective | 242 |
| Eastern Front | 243 |
| General Sources | 243 |
| 1914 | 245 |
| Stallupönen (17 August) | 247 |
| Gumbinnen (20 August) | 247 |
| Volchkovtsy (21 August) | 247 |
| Jaroslavice (21 August) | 248 |
| Tannenberg (26-28 August) | 248 |
| Overview | 248 |
| General Sources | 248 |
| Special Aspects | 249 |
| German Perspective | 249 |
| Russian Perspective | 250 |
| First Battle of Masurian Lakes (9 September) | 250 |
| Lodz (September) | 250 |
| 1915 | 251 |
| Second Battle of Masurian Lakes (7 February) | 252 |
| Gorlice-Tarnow (2 May) | 252 |
| 1916 | 253 |
| Brusilov Offensive (4 June-16 August) | 253 |
| 1917 | 253 |
| Kerensky Offensive (July) | 254 |
| Riga Campaign (1-3 September) | 254 |
| Special Aspects | 254 |
| Personal Experiences | 255 |
| German Perspective | 255 |
| Polish Perspective | 256 |
| Russian Perspective | 256 |
| Redeployment of German Forces | 257 |
| Romanian Campaigns, 1916-1918 | 257 |
| Overview | 257 |
| General Sources | 258 |
| Italian Front, 1915-1918 | 260 |

| | |
|---|-----|
| General Sources | 260 |
| Specific Actions | 261 |
| Isonzo (1915-1917) | 261 |
| Trentino (15 May-25 June 1916) | 262 |
| Caporetto (24-31 October 1917) | 262 |
| Piave River (15-23 June 1918) | 264 |
| Vittorio Veneto (23 October-4 November 1918) | 265 |
| Special Aspects | 266 |
| Austro-Hungarian Perspective | 266 |
| Italian Perspective | 266 |
| Perspective of Other Entente Forces | 267 |
| United States Army in Italy, 1917-1918 | 267 |
| Balkan-Macedonian-Salonika Front, October 1915-November 1918 | 268 |
| Overview | 268 |
| General Sources | 268 |
| Diplomacy and Strategy | 270 |
| Campaigns-1914 | 270 |
| Campaigns-1915 | 270 |
| Campaigns-1916 to 1918 | 271 |
| Personal and Unit Accounts | 273 |
| Home Front and Occupation | 273 |
| Other Special Aspects | 274 |
| Mesopotamia, 1914-1918 | 274 |
| General Sources | 274 |
| Specific Engagements | 276 |
| British Advance on Baghdad (1914-1915) | 276 |
| Kut (7 December 1915-29 April 1916) | 276 |
| After Kut | 277 |
| Special Aspects | 278 |
| Dunsterforce | 278 |
| British and Commonwealth Perspectives | 279 |
| Central Powers Perspective | 279 |
| Other Perspectives | 279 |
| Gallipoli, 1915 | 280 |
| Overview | 280 |

| | |
|--|-----|
| Naval Assault | 280 |
| Amphibious Landings | 280 |
| Evacuation | 281 |
| General Sources | 281 |
| Special Aspects | 284 |
| Amphibious and Naval Aspects | 284 |
| Engineer Operations | 285 |
| Human Interest | 285 |
| Lessons Learned | 285 |
| Logistics | 285 |
| Medical and Sanitary Affairs | 286 |
| Tactics | 286 |
| Other Aspects | 286 |
| British and Commonwealth Perspectives | 287 |
| French Perspective | 289 |
| Turkish and German Perspectives | 289 |
| Armenia | 290 |
| General Sources | 290 |
| American Mandate and Relief | 291 |
| Armenian Genocide | 291 |
| Palestine Campaigns, 1916-1918 | 292 |
| General Sources | 292 |
| Specific Engagements | 293 |
| Defense of the Suez Canal (2-4 February 1915) | 293 |
| Romani (3-5 August 1915) | 294 |
| Battles for the Sinai (December 1916-January 1917) | 294 |
| Palestine Campaign (26 March-31 October 1917) | 294 |
| Beersheba (31 October-9 December 1917) | 295 |
| Jerusalem Campaign (6 November-26 December 1917) | 295 |
| Endgame | 295 |
| Arab Revolt | 296 |
| Special Aspects | 297 |
| Air Operations | 298 |
| Artillery | 298 |
| Cavalry | 298 |

| | |
|---|-----|
| Engineer Operations | 299 |
| Supply and Transport | 299 |
| Water Supply | 300 |
| British and Commonwealth Perspectives | 300 |
| Turkish Perspective | 301 |
| African Theater | 301 |
| General Sources | 301 |
| German South-West Africa | 302 |
| West Africa | 302 |
| French African Troops | 303 |
| Sudan, 1916-1917 | 303 |
| East Africa | 303 |
| General Sources | 303 |
| Specific Locales and Engagements | 304 |
| Special Aspects | 305 |
| British Empire Forces | 305 |
| German Empire Forces | 306 |
| Amphibious Warfare | 306 |
| Naval Operations | 307 |
| General Sources | 307 |
| Black Sea | 308 |
| Mediterranean and Adriatic | 308 |
| German Invasion of Estonia | 308 |
| Scapa Flow | 308 |
| Heligoland Bight (28 August 1914) | 309 |
| Battle of Jutland, 1 Jun 1916 | 309 |
| General Sources | 309 |
| British Forces and Sources | 310 |
| German Forces and Sources | 310 |
| Submarine Warfare | 311 |
| Allied Intervention in Russia, 1918-1920 | 311 |
| General Sources | 311 |
| North Russian Expedition | 313 |
| Siberian Expedition | 315 |
| General Sources | 315 |

| | |
|--|-----|
| Memoirs and Reminiscences | 318 |
| Alleged Massacre, 1919 | 319 |
| Russian Railway Service Corps | 319 |
| Labor Service Troops | 320 |
| Railways | 320 |
| General Sources | 320 |
| United States | 321 |
| American Expeditionary Forces | 321 |
| Foreign Operations | 322 |
| Tunnel and Subterranean Warfare | 324 |
| General Sources | 324 |
| British / Canadian / Australian | 324 |
| French | 324 |
| United States | 325 |
| Prisoners of War | 325 |
| General Sources | 325 |
| Doctrine and Experiences | 326 |
| United States | 326 |
| United States Home Front | 327 |
| British and Commonwealth Forces | 328 |
| German | 329 |
| Other | 329 |
| Prisoner Experiences | 330 |
| American Prisoners | 330 |
| British and Commonwealth Force Prisoners | 330 |
| French Prisoners | 332 |
| Other | 332 |
| Unknown Soldiers and Service Members | 332 |
| Refugees, Displaced Persons and the US Military | 333 |
| Children, Youth and War | 333 |
| Influenza Pandemic, 1918-1919 | 334 |
| Demobilization | 335 |
| Lessons and Lesson Learning | 336 |
| Military Myths | 337 |
| Angels of Mons, 1914 | 337 |

| | |
|--|-----|
| Ghosts and Other Supernatural Phenomena | 337 |
| Military Sports and Athletic Games | 338 |
| Army Library Services | 339 |
| Literature | 339 |
| General Sources | 339 |
| American Literature | 340 |
| British Literature | 341 |
| French Literature | 342 |
| German Literature | 343 |
| Italian Literature | 343 |
| Other Literature | 344 |
| War Art and Pictorial Journalism | 344 |
| General Sources | 344 |
| World War I Art | 345 |
| Trench Art | 347 |
| Posters | 347 |
| General Sources | 347 |
| World War I Posters | 347 |
| Films | 348 |
| War Photography | 348 |
| Veterans | 349 |
| General Sources | 349 |
| Special Aspects | 349 |
| Bonus March | 350 |
| Mothers' Pilgrimages | 350 |
| Foreign Experiences | 351 |
| Britain | 351 |
| Canada | 351 |
| France | 351 |
| Germany | 351 |
| American Legion | 352 |
| Women | 353 |
| General Sources | 353 |
| America | 354 |
| Britain | 355 |

| | |
|--|-----|
| Other | 355 |
| Women Overseas with the AEF | 356 |
| Other Pertinent Sources | 356 |
| Section II: US Army Unit History Reference Bibliographies | 358 |
| Creation of the American Expeditionary Forces | 358 |
| Declaration of War | 359 |
| Regular Army Units | 360 |
| General Headquarters, American Expeditionary Forces | 360 |
| First Army | 363 |
| Second Army | 364 |
| Third Army | 365 |
| I Corps | 365 |
| II Corps | 367 |
| III Corps | 368 |
| IV Corps | 368 |
| V Corps | 368 |
| VI Corps | 370 |
| VII Corps | 370 |
| VIII Corps | 370 |
| IX Corps | 370 |
| 1st Division | 371 |
| 2d Division | 381 |
| 3d Division | 388 |
| 4th Division | 396 |
| 5th Division | 401 |
| 6th Division | 405 |
| 7th Division | 407 |
| 8th Division | 409 |
| Federalized National Guard Divisions | 412 |
| 26th Division | 413 |
| 27th Division | 418 |
| 28th Division | 421 |
| 29th Division | 429 |
| 30th Division | 432 |

| | |
|---|-----|
| 31st Division | 435 |
| 32d Division | 436 |
| 33d Division | 439 |
| 34th Division | 443 |
| 35th Division | 444 |
| 36th Division | 447 |
| 37th Division | 449 |
| 38th Division | 451 |
| 39th Division | 453 |
| 40th Division | 454 |
| 41st Division | 455 |
| 42d Division | 457 |
| National Army Divisions | 465 |
| 76th Division | 465 |
| 77th Division | 467 |
| 78th Division | 472 |
| 79th Division | 475 |
| 80th Division | 479 |
| 81st Division | 482 |
| 82d Division | 484 |
| 83d Division | 486 |
| 84th Division | 488 |
| 85th Division | 489 |
| 86th Division | 491 |
| 87th Division | 482 |
| 88th Division | 493 |
| 89th Division | 494 |
| 90th Division | 498 |
| 91st Division | 500 |
| 92d Division | 502 |
| 93d Division | 503 |
| Divisions Envisioned but Not Needed Overseas | 507 |
| 9th Division | 507 |
| 10th Division | 507 |
| 11th Division | 510 |

| | |
|--|-----|
| 12th Division | 511 |
| 13th Division | 512 |
| 14th Division | 514 |
| 15th Division | 515 |
| 16th Division | 516 |
| 17th Division | 517 |
| 18th Division | 518 |
| 19th Division | 520 |
| 20th Division | 521 |
| 94th Division | 521 |
| 95th Division | 522 |
| 96th Division | 523 |
| 97th Division | 523 |
| 98th Division | 524 |
| 99th Division | 525 |
| 100th Division | 525 |
| 101st Division | 526 |
| 102d Division | 527 |
| Section III: World War I Veterans Survey Collection | 528 |
| Introduction | 528 |
| Mexican Border | 528 |
| General Staff, Washington, D.C. | 530 |
| Adjutant General's Department | 530 |
| Militia Bureau-National Guard | 530 |
| Territorial Departments | 532 |
| Eastern Department | 532 |
| Hawaiian Department | 532 |
| Panama Canal Department | 532 |
| Philippine Department | 533 |
| Southeastern Department | 533 |
| Southeastern Department (Mexican Border Patrol) | 533 |
| Tientsin, China (Part of the Philippine Department) | 533 |
| Camps | 533 |
| Fort Adams (Rhode Island) | 533 |

| | |
|--|-----|
| Fort Ethan Allen (Vermont) | 533 |
| Camp Beauregard (Louisiana) | 534 |
| Fort Bliss (Texas) | 534 |
| Camp Bowie (Texas) | 534 |
| Fort Brown (Texas) | 534 |
| Columbus Barracks (Ohio) | 534 |
| Camp Cody (New Mexico) | 534 |
| Camp Custer (Michigan) | 534 |
| Camp Devens (Massachusetts) | 535 |
| Camp Dix (New Jersey) | 536 |
| Camp Dodge (Iowa) | 537 |
| Camp Douglas (Utah) | 538 |
| Camp Eagle Pass (Texas) | 538 |
| Camp Eustis (Virginia) | 539 |
| Camp Forrest (Georgia) | 539 |
| Camp Funston (Kansas) | 539 |
| Camp Furlong (New Mexico) | 540 |
| Camp Gordon (Georgia) | 540 |
| Camp Grant (Illinois) | 541 |
| Camp Greene (North Carolina) | 542 |
| Camp Greenleaf (Georgia) | 542 |
| Camp Hancock (Georgia) | 543 |
| Fort Benjamin Harrison (Indiana) | 543 |
| Fort Sam Houston (Texas) | 544 |
| Camp Humphreys (Virginia) | 544 |
| Indianapolis Training School (Indiana) | 544 |
| Camp Jackson (South Carolina) | 544 |
| Jefferson Barracks (Missouri) | 545 |
| Camp Joseph E. Johnston (Florida) | 545 |
| Camp Kearny (California) | 545 |
| Kelly Field (Texas) | 546 |
| Fort Lawton (Washington) | 546 |
| Fort Leavenworth (Kansas) | 546 |
| Camp Lee (Virginia) | 546 |
| Camp Lewis (Washington) | 547 |

| | |
|--|-----|
| Fort Liscum (Alaska) | 548 |
| Fort Logan (Colorado) | 548 |
| Logan Demobilization Point (Utah) | 548 |
| Camp Mabry (Texas) | 548 |
| Camp MacArthur (Texas) | 548 |
| Fort MacArthur (California) | 548 |
| Camp McClellan (Alabama) | 548 |
| Fort McDowell (California) | 549 |
| Camp McIntosh (Texas) | 549 |
| Camp Meade (Maryland) | 549 |
| Camp Meigs (Washington, DC) | 550 |
| Camp Merritt (New Jersey) | 550 |
| Fort Miley (California) | 550 |
| Fort Monroe (Virginia) | 550 |
| Fort Morgan (Alabama) | 550 |
| Camp Nicholls (Louisiana) | 550 |
| Fort Oglethorpe (Georgia) | 550 |
| Fort Omaha (Nebraska) | 551 |
| Fort Ontario (New York) | 551 |
| Camp Pike (Arkansas) | 551 |
| Plattsburg Barracks (New York) | 552 |
| Fort Prebel (Maine) | 552 |
| Presidio of San Francisco (California) | 552 |
| Raritan Arsenal (New Jersey) | 552 |
| Fort Riley (Kansas) | 553 |
| Rockwell Field (California) | 553 |
| Fort Winfield Scott (California) | 553 |
| Camp Sevier (South Carolina) | 553 |
| Camp Shelby (Mississippi) | 553 |
| Fort Sheridan (Illinois) | 553 |
| Camp Sherman (Ohio) | 554 |
| Fort Sill (Oklahoma) | 554 |
| Fort Slocum (New York) | 554 |
| Camp Snelling (Minnesota) | 555 |
| Camp Leon Springs (Texas) | 555 |

| | |
|--|-----|
| Camp Stanley (Texas) | 555 |
| Camp Syracuse (New York) | 555 |
| Camp Zachary Taylor (Kentucky) | 555 |
| Fort Thomas (Kentucky) | 557 |
| Camp Travis (Texas) | 557 |
| United States Military Academy (New York) | 558 |
| Camp Upton (New York) | 558 |
| Camp Vail (New Jersey) | 558 |
| Vancouver Barracks (Washington) | 558 |
| Camp Wadsworth (South Carolina) | 558 |
| Fort Wayne (Michigan) | 559 |
| Camp Wheeler (Georgia) | 559 |
| Fort Worden (Washington) | 559 |
| Coast Artillery Corps | 559 |
| Ammunition Trains | 559 |
| Antiaircraft Battalions | 559 |
| Antiaircraft Sectors | 560 |
| Miscellaneous / Unidentified Units | 560 |
| Coast Defense Commands | 560 |
| Coast Defense Companies | 561 |
| Artillery Regiments | 562 |
| Coast Artillery Training Center and School | 570 |
| Miscellaneous / Unidentified Units | 571 |
| Corps of Engineers | 572 |
| Engineer Regiments | 572 |
| Special Units | 583 |
| Flash and Sound Ranging | 583 |
| Mining Regiment | 583 |
| Miscellaneous / Unidentified Units | 583 |
| Dental Corps | 584 |
| Field Artillery | 584 |
| Field Artillery Regiments | 584 |
| Miscellaneous / Unidentified Units | 586 |
| Infantry | 588 |
| Infantry Regiments | 588 |

| | |
|--|-----|
| Miscellaneous / Unidentified Units | 588 |
| Infantry Central Officers Training School | 591 |
| Intelligence Corps | 592 |
| Machine Gun Units | 592 |
| Machine Gun Companies | 592 |
| Miscellaneous / Unidentified Units | 592 |
| Medical Department | 592 |
| Base Hospitals | 592 |
| Miscellaneous / Unidentified Units | 596 |
| Camp Hospitals | 597 |
| Convalescent Hospitals | 597 |
| Debarkation Hospitals | 598 |
| Embarkation Hospitals | 598 |
| Evacuation Hospitals | 598 |
| Field Hospitals | 599 |
| General Hospitals | 599 |
| Mobile Hospitals | 601 |
| Medical Supply Depots | 601 |
| Ambulance Service | 602 |
| Miscellaneous / Unidentified Ambulance Companies | 603 |
| Evacuation Ambulance Companies | 603 |
| Miscellaneous / Unidentified Units | 603 |
| Military Police | 606 |
| Motor Transport Corps | 607 |
| Motor Supply Trains | 607 |
| Motor Repair Units | 608 |
| Motor Transport Companies | 609 |
| Motor Truck Companies | 611 |
| Service Park Units | 612 |
| Miscellaneous / Unidentified Units | 613 |
| Nurse Corps | 614 |
| Continental Service | 614 |
| Overseas Service (France) | 614 |
| Officers' Training Schools | 616 |
| Ordnance Department | 617 |

| | |
|--|-----|
| Ordnance Depots | 617 |
| Ordnance Depot Companies | 617 |
| Heavy Mobile Ordnance Repair Shops | 617 |
| Mobile Ordnance Repair Shops | 617 |
| Ordnance Supply Companies | 617 |
| Miscellaneous / Unidentified Units | 617 |
| Pioneer Infantry Regiments | 619 |
| Provost Marshal General's Department | 623 |
| Quartermaster Corps | 623 |
| Auxiliary Remount Depots | 623 |
| Bakery Companies | 624 |
| Butchery Companies | 624 |
| Field Remount Squadrons | 624 |
| Fire, Truck and Hose Companies | 625 |
| Graves Registration Service Units | 625 |
| Guard and Fire Companies | 625 |
| Ice Plant Companies | 626 |
| Service Battalions | 626 |
| Stevedore Regiments | 626 |
| Supply Companies | 626 |
| Wagon Companies | 627 |
| Water Tank Trains | 627 |
| Miscellaneous / Unidentified Units | 627 |
| Signal Corps | 629 |
| Depot Battalions | 629 |
| Field Signal Battalions | 629 |
| Service Companies | 630 |
| Telegraph Battalions | 631 |
| Training Battalions | 632 |
| Women's Telephone Operations ("Hello Girls") | 632 |
| Miscellaneous / Unidentified Units | 633 |
| Student Army Training Corps | 634 |
| Tank Corps | 646 |
| Tank Brigades | 646 |
| Tank Battalions | 647 |

| | |
|---|-----|
| Miscellaneous / Unidentified Units | 649 |
| Transportation Corps | 649 |
| Transportation Corps Grand Divisions | 649 |
| Transportation Corps Regiments | 649 |
| Transportation Corps Companies | 649 |
| Miscellaneous / Unidentified Units | 650 |
| Trench Mortar Units | 650 |
| Trench Mortar Battalions | 650 |
| Miscellaneous / Unidentified Units | 651 |
| US Guards | 651 |
| Veterinary Corps | 651 |
| Veterinary Hospitals | 651 |
| Army Mobile Veterinary Hospitals | 652 |
| Miscellaneous / Unidentified Units | 652 |
| Supreme War Council-American Section | 653 |
| American Expeditionary Forces (AEF) | 653 |
| AEF General Headquarters | 653 |
| AEF General Headquarters, Historical Section | 653 |
| Services of Supply | 653 |
| Army Service Corps | 655 |
| Cement Mill Companies | 655 |
| Cook Companies | 655 |
| Guard Companies | 655 |
| Prisoner of War Escort Companies | 655 |
| Rents, Requisition and Claims Service Companies | 656 |
| Armies | 656 |
| First Army | 656 |
| Second Army | 657 |
| Third Army | 657 |
| Army Corps | 657 |
| I Army Corps | 657 |
| II Army Corps | 658 |
| III Army Corps | 658 |
| IV Army Corps | 658 |
| V Army Corps | 658 |

| | |
|---|-----|
| VI Army Corps | 658 |
| Artillery Parks | 658 |
| I Corps Artillery Park | 658 |
| II Corps Artillery Park | 658 |
| III Corps Artillery Park | 658 |
| IV Corps Artillery Park | 659 |
| V Corps Artillery Park | 659 |
| Miscellaneous / Unidentified Units | 659 |
| 1st Division (Philippine National Guard) | 659 |
| Regular Army Divisions | 659 |
| 1st Division | 659 |
| 2d Division | 667 |
| 3d Division | 676 |
| 4th Division | 681 |
| 5th Division | 686 |
| 6th Division | 691 |
| 7th Division | 694 |
| 8th Division | 697 |
| Mobilized National Guard Divisions | 701 |
| 26th Division | 701 |
| 27th Division | 707 |
| 28th Division | 711 |
| 29th Division | 716 |
| 30th Division | 719 |
| 31st Division | 722 |
| 32d Division | 723 |
| 33d Division | 729 |
| 34th Division | 734 |
| 35th Division | 736 |
| 36th Division | 740 |
| 37th Division | 744 |
| 38th Division | 747 |
| 39th Division | 749 |
| 40th Division | 751 |
| 41st Division | 753 |

| | |
|---|-----|
| 42d Division | 757 |
| National Army Divisions | 764 |
| 76th Division | 764 |
| 77th Division | 766 |
| 78th Division | 769 |
| 79th Division | 773 |
| 80th Division | 779 |
| 81st Division | 786 |
| 82d Division | 790 |
| 83d Division | 795 |
| 84th Division | 798 |
| 85th Division | 800 |
| 86th Division | 803 |
| 87th Division | 805 |
| 88th Division | 807 |
| 89th Division | 811 |
| 90th Division | 816 |
| 91st Division | 821 |
| 92d Division | 826 |
| 93d Division | 827 |
| Divisions Envisioned but Not Needed Overseas | 827 |
| 9th Division | 827 |
| 10th Division | 828 |
| 11th Division | 831 |
| 12th Division | 832 |
| 13th Division | 834 |
| 14th Division | 836 |
| 15th Division | 837 |
| 15 Cavalry Division | 838 |
| 16th Division | 840 |
| 17th Division | 841 |
| 18th Division | 842 |
| 19th Division | 843 |
| 20th Division | 844 |
| 94th Division | 846 |

| | |
|---|------------|
| 95th Division | 846 |
| 96th Division | 847 |
| 97th Division | 847 |
| 98th Division | no surveys |
| 99th Division | 847 |
| 100th Division | no surveys |
| 101st Division | 847 |
| 102d Division | no surveys |
| American Expeditionary Forces in Italy | 848 |
| American Expeditionary Forces, North Russia | 848 |
| American Expeditionary Forces, Siberia | 849 |
| Russian Railway Service Corps | 851 |
| Near East Relief Expedition | 851 |
| United States Navy | 852 |
| United States Navy Railway Artillery | 877 |
| United States Marine Corps | 877 |
| United States Merchant Marines | 882 |
| Versailles Peace Conference | 882 |
| American Forces in Germany | 882 |
| Veterans of World War I Associations | 883 |
| Section IV: World War I Manuscript Collections | 884 |
| Section V: World War I Photographic Images Collections | 896 |

Section I: World War I Subject Reference Bibliographies

Since the mid-1980s the US Army Military History Institute's (MHI) and now the US Army Heritage and Education Center's (USAHEC) staff have created nearly 8,000 reference bibliographies on topics of interest to the USAHEC's patrons. While not all inclusive, individual reference bibliographies identified key USAHEC published, manuscript and photographic holdings pertaining to specific topics. As a result of enhanced technology, reference bibliographies, which were labor-intensive to maintain, are being replaced by what are called LibGuides. Ultimately, these LibGuides will be available to patrons via the USAHEC's website.

In recognition of the upcoming 100th anniversary of America's entry into World War I, the USAHEC has created this compilation of the USAHEC's reference bibliographies containing materials pertaining to World War I, with a particular emphasis on those materials pertaining to the American Expeditionary Forces (AEF).

Please note, occasionally a particular item's call number is changed to comply with Library of Congress classification changes. Likewise, the USAHEC's holdings are periodically purged of items no longer deemed to be in compliance with the USAHEC's emerging collection development policies. Accordingly, since this publication was created, some items may have had call numbers changed or may no longer be in the USAHEC's holdings.

World War I Overview

Reference Sources

- Dupuy, Trevor N., editor-in-chief. International Military and Defense Encyclopedia. 6 volumes. Washington, DC: Brassey's, 1993. U24.I58.
- Hirschfeld, Gerhard, Krumeich, Gerd and Renz, Irina, editors. Brill's Encyclopedia of the First World War. Translated from the original German. 2 volumes. Leiden, Netherlands: Brill, 2012. 1,105 p. D510.E5913.
- Horne, John, editor. A Companion to World War I. Malden, MA: Wiley-Blackwell, 2010. 696 p. D521.C585.
- Jessup, John E., editor-in-chief. Encyclopedia of the American Military: Studies of the History, Traditions, Policies, Institutions, and Roles of the Armed Forces in War and Peace. 3 volumes. NY: Scribner's, 1994. UA23.E56.
- Pope, Stephen. Dictionary of the First World War. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2003. 561 p. D510.P67.
- Tucker, Spencer C., editor. World War I: Encyclopedia. 5 volumes. Santa Barara, CA: ABC-CLIO, 2005. D510 .E53.
Volume 1: A through D.
Volume 2: E through L.
Volume 3: M through R.
Volume 4: S through Z.
Volume 5: Documents.
Reprinted in 2014 as World War I: The Definitive Encyclopedia and Document Collection.
- Van der Kloot, William G. World War I Fact Book: The Great War in Graphs and Numbers. Stroud, England: Amberley, 2010. 127 p. D523.V36.

– Contemporaneous Histories and Documents

- Edmonds, James E., et al., compilers. History of the Great War Based on Official Documents by Direction of the Historical Section of the War Cabinet Secretariat. The War on Land. 31 volumes. London: Macmillan, 1925-1937. D521.H57.
Represents the British "official history" of World War I. The entire series runs over 100 volumes when you include the Naval, Air, Logistics and Medical components.
- Germany. Reichsarchiv. Schlachten des Weltkrieges. 38 volumes in 36 volumes. Edited by Werner Beumelburg, et. al. Oldenburg, Germany: Gehard Stalling, 1924-1930. D521.G35.
- _____. Der Weltkrieg 1914 bis 1918: Die Militarischen Operationen zu Lande. 14 volumes. Edited by the Reichsarchiv staff. Berlin: E. S. Mittler, 1925-1939. D521.W46.

Hindenburg, Paul von. The Great War. Edited by Charles Messenger. Translated from the original German by F. A. Holt. St. Paul, MN: MBI Publishing; 2006. 236 p. D531.H48213.

Originally published in 1921 as a 2-volume work, Out of My Life, which is available at D531.H49.

Der Kriegsverlauf . . . August 1914-November 1918. 4 volumes. Berlin: Karl Heymanns, 1915-1919. D529.K74.

Contains official reports, publications and war dispatches from various German headquarters.

Palat, Barthelémy-Edmond. La Grande Guerre sur le Front Occidental. 14 volumes. Paris: Chapelot, 1917-1929. D530.P3.

Russell, Thomas H. The World's Greatest War: A Thrilling Story of the Most Sanguinary Struggle of All the Ages, Its Battles and Strategy, with a Concise Account of the Causes that Led the Nations of Europe into the Awful Conflict. United States: L. W. Walter, 1914. 450 p. D521.R87.

Stevens, Charles M. The True Story of the Great European War: Facts, Explanations and Descriptions of the World-Staggering Crash of Events, Gathered Impartially from Every Source of Reliable Authority of Both Sides of the Great Conflict. United States?: W. J. Hainsfurther, 1914. 316 p. D521.S73.

US Army. Historical Division. United States Army in the World War, 1917-1919. 17 volumes. Washington, DC: US Department of the Army, Historical Division, 1948. D570.A4.U54.

Volumes contain selected documents such as official reports, orders, correspondence, etc.

Reprinted in 1988 by the US Army Center of Military History.

– Atlases and Maps

Banks, Arthur. A Military Atlas of the First World War. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 1998. 337p. G1037.B3.

Gilbert, Martin. Atlas of World War I. NY: Oxford University Press, 1994. 164 p. D521.G573.

_____. First World War Atlas. NY: Macmillan, 1971. 159 p. D521.G572.

_____. The Routledge Atlas of the First World War. NY: Routledge, 2008. 173 p. D521.G574.

– Bibliographies and Historiography

Falls, Cyril. War Books: An Annotated Bibliography of Books about the Great War. New edition. Novato, CA: Presidio Press, 1989. 328 p. Z6207.E8.F34.

Herwig, Holger. "Of Men and Myths: The Use and Abuse of History and the Great War." In Calgary Papers in Military and Strategic Studies. Calgary, Canada: Centre for Military and Strategic Studies, University of Calgary, 2008. pp. 27-50. U15.C35.

Hogg, Ian V. Dictionary of World War I. Lincolnwood, IL: NTC Publishing Group, 1997. 246 p. D510.H652.

Howard, Michael. "First World War Reconsidered." In The Great War and the Twentieth Century. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 2000. pp. 13-29. D521.G743.

Lengel, Edward G. World War I Memories: An Annotated Bibliography of Personal Accounts Published in English Since 1919. Lanham, MD: Scarecrow Press, 2004. 311 p. Z6207.E8.L46.

Neilson, Keith. "Total War: Total History." Military Affairs 51 (Jan 1987): pp. 17-21. Per.
Historiography of the major writings on the war published since the 1960s.

– General Histories

Afflerbach, Holger. "The Topos of Improbable War in Europe before 1914." In An Improbable War?: The Outbreak of World War I and European Political Culture before 1914. NY: Berghahn Books, 2007. pp. 161-182. D511.I46.

- Albertini, Luigi. The Origins of the War of 1914. Translated and edited from the original Italian by Isabella M. Massey. 3 volumes. NY: Enigma Books, 2005. D511.A5713.
 Volume I: European Relations from the Congress of Berlin to the Eve of the Sarajevo Murder.
 Volume II: The Crisis of July 1914 from the Sarajevo Outrage to the Austro-Hungarian General Mobilization.
 Volume III: The Epilogue of the Crisis of July 1914: The Declarations of War and of Neutrality.
- Audoin-Rouzeau, Stéphane and Becker, Annette. 14-18: Understanding the Great War. Translated from the original French by Catherine Temerson. NY: Hill and Wang, 2002. 280 p. D524.5.A9313.
- Barton, Peter and Banning, Jeremy. The Battlefields of the First World War: The Unseen Panoramas of the Western Front. Revised edition. London: Constable in association with the Imperial War Museum, 2008. 392 p., plus a DVD. D528.B37.
- Beckett, Ian F. W. The Great War, 1914-1918. NY: Longman, 2001. 508 p. D521.B43.
- _____, editor. 1917: Beyond the Western Front. Boston, MA: Brill, 2009. 179 p. D521.A11917.
- Bourne, John M. Who's Who in World War One. NY: Routledge, 2001. 316 p. D507.B67.
- Butler, Daniel A. The Burden of Guilt: How Germany Shattered the Last Days of Peace, August 1914. Philadelphia, PA: Casemate, 2010. 330 p. D511.B88.
- Carradice, Phil. The Great War: An Illustrated History. Stroud, England: Amberley, 2010. 160 p. D522.C37.
- Doenecke, Justus D. Nothing Less than War: A New History of America's Entry into World War I. Lexington, KY: University Press of Kentucky, 2011. 394 p. D619.D64.
- Fleming, Thomas J. The Illusion of Victory: America in World War I. NY: Basic Books, 2003. 543 p. D570.F53.
- Hamilton, Richard F. and Herwig, Holger H., editors. The Origins of World War I. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2003. 537 p. D511.O75.
- Hochschild, Adam. To End All Wars: A Story of Loyalty and Rebellion, 1914-1918. Boston: Houghton Mifflin Harcourt, 2011. 448 p. D546.H63.
- Keegan, John. An Illustrated History of the First World War. NY: A. A. Knopf, 2001. 432 p. D521.K442.
- Keegan, Susanne. The Great War. Greenwich, CT: Dorset Press, 1980. 256 p. D522.E76.
- Keene, Jennifer D. The United States and the First World War. NY: Longman, 2000. 142 p. D521.K443.
 See especially, Chapter 4, "Fighting the War," at pp. 53-68 and Chapter 5, "Peace," at pp. 69-82.
- Macdonald, Lyn. 1914-1918: Voices & Images of the Great War. London: Michael Joseph, 1988. 346 p. D640.A2.M242.
- Meyer, G. J. A World Undone: The Story of the Great War, 1914 to 1918. NY: Delacorte Press, 2006. 670 p. D521.M49.
- Mulligan, William. The Origins of the First World War. Cambridge, England: Cambridge University Press, 2010. 256 p. D511.M84.
- Neiberg, Michael S. Dance of the Furies: Europe and the Outbreak of World War I. Cambridge, MA: Belknap Press of Harvard University, 2011. 292 p. D511.N34.
- _____. Fighting the Great War: A Global History. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 2005. 395 p. D521.N45.
- Otto, Helmut, Schmiedel, Karl and Schmitter, Helmut. Der Erste Weltkrieg: Militärhistorischer Abriss. 2d edition. Berlin: Deutscher Militärverlag, 1968. 323 p. D531.O88.
- Ponting, Clive. Thirteen Days: Diplomacy and Disaster: The Countdown to the Great War. London: Pimlico, 2003. 378 p. D511.P65.
- Purves, Alec A. The Medals, Decorations & Orders of the Great War, 1914-1918. London: J. B. Hayward & Son, 1975. 199 p. UB430.P87.

- Robbins, Keith. The First World War. Oxford, England: Oxford University Press, 1985. 186 p. D521.R58.
- Rubin, Louis D., Jr. The Summer the Archduke Died: Essays on Wars and Warriors. Columbia, MO: University of Missouri Press, 2008, 167 p. D521.R83.
- Sellman, Roger R. The First World War. NY: Criterion Books, 1962. 160 p. D521.S44.
- Sondhaus, Lawrence. World War I: The Global Revolution. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2011. 544 p. D521.S695.
- Stevenson, David. Cataclysm: The First World War as Political Tragedy. NY: Basic Books, 2004. 564 p. D521.S84.
- _____. With Our Backs to the Wall: Victory and Defeat in 1918. Cambridge, MA: Belknap Press of Harvard University, 2011. 688 p. D644.S74.
- Stokesbury, James L. A Short History of World War I. NY: William Morrow 1981. 348 p. D521.S85.
- Stone, Norman. World War One. NY: Basic Books, 2009. 226 p. D521.S853.
- Storey, William K. The First World War: A Concise Global History. Lanham, MD: Rowman & Littlefield Publishers, 2009. 193 p. D521.S76.
- Strachan, Hew. The First World War. NY: Viking, 2004. 364 p. D521.S772.
- _____. "The First World War as a Global War." First World War Studies 1 (Mar 2010): pp. 3-14. Per.
- Willoughby, Charles A. The Economic and Military Participation of the United States in the World War. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Command and General Staff School Press, 1931. 234 p. D570.W47.
- Publication appears to be based on Leonard P. Ayres' 1919 publication, The War with Germany, a Statistical Summary, which is available at D570.1.A5.
- Winter, Jay M. and Prost, Antoine. The Great War in History: Debates and Controversies, 1914 to the Present. Translated from the original French. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2005. 250 p. D522.42.W5613.

– Special Aspects

- Andriessen, J. H. J. World War I in Photographs. Hoo, England: Grange Books, 2003. 600 p. D522.A64.
- Arthur, Max. The Faces of World War I. London: Cassell Illustrated, 2007. 288 p. D522.A78.
- Axelrod, Alan. Selling the Great War: The Making of American Propaganda. NY: Palgrave Macmillan, 2009. 244 p. D639.P7.A94.
- Bridger, Geoffrey. The Great War Handbook: A Guide for Family Historians & Students of the Conflict. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Family History, 2009. 240 p. D546.B69.
- Bridgham, Frederick G. T., editor. The First World War as a Clash of Cultures. Rochester, NY: Camden House, 2006. 336 p. PT405.F57.
- Carlisle, Rodney P. World War I. NY: Facts on File, 2007. 454 p. D521.C37.
- Carter, Miranda. George, Nicholas and Wilhelm: Three Royal Cousins and the Road to World War I. NY: Alfred A. Knopf, 2010. 498 p. D511.C34.
- Coetzee, Frans and Shevin-Coetzee, Marilyn, editors. Authority, Identity and the Social History of the Great War. Providence, RI: Berghahn Books, 1995. 362 p. D521.A98.
- Cooper, John M. "The Vanity of Power: American Isolationism and the First World War, 1914-1917." PhD dissertation, Columbia University, 1968. 382 p. D619.C692.
- Dennis, Peter and Grey, Jeffrey, editors. 1911 Preliminary Moves: 2011 Chief of Army History Conference. Newport, Australia: Big Sky Publishing, 2012. 308 p. UA872.A975.
- Collection of 13 essays that center on the events of 1911 and highlights the ways in which states reacted to the growing tensions and strained relations that had existed between the Great Powers for four decades.

- Dippel, John V. H. War and Sex: A Brief History of Men's Urge for Battle. Amherst, NY: Prometheus Books, 2010. 466 p. U22.3.D56.
See especially, Chapter 3, "All the King's Horses-World War I," at pp. 103-156.
- Englund, Peter. The Beauty and the Sorrow: An Intimate History of the First World War. Translated from the original Swedish work, Stridens Skönhet Och Sorg, by Peter Graves. NY: Alfred A. Knopf, 2011. 540 p. D640.A2.E5413.
- Farwell, Byron. Over There: The United States in the Great War, 1917-1918. NY: Norton, 1999. 336 p. D570.F37.
- Fromkin, David. Europe's Last Summer: Who Started the Great War in 1914? NY: Knopf, 2004. 349 p. D511.F76.
- Gibson, Charles D. "The Militarization of Seafight to France, 1917-1918." Journal of America's Military Past XXXII (Fall 2006): pp. 49-71. Per.
- Goebel, Stefan. The Great War and Medieval Memory: War Remembrance and Medievalism in Britain and Germany, 1914-1940. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2007. 357 p. D524.7.G7.G64.
- Hambridge, Robert W. "World War I and the Short-War Assumption." Military Review LXIX (May 1989): pp. 36-47. Per.
- Hamilton, Richard F. and Herwig, Holger H., editors. Decisions for War, 1914-1917. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2004. 266 p. D511.O75.
Abridged version of the authors' 2003 publication, The Origins of World War I.
- _____ and _____, editors. War Planning 1914. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2010. 269 p. U155.E85.W37.
- Holmes, Richard. The First World War in Photographs. London: Carlton Books, 2001. 320 p. D522.H65.
- Horne, John, editor. State, Society and Mobilization in Europe during the First World War. NY: Cambridge University Press, 1997. 292 p. D523.S685.
- Howard, Michael. "Europe 1914." Military History Quarterly 2 (Winter 1990): pp. 8-23. Per.
Analyzes why governments chose to enter World War I.
- Kane, Paul W. "Changing Attitudes in the United States towards German 'Atrocities' during World War I: A Study of Evidence, Diplomacy, and Historical Interpretation." MA thesis, University of Wyoming, 1961. 111 p. D626.G3.K36.
- Kramer, Alan. Dynamic of Destruction: Culture and Mass Killing in the First World War. NY: Oxford University Press, 2007. 434 p. D625.K73.
- Little, Branden. "Humanitarian Relief in Europe and the Analogue of War, 1914-1918." In Finding Common Ground: New Directions in First World War Studies. Boston: Brill, 2011. pp. 139-158. D522.42.F56.
- Lunn, Joe. "Male Identity and Martial Codes of Honor: A Comparison of the War Memoirs of Robert Graves, Ernst Jünger, and Kande Kamara." Journal of Military History 69 (Jul 2005): pp. 713-735.
- Marix Evans, Martin. Forgotten Battlefronts of the First World War. Phoenix Mill, England: Sutton Publishers, 2003. 258 p. D521.M384.
- Martel, Gordon. The Origins of the First World War. NY: Pearson / Longman, 2003. 162 p. D511.M283.
Reprint; originally published in 1987.
- Millett, Allan R. and Murray, Williamson, editors. Military Effectiveness. 3 volumes. Boston: Allen & Unwin, 1987. U42.M54.
See especially, Volume I, The First World War.
- Mosier, John. The Myth of the Great War: A New Military History of World War I. NY: HarperCollins, 2002. 381 p. D521.M67.

- Neiberg, Michael S. "Toward a Transnational History of World War I." Canadian Military History 17 (Summer 2008): pp. 31-37. Per.
- Offer, Avner. The First World War: An Agrarian Interpretation. NY: Oxford University Press, 1989. 447 p. D635.O35.
- Palmer, Svetlana and Wallis, Sarah, editors. Intimate Voices from the First World War. NY: William Morrow, 2003. 381 p. D640.A2.I58.
- Piehler, G. Kurt. "Remembering the War to End All Wars." In Unknown Soldiers: The American Expeditionary Forces in Memory and Remembrance. Kent, OH: Kent State University Press, 2008. pp. 28-60. D570.2.U55.
- Price, David H. Anthropological Intelligence: The Deployment and Neglect of American Anthropology in the Second World War. Durham, NC: Duke University Press, 2008. 370 p. D810.A66.P75.
See especially, Chapter 1, "American Anthropology and the War to End All Wars," at pp. 1-17.
- Prior, Robin. "The Heroic Image of the Warrior in the First World War." War and Society 23 (Sep 2005): pp. 43-51. Per.
- Proctor, Tammy M. Civilians in a World at War, 1914-1918. NY: New York University Press, 2010. 363 p. D524.6.P76.
- Rose, Gideon. How Wars End: Why We Always Fight the Last Battle. NY: Simon & Schuster, 2010. 413 p. U153.R675.
See especially, Chapter 2, "World War I," at pp. 12-49
- Secunda, Eugene and Moran, Terence P. Selling War to America: From the Spanish American War to the Global War on Terror. Westport, CT: Praeger Security International, 2007. 231 p. JA85.2.U6.S43.
See especially, Chapter 2, "The Great War-World War I," at pp. 26-46.
- Thompson, Peter A. Lions Led by Donkeys: Showing How Victory in the Great War was Achieved by Those Who Made the Fewest Mistakes. London: T. Werner Laurie, 1927. 317 p. D546.T46.
- Todman, Daniel. The Great War: Myth and Memory. NY: Humbledon and London, 2005. 299 p. D521.T63.
- Van der Kloot, William G. The Lessons of War: the Experiences of Seven Future Leaders in the First World War. Stroud, England: History Press, 2008. 224 p. D507.V36.
Analysis of Adolph Hitler, Mustapha Kemal, Benito Mussolini, Charles de Gaulle, and others.
- Watson, Alexander. "Voluntary Enlistment in the Great War: A European Phenomenon?" In War Volunteering in Modern Times: From the French Revolution to the Second World War. NY: Palgrave Macmillan, 2011. pp. 163-188. UB320.W37.
- Wetta, Frank J. and Curley, Stephen J. Celluloid Wars: A Guide to Film and the American Experience of War. NY: Greenwood Press, 1992. 296 p. PN1995.9.W3.W48.
See especially, Chapter 8, "The Great War," at pp. 97-119.
- Williams, David. Media, Memory, and the First World War. Ithaca, NY: McGill-Queen's University Press, 2009. 321 p. D522.23.W55.
- Winkler, Jonathan R. "Information Warfare in World War I." Journal of Military History 73 (Jul 2009): pp. 845-867. Per.
_____. Nexus: Strategic Communications and American Security in World War I. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 2008. 347 p. D639.T35.W56.
- Winter, Jay M. Remembering War: The Great War Between Memory and History in the Twentieth Century. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 2006. 340 p. D523.W562.
- _____, editor. The Legacy of the Great War: Ninety Years On. Columbia, MO: University of Missouri Press, 2009. 219 p. D504.L44.
- World War I Stereo-View Collection. 1 Box. Photograph Archives.
Commercially produced; the stereo-view collection is part of the 27-box World War I Miscellaneous Photograph Collection, located at Bay 4, Row 123, Face A, Shelf 2.

Allied High Command

General Sources

- Bruce, Robert B. "A Fraternity of Arms: America's Military Relationship with France during the First World War." PhD dissertation, Kansas State University, 1999. 432 p. D570.2.B78.
The dissertation was published in 2003 as A Fraternity of Arms: America and France in the Great War, which is available at D570.2.B78.
- Cowley, Robert. "Strategic View: The Stakes of 1915." Military History Quarterly 6 (Summer 1994): pp. 28-29. Per.
- Gordon-Smith, Gordon. "The Grand Strategy of the World War from the Viewpoint of an 'Easterner'." Cavalry Journal XLII (Sep/Oct 1933): pp.32-37; XLII (Nov/Dec 1933): pp.19-26 and XLIII (Jan/Feb 1934): pp. 41-46. Per.
Also published concurrently in the Coast Artillery Journal LXXVI (Sep/Oct 1933): pp.347-352; LXXVI (Nov/Dec 1933): pp.427-434 and LXXVII (Jan/Feb 1934): 25-30, and in the Infantry Journal XL (Sep/Oct 1933): pp. 341-346; XL (Nov/Dec 1933): pp. 425-432 and XLI (Jan/Feb 1934): pp. 41-46.
- Greenhalgh, Elizabeth. "Liaisons Not So Dangerous: First World War Liaison Officers and Marshal Ferdinand Foch." In Finding Common Ground: New Directions in First World War Studies. Boston: Brill, 2011. pp. 187-207. D522.42.F56.
- _____. Victory through Coalition: Britain and France during the First World War. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2005. 304 p. D544.G75.
- Grotelueschen, Mark E. "The Junior Partner: Anglo-American Military Cooperation in World War I." In Finding Common Ground: New Directions in First World War Studies. Boston: Brill, 2011. pp. 209-238. D522.42.F56.
- Johnson, Hubert C. Breakthrough! Tactics, Technology, and the Search for Victory on the Western Front in World War I. Novato, CA: Presidio, 1994. 322 p. D531.J63.
- Johnstone, H. M. "A Sketch of the Problem of 1917." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXV (Nov 1920): pp. 694-703. Per.
Highlights the Allied War Council's development of a Western Front strategy.
- Maurer, John H. The Outbreak of the First World War: Strategic Planning, Crisis Decision Making, and Deterrence Failure. Westport, CT: Praeger, 1995. 149 p. D523.M38.
- Prete, Roy A. Strategy and Command: The Anglo-French Coalition on the Western Front, 1914. Ithaca, NY: McGill-Queen's University Press, 2009. 299 p. D544.P74.
- Schell, Frank R. "Strategy of the Western Front." Infantry Journal XVII (Nov 1920): pp. 467-472. Per.
- "Was Germany Defeated in 1918?" Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXXXIII (May 1938): pp. 392-400. Per.

Supreme War Council

- Beadon, R. H. "The Supreme War Council of the Allied and Associated Nations." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXV (Feb 1920): pp. 105-115. Per.
- Bliss, Tasker H. "Report of General T. H. Bliss on the Supreme War Council." Typescript, 1920? 121 p. D544.B549.
- _____. "The Supreme War Council." Typescript. Washington, DC: Lecture delivered at the Army War College on 22 May 1929. 7 p. D544.B55.
- Bonasso, Russell P. "The Evolution of the Supreme War Council, the Unified Command and the First American Army in World War I." MA thesis, Georgetown University, 1951. 209 p. D544.B66.
- Browning, William S. Papers and Photographs, 1914-1930. Manuscript Archives.
One box of photographs includes coverage of the Supreme War Council and the end-of-war time period; also includes a box of manuscript materials including relevant documents. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 144, Face A, Shelf 3.

Grant, Ulysses S. "America's Part in the Supreme War Council during the World War." In Columbia Historical Society Records. Washington, DC: Columbia Historical Society, 1928. pp. 295-340. D544.G73.

Hills, Ralph W. The Unliquidated War, from the Treaty to the Dawes Plan. Washington, DC: B. S. Adams, 1928. 160 p. D648.H53.

Maurice, Frederick. "The Versailles Supreme War Council." Army Quarterly I (Jan 1921): pp. 232-240. Per.

Palmer, Frederick. Bliss, Peacemaker: The Life and Letters of General Tasker Howard Bliss. NY: Dodd, Mead & Company, 1934. 477 p. E181.B68.

Trask, David F. The United States Supreme War Council: American War Aims and Inter-Allied Strategy, 1917-1918. Middletown, CT: Wesleyan University Press, 1961. 244 p. D544.T7.

Wright, Peter E. At the Supreme War Council. NY: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1921. 201 p. D544.W7.

– American Perspective

Coffman, Edward M. "American Command and Commanders in World War I." In New Dimensions in Military History: An Anthology. San Rafael, CA: Presidio Press, 1975. pp. 177-197. U27.N48.

_____. "Conflicts in American Planning: An Aspect of World War I Strategy." Military Review XLIII (Jun 1963): pp. 78-90. Per.

Tucker, Robert W. Woodrow Wilson and the Great War: Reconsidering America's Neutrality, 1914-1917. Charlottesville: University of Virginia Press, 2007. 246 p. D619.T83.

– British Perspective

Bird, Wilkinson. D. "Economy of Force?: A Note on the National Strategy of the British in the War, 1914-1918." Army Quarterly XXXII (Apr 1936): pp. 36-47. Per.
Focuses on Egypt, Mesopotamia and Palestine.

Frink, James L. "The British War Office in the World War." Quartermaster Review IX (Nov/Dec 1929): pp. 35-43. Per.

Howard, Michael. "British Grand Strategy in World War I." In Grand Strategies in War and Peace. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 1991. pp. 31-41. U161.2.G72.

Woodward, David R. "Britain's 'Brass Hats' and the Question of a Compromise Peace, 1916-1918." Military Affairs XXXV (Apr 1971): pp. 63-68. Per.

– French Perspective

"A French General on the B.E.F." Army Quarterly XVII (Oct 1928): pp. 37-43. Per.
Focuses on General Victor Huguet while he was assigned to the British General Headquarters in 1914.

"The French Plan of Operations, August 1914." Translated from the original French by the British Committee of Imperial Defence's Historical Section. Army Quarterly I (Jan 1921): pp. 359-365. Per.

Strategy and Tactics

General Sources

Cooling, Benjamin F. "Some Considerations of Allied Operational Cooperation in World War I." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire #63 (1985): pp. 141-154. Per.

Gates, John M. "The Evolution of Entrenchments during the American Civil War: A Vision for World War I Leaders." Carlisle Barracks, PA: US Army War College student paper, 1991. 43 p. Manuscript Archives-AWC Student Papers.

Gordon-Smith, Gordon. "Errors of Allied Strategy and Policy in the World War." Infantry Journal XIX (Jul 1921): pp. 22-32. Per.

Howard, Michael. "Men Against Fire: Expectations of War in 1914." In Military Strategy and the Origins of the First World War: An International Security Reader. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1985. pp. 41-57. D511.M53.

Highlights European adherence to traditional, but technologically obsolete, doctrine.

Jackson, Geoffrey. "What was the Point?: Raiding in the Summer of 1917." Canadian Military History 19 (Autumn 2010): pp. 31-40. Per.

Johnson, Hubert C. Breakthrough! Tactics, Technology, and the Search for Victory on the Western Front in World War I. Novato, CA: Presidio, 1994. 322 p. D531.J63.

Keithly, David M. "War Planning and the Outbreak of War in 1914." Armed Forces & Society 12 (Summer 1986): pp. 553-579. Per.

Article raises doubts about the degree of blame usually ascribed to Germany's plans and suggests that the blame needs to be shared, especially by Russia.

Liaropoulos, Andrew N. "Revolutions in Warfare: Theoretical Paradigms and Historical Evidence-The Napoleonic and First World War Revolutions in Military Affairs." Journal of Military History 70 (Apr 2006): pp. 363-384. Per.

McFetridge, Charles D. "Strategic Planning and the Outbreak of World War I." Military Review LXV (Mar 1985): pp. 30-42. Per.

McPherson, William L. The Strategy of the Great War: A Study of Its Campaigns and Battles in Their Relation to Allied and German Military Policy. NY: Putnam, 1919. 417 p. D521.M19.

Miller, Steven E., editor. Military Strategy and the Origins of the First World War: An International Security Reader. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1985. 186 p. D511.M53.

See also, the revised and expanded edition published in 1991, which also is available at D521.M53.

Stevenson, David. "The Politics of the Two Alliances." In The Great War and the Twentieth Century. New Haven, CT: Yale University, 2000. pp. 69-96. D521.G743.

Strachen, Hew. "Clausewitz and the First World War." Journal of Military History 75 (Apr 2011): pp. 367-391. Per.

US Army Infantry School. Infantry in Battle. Washington, DC: Infantry Journal, 1934. 386 p. UD157.U53.

– American Strategy and Tactics

Colby, Elbridge. Small Problems for Trench Warfare. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Army Service Schools Press, 1918. 78 p. UG446.C64.

Instructions on the Defensive Action of Large Units in Battle. Translated from the French at the AEF General Headquarters. Washington, DC: US War Department, 1918. 81 p. U166.221.I5713.

Johnson, Douglas V., II. "A Few 'Squads Left' and Off to France: Training the American Army in the United States for World War I." PhD dissertation, Temple University, 1992. 271 p. D570.J63.

Kennedy, Ross A. The Will to Believe: Woodrow Wilson, World War I, and America's Strategy for Peace and Security. Kent, OH: Kent State University Press, 2009. 291 p. D619.K46.

McRae, Donald M. Offensive Fighting. Philadelphia: Lippincott, 1918. 196 p. U166.1.M37.

Millett, Allan R. "Over Where? The AEF and the American Strategy for Victory, 1917-1918." In Against All Enemies: Interpretations of American Military History from Colonial Times to the Present. Westport, CT: Greenwood Press, 1986. pp. 235-256. E181.A3.

Nenninger, Timothy K. "American Military Effectiveness in the First World War." In Military Effectiveness. Volume I. The First World War I. Boston: Allen & Unwin, 1988. pp. 116-156. U42.M54.

_____. "Tactical Dysfunction in the AEF, 1917-1918." Military Affairs 51 (Oct 1987): pp. 177-181. Per.

Rainey, James W. "Ambivalent Warfare: The Tactical Doctrine of the AEF in World War I." Parameters XIII (Sep 1983): pp. 34-46. Per.

US Army. AEF. Instructions for the Defensive Combat of Small Units: Infantry, Platoon to Regiment. Adopted from French, British and American instructions and other sources. France: General Headquarters, AEF, 1918. 102 p. UD160.I58.

_____. Instruction on the Organization of the Ground for the Use of Troops of All Arms. Translated from the original French. France: General Headquarters, AEF, 1918. UA700.I513.

_____. Notes on Attack Formation. S.l.: n.p., 1917?. 25 p. U167.N678.

_____. Supplement to Instructions for the Offensive Combat of Small Units. Adapted from the French. France: General Headquarters, AEF, 1918. 20 p. U166.1.I85 Suppl.

_____. Army General Staff College. A Handbook for Brigade and Division Commanders. France: AEF, Army General Staff College, 1918. 156 p. U133.H34.

_____. Superior Board on Organization and Tactics. "Report of Superior Board on Organization and Tactics." United States: n.p., 1919. 185 p. UA25.5.U52.

US Army Service Schools. Department of Military Art. Studies in Minor Tactics, 1915. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Army Service Schools Press, 1918. 229 p. U165.S78.

US Army War College. Map Study of an Offensive Action. 2 volumes. Washington, DC: US War Department, 1918. U166.1.M375.

US War Department. Infantry Drill Regulations, United States Army, 1911: Corrected to April 15, 1917 (Changes Nos. 1 to 19). Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 254 p. UD160.A5.

_____. Infantry Drill Regulations, United States Army, 1911, Corrected to July 31, 1918 (Changes Nos. 1 to 22 and App. D). Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1918. 259 p. UD160.A5 1918.

_____. General Staff. War Plans Division. Instructions for the Offensive Combat of Small Units. Adapted from an official French document. Washington, DC: US War Department, War Plans Division, 1918. 64 p. U166.1.I85.

_____. Training of Officers, Noncommissioned Officers and Troops in Minor Tactics for Small Units. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. 19 p. U165.T72.

Yoshii, Hiroshi. "Der Amerikanische Eintritt in den Ersten Weltkrieg und Wilsons Fernost-Politik." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire #63 (1985): 21-25. Per.

– British Strategy and Tactics

Anderson, Clinton C. The War Manual. London: T. F. Unwin, 1916. 540 p. U102.A54.

Battye, Basil C. Some Notes. Ottawa, Canada: Government Printing Bureau, 1916. 43 p. UG446.B37.
Highlights the tactics of trench warfare.

Cassar, George H. Kitchener's War: British Strategy from 1914 to 1916. Washington, DC: Brassey's, 2004. 363 p. DA68.32.K6.C373.

Dion, S. A. Tanks, Gas, Bombing, Liquid Fire. NY: George U. Harvey, 1917. 154 p. UG444.D56.

Dixhuit. Safety in Trench Warfare for Yourself & Your Men: For Officers and Non-Commissioned Officers of All Arms. London: Gale & Polden, 1918. 90 p. UG446.D59.

Fletcher-Vane, Francis. The Principles of Military Art for Officers of All Ranks. London: J. M. Dent & Sons, 1916. 183 p. U21.V35.

Also available at U21.F53.

- Fuller, J. F. C. "The Procedure of the Infantry Attack: A Synthesis from a Psychological Stand Point." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LVIII (Jan 1914): pp. 61-84. Per.
Highlights pre-World War I tactics in the British Army.
- Graham, Dominick. "Observations on the Dialectics of British Tactics, 1904-45." In Men, Machines & War. Waterloo, Canada: Wilfrid Laurier University Press, 1988. pp. 49-73. U27.M46.
- _____. "Sans Doctrine: British Army Tactics in the First World War." In Men at War: Politics, Technology and Innovation in the Twentieth Century. Chicago: Precedent, 1982. pp. 69-92. U42.M43.
- Great Britain. War Office. General Staff. Notes for Infantry Officers on Trench Warfare. Compiled by the British General Staff and edited at the US Army War College. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 163 p. UG446.N65.
- Griffith, Paddy. Battle Tactics of the Western Front: The British Army's Art of Attack, 1916-18. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 1994. 286 p. D546.G75.
- "Infantry Tactics, 1914-1918." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXIV (Aug 1919): pp. 460-469. Per.
- Lectures on Land Warfare: A Tactical Manual for the Use of Infantry Officers: And Examination of the Principles which Underlie the Art of Warfare, with Illustrations of the Principles by Examples Taken from Military History, from the Battle of Thermopylae D.C. 480, to the Battle of the Sambre, November 1-11, 1918. London: W. Clowes and Sons, 1922. 189 p. U102.L42.
- Needham, John L. The Solution of Tactical Problems: A Logical and Easy Way of Working Out the Tactical Schemes Set at Examinations. London: H. Rees, 1916. 277 p. U312.N43.
- Rooke, G. H. J. "Shielded Infantry and the Decisive Frontal Attack." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LVIII (Jan/Jun 1914): pp. 771-783. Per.
- Samuels, Martin. Doctrine and Dogma: German and British Infantry Tactics in the First World War. NY: Greenwood Press, 1992. 225 p. D529.3.S26.
- Travers, Timothy. "The Evolution of British Strategy and Tactics on the Western Front in 1918: GHQ, Manpower and Technology." Journal of Military History 54 (Apr 1990): pp. 173-200. Per.
- _____. How the War was Won: Command and Technology in the British Army on the Western Front, 1917-1918. NY: Routledge, 1992. 232 p. D639.S2.T73.
- _____. The Killing Ground: The British Army, the Western Front and the Emergence of Modern Warfare, 1900-1918. London: Allen & Unwin, 1987. 309 p. D530.T73.
Analysis of the British Army's attempts to cope with the new firepower and technology of World War I.
- US Army Service Schools. British Experience in the War: Field Defenses. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Press of the Army Service Schools, 1915. 88 p. UG403.B74.
- Vickers, Leslie. Training for the Trenches: A Practical Handbook Based Upon Personal Experience during the First Two Years of the War in France. NY: Doran, 1917. 127 p. UG446.V52.
- Wake, Hereward. "The Four Company Battalion in Battle." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LIX (Nov 1914): pp. 362-377. Per.
- French Strategy and Tactics**
- Azan, Paul. The Warfare of To-Day. Translated from the original French by Julian L. Coolidge. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1918. 351 p. U102.A9213.
- Bertrand, Georges and Solbert, Oscar N. Tactics and Duties for Trench Fighting. NY: Putnam, 1918. 230 p. UG446.B47.
- Colin, Jean L. France and the Next War: A French View of Modern War. Translated from the original French by Ladislav H. R. Pope-Hennessy. London: Hodder & Stoughton, 1914. 306 p. U102.C75.

Doughty, Robert A. "French Strategy in 1914: Joffre's Own." Journal of Military History 67 (Apr 2003): pp. 427-454. Per.

_____. Pyrrhic Victory: French Strategy and Operations in the Great War. Cambridge, MA: Belknap Press of Harvard University, 2005. 578 p. D548.D68.

Foch, Ferdinand. The Principles of War. Translated from the original French by Hilaire Belloc. NY: H. Holt, 1920. 351 p. U102.F5213.

France. Armee. Grand Quartier General. Bureau, 3e. Manuel du Chef de Section d'Infanterie. Paris: Imprimerie Nationale, 1917. 480 p. UD228.F7.

A 1918 English translation, Manual of the Chief of Platoon of Infantry, is available at UD228.F713.

Impressions and Reflections of a French Company Commander Regarding the Attack. London: Harrison, 1916. 38 p. U166.1.I46.

Laffargue, Andre. The Attack in Trench Warfare: Impressions and Reflections of a Company Commander. Translated from the original French by an Infantry officer for the US Infantry Association. Washington, DC: US Infantry Association, 1916. 42 p. UG446.L3313.

Morelle, Frederic-Auguste-Jules-Marie. La Tranchee. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1915. 24 p. UG446.M66.

– German Strategy and Tactics

Alfoldi, Laszlo M. "The Hutier Legend." Parameters V (1976): pp. 69-74. Per.
Debunks the myth about the tactical genius ascribed to Oskar von Hutier.

Balck, William von. Entwicklung der Taktik im Weltkrieg. 2d edition. Berlin: R. Eisenschmidt, 1922. 410 p. D521.B29.
A 1922 English translation, Development of Tactics: World War, is available at D521.B2913.

Buat, Edmond. Hindenburg et Ludendorff Strateges. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1923. 252 p. D531.B82.

Brandis, Cordt von. Der Sturmangriff: Kriegserfahrungen eines Frontoffiziers. Germany: Hergestellt in der Druckerei des Chef des Generalstabes des Feldheeres, Grosses Hauptquartier, 1917. 30 p. D531.B72.

Eimannsberger, Ludwig Ritter. von. "Mechanized Warfare." Translated from the original German by Henry Hossfeld. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1935. 263 p. D608.E513

Fleming, Thomas. "Day of the Storm Trooper." Military History 9 (Aug 1991): pp. 34-41. Per.
Highlights the German tactics used during the March 1918 offensive.

Fuller, J. F. C. "The Tactics of Penetration: A Counterblast to German Numerical Superiority." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LIX (Nov 1914): pp. 378-389. Per.
See also, his revised article, "The Tactics of Penetration," in The Journal of the Royal Artillery LIII (Jul 1926): pp. 191-221. Per.

Gudmundsson, Bruce I. Stormtroop Tactics: Innovation in the German Army, 1914-1918. NY: Praeger, 1989. 210 p. D531.G82.

Kann, Reginald. The German Plan of Campaign in 1914 and Its Execution. Translated from the original French by Stephen L. Nordlinger. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., n.d. 214 p. D531.K313.

Loizeau, Lucien. La Strategie Allemande en 1918. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1934. 132 p. D531.L6.

Lucas, Pascal Marie Henri. "The Evolution of Tactical Ideas in France and Germany during the War of 1914-1918." Translated from the original French by P. V. Kieffer. Fort Leavenworth, KS: General Service Schools, 1929. 189 p. U738.L813.

Lupfer, Timothy T. The Dynamics of Doctrine: The Changes in German Tactical Doctrine during the First World War. Leavenworth Papers No. 4. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Combat Studies Institute (CSI), US Army Command and General Staff College (CGSC), 1981. 73 p. U165.L87.

- Neame, Philip. German Strategy in the Great War. London: E. Arnold, 1923. 132 p. D531.N4.
- Samuels, Martin. Doctrine and Dogma: German and British Infantry Tactics in the First World War. NY: Greenwood Press, 1992. 225 p. D529.3.S26.
- Sondhaus, Lawrence. "Planning for the Endgame: The Central Powers, September 1916-April 1917." In 1917: Beyond the Western Front. Boston: Brill, 2009. pp. 1-24. D521.A11917.
- US Army. AEF. General Staff. A Survey of German Tactics, 1918. France?: Base Printing Plant, 29th Engineers, 1918. 43 p. D531.U5.
- US Army War College. "German and Austrian Tactical Studies." Translations of captured German and Austro-Hungarian documents and information obtained from POWs by Allied staffs. Compiled and edited at the US Army War College. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1918. 226 p. U738.G4713.
- Wilbur, William H. Historical Data Pertaining to the German Offensive of March 21, 1918. Fort Leaveworth, KS: Command and General Staff School Press, 1933. 53 p. D544.W5.
- Wynne, Graeme C. "The Development of the German Defensive Battle in 1917 and Its Influence on British Defensive Tactics." Army Quarterly XXXIV (Apr 1937): pp. 15-32; XXXIV (Jul 1937): pp. 248-266 and XXXV (Oct 1937): pp. 14-27. Per.
- **Other**
- Brown, Ian M. "Not Glamorous, But Effective: The Canadian Corps and the Set-Piece Attack, 1917-1918." Journal of Military History 58 (Jul 1994): pp. 421-444. Per.
- Guoqi, Xu. "The Great War and China's Military Expedition Plan." Journal of Military History 72 (Jan 2008): pp. 105-140. Per.

Armor

General Sources

- Allport, Alan. "'Like Climbing into the Witch's Oven': The Experience of Tank Combat in World War I." In Personal Perspectives, World War I. Santa Barbara, CA: ABC-CLIO, 2006. pp. 127-148. D521.P48.
- Bowers, Ray L., Jr. "The Beginnings of Armored Warfare." Military Review XLVI (Dec 1966): pp. 188-228. Per.
- Chamberlain, Peter. Pictorial History of Tanks of the World, 1915-45. Harrisburg, PA: Stackpole, 1972. 256 p. UG446.5.C438.
- Citino, Robert M. Armored Forces: History and Sourcebook. Westport, CT: Greenwood Press, 1994. 308 p. UG446.5.C54. See especially, Part I, "History," Chapter 1, "Tanks in the Great War," at pp. 3-29 and Part II, "Bibliographical Essays," Chapter 5, "Tanks in the Great War," at pp. 149-162.
- Cron, Anton C. "The Tank." Coast Artillery Journal 61 (Nov 1924): pp. 383-395. Per. Provides an overview with photographs of the major World War I-era tanks.
- Crow, Duncan, editor. AFVs of World War One. Windsor, England: Profile Publications, 1970. 164 p. UG446.5.A74.
- Fitzsimons, Bernard, editor. Tanks & Weapons of World War I. NY: Beekman House, 1973. 160 p. UG446.5.T35.
- Fletcher, David J. "The Origins of Armour." In Armoured Warfare. NY: St. Martin's Press, 1990. pp. 5-26. UD540.A76.
- _____, editor. Tanks and Trenches: First Hand Accounts of Tank Warfare in the First World War. Stroud, England: Alan Sutton Publishing, 1994. 214 p. D608.T37. Highlights the role of British tanks on the Western Front.
- Forty, George. Tanks of World Wars I and II. London: Southwater, 2006. 128 p. UG446.5.F6788.
- Fuller, J. F. C. "The Influence of Tanks on Cavalry Tactics (A Study in the Evolution of Mobility in War)." Cavalry Journal [British] X (Apr 1920): pp. 109-132; X (Jul 1920): pp. 307-322 and X (Oct 1920): pp. 510-530. Per.

- _____. "Problems of Mechanical Warfare." Army Quarterly III (Jan 1922): pp. 284-301. Per.
- _____. Tanks in the Great War, 1914-1918. London: J. Murray, 1920. 331 p. D608.F85.
- Glanfield, John. The Devil's Chariots: The Birth and Secret Battles of the First Tanks. Stroud, England: Sutton, 2006. 336 p. UG446.5.G53.
- Icks, Robert J. Tanks and Armored Vehicles, 1900-1945. Old Greenwich, CT: WE, Inc., 1970. 264 p. UG446.5.I352.
- Schueler, David. "Tank! The Development of Armored Fighting Vehicles in World War I." Command Magazine 15 (Mar/Apr 1992): pp. 67-79. Per.
- Stern, Albert G. Tanks, 1914-1918: The Log-Book of a Pioneer. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1919. 297 p. D608.S7.
- White, Brian T. Tanks and Other Armored Fighting Vehicles, 1900 to 1918. NY: Macmillan, 1970. 199 p. UD570.W53.
- British**
- Chamberlain, Peter and Ellis, Chris. Tanks of World War I: British and German. London: Arms & Armour Publishing, 1969. 80 p. UG446.5.C46.
- Childs, David J. A Peripheral Weapon? The Production and Employment of British Tanks in the First World War. Westport, CT: Greenwood Press, 1999. 210 p. UG446.5.C47.
- Great Britain. Tank Corps. 1st and 2d Tank Brigades. "General Account of the Attack on and Capture of Poelcappelle, October 4th 1917." Typescript. 5 p. Bound with various brigade reports, ca 250 p. with charts. D541.G46.
- Great Britain. War Office. General Staff. Tanks and Their Employment in Cooperation with Other Arms. S.I.: War Plans Division, 1918. 28 p. D608.T36.
- Hundleby, Maxwell and Strasheim, Rainer. The German A7V Tank and the Captured British Mark IV Tanks of World War I. Sparkford, England: Haynes Publishing Group, 1990. 240 p. D608.H86.
- King, Archibald. "The Battle of Cambrai." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 309-326. D509.U55.
- Lambade (pseudo). "An Armoured Car Experience." Cavalry Journal [British] XI (Apr 1921): pp. 162-164. Per. Highlights the use of armor in Mesopotamia, 1918.
- Liddell Hart, Basil H. The Tanks: The History of the Royal Tank Regiment and Its Predecessors, Heavy Branch, Machine-Gun Corps, Tank Corps, and Royal Tank Corps, 1914-1945. 2 volumes. NY: Frederick A. Praeger, 1959. UA656.R72.L53.
See especially, Volume I, 1914-1939, Part I, "1914-1918," at pp. 3-195.
- MacLeod, M. N. "A Specialist Looks at War." Royal Engineers Journal XLIX (Sep 1935): pp. 361-371. Per. Highlights British tank operations in World War I and provides a list of battles and the number of tanks used during the period 15 September 1916 to November 1918.
- McGlothlen, Ronald. "Armored Duel Repeated." Military History 6 (Dec 1989): pp. 30-37. Per.
- "The Organization and Administration of the Tank Corps during the Great War, 1916-1918." Army Quarterly VIII (Jul 1924): pp. 295-313. Per.
Includes information on the salvage work accomplished by the Chinese Labor Companies.
- Pegler, Martin. "The First Tank Battle." Military Illustrated #59 (Apr 1993): pp. 30-33. Per.
- Rosen, Stephen P. Winning the Next War: Innovation and the Modern Military. Ithaca, NY: Cornell University Press, 1991. 275 p. UA23.R758.
See especially, Chapter 4, "The British Army and the Tank, 1914-1918," at pp. 109-129.
- Sheppard, Eric W. Tanks in the Next War. London: G. Bles, 1938. 182 p. UD570.S53.
- Stern, Albert G. Tanks, 1914-1918: The Log-Book of a Pioneer. London: Hodder and Stoughton, 1919. 297 p. D608.S7.

US Army War College. Signal Organization for Heavy Branch Machine-Gun Corps (Tanks). Edited at the US Army War College. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 8 p. UG580.S543.

White, Brian T. British Tanks and Fighting Vehicles, 1914-1945. London: Ian Allan, 1970. 304 p. UG446.5.W442.

Williams-Ellis, Clough and Williams-Ellis, Amabel. The Tank Corps. London: G. Newnes, 1919. 288 p. D608.W5.

– German

Beach, Jim. “British Intelligence and German Tanks, 1916-1918.” War in History 14 (Nov 2007): pp. 454-475. Per.

Chamberlain, Peter and Ellis, Chris. Tanks of World War I: British and German. London: Arms & Armour Publishing, 1969. 80 p. UG446.5.C46.

“The First German Tank Attack at Villers Bretonneaux on the 24th of April, 1918.” Army Quarterly XIX (Jan 1930): pp. 381-383. Per.

Fox, Paul. “‘A New and Commanding Breed’: German Warriors, Tanks and the Will to Battle.” War and Society 30 (Mar 2011): pp. 1-23. Per.

Guderian, Heinz. Achtung-Panzer! The Development of Armoured Forces, Their Tactics and Operational Potential. London: Arms and Armour, 1992. Reprint of 1937 edition. 220 p. UE231.G7713.

See especially, Chapter 3, “Genesis of the Tank,” at pp. 48-73 and Chapter 4, “The Birth of a New Weapon,” at pp. 74-132.

Hundleby, Maxwell and Strasheim, Rainer. The German A7V Tank and the Captured British Mark IV Tanks of World War I. Sparkford, England: Haynes Publishing Group, 1990. 240 p. D608.H86.

Nowarra, Heinz J. German Tanks, 1914-1968. NY: Arco Publishing Company, 1968. 96 p. UG446.5.N59.

Rarey, George H. “Tank and Anti-Tank Activities of the German Army.” Infantry Journal XXXI (Aug 1927): pp. 151-158. Per.

Raths, Ralf. “German Tank Production and Armoured Warfare, 1916-18.” War and Society 30 (Mar 2011): pp. 24-47. Per.

White, Brian T. German Tanks and Armored Vehicles, 1914-1945. London: Ian Allen, 1966. 78 p. UG446.5.W443.

– United States

Babcock, Conrad S. “The Australian-American Tank Action at Hamel, July 4, 1918.” Infantry Journal XX (Apr 1922): pp. 394-397. Per.

Description of an action occurring while elements of 131st and 132d Infantry Regiments were brigaded with Australian troops.

Daley, John L. S. “From Theory to Practice: Tanks, Doctrine, and the US Army, 1916-1940.” 2 volumes. PhD dissertation, Kent State University, 1993. 1,063 p. UG446.5.D34a.

See especially, Chapter III, “Tank Operations of the American Expeditionary Force: A Brief, Hurried and Abnormal Experience,” at pp. 118-161.

Davis, Cecil G. “Tarnished Armor: The Development of Armor Doctrine in the United States.” MA thesis, Central Missouri State University, 1995. 73 p. UE160.D39.

Eisenhower, Dwight D. “A Tank Discussion.” Infantry Journal XVII (Nov 1920): pp. 453-458. Per.
Highlights theory concerning the employment of armor.

Icks, Robert J. “Armored Fighting Vehicles in Action.” Coast Artillery Journal LXXVI (Sep/Oct 1933): pp. 335-342. Per.
Also published in the Infantry Journal XL (Sep/Oct 1933): pp. 347-358. Per.

Joyce, Dan. “Tank Corps Shoulder Sleeve Insignia, A.E.F.” Military Collector & Historian 60 (Winter 2008): pp. 234-236. Per.

Lemons, Charles. Organization and Markings of United States Armored Units, 1918-1941. Atglen, PA: Schiffer Publishing, 2004. 231 p. UG446.5.L46.

- McGuire, James A. "The Tank Ju-Ju." Coast Artillery Journal LXXVIII (Sep/Oct 1935): pp. 349-357. Per.
- Nenninger, Timothy K. "The Development of American Armor, 1917-1940." MA thesis, University of Wisconsin, 1968. 250 p. UG446.5.N4.
- _____. "Development of American Armor, 1917-1940: The World War I Experience." Armor LXXVIII (Jan/Feb 1969): pp. 46-51. Per.
- Patton, George S. "Tanks in Future Wars." Infantry Journal XVI (May 1920): pp. 958-962. Per.
- Rarey, George H. "American Heavy Tanks with the British Offensive." Infantry Journal XXXI (Oct 1927): pp. 391-402 and XXXI (Dec 1927): pp. 616-623. Per.
- _____. "American Light Tank Brigade at St. Mihiel." Infantry Journal XXXII (Mar 1928): pp. 279-287. Per.
- _____. "American Tank Units in the Foret d'Argonne Attack." Infantry Journal XXXII (Apr 1928): pp. 389-395. Per.
- _____. "Lessons from the Use of Tanks by the American Army." Infantry Journal XXXII (May 1928): pp. 515-521. Per.
- _____. "A Review of American Tank History." Infantry Journal XXXI (Sep 1927): pp. 269-276. Per.
- _____. "The Tank in the World War." Infantry Journal XXIX (Aug 1926): pp. 127-134 and XXIX (Sep 1926): pp. 287-294. Per.
- Rockenback, Samuel D. "A Visit to the Infantry Tank Center, Franklin Cantonment, Camp Meade, Md." Infantry Journal XVIII (Apr 1921): pp. 367-369. Per.
- US Army War College. Historical Section. Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume III. Zone of the Interior. Part 1. General Introduction, Organization and Activities of the War Department, Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1949. 992 p. D570.2.O72.
See especially, Section 22, "Tank Corps," at pp. 491-498.
- US Army. AEF. General Headquarters. Tanks: Organization and Tactics. France: General Headquarters, AEF, 1918. 12 p. UD540.T46.
- US Army Tank School. Tank Studies. Instructional material. Fort Benning, GA: US Army Tank School, 1932. 219 p. UE159.T36.
Thirteen studies prepared by field officers who were members of the 1932 Tank School class.
- US War Department. Infantry and Tank Co-Operation and Training. S.l.: War Plans Division, 1918. 32 p. UD541.1.I53.
- _____. Instructions for the Training of the Tank Corps in France. Pamphlet issued by Headquarters, Tank Corps, British Army, Dec 1917. Washington, DC: War Plans Division, 1918. 52 p. UD544.3.I57.
- Wilson, Dale E. Treat 'Em Rough! The Birth of American Armor, 1917-20. Novato, CA: Presidio, 1989. 257 p. D608.W54.
- Other**
- Barrows, David P. "Russian Armored Railway Cars." Cavalry Journal XXXVIII (Apr 1929): pp. 161-169. Per.
- Brereton, John M. and Feist, Uwe. Russian Tanks, Evolution and Development, 1915-1968. Berkeley, CA: Feist Publishers, 1970. 80 p. UG446.5.B75.
- Compton, T. E. "The French Tanks." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXV (Nov 1920): pp. 637-655. Per.
- _____. "A French View on Cavalry and Armoured Cars." Cavalry Journal [British] X (Oct 1920): pp. 506-509. Per.
- Laffitte, Raymond. The French Tank Corps from 1916-1918. Translated from the original French by F. G. Dumont. Fort Benning, GA: US Army Infantry School, 1936. 133 p. D608.L3.
- Pulsifer, Cameron. "Canada's First Armoured Unit: Raymond Brutinel and the Canadian Motor Machine Gun Brigade of the First World War." Canadian Military History 10 (Winter 2001): pp. 44-57. Per.

Rarey, George H. "French Tanks in the World War." Infantry Journal XXXI (Jul 1927): pp. 50-59. Per.
Zaloga, Steven J. French Tanks of World War I. Long Island City, NY: Osprey, 2010. 48 p. D608.Z334.

Horse Cavalry

General Sources

- Bernhardi, Friederich von. Cavalry: A Popular Edition of "Cavalry in War and Peace". Translated from the original German by G. T. M. Bridges. Edited by A. Hilliard Atteridge. NY: Doran, 1914. 238 p. UE145.B52213.
- _____. Cavalry in Future Wars. Translated from the original German by Charles Sydney Goldman. London: Murray, 1906. 305 p. UE15.B4713.
- _____. Cavalry in War and Peace. Translated from the original German by G. T. M. Bridges. Fort Leavenworth, KS: US Cavalry Association, 1910. 368 p. UE145.B5213.
- Bonamy, Major. "Lectures on Cavalry: Delivered during the Cavalry Course at the French Cavalry School, Saumur, France." Typescript. Translated from the original French by H. M. Rayner. Fort Riley, KS: US Army Cavalry School, 1925. 242 p. with foldout maps. UE228.B6.
- Childers, Erskine. War and the Arme Blanche. London: E. Arnold, 1910. 379 p. UE145.C44.
- Cook, Donald. "Divisional Commander in France: General Sir David Campbell GCB." Army Quarterly and Defence Journal 118 (Apr 1988); pp. 194-202. Per.
- Croft, John. "Horsed [sic] Cavalry in the 1914-18 War." Army Quarterly and Defence Journal 115 (Apr 1985): pp. 209-220. Per.
- Edwards, FitzJames. M. Notes on the Training, Equipment, and Organization of Cavalry for War. London: W. Clowes and Sons, 1910. 104 p. UE145.E38.
- Gall, Herbert R. Tactical Questions and Answers on Cavalry Training: 1907. London: Forster Groom, 1908. 114 p. UE234.T32.
- Hagger, Douglas H. Hussars and Mounted Rifles: Uniforms of the Imperial German Cavalry, 1900-1914. New Malden, England: Almark Publishing, 1974. 96 p. UC485.G3.H33.
- Haig, Douglas. Cavalry Studies: Strategical and Tactical. London: H. Rees, 1907. 333 p. UE145.H34.
- Hayne, Paul T. Lectures on Cavalry. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Press of the Army Services School, 1915. 82 p. UE157.H39.
- Great Britain. War Office. Imperial Yeomanry Training (Provisional). London: Printed for HMSO by Harrison, 1902. 167 p. UE155.G7.I46.
- Notrofe. Cavalry Taught by Experience: A Forecast of Cavalry Under Modern War Conditions. London: H. Rees, 1910. 64 p. UE234.N67.
- Poseck, Maximilian von. Die Deutsche Kavallerie 1914 in Belgien und Frankreich. Berlin: E. S. Mittler & Sohn, 1922. 246 p. with maps. D532.4.P592.
Also, a 301-page English translation, "The German Cavalry in Belgium and France, 1914," is available in typescript at D532.4.P59213.
- Preston, Richard M. P. The Desert Mounted Corps: An Account of the Cavalry Operations in Palestine and Syria, 1917-1918. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1923. 356 p. D568.7.P74.
- A Rifleman. The Question of Mounted Infantry. London: H. Rees, 1909. 94 p. UD450.C2.
- "The Schmettow Cavalry Corps in Roumania, 1916-1917." Translated from the original German by the US Military Attaché's Office. Typescript. Berlin: US Military Attaché's Office, 1923. 50 p. D565.A2.S313.
- Taylor, William L. "The Debate Over Changing Cavalry Tactics and Weapons, 1900-1914." Military Affairs XXVIII (Winter 1964): pp. 173-183. Per.

- Volkov, Nikolai and Bullock, David L. "Reds versus Whites." Military History 9 (Jun 1992): pp. 43-49. Per. Interview with a participant in some of the Russian Civil War's cavalry battles, 1918-1920.
- Walker, Kirby. "British Cavalry in France, 1914-1918." Lecture. Typescript. Fort Riley, KS: Cavalry School, Department of General Instruction, 1921. 38 p. D546.54.W34.
- Wheeler-Nicholson, Malcolm. Modern Cavalry: Studies on Its Role in the Warfare of To-Day with Notes on Training for War Service. NY: Macmillan, 1922. 213 p. UE145.W43.
- Wrangel, Alexis. The End of Chivalry: The Last Great Cavalry Battles, 1914-1918. NY: Hippocrene, 1982. 176 p. D640.W73.
- Zimmerman, Hermann von. Die Englische Kavallerie in Frankreich im März und April 1918. Berlin: E. S. Mittler & Sohn, 1935. 75 p. D546.54.Z56.

Artillery

General Sources

- "Classification and Use of Field Artillery during the European War: Experience of Allies with Field Artillery." Field Artillery Journal VII (Jan/Mar 1917): pp. 25-30. Per.
- "Current Field Artillery Notes." Field Artillery Journal. Per.
- V (Jan/Mar 1915): pp. 198-234; French artillery remounts; veterinary notes; rail movements; German antiaircraft bombs; airplane for artillery reconnaissance; range table for French 75mm; and armored cars.
 - V (Apr/Jun 1915): pp. 407-457; Telecommunication; field switchboard; field phone; German artillery personnel losses; 105mm German artillery; French artillery; ammunition deficiencies and French frontage.
 - V (Jul/Sep 1915): pp. 611-622; Motor traction for heavy artillery and 3-inch French artillery destruction of wire entanglements.
 - V (Oct/Dec 1915): pp. 777-787; Loud-speaking telephones; night-and-day rigid semaphore.
 - VI (Jan/Mar 1916): pp. 120-135; English artillery harness; 1911 Sitogonio meter sight; and German aviation.
 - VI (Apr/Jun 1916): pp. 331-341; Radio, Forts and fortifications and heavy artillery.
 - VI (Jul/Sep 1916): pp. 466-476; Ammunition supply and motor transport.
 - VII (Jan/Mar 1917): pp. 66-70; focus is on German artillery.
 - VII (Apr/Jun 1917): pp. 198-204; Trench gunnery; Atmospheric conditions; Range tables; and care of guns.
 - VII (Jul/Sep 1917): pp. 339-354; Target registration; Meteorological conditions; Pack saddles; Gas shells; Range finders; and Minewerfer.
 - VIII (Apr/Jun 1918): pp. 289-299; Telephone commo; Elastic defense; fuses; and German wastage.
 - VIII (Jul/Sep 1918): pp. 427-441; Replacement depots; Barrages; and 15 cm Yellow Cross gas shells.
 - VIII (Oct/Dec 1918): pp. 602-621; Suppressing barrages and Balloons.
 - IX (Sep/Oct 1919): pp. 489-476; Gun bore damage; Gas shells; and the 313th Field Artillery Battery.
- Dastrup, Boyd L. King of Battle: A Branch History of the US Army's Field Artillery. Fort Monroe, VA: Office of the Command Historian, US Army Training and Doctrine Command (TRADOC), 1992. 381 p. UA30.D37.
- "European Field Artillery Materiel and Developments of the Present War." Field Artillery Journal V (Jan/Mar 1915): pp. 28-38. Per.
- Great Britain. Royal Flying Corps. Notes on Cooperation Between Aircraft and Artillery during Recent Operations on the the Second Army Front. Edited at the US Army War College. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 11 p. UH200.7.N67.
- Gudmundsson, Bruce I. On Artillery. Westport, CT: Praeger, 1993. 176 p. UF400.G83.
See especially, Chapters 3 through 7, at pp. 29-123.
- McNaughton, Andrew G. L. "The Development of Artillery in the Great War." Field Artillery Journal XX (May/ Jun 1930): pp. 256-271. Per.
- Marras, Efisio L. "Evolution of the Employment of Artillery in the World War." Translated from the original Italian. Transcript. Rome: US Military Attaché's Office, 5 Jun 1924. 87 p. D529.5.M3713.

Meyer, Vincent. "Evolution of Field Artillery Tactics during and as a Result of the World War." Field Artillery Journal XXII (Mar/Apr 1932): pp. 209-224 and XXII (May/Jun 1932): p. 321-334. Per.

Peck, Robert H. Papers, 1909-1932. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection includes correspondence, reports and instructional materials pertaining to his service with the 11th and 39th Infantry Regiments and the AEF's Artillery School. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 166, Face B, Shelf 5.

Spaulding, Oliver, translator. "Artillery Statistics from the World War." Field Artillery Journal XIV (Sep/Oct 1924): pp. 451-454. Per.

Strong, Paul and Marble, Sanders. Artillery in the Great War. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2011. 246 p. D529.5.S77.

Weber, W. H. F. "The Development of Mobile Artillery, 1914-1918." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXIV (Feb 1919): pp. 49-58. Per.

Zabecki, David T. "Der Durchbruchmueller." Field Artillery (Aug 1990): pp. 12-19. Per.

_____. Steel Wind: Colonel Georg Bruchmuller and the Birth of Modern Artillery. Westport, CT: Praeger, 1994. 197 p. UF157.Z33.

– Ranging

Bryden, William. "Smoke Bomb or Flash Practice." Field Artillery Journal VI (Apr/Jun 1916): pp. 302-322. Per.

"Fire Control Materiel in the First World War." The Ordnance Sergeant 4 (Aug 1942): pp. 108-113 and 172-173. Per.

Kevles, Daniel J. "Flash and Sound in the AEF: The History of a Technical Service." Military Affairs 33 (Dec 1969): pp. 374-384. Per.

"Sound Ranging." Royal Engineers Journal XXXIII (Jan 1921): pp. 41-42. Per.

– Specific Weapons and Equipment

Capron, Webster. "The Service Buzzer Code." Field Artillery Journal V (Oct/Dec 1915): pp. 763-769. Per.
Focuses on codes and letters.

Daso, Dik A. "Arms and Men: The Kettering Bug." Military History Quarterly 10 (Summer 1998): pp. 44-45. Per.

Landon, G. "The Killing Power of Projectiles." Field Artillery Journal VII (Oct/Dec 1917): pp. 391-402. Per.

Langenberg, William H. "The Big Berthas: How Successful?" Military Review LXII (Nov 1982): pp. 23-32. Per.

Moore, Earl C. "Wooden Guns in Warfare." Field Artillery Journal VII (Jul/Sep 1917): pp. 316-317. Per.

Newton, Jewett B. "Buzzer Attacks." Field Artillery Journal VII (Apr/Jun 1917): pp. 157-163. Per.

Provisional Firing Tables for the British 8-Inch Howitzer, Marks I to VI. Paris: Imprimerie Nationale, 1918. 85 p. UL601.A58H.P76.

See also, Provisional Firing Tables for the British 8-Inch Howitzer, Mark VII and Mark VIII, which is available at UL601.A58H.P762.

Service and Description of Gatling Guns. Fort Monroe, VA: Headquarters, US Army Artillery School, 1877. 31 p. UF620.G3.S47.

Contains the following publications: Mechanical Manoeuvres with 13-inch Sea-Coast Mortar by W. F. Randolph, and Method of Pointing Mortars by Alexander B. Dyer.

US Army. AEF. "Registering 3 Inch Stokes Trench Mortars." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1918 18 p. UF563.A75.R44.

_____. Office of the Chief Ordnance Officer. Drawings Indicating the Coloring and Marking of American Artillery Ammunition and Containers. France: AEF, Office of the Chief Ordnance Officer, 1919. 18 p. UF700.D73.

US Army Ordnance Department. Paints and Markings for Field Artillery Ammunition and Ammunition Boxes. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1918. 19 p. UF700.P35.

– Tactics and Techniques

Dawley, Ernest. J. “Searchlights and Other Night Illuminants Applicable for Use by the Field Artillery.” Field Artillery Journal VI (Jul/Sep 1916): pp. 442-460. Per.

Davis, Joseph. R. “Nature of Fortifications which May be Encountered in Field Warfare and Artillery Means and Methods of Attacking Such Works.” Field Artillery Journal VI (Jul/Sep 1916): pp. 423-441. Per.

“Destruction of Barbed-Wire Entanglement.” Field Artillery Journal VII (Jul/Sep 1917): pp. 332-334. Per.
Focuses on the employment of artillery to “cut the wire.”

“The Horse Artillery Regiment.” Cavalry Journal XXXVIII (Jul 1929): pp. 401-403. Per.

Klingelhöffer, General. “Artillery Support of the Infantry Attack.” Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LIX (Nov 1914): pp. 518-519. Per.

Malone, Paul B. “Infantry-Artillery.” Field Artillery Journal X (Jan/Feb 1920): pp. 1-11. Per.
Written by the Chief of Training Section, AEF General Headquarters, during the period 8 Aug 1917 to 13 Feb 1918.

McNair, William. “Concealment and Protection of Artillery from Artillery Fire.” Field Artillery Journal VI (Jan/Mar 1916): pp. 43-50. Per.

McRae, D. M. “Co-Operation Between Infantry and Artillery in the British Army.” Field Artillery Journal VIII (Jan/Mar 1918): pp. 14-23. Per.

Merrill, Walter. “The Employment of Artillery in the Present European War.” Field Artillery Journal VI (Jul/ Sep 1916): pp. 408-422. Per.

“Observation Stations.” Field Artillery Journal VII (Jul/Sep 1917): pp. 322-328. Per.
Focuses on the duties of the Artillery forward observer.

“Plan of a Defense of a Divisional Sector.” Field Artillery Journal VIII (Oct/Dec 1918): pp. 566-571. Per.

Rax, Robert. “Anti-Aircraft.” Army Quarterly XXXVI (Jul 1938): pp. 319-325. Per.

Reille, Colonel. “General Comment on Anti-Aircraft Firing.” Field Artillery Journal VIII (Apr/Jun 1918): 165-181. Per.

Scott, Peter T. “Mr. Stokes and His Educated Drainpipe.” Army Quarterly and Defence Journal 111 (Apr 1981): pp. 209-228. Per.
Highlights the development of the Stokes Mortar.

Skinner, G. A., translator. “Notes of the Present European War.” Field Artillery Journal VI (Oct/Dec 1916): pp. 534-551. Per.
Highlights the use of combined arms in mass attacks and fortifications, as well as the employment of automobiles and dogs.

– 75mm Field Guns

For information on the original French model of 1897, the US adaptation (Model 1916), and the 1917 British model, along with their equipment, see:

Contey, Frank A. “Duel in Artillery Concepts.” Military History 8 (Oct 1991): pp. 14, 16, 18, 20, 22, and 24. Per.
Highlights the French 75mm field gun and the German “Paris guns.”

Dickinson, W. N. The Story of the 75 (75 Millimeter Field Gun). Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. 152 p. UL303.A475G.D52.

Dravo, Charles A. “The Two Field Pieces in Use, Our ‘75’ and Their ‘77’.” Translated from the original French by Charles A. Dravo. Field Artillery Journal V (Apr/Jun 1915): pp. 338-344. Per.

Duval, Maurice. "Comparison between the German '77' and the French '75'." Field Artillery Journal VII (Oct/Dec 1917): pp. 413-426. Per.

Greer, Allen J. "Why the 75?" Field Artillery Journal XXIII (Jul/Aug 1933): pp. 320-326. Per.

Nordhamm, Charles. "Notes from the Artillery Line in France." Field Artillery Journal VI (Oct/Dec 1916): pp. 555-558. Per.

O'Connell, Robert L. "Arms and Men: The Miraculous 75mm Gun." Military History Quarterly 13 (Winter 2001): pp. 74-77. Per.

Sheets, Arthur M. The Gunners' Manual for the 75mm Gun and 155mm Howitzer. Williamsport, PA: Williamsport Printing & Binding Company, n.d. 226 p. UL303.A475G.S47.

Snow, William J. "Rise and Fall of the American '75'." Field Artillery Journal 31 (Apr 1941): pp. 218-223. Per.

US Army. AEF. Anti-Aircraft 75mm Gun, Semi-Fixed Mount, Model 1915 Provisional Drill Regulations. France: Headquarters, AEF, 1917. 86 p. UF625.A58.

_____. Instructions for Mobile Divisional Repair Shops: 75mm. Model 1897 Gun Materiel. S.l.: Headquarters, AEF, 1917. 45 p. plus Appendix. UL303.A475G.I57.

US War Department. Handbook of Artillery: Including Mobile, Antiaircraft, Motor Carriage, and Trench Materiel. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1921. 418 p. UF560.H36.
See especially, pp. 69-125.

_____. Handbook of the 75mm Gun Materiel: Model of 1897 MI (French) with Instructions for Its Care. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1918. 142 p. UL303.A475G.H36.

_____. Inspection Report of 75mm. Gun Caisson Limber No. . . . , Model of 1918. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 12 p. UF643.I57.

_____. Field Manual 6-65. Service of the Piece, 75mm Gun, M1917A1, Truck-Drawn, dated Oct 1939. Military Publications Collection-Field Manuals.

_____. 75mm. Gun Materiel, Model of 1897: List of Parts. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 251 p. UL303.A475G.S468.

Wilson, Arthur R. Field Artillery Manual. Volume I. Menasha, WI: G. Banta, 1928. 400 p. UF403.W54.

For the war effort, the US produced or purchased about 4,300 French 75mm guns, Model 1897, less than a thousand of the British model, and about 1,600 of the US Model 1916. See pages 87-88 and 106 of W. N. Dickinson's The Story of the 75 (75 Millimeter Field Gun), located at UL303.A475G.D52. The French 1897 model remained the principal weapon of the US Field Artillery as late as the mid-1930s, according to:

The R.O.T.C. Manual: Field Artillery: A Textbook for the Reserve Officers Training Corps, Basic Course. Harrisburg, PA: Military Service Publishing, 1934. 618 p. U428.5.M3.R476.
See especially, pp. 318-345.

On operating the French 75mm gun, see:

US War Department. Field Manual 6-50, Service of the Piece, 75mm Gun, M1897 and M1897A, Horse-Drawn and Truck-Drawn, dated Oct 1939. 56 p. Military Publications Collection-Field Manuals.

_____. Provisional Drill Regulations for Field Artillery 75mm Gun. Translated from the French at the Headquarters, AEF. Paris: Imprimerie Nationale, Aug 1917. 78 p. with 9 plates. UF563.A475mm.P762.

_____. Training Regulation 320-95, 75mm. Gun and Carriage, Models of 1897 and 1897M1 (French), dated Jan 1927. 115 p. Military Publications Collection-Training Regulations.

_____. Notes on the French 75mm Gun Materiel: "Cours Special de 75mm." Translated from the original French. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1918. 54 p. with plates. UF228.A5313.

– 155mm Howitzer (Schneider, 1917)

- Harris, Milton. “Notes on 155mm Howitzer Materiel.” Field Artillery Journal VIII (Oct/Dec 1918): pp. 572-577. Per. US Army. AEF. Composition of U.S. Artillery Organizations Equipped with 155mm Schneider Howitzer Model 1917, French Design. France: General Headquarters, AEF, Office of the Chief Ordnance Officer, 3d Division, 1917. 22 p. UL303.A4155H.C65.
- _____. Handbook of the 155mm Schneider Howitzer Materiel, Model 1917, French Design, with Instructions for Its Care. France: General Headquarters, AEF, Office of the Chief Ordnance Officer, Field Artillery Section, 9 Jul 1918. 86 p. and 24 plates. UL303.A4155H.H36.
- _____. Instructions for Battery Mechanics: 155 Schneider Howitzer Model 1917 Materiel, Draining Gauge. France: General Headquarters, AEF, Office of the Chief Ordnance Officer, 3d Division, 1917. 8 p. UL303.A4155H.I56.
- _____. Instructions for Mobile Divisional Repair Shops: 155 Schneider Howitzer Model 1917 Materiel. France: General Headquarters, AEF, Office of the Chief Ordnance Officer, 3d Division, 1917. 21 p. UL303.A4155H.I57.
- _____. 155mm Schneider Howitzer, Model 1917, French Design: Instruction on the Charging of Recuperators with Nitrogen. Translated from the French. France: General Headquarters, AEF, Office of the Chief Ordnance Officer, Field Artillery and Anti-Aircraft Division, 1918. 11 p. UL305.F84155H.O5313.
- _____. Part List for 155mm Schneider Howitzer, Model 1917, and Caisson, French Designs. France: General Headquarters, AEF, Office of the Chief Ordnance Officer, Field Artillery Division, 29 Dec 1917. 209 p. UL303.A4155H.P37.
- _____. Parts List for 155mm Schneider Howitzer, Model 1917, French Design. France: General Headquarters, AEF, Office of the Chief Ordnance Officer, 31 Mar 1919. 174 p. UL303.A4155H.P37.
- US War Department. Description and Instructions for the Care and Operation of the 155mm Howitzer Materiel: Model of 1915 (Schneider). Translated from the original French, 1 Oct 1917. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1918. 59 p. plus 14 plates. UL303.A4155H.D4713.
- _____. Drill Regulations for (155mm Howitzer) (Model 1915 S). Translated and prepared at the General Headquarters, AEF, France. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1917. 97 p. UL303.A4155H.D7413.
- _____. Handbook of Artillery: Including Mobile, Antiaircraft, Motor Carriage, and Trench Materiel. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1921. 418 p. UF560.H36.
See especially, pp. 204-225.
- _____. Handbook of Ordnance Data. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 523 p. UL153.H36.
See especially, “Index,” at pp. 482-523.

American Artillery Experiences

- “An Artillery Study Made in the A.E.F.” Field Artillery Journal X (Jan/Feb 1920): pp. 50-63 and X (Mar/Apr 1920): pp. 93-108. Per.
- Aultman, Dwight. “Counter-Battery Work.” Field Artillery Journal IX (Jul/Sep 1919): pp. 245-254. Per.
Written by the Commanding General, 51st Field Artillery Brigade, 26th Division.
- DeWeerd, Harvey A. “American Adoption of French Artillery, 1917-1918.” Journal of the American Military History Foundation 3 (Summer 1939): pp. 104-116. Per.
- Elliott, Charles W. “Trench Artillery Support for Infantry.” Infantry Journal XVI (Mar 1920): pp. 773-778. Per.
Provides coverage of the 101st, 107th, 116th, and 117th Batteries.
- Field Artillery Replacement Depot. Camp Jackson, SC. Training Regulations and Outline of Instruction. Camp Jackson, SC: Headquarters, Field Artillery Replacement Depot, 1918. 199 p. U294.5.J32.F54.
- Grotelueschen, Mark E. Doctrine Under Fire: American Artillery Employment in World War I. Westport, CT: Greenwood, 2001. 174 p. E570.32.G76.

- Harris, Frank E., translator. "The American Artillery in France." Coast Artillery Journal 57 (Nov 1922): pp. 383-399. Per.
- Irwin, George. "Notes on the Training and Handling of Division Artillery in France." Field Artillery Journal IX (Nov/Dec 1919): pp. 489-507.
- Laemlein, Tom. The Yanks are Coming! Firepower of the American Doughboy in World War One. East Rochester, NY?: Armor Plate Press, 2010. 248 p. D522.L335.
- Michaelis, Chris R. "The Development of United States Field Artillery in World War I." MA thesis, California State University, Fullerton, 1998. 139 p. D570.32.M53.
- "Notes on Artillery." Field Artillery Journal VII (Apr/Jun 1917): pp. 164-197. Per.
- Spaulding, Oliver L., Jr. Notes on Field Artillery for Officers of All Arms. Fort Leavenworth, KS: US Cavalry Association, 1914. 207 p. UF400.S62.
- US Army. AEF. Chief of Artillery. Report of Operations of the Office of the Chief of Artillery, AEF. Typescript. Paris: Office of the Chief of Artillery, 1919. D570.32.A3.
- _____. Office of the Chief Ordnance Officer. Technical Ammunition Division. Notes on Artillery Ammunition. France: AEF Headquarters, SOS, 1918. 129 p. UF700.N683.
- US Army Field Artillery School. History of the Development of Field Artillery Materiel. Fort Sill, OK: Field Artillery School Printing Plant, 1941. 83 p. UF400.H57.
See especially, pp. 56-70.
- US War Department. Director of Munitions. America's Munitions, 1917-1918: Report of Benedict Crowell, the Assistant Secretary of War, Director of Munitions. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 592 p. UC263.A39.
- _____. Handbook of Ordnance Data. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 523 p. UL153.H36.
- _____. Handbook of Artillery: Including Mobile, Antiaircraft, Motor Carriage, and Trench Materiel. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1921. 418 p. UF560.H36.
- Specific Locales**
- Gulick, John W. "Artillery Operations, First Army, A.E.F." Field Artillery Journal XII (May/Jun 1922): pp. 192-223. Per.
Focuses on I and III Corps, during the Meuse-Argonne and St. Mihiel campaigns.
- Lanza, Conrad H. "Planning a Great Battle: Artillery Preparations for St. Mihiel." Field Artillery Journal XXII (Jul/Aug 1932): pp. 393-410. Per.
- Locke, M. E. "Artillery in Europe." Field Artillery Journal VII (Jul/Sep 1917): pp. 294-301. Per.
Highlights British operations at Messines Ridge.
- McGlachlin, Edward P. "Results of Artillery Action in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive." Field Artillery Journal XIII (Jan/Feb 1923): pp. 11-17. Per.
- McMeen, Scott R. "Testing the Principles of Fire Support: The Meuse-Argonne Offensive of 1918." Field Artillery 94-4 (Aug 1994): pp. 18-21. Per.
- McNaughton, Andrew. G. L. "The Development of Artillery in the Great War." Canadian Defence Quarterly VI (Jan 1929): pp. 160-171. Per.
Reprinted in Field Artillery Journal XX (May/Jun 1930): pp. 256-271.
- Reigner, Lewis. "F.A.-Long Fuze Change Zero." Field Artillery Journal IX (Apr/Jun 1919): pp. 183-191. Per.
Highlights a 155mm battery in the Argonne, Sep 1918.
- Rouquerol, J. "Some Artillery Facts, St. Mihiel 1914." Field Artillery Journal XII (Jul/Aug 1922): pp. 349-355. Per.
- Sheperd, W. E. "The Employment of the Artillery-Fifth Army Corps, Argonne-Meuse Operations." Field Artillery Journal IX (Apr/Jun 1919): pp. 148-182. Per.

– Artillery Lessons of World War I

Ellis, Andrew G. “On Time-On Target: The Birth of Modern American Artillery.” Field Artillery Journal 88-4 (Test) (Aug 1988): pp. 26-30. Per.

Contends that the lessons of World War I prepared the US artillery for World War II.

Gourley, Scott R. “The Westervelt Board.” Field Artillery Journal 53 (Sep/Oct 1985): pp. 27-29. Per.

The study suggests that the US experience in World War I favored the use of 105mm, 155mm and 8” guns.

Nizolak, Joseph P., Jr. “The Origins of Indirect Fire: Technology versus Tactics.” Field Artillery 90-4 (Aug 1990): pp. 20-23. Per.

Technology made direct fire tactics obsolete while enabling indirect fire techniques.

US Army. AEF. 3d Army. Board of Officers on Motorization of Field Artillery. “Report of the Board of Officers on Motorization of Field Artillery.” Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. 27 p. UF390.U55.

Also known as the Lassiter Board; committee was chaired by William Lassiter.

Vigman, Fred K. “The Theoretical Evaluation of Artillery After World War I.” Military Affairs LXVI (Fall 1952): pp. 115-118. Per.

Reprinted in Field Artillery Journal 44 (Jan/Feb 1976): pp. 21-23. Per.

– Artillery Information Service

“Artillery Information Service.” Field Artillery Journal VIII (Jul/Sep 1918): pp. 349-362. Per.

Highlights the mission and methods of the Artillery Information Service (AIS).

The Artillery Information Service: Issued to Artillery Information Officers and to Regimental and High Headquarters.

France: General Headquarters, AEF, 1918. 30 p. UA32.A785.

Chiton, Arthur. “A Day in an Advanced Report Centre of the Artillery Information Service.” Field Artillery Journal IX (Sep/Oct 1919): pp. 458-465. Per.

Focuses on the period 29 Aug through 8 October and the St.Mihiel Campaign.

Monagon, George and Jones, Bruce. “The Artillery Information Service.” Field Artillery Journal IX (Sep/Oct 1919): pp. 438-447. Per.

US Army. AEF. General Headquarters. The Artillery Information Service. Washington, DC: US War Department, War Plans Division, 1918. 39 p. UA32.A785.

– 37mm Infantry Support Gun

37mm = 1.5 inch = one pounder, the smallest caliber field gun used by the AEF. It was serviced by a crew of between two and eight infantrymen, not artillerymen, because 37mm guns were not assigned to artillery units; rather, they were considered auxiliary weapons of the infantry. The 37mm guns were used for close support. Each infantry regiment had three such guns. See:

Olson, Ronald E. “The Little Old 37.” Field Artillery Journal 50 (Mar/Apr 1982): pp. 41-42. Per.

US Department of the Army. Historical Division. United States Army in the World War, 1917-1919. Volume 1. Organization of the American Expeditionary Forces. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1948. 426 p. D570.A4.U54.

See especially, pp. 341 and 344.

US General Service Schools. Artillery Sub-Section. Tactics and Technique, Artillery. Volume I. Fort Leavenworth, KS: General Service Schools Press, 1922. 367 p. UF157.T33 v1.

See especially, pp. 202 and 203.

US War Department. Handbook of Artillery: Including Mobile, Antiaircraft, Motor Carriage, and Trench Materiel. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1921. 418 p. UF560.H36.

See especially, pp. 50-58.

_____. Handbook of Ordnance Data. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 523 p. UL153.H36.
See especially, pp. 34-37.

_____. Training Regulation 420-30, Technique of 37mm, Gunfire, dated 17 May 1924. 81 p. Military Publications Collection-Training Regulations.

_____. General Staff. Statistics Branch. Special Report No. 160. 15 May 1922. Washington, DC: Statistics Branch, 29p. UA23.3.S64 no.160.
Highlights American, British, French, Italian and German artillery employed during World War I.

– Railway Artillery

Gaines, William C. “The Railway Artillery Reserve, A.E.F., 1917-1918.” Coast Defense Journal 21 (Feb 2007): pp. 68-86. Per.

Jadwin, John S. “Selected Documents of Railway Artillery and the Methods of Its Use in 1918.” Study No 33. Historical Section, US Army War College, Oct 1942. 92 p. UF390.J13.

Miller, Harry W. Railway Artillery: A Report of the Characteristics, Scope of Utility, Etc., of Railway Artillery. 2 volumes. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1921-1922. 678 p. UL303.A76.M54.

Schreier, Konrad F., Jr. “Battleship Gun on Wheels.” Military History 2 (Dec 1985): pp. 18, 20-21 and 63-65. Per.
Highlights the development of US railway guns during the period 1916 to 1948.

Small, Charles S. California’s Railway Guns: With Their Home at Fort MacArthur. Canton, OH: Railhead Publications, 1984. 88 p. UL303.A76.S62.
Includes a brief history of railway gun development in Europe and the United States at pages 3-26.

US War Department. Handbook of Ordnance Data. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 523 p. UL153.H36.
See especially, Chapter III, “Railway and Seacoast Artillery,” at pp. 83-107, and “Index,” at pp. 482-523.

British and Commonwealth Forces Artillery Experiences

Birch, Noel. “Artillery Development in the Great War.” Army Quarterly 1 (Oct 1920): pp. 79-89. Per.

Broad, C. N. F. “The Development of Artillery Tactics 1914-1918.” Journal of the Royal Artillery XLIX, #2 (1922): pp. 62-81 and XLIX, #3 (1922): pp.127-148. Per.
Reprinted in the Field Artillery Journal XII (Sep/Oct 1922): pp. 375-396 and XII (Nov/Dec 1922): pp. 511-533. Per.

Carr, N. O. “The Man Behind the Gun.” Canadian Defence Quarterly VIII (Apr 1931): pp. 374-376. Per.

Chamier, John A. “Co-Operation of Aircraft with Artillery.” Army Quarterly IV (Apr 1922): pp. 46-62. Per.
Highlights British air-ground communications and ground support.

“Gunners Turn the Clock Back.” After the Battle, No. 46: pp.52-53. Per.
Modern British and German gunners “recreate” the 11 Nov 1918 encounter between Casteau and Signes, Belgium, a final action of the war.

Long, C. E. “Ammunition Supply during the Great War with Special Reference to the 1st Canadian Division.” Canadian Defence Quarterly V (Jan 1928): pp. 152-159. Per.

French Artillery Experiences

Blactot, René, translator. “Laboratories in War Time.” Field Artillery Journal VI (Apr/Jun 1916): pp. 225-229. Per.

“How the Commanding Officer of a French Light Field Artillery Battalion Employs His Battalion on the Battlefield.” Field Artillery Journal IV (Oct/Dec 1914): pp. 501-518. Per.

- Isbert, Major General. "The German and French Field Artillery at the Beginning of the War." Field Artillery Journal X (Sep/Oct 1920): pp. 527-538. Per.
- Mouchon, Général. "Report of the Sub-Committee on Information on the Lessons to be Drawn from the War in Regard to Instruction of the Artillery in Time of War." Translated from an original French document dated 1 Oct 1919. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 116 p. UF71.R4713.
- Tricoche, George N. "French Artillery-The Heavy Field Batteries." Field Artillery Journal V (Jan/Mar 1915): pp. 74-82. Per.
- _____. "French Artillery-The Recent Movement on Favoring the Pom Pom." Field Artillery Journal IV (Oct/Dec 1914): pp. 577-583. Per.
- _____. "Notes on Artillery Aviation and Artillery in Trench Warfare." Field Artillery Journal VI (Apr/Jun 1916): pp. 214-224. Per.
- _____, translator. "Pages from the Diary of a French Artilleryman." Field Artillery Journal VII (Jul/Sep 1917): pp. 275-293. Per.
Diary of Paul Linter covering the month of Aug 1914.
- W_____, Paul. "How a Battery was Supplied under Fire." Field Artillery Journal VII (Jan/Mar 1917): pp. 33-39. Per.
Highlights ammunition supply initiatives used at Verdun.
- Wood, J. S. "Artillery Strengths in the French Offensives of 1918." Field Artillery Journal XXV (Jan/Feb 1935): pp. 53-61. Per.
Highlights French 75mm, 105mm, 155mm, and 200mm guns.

Belgian Artillery Experiences

- Belgium. Ministère de la Guerre. Organisation des Établissements d'Artillerie. Nancy, France: Berger-Levrault, 1917. 79 p. UF525.B4.O73.
English translation is Organization of the Artillery Branch.
- _____. Gestion du Matériel d'Artillerie. Rouen, France: Léon Gy, 1916. 75 p. UF555.B4.G47.
English translation is Management of Artillery Materiel.
- Tricoche, George N., translator. "A Belgian Battalion of Field Artillery on the Yser." Field Artillery Journal VI (Jan/Mar 1916): pp. 71-75. Per.
Highlights the Battle at Ramscapelle on 28 Aug 1914.
- _____. "Contemporaneous Notes on Belgian Artillery." Field Artillery Journal VII (Jan/Mar 1917): pp. 21-24. Per.
- Van Erde, E. "The Belgian Field Artillery in the Present War." Translated by George N. Tricoche. Field Artillery Journal VIII (Apr/Jun 1918): pp. 182-207. Per.
Highlights personnel, materiel and uniforms used in Aug 1914.

German Artillery Experiences

- Anonymous. "The German Field Artillery in the War." Field Artillery Journal X (Jul/Aug 1920): pp. 412-434. Per.
- "The Development of the Austrian Field Artillery during the World War." Translated by the Military Intelligence Division. Field Artillery Journal XXII (Sep/Oct 1922): pp. 430-439. Per.
- "Expenditure of Ammunition." Field Artillery Journal VII (Jan/Mar 1917): pp. 31-32. Per.
Article is an extract of General Sixt von Arnim's report of ammunition usage during the Battle of the Somme in Jul 1916.
- US Army. AEF. General Description of the 1916 German Field Gun. Translated from the original French. France: General Headquarters, AEF, 1918. 5 p. UF565.G3.D4713.
- "German Artillery Equipment." Field Artillery Journal VIII (Oct/Dec 1918): pp. 535-541. Per.
Includes a chart of weapons and ammunition.

- “German Precautions to Disguise Intentions.” Field Artillery Journal VIII (Oct/Dec 1918): pp. 553-559. Per.
Highlights the use of signal communications and artillery to disguise offensive intentions.
- Germany. Heer. Armee, 7. “Use of Artillery in Combat Against Tanks.” Translation of a German document issued by the VI German Army on 25 Mar 1917. Translated by the AEF and edited by the US Army War College. Washington, DC: US War Department, 1918. 15 p. UF231.I5713.
- Isbert, Major General. “The German and French Field Artillery at the Beginning of the War.” Field Artillery Journal X (Sep/Oct 1920): pp. 527-538. Per.
- “Measures Taken by the German Artillery to Carry Out Preparations for Attack without Betraying the Intentions of the Command.” Field Artillery Journal VIII (Oct/Dec 1918): pp. 504-512. Per.
Overview of German artillery operations.
- Muller, J. P. “The German Artillery at the Chemin des Dames in 1918.” Field Artillery Journal XII (Mar/Apr 1922): pp. 154-162. Per.
- “Organization of a Rolling Barrage in the German Army.” Translation of a German Document. Field Artillery Journal VIII (Jul/Sep 1918): pp. 417-421. Per.
- “The Scientific Preparation of Fire in the German Artillery.” Field Artillery Journal VIII (Oct/Dec 1918): pp. 527-534. Per.
- Seeger, Alan. “Operations of the Horse Battalion of the (German) 15th Field Artillery.” Field Artillery Journal. Per.
X (Sep/Oct 1920): “Bapaume, Autumn of 1914,” at pp. 539-548.
XI (Jan/Feb 1921): “Northern France, 1914,” at pp. 87-98.
XI (Mar/Apr 1921): “With the 7th Cavalry Division in Northern France and Belgium, Autumn, 1914,” at pp. 181-193.
XII (Jan/Feb 1922): “With the 7th Cavalry Division in Northern France, August, 1914,” at pp. 19-25.
XII (Mar/Apr 1922): “In Northern France, 1914,” at pp. 146-153.
- Wrisberg, Ernest von. “German Field Artillery Ammunition and Its Employment.” Translation of a German War Ministry document signed by von Wrisberg. Typescript. Great Britain: General Headquarters, General Staff (Intelligence), 1916. 4 p. UF755.G3.G47.

– “Paris” Guns

- Bull, Gerald. V. and Murphy, Charles H. Paris Kanonen-The Paris Guns. Bonn, Germany: E. S. Mittler, 1988. 246 p. UL167.5.G3.B84.
- Contey, Frank A. “Duel in Artillery Concepts: Terror was One Choice, Battlefield Practicality was Another.” Military History 8 (Oct 1991): pp. 14, 16, 18, 20, 22 and 24. Per.
Highlights the French 75mm field gun and the German “Paris” guns.
- Maitland-Addison, J. “The Long Range Guns.” Field Artillery Journal VIII (Jul/Aug 1918): 321-341. Per.
- O’Connell, Robert L. “Arms and Men: Das Pariskanone.” Military History Quarterly 3 (Winter 1991): pp. 60-61. Per.

Air Operations

Although heavier-than-air flight is an American invention, the European nations were much quicker to grasp the military applications of the airplane. By the outbreak of the Great War, Germany had organized more than 200 serviceable military aircraft into 41 detachments of five or six machines each, while the US only had a single squadron consisting of eight aircraft.

General Sources

- Aeronautics. 1918-1919. Per.
British trade publication that covers all aspects of equipment and operations; selected volumes include by-name and by-aircraft casualty lists. Individual issues are available in a digital format courtesy of the HathiTrust Digital Library.

- Brockett, Paul. Bibliography of Aeronautics. Washington, DC: Smithsonian Institution, 1910. 940 p. Z5063.B76.
- _____. Bibliography of Aeronautics, 1909-1916. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1923. 494 p. Z5063.B76.
- Brooke-Popham, H. R. "The Air Force." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXV (Feb 1920): pp. 40-70. Per.
- Christy, Joe and Shamburger, Page. Aces & Planes of World War I. NY: Modern Aircraft, 1968. 120 p. D600.C5.
- Clark, Alan. Aces High: The War in the Air Over the Western Front 1914-18. NY: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1973. 191 p. D600.C56.
- Cooke, David C. Sky Battle, 1914-1918: The Story of Aviation in World War I. NY: Norton, 1970. 304p. D600.C66.
- Great Britain. Air Ministry. Handbook of German Military and Naval Aviation (War), 1914-1918. London: The Battery Press, 1995. 122 p. UG635.G3.H36.
First published in 1919. Includes a 33-page July 1918 pamphlet entitled Types of German Aeroplanes.
- Jablonski, Edward. The Knighted Skies: A Pictorial History of World War I in the Air. NY: Putman's, 1964. 241 p. D600.J3.
- Kennett, Lee. A History of Strategic Bombing. NY: Scribner's, 1982. 222 p. UG700.K46.
See especially, Chapter 2, "The Great War," at pp. 18-38.
- _____. The First Air War, 1914-1918. NY: Free Press, 1991. 275 p. D600.K46.
- Kilduff, Peter. Black Fokker Leader: Carl Degelow, the First World War's Last Airfighter Knight. London: Grub Street, 2009. 192 p. D604.K425.
- Longstreet, Stephen. The Canvas Falcons: The Story of the Men and Planes of World War I. NY: World Publishing Company, 1970. 365 p. D600.L64.
- Martel, René. French Strategic and Tactical Bombardment Forces of World War I. Translated from the original French by Allen Suddaby. Edited by Steven Suddaby. Lanham, MD: Scarecrow, 2007. 461 p. D603.M3213.
- Morrow, John H., Jr. "Aviation Technology and Strategic Air Power in World War I: The English, French and Italian Experiences." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 63 (1985): pp. 89-98. Per.
- _____. "Knights of the Sky: The Rise of Military Aviation." In Authority, Identity and the Social History of the Great War. Providence, RI: Berghahn, 1995. pp. 305-324. D521.A98.
- Neumann, Georg P. The German Air Force in the Great War. Translated from the original German by J. E. Gordon. London: Hodder and Stoughton Limited, 1921?. 297 p. D604.N4.
- Norman, Aaron. The Great Air War. NY: Macmillan, 1968. 558 p. D600.N6.
- Pisano, Dominick A. Legend, Memory and the Great War in the Air. Seattle, WA: University of Washington Press, 1992. 145 p. D600.L44.
- Raleigh, Walter A. (Pseudonym for H. A. Jones). The War in the Air: Being the Story of the Part Played in the Great War by the Royal Air Force. 6 volumes plus 3 volumes of supplemental materials. Oxford, England: Clarendon, 1922-1937. D602.R25.
- Sherman, William C. Air Warfare. NY: Ronald Press Company, 1926. 307 p. UH15.S47.
- Spaight, James M. Aircraft in War. London: Macmillan, 1914. 172 p. UH150.1.S62.
- US Army. AEF. General Staff. G-2. Conventional Signals: Used by Germans for Communication between Airplanes and Troops. France?: General Headquarters, AEF, Base Printing Plant, 29th Engineers, 1918. 14 p. UG580.C66.

Special Aspects

- Bright, Charles D. "Air Power in World War I: Sideshow or Decisive Factor?" Aerospace Historian 18 (Summer 1971): pp. 58-62. Per.

- Buckler, Julius. Malaula! The Battle Cry of Jasta 17. London: Grub Street, 2007. 190 p. D604.B7413.
- Castle, Ian. "Zeppelins Over London." Military Illustrated #220 (Sep 2006): pp. 8-15. Per.
- Cooper, Malcolm. "The Development of Air Policy and Doctrine on the Western Front, 1914-1918." Aerospace Historian 28 (Mar 1981): pp. 38-51. Per.
- Corum, James S. "The Year Air Power Came of Age." Military History Quarterly 20 (Winter 2008): pp. 18-27. Per.
Highlights the use of air power in Flanders in 1917.
- Cross, Wilbur. Zeppelins of World War I. NY: Paragon House, 1991. 220 p. D604.C76.
- Darby, J. E. "Aeroplane Ambulance Evacuation in a Major Warfare Situation." Canadian Defence Quarterly XIII (Apr 1936): pp. 289-296. Per.
Contends that the first use of an air ambulance was in 1915 in Albania during the retreat of the Serbian Army.
- Donegan, J. F. "The Uses of Aeroplanes to the Army Medical Service in the Field." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LVIII (Mar 1914): pp. 321-333. Per.
- Finnegan, Terrence J. Shooting the Front: Allied Aerial Reconnaissance and Photographic Interpretation on the Western Front-World War I. Washington, DC: Center for Strategic Intelligence Research, National Defense Intelligence College, 2006. 508 p. D600.F56.
- Garnett, Richard A. "Restraint in Warfare: Strategic Bombing and Chemical Warfare during the First and Second World Wars." PhD dissertation, University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill, 1993. 412 p. UG700.G37.
See especially, Chapter III, "Strategic Bombing in the First World War," at pp. 82-132.
- Great Britain. War Office. General Staff. Offence versus Defence in the Air. France: A.P. and S.S. Press, 1917. 12 p. D600.G7.
- _____. Royal Flying Corps. Notes on Cooperation Between Aircraft and Artillery during Operations on the Second Army Front. Edited at the US Army War College. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 11 p. UH200.6.N67.
- Greenhous, Brereton. "The Counter Anti-Tank Role: Close Support Aircraft in World War I." Aerospace Historian 21 (Summer 1974): pp. 87-93. Per.
- Guttman, Jon. The Origin of the Fighter Aircraft. Yardley, PA: Westholme, 2009. 294 p. D600.G88.
- Hoepfner, Wilhelm Ernst von. "Germany's War in the Air: A Retrospect on the Development and the Work of Our Military Aviation Forces in the World War." Translated from the original German by J. Hawley Larned. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1930. 153 p. D601.H613.
- Poolman, Kenneth. Zeppelins against London. NY: Day, 1961. 246 p. D604.P62.
- US Army. AEF. General Staff. G-2. Conventional Signals: Used by Germans for Communication between Airplanes and Troops. France?: General Headquarters, AEF, Base Printing Plant, 29th Engineers, 1918. 14 p. UG580.C66.
- White, Ian. "Airships over England: German Bombing Raids 1915-1916." Army Quarterly & Defence Journal 126 (Oct 1996): pp. 410-420. Per.
- Woodman, Harry. Early Aircraft Armament: The Aeroplane and the Gun Up to 1918. Washington, DC: Smithsonian Institution Press, 1989. 254 p. UG1340.W66.

– Special Aspects-US, Pre-1917

Prior to America's entry into the war in April 1917, Americans volunteered to serve as pilots in the air forces of Britain and France. Canada did not create a separate air branch; instead, more than 4,000 Canadians served individually as pilots in the British Royal Air Force. In addition to Canadians, the RAF also recruited US citizens (unofficially, of course). After America declared war on Germany, an RAF recruiting office opened in New York City.

It is difficult to determine the exact number of American pilots who served in the Royal Air Force prior to America's declaration of war. However, the Final Report of Chief of Air Service (UG633.A362.v.2 no. 180) states that 216 US Army pilots were sent to the RAF after Apr 1917. Some served in various British squadrons and the rest formed two exclusively American units within the RAF: the 17th and the 148th Aero Squadrons. Cooke (cited below) lists 18 American aces with the RAF. Incidentally, 82 US pilots trained and served with the Italian air force, as well.

Nearly 200 Americans flew in combat for France during the war, but only about one-quarter of them in the famed Lafayette Escadrille. The rest were integrated into other French units. When the AEF reached France, many of the American pilot volunteers already in the French and British air forces were accepted into the US Air Service or the Naval Air Service, but some chose to remain with the foreign air forces. Many former members of the Lafayette Escadrille formed the nucleus of the US 103d Pursuit Squadron. US Army personnel officially assigned to the British RAF eventually were transferred to the AEF. For more information on this topic see:

Canada in the Great World War. Volume V. The Triumph of the Allies. Toronto, Canada: United Publishers of Canada, 1920. 410 p. D547.C2.C36.

See especially, "Appendix I," at pp. 279-280.

Cooke, David C. Sky Battle, 1914-1918. NY: Norton, 1970. 273 p. D600.C66.

Franks, Norman L R. Dog-Fight: Aerial Tactics of the Aces of World War I. Mechanicsburg, PA: Stackpole, 2003. 256 p. UG700.F73.

Hall, James N. and Nordhoff, Charles B. The Lafayette Flying Corps. 2 volumes. Boston: Houghton Mifflin Company, 1920. D603.H45.

See especially, Volume II, pp. 324-339, for a roster of American pilots who served in the Lafayette Flying Corps.

Hamady, Theodore. The Nieuport 28: America's First Fighter. Atglen, PA: Schiffer, 2008. 277 p. UG1242.F5.H35.

Hopkins, J. Castell. Canada at War, 1914-1918: A Record of Heroism and Achievement. NY: Doran, 1919. 448 p. D5476.C2.H6.

See especially, pp. 189-190.

Hudson, James J. In Clouds of Glory: American Airmen Who Flew with the British during the Great War. Fayetteville, AR: University of Arkansas Press, 1990. 290 p. D602.H78.

Miller, Roger G. A Preliminary to War: The 1st Aero Squadron and the Mexican Punitive Expedition of 1916. Washington, DC: Air Force History and Museum Program, 2003. 61 p. F1234.M55.

Norman, Aaron. The Great Air War. NY: Macmillan, 1968. 558 p. D600.N6.

See especially, pp. 10, 252 and Chapter XII, "The Lafayette Flying Corps," at pp. 277-316.

Raleigh, Walter A. (Pseudonym for H. A. Jones). The War in the Air: Being the Story of the Part Played in the Great War by the Royal Air Force. 6 volumes plus 3 volumes of supplemental materials. Oxford: Clarendon, 1922-37. D602.R25.

See especially, Volume V, at pp. 464-465.

Studler, Rene. Papers, 1917-1974. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Personal records, official correspondence, and clippings pertaining to his military service, to include his training with the RAF in 1917. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 170, Face F, Shelf 2.

US Army. AEF. Chief of Air Service. "Final Report of Chief of Air Service, A.E.F." In Air Service Information Circular. Volume 2, No. 180, 15 Feb 1921. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1921. 85 p. UG633.A362 v.2 no.180.

See especially, pp. 17, 19, 25 and 40. An updated version of the "Final Report" is available at D606.U54 v.1.

Wortman, Marc. The Millionaires' Unit: The Aristocratic Flyboys who Fought the Great War and Invented American Air Power. NY: PublicAffairs, 2006. 313 p. D606.W67.

– Special Aspects-US Air Service

Coles, Michael H. "Pershing's Eyes in the Sky." Military History Quarterly 13 (Winter 2001): pp. 30-41. Per.
Focuses on the 12th Aero Squadron.

Cooke, James J. The US Air Service in the Great War, 1917-1919. Westport, CT: Praeger, 1996. 248 p. D606.C66.

Dickey, Philip S., III. The Liberty Engine, 1918-1942. Washington, DC: Smithsonian Institution Press, 1968. 110 p.
TL515.S5 no.3.

Frank, Sam H. "American Air Service Observation in World War I." PhD dissertation, University of Florida, 1961. 482 p.
D606.F73.

Gorrell, Edgar S. The Measure of America's World War Aeronautical Effort: A Lecture. Northfield, VT: Norwich, 1940.
78 p. D606.G6.

Greenhous, Brereton. "Evolution of a Close Ground-Support Role for Aircraft in World War I." Military Affairs XXXIX
(Feb 1975): pp. 22-28. Per.

Hall, John A. "A US Army Pilot's Uniform of the Great War." Military Illustrated #44 (Jan 1992): pp. 18-23. Per.

Kreis, John F. Air Warfare and Air Base Air Defense, 1914-1973. Washington, DC: Office of Air Force History, 1988.
407 p. UH15.K73.

See especially, Chapter 1, "Air Base Defense in World War I," at pp. 3-22.

Longstreet, Stephen. The Canvas Falcons: The Story of the Men and the Planes of World War I. NY: World, 1970. 365 p.
D600.L64.

See especially, Part IV, "They Were Americans," at pp. 227-291.

Maurer, Maurer, editor. The US Air Service in World War I. 4 volumes. Washington, DC: Office of Air Force History,
1978-1979. D606.U54.

McLaughlin, Patrick D. "Aerial Recon: Early Days in the A.E.F." Army 23 (Jun 1973): pp. 39-44. Per.

Office of Air Force History. The Army Air Forces in World War II. Volume I. Plans and Early Operations, January 1939 to August 1942. Edited by Wesley L. Craven and James L. Cate. Chicago: University of Chicago Press,
1948. 788 p. D790.A47 v1.

See especially, Section 1, "The Early Heritage," at pp. 3-71, for a summary of aviation in World War I.

Patrick, Mason M. "History of the Air Service, Service of Supply, American Expeditionary Forces." Typescript. S.l.:
n.p., 1918? 34 p. UH23.1.P3.

Sweetser, Arthur. The American Air Service: A Record of Its Problems, Its Difficulties, Its Failures, and Its Final Achievements. NY: D. Appleton, 1919. 384 p. UH23.1.S9.

Toulmin, Harry A. Air Service, American Expeditionary Force, 1918. NY: Van Nostrand, 1927. 388 p. D606.T6.

US Air Force Historical Division. Development of Air Doctrine in the Army Air Arm, 1917-1941. USAF Historical
Studies no. 89. Maxwell AFB, AL: Air University, 1955. 154 p. UH23.2.U52.

US Air Force Historical Research Center. Air Force Victory Credits: World War I, World War II, Korea, and Vietnam.
Edited by Daniel L. Haulman and William C. Stancik. Maxwell, AFB, AL: USAF Historical Research Center,
1988. 798 p. UH9.A37.

US Army War College. Historical Section. Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume III.
Zone of the Interior. Part 1. General Introduction, Organization and Activities of the War Department, Territorial
Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Government
Printing Office, 1949. 992 p. D570.2.O72.

See especially, Section 4, "Air Service," at pp. 92-130.

- US Army. AEF. Air Service. "History: Disbursing and Legal Division." Photocopy. n.p., 1919. 163 p. D606.H57.
- _____. Initial Equipment Manual for Service Squadrons in the Air Service, American Expeditionary Forces. Edited by the Air Service, Supply Section, Equipment Manual Division. S.l.: n.p., 1918. 89 p. UH175.3.A5.
- _____. Propellers: Approved for Use on Airplanes of Types in Use by the American Expeditionary Forces. S.l.: Army Air Service, 1918. 33 p. UH401.1.P76.
- _____. Summary of Air Information, March-November 1918. Nos. 1-103. France: General Headquarters, AEF, Second Section, 1918. ca. 250 p. D600.S86.
Confidential G-2 reports on air operations between 28 Mar 1918-9 Nov 1918 on the Western and Italian fronts. Includes illustrations of airplanes, airdromes, and parachutes.
- _____. Air Service. Coordination Staff. Weekly Report on the Progress of Air Services Activities, A.E.F. 6 Parts. Published weekly for October and November 1918. UG633.U5498.
Provides charts on flying hours, planes, balloon units, and military operations of the Army Air Service during World War I.
- _____. General Staff. G-1. Corps Air Service. In series, Equipment Manuals for Service in Europe. Series B, No. 14, Jan 1919. France: General Headquarters, AEF, First Section, 1919. 103 p. UC463.E585 Ser B. no. 14.
- US Army War College. Historical Section. The Signal Corps and Air Service: A Study of Their Expansion in the United States, 1917-1918. US Army War College Monograph No. 16. Washington, US Government Printing Office, 1922. 128 p. UG573.A5.
See especially, pp. 32-33.
- US War Department. Office of the Adjutant General. Notes on the Identification of Aeroplanes. Edited at the US Army War College. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1918. 69 p. UG1240.N68.
Contains silhouettes and photographs of military airplanes used during World War I.
- _____. War Plans Division. Aerial Observation for Artillery. Washington, DC: War Department, 1918. 48 p. UL502.9.A3.A47.
- Woodman, Harry. Early Aircraft Armament: The Aeroplane and the Gun up to 1918. Washington, DC: Smithsonian Institution Press, 1989. 254 p. UG1340.W66.
- Personal Experiences**
- Biddle, Charles J. The Way of the Eagle. NY: Scribner's, 1919. 297 p. D603.B54.
- Boyle, Andrew. Trenchard. NY: Norton, 1962. 768 p. D89.6.T7.B62.
- Campbell, Douglas. Let's Go Where the Action Is: The Wartime Experiences of Douglas Campbell. Knightstown, IN: JaaRE Publishers, 1984. 97 p. D606.C35.A34.
- Chamberlain, Cyrus F. Letters of Cyrus Foss Chamberlain: A Member of the Lafayette Flying Corps. Minneapolis, MN: n.p., 1918. 117 p. D603.C43.
- Chapman, Victor. Victor Chapman's Letters from France: With Memoir by John Jay Chapman. NY: Macmillan, 1917. 196 p. D603.C48.
- Corum, James S. Wolfram von Richthofen: Master of the German Air War. Lawrence, KS: University of Kansas Press, 2008. 421 p. with maps. D604.C67.
- Elliott, Stuart E. Wooden Crates & Gallant Pilots. Philadelphia, PA: Dorrance, 1974. 275 p. D606.E43.
- Fischer, Suzanne H. Mother of Eagles: The War Diary of Baroness von Richthofen. Atglen, PA: Schiffer, 2001. 207 p. D640.R4695.
- Franks, Norman L. R. Sopwith Camel Aces of World War I. NY: Osprey, 2003. 96 p. UG1242.F5.F73.

- Gates, Percival T. An American Pilot in the Skies of France: The Diaries and Letters of Lt. Percival T. Gates, 1917-1918. Dayton, OH: Wright State University Press, 1992. 209 p. D606.G38.
Gates served in the 185th Aero Squadron in 1918.
- Goering, Hermann. Papers, 1894-1941. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Includes English and German compiled service records, flight reports and aerial photographic reports. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 153, Face M, Shelf 7.
- Hudson, James J. "Frederick K. Weyerhaeuser's Air War in Italy, 1918." Cross & Cockade Journal 23 (Winter 1982): pp. 289-317. Per.
Highlights American pilots in training and combat with Italian bombers at Foggia; includes mention of Fiorello La Guardia, later renowned mayor of NYC.
- Lahm, Frank P. The World War I Diary of Col. Frank P. Lahm, Air Service, A.E. F. Maxwell AFB: Historical Research Division, Aerospace Studies Institute, 1970. 271 p. D570.9.L25.
- Leonard, Pat. The Fighting Padre: Letters from the Trenches 1915-1918 of Pat Leonard DSO. Edited by John Leonard and Philip Leonard-Johnson. South Yorkshire, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2010. 246 p. D639.C38.L46.
- Lewis, W. David. Eddie Rickenbacker: An American Hero in the Twentieth Century. Baltimore: Johns Hopkins, 2005. 668 p. E748.R4.L49.
- Libby, Frederick. Horses Don't Fly. NY: Arcade, 2000. 274 p. D606.L53.A3.
- Livingston, Guy. Hot Air in Cold Blood. London: Selwyn & Blount, 1933. 288 p. D602.L5.
- Meeker, William H. William Henry Meeker: His Book. n.p.: Privately printed, 1917. 257 p. D603.M44.
- Pardoe, Blaine L. Terror of the Autumn Skies: True Story of Frank Luke, America's Rogue Ace of World War I. NY: Skyhorse Publishing, 2008. 301 p. D606.L9.P37.
- Parsons, Edwin C. The Great Adventure: The Story of the Lafayette Escadrille. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, Doran, 1937. 335 p. #2201-103 1937.
- Roberts, C. M. H. Papers. 5 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Roberts was an Ordnance officer assigned to the Air Service. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 167, Face N, Shelf 6.
- Skinner, Stephen. The Stand: The Final Flight of Lt. Frank Luke, Jr. Edited by Mike Carr and Sharon Skinner. Atglen, PA: Schiffer, 2008. 260 p. D606.L9.S55.
- Springs, Elliott W. Letters from a War Bird: The World War I Correspondence of Elliott White Springs. Edited by David K. Vaughan. Columbia, SC: University of South Carolina Press, 2012. 358 p. D606.S67.
- Ticknor, Caroline, compiler and editor. New England Aviators, 1914-1918: Their Portraits and Their Records. 2 volumes. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1919-1920. D606.N4.
Reprinted in 1997.
- Whitham, James. "A Trophy of the First World War in the Air: Captain William Wendell Rogers' and His Victory Over a German Gotha Bomber, 12 December 1917." Canadian Military History 15 (Winter 2006): pp. 64-68. Per.
- Specific Units and Commands**
- Cohne, Joseph C. Company 12, First Air Service Mechanics Regiment: 1917-1918-1919. S.l.: n.p., 1919. 15 p. #2212-1 1919.
- Frandsen, Herbert L. "The First Pursuit Group in the Great War: Leadership, Technology, and the Birth of American Combat Aviation." 2 volumes. PhD dissertation, Auburn University, 2001. 686 p. #2214-1 2003r.
- Hartney, Harold E. Up and at 'Em. Harrisburg, PA: Stackpole, 1940. 333 p. D606.H268.
Focuses on the 1st Pursuit Group; includes a unit roster.

- US Army. Air Corps. 1st Pursuit Group. "A Chronological and Narrative History of the 1st Pursuit Group, GHQ, Air Force and Associated Units." Reproduction of typescript, 6 Jan 1938. ca 150 p. with photographs. D790.252.1st.U66.
- US Army. Air Service. 103d Aero Squadron. History of the 103rd Squadron. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 406 p. #2201-103 1919a.
- Woolley, Charles. The Hat in the Ring Gang: The Combat History of the 94th Aero Squadron in World War I. Atglen, PA: Schiffer, 2001. 271 p. D606.15.94th.W66.
- Lafayette Escadrille**
- Biddle, Charles J. The Way of the Eagle. NY: Scribner's, 1919. 297 p. D603.B54.
- Chamberlain, Cyrus F. Letters of Cyrus Foss Chamberlain: A Member of the Lafayette Flying Corps. Minneapolis, MN: n.p., 1918. 117 p. D603.C43.
- Chapman, Victor. Victor Chapman's Letters from France: With Memoir by John Jay Chapman. NY: Macmillan, 1917. 196 p. D603.C48.
- Flammer, Philip M. The Vivid Air: The Lafayette Escadrille. Athens, GA: University of Georgia Press, 1981. 249 p. D603.F55.
- Gordon, Dennis. The Lafayette Flying Corps: The American Volunteers in the French Air Service in World War One. Atglen, PA: Schiffer, 2000. 504 p. D603.G672.
- Hall, Bert and Niles, John J. One Man's War: The Story of the Lafayette Escadrille. NY: Holt, 1929. 353 p. D603.H33.
- Hall, James N. and Nordhoff, Charles Bernard. The Lafayette Flying Corps. 2 volumes. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1920. D603.H45.
- Lafayette Escadrille Collection, 1917-1928. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
The Lafayette Escadrille manuscript collection consists primarily of materials concerning the development of the unit and the 1928 dedication of a monument honoring the unit's pilots. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 158, Face T, Shelf 6.
- Longacre, Edward G. "The Lafayette Escadrille: The Living Symbol of American Idealism." American History Illustrated XVII (Sep 1982): pp. 16-27. Per.
- Mason, Herbert M., Jr. The Lafayette Escadrille. NY: Random House, 1964. 340 p. #2201-103 1964.
- Meeker, William H. William Henry Meeker: His Book. S.l.: Privately printed, 1917. 257 p. D603.M44.
This edition is limited to 150 copies.
- Nichols, Nancy, editor. Letters Home from the Lafayette Flying Corps. San Francisco, CA: Huff, 1993. 295 p. D603.N3.
- Parsons, Edwin C. The Great Adventure: The Story of the Lafayette Escadrille. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, Doran, 1937. 335 p. #2201-103 1937.
- Prince, Norman. Norman Prince, A Volunteer Who Died for the Cause He Loved. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1917. 76 p. D603.N6.
- Rockwell, Kiffin Y. War Letters of Kiffin Yates Rockwell: Foreign Legionnaire and Aviator, France, 1914-1916. Garden City, NY: Country Life Press, 1925. 202 p. D603.R56.
- Thenault, Georges. The Story of the Lafayette Escadrille. Boston: Small, Maynard, 1921. 172 p. D603.T5.
Reprinted by Battery Press in 1990, which also is available at D603.T5.
- Whitehouse, Arthur G. J. Legion of the Lafayette. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, 1962. 338 p. D603.W48.
- Winslow, Carroll D. With the French Flying Corps. NY: Scribner's, 1917. 226 p. D603.W5.

Origins of Formation Flying

German aviators had advocated formation flying as early as 1913. Major Wilhelm Seigert, one of the principal German air power advocates, led detachments of aircraft on several cross-country flights. Still, formation flying seemed to have been unknown during the first months of the war, perhaps because of a shortage of aircraft and a strong spirit of independence among the pilots. The first encounter with a large German formation (whether coordinated or happenstance is unknown) made an impression on the British as noted on page 136 in Volume II of the official history, War in the Air, by H. A. Jones (Oxford: Clarendon, 1928; D602.R25 v2).

Most aviation historians consider German fliers Oswald Boelcke and Max Immelmann to have been the creators of aircraft formation doctrine. Boelcke felt that he could not concentrate successfully on an attack and, at the same time, worry about being surprised by an enemy aircraft. Accordingly, Boelcke and Immelmann worked as a team or “Kommando,” to destroy Allied observation aircraft. Meanwhile, they passed on their new tactics to other pilots in their squadron.

The British responded by developing formations of their own. The contest for control of the air was to continue for the remainder of the war, with each side trying to develop and introduce superior tactics and machinery.

Air Ground Operations and Close Air Support

Blumberg, Arnold. “Close Air Support in World War I: The Western Front.” Command Magazine #16 (May/Jun 1992): pp. 34-39. Per.

Great Britain. Royal Flying Corps. Notes on Cooperation Between Aircraft and Artillery during Recent Operations on the Second Army Front. Edited at the US Army War College. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 11 p. UH200.7.N67.

Greenhous, Brereton. “Evolution of a Close Ground-Support Role for Aircraft in World War I.” Military Affairs XXXIX (Feb 1975): pp. 22-28. Per.

Weld, S. L. “Cooperation Between Tank and Air Corps.” Tank Studies. Fort Benning, GA: US Army Tank School, 1932. pp. 155-165. UE159.T39.

One of the thirteen studies prepared by field officers of the 1932 Tank School class.

Military Balloons

Chandler, C. “Military Observation Balloons.” Field Artillery Journal VII (Jan/Mar 1917): pp. 15-20. Per.

Crivelli, ?. “Observation Balloons.” Field Artillery Journal VIII (Jul/Sep 1918): pp. 342-348. Per.

France. Ministere de la Guerre. Tableaux de Composition du Materiel D’Aerostation. Paris: n.p., May 1917. 122 p. UH335.F8.

France. Ministry of War. Handbook of a Cutter Specialist; Central Establishment of Military Balloon Materiel. Translation of a French publication, Aide-memoire du specialiste tailleur: Etablissement Central du Materiel d’aerostation Militaire, with corrections. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1917?. 53 p. UG1375.F8.A4313.

Lange, Edmund. “Balloon Platoon 148: Recollections of a Luftschiffer.” Der Angriff: A Journal of World War I History #12 (May 1981): pp. 10-19. Per.

Great Britain. War Office. General Staff (Intelligence). The Infantry Aeroplane and the Infantry Balloon. Translation of a German document. France?: General Staff (Intelligence), General Headquarters, 1917. 15 p. UA712.M3613 pt.6.

Transcript of a German document issued by the Chief of the General Staff of the Field Army, Berlin, in 1917.

Hall, Norman S. The Balloon Buster: Frank Luke of Arizona. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, Doran & Company, 1928. 191 p. D606.L8.H3.

See especially, Chapter 3, “The First Balloon,” at pp. 69-94, for descriptions of his attacks on German balloons.

- Hannay, D. Rainsford. "Co-Operation between Balloons and Artillery." Field Artillery Journal VII (Jul/Sep 1917): pp. 232-241. Per.
- Hendrick, Burton J., editor. The Tactical and Strategical Value of Dirigible Balloons and Dynamic Flying Machines: Ambassador Page's War Letters to Woodrow Wilson. One 16mm microfilm reel. D523.T33.
- "Kite Balloons-The Eyes of the Artillery, Written by a French Officer, Translated by Augustus Post." Flying V (Dec 1916): pp. 456-457 and 460-461. Per.
- Pitman, L. C. "Propaganda by Balloon." Royal Engineers Journal XXIX (Apr 1919): pp. 161-166. Per.
- Provisional Description of Italian Observation Balloon. Washington, DC: War Plans Division, 1919. 32 p. TL622.P76.
Describes a new type of gas balloon developed by the Italians.
- US Army War College. The Infantry Aeroplane and the Infantry Balloon. British translation of a captured German document dated 1 Sep 1917. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1918. 23 p. UG7600.I5713.
See especially, pages 15-23. The document originally was issued by the German Chief of the General Staff of the Field Army, Berlin, in 1917.
- Widmer, Emil J. Military Observation Balloons (Captive and Free): A Complete Treatise on Their Manufacture, Equipment, Inspection, and Handling, with Special Instructions for the Training of a Field Balloon Company. Work based on the balloon manual of the German Army. NY: D. Van Nostrand, 1918. 151 p. UG1373.W53.

Airships and Dirigibles

General Sources

- Bruce, Eric S. Aircraft in War. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1914. 177 p. UH15.B78.
- Cross, Wilbur. Zeppelins of World War I. NY: Paragon House, 1991. 220 p. D604.C76.
- Great Britain. Admiralty. Handbook on Rigid Airship No 1: Parts 1 and 2 and Appendix. London: Admiralty, 1913. 213 p. UH320.G7.
- Great Britain. Air Ministry. Report on the German Naval Air Service: Seaplanes and Airships. London?: Air Ministry, 1918. 70 p. VG95.G3.G7.
- Hearne, R. P. Airships in Peace & War. 2d edition. NY: J. Lane, 1910. 324 p. UH150.1.H43.
- _____. Zeppelins and Super-Zeppelins. NY: John Lane, 1916. 158 p., plus 25 illustrations. TL660.H4.
- Hendrick, Burton J., editor. The Tactical and Strategical Value of Dirigible Balloons and Dynamic Flying Machines: Ambassador Page's War Letters to Woodrow Wilson. One 16mm microfilm reel. D523.T33.
- Higham, Robin. The British Rigid Airship, 1908-1931: A Study in Weapons Policy. London: G. T. Foulis, 1961. 426 p. UH320.H5.
- Hildebrandt, Alfred. Airships Past and Present, Together with Chapters on the Use of Balloons in Connection with Meteorology, Photography and the Carrier Pigeon. London: A. Constable, 1908. 364 p. TL545.H66.
- Keller, C. L. USS Shenandoah. West Roxbury, MA: World War I Aero Publishers, 1965. 25 p. UG1223.K45.
- Lahm, Frank P. "The Relative Merits of the Dirigible Balloon and Aeroplane in Warfare." Journal of the Military Service Institution of the United States XLVIII (Mar/Apr 1911): pp. 200-210. Per.
- Lehmann, Ernst A. and Mingos, Howard. The Zeppelins: The Development of the Airship: With the Story of the Zeppelin Air Raids in the World War. NY: J. H. Sears, 1927. 329 p. D604.L4.
- Mowthorpe, Ces. Battlebags: British Airships of the First World War: An Illustrated History. Great Britain?: Wrens Park, 1998. 194 p. UG1225.G7.M69.
- Nitske, W. Robert. The Zeppelin Story. South Brunswick, NJ: A. S. Barnes, 1977. 191 p. TL540.Z4.N5.
- Rimell, Ray. Zeppelin! A Battle for Air Supremacy in World War I. London: Conway Maritime, 1984. 256 p. D604.R5392.

Robinson, Douglas H. The Zeppelin in Combat: A History of the German Naval Airship Division, 1912-1918. London: G. T. Foulis, 1962?. 417 p. UH320.R6.

_____. "The Zeppelin Bomber: High Policy Guided by Wishful Thinking." Airpower Historian VIII (Jul 1961): pp. 130-147. Per.

Thayer, Russell. "Dirigible Balloons for War Purposes." Journal of the Military Service Institution of the United States VII (Jun 1886): pp. 176-194. Per.

Walker, Frederick. All About the Zeppelins and Other Enemy Aircraft. London: K. Paul, Trench, Trübner, 1915. 32 p. UH320.W34.

Whale, George. British Airships, Past, Present & Future. NY: John Lane, 1919. 244 p. TL526.G7.W5.

Whitehouse, Arthur G. F. The Zeppelin Fighters. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, 1966. 290 p. D604.W54.

Bombing Raids on Britain

Castle, Harold G. Fire over England: The German Air Raids of World War I. London: Secker & Warburg, 1982. 254 p. D546.C37.

Fegan, Thomas. The "Baby Killers": German Air Raids on Britain in the First World War. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2002. 192 p. D604.F44.

Lehmann, Ernst A. and Mingos, Howard. The Zeppelins: The Development of the Airship: With the Story of the Zeppelin Air Raids in the World War. NY: J. H. Sears, 1927. 329 p. D604.L4.

Poolman, Kenneth. Zeppelins against London. NY: John Day, 1960. 246 p. D604.P62.

_____. Zeppelins Over England. London: Evans, 1960. 224 p. D604.P6.

Treusch von Buttlar-Brandenfels, Horst. Luftschiffangriffe auf England. Berlin: E. S. Mittler, 1918. 34 p. D604.T7.

Treusch von Buttlar-Brandenfels, Horst. Zeppelins over England. Translated from the German by Huntley Paterson. NY: Harcourt, Brace, 1932. 320 p. D604.T752.

White, Ian. "Airships Over England: German Bombing Raids, 1915-1916." Army Quarterly & Defence Journal 126 (Oct 1996): pp. 410-420. Per.

Weapons-Bayonet

- US Army

Complete United States Infantry Guide for Officers and Noncommissioned Officers. Reprinted for government publications. Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott, 1917. 2,074 p. UD153.C6.

Commercial publication of 25 War Department publications related to the infantry.

Conley, Edgar T. Training in Bayonet Fighting. Harrisburg, PA: W. S. Ray 1916. 43 p. UD340.C66.

Mashbir, Sidney F. Ten Lessons in Bayonet Fighting. Menasha, WI: George Banta, 1917. 52 p. UD343.M39.

Patton, George S., Jr. "What the World War Did for Cavalry." Cavalry Journal XXXI (Apr 1922): pp. 165-172. Per.

Tupes, Herschel. Manual of the Bayonet, United States Army. Washington, DC: US War Department, Office of the Chief of Staff, 1913. 32 p. UD343.T87.

US Army. School of Arms. Fort Sill, OK. Bayonet Training Manual. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1918. 40 p. with photographs. UD343.A3.

US Army War College. Notes on Bayonet Training, No. 2. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 94 p. UD400.N67.

Waldron, William H. Elements of Trench Warfare: Bayonet Training. NY: Appleton, 1917. 225 p. UG446.W34.

– Foreign Armies

- Canada. Overseas Military Forces. Bayonet Fighting Illustrated. London: Harrison, n.d. 95 p. UD345.C2.B39.
- Fallon, D. How to Learn and Instruct in Bayonet Fighting, with General Rules and Directions. Sidney: Angus & Robertson, 1915. 133 p. with plates. UD340.F34.
- Headquarters Gymnasium, Aldershot. Bayonet Training, 1916 (Provisional). London: HMSO, 1916. 20 p. with plates. UD345.G7.B39.
- Infantry Journal. Bayonet Training Manual Used by the British Forces. Reprinted from the Infantry Journal, May 1917. NY: D. Van Nostrand, 1917. 66 p. UD345.G7.B396.
- McLaglen, Leopold. Bayonet Fighting for War: Also, Mounted Bayonet Fighting. London: Harrison, 1917? 48 p. UD340.M34.
- New Manual of Bayonet Training and Practical Bayonet Fighting from the Official Regulations in force in the New Allied Armies. Taken from the official regulations in force in the allied armies. NY: National Military Publishing Company, 1917. 77 p. with 7 plates. UD340.N4.
- Officer. Practical Bayonet-Fighting with Service Rifle and Bayonet. London: Bazaar, Exchange and Mart, 1915. 33 p. UD340.O33.

Weapons-Grenade

- Ainslie, Graham M., compiler. Hand Grenades: A Handbook on Rifle and Hand Grenades. NY: Wiley, 1917. 59 p. UL418.H36.
- Campbell, Maurice V. Practical Bombing as Applied by the Canadian and British Armies: Manual for U.S. Service. Detroit, MI: Bartlett, Jun 1917. 103 p. UL418.C35.
- Dyson, G. Grenade Warfare: Notes on the Training and Organisation of Grenadiers. Sydney: Angus & Robertson, 1916. 23 p. UL418.2.D985.
- Great Britain. War Office. General Staff. The Training and Employment of Bombers. Edited at the US Army War College. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 75 p. UL418.2.T72.
- “Hand Grenades, from Various Sources.” Translated from the original German. Infantry Journal XIII (Nov/Dec 1916): pp. 289-305. Per.
- Kirby, William. Manual of Grenades and Bombing. NY: Appleton, 1918?. 260 p. UL418.K57.
Commercial version of a World War I-era War Department manual.
- Leeson, D. M. “The British Army’s Percussion Hand Grenades, 1914-16.” First World War Studies 1 (Oct 2010): pp. 81-102. Per.
- Rogers, William C. Grenadiers: Their Instruction, Training and Equipment. NY: Privately printed, 1917. 24 p. UD160.R63.
- Saunders, Anthony. Weapons of the Trench War, 1914-1918. Stroud, England: Sutton, 1999. 174 p. UF563.A77.S28.
- Smith, Bertram. Bombs and Hand Grenades: British, French and German: A Handbook Showing Their Construction and Technicalities, Giving Full Instructions as to How to Use and How to Render Useless. NY: E. P. Dutton, 1918. 90 p. UL418.S64.
- US Army War College. Close Combat Weapons. Translated from a French copy of a German document dated 1 Jan 1917. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 16 p. UL418.U52.
- _____. Notes on Grenade Warfare, Compiled from Data Available on February 15, 1917. Pamphlet. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 64 p. UL418.N67.
- US War Department. Grenade Training Manual. Washington, DC: US War Department, 1918. 101 p. UF765.G73.

Weapons-Shotguns

The following publications clearly consider shotguns to be suitable weapons, especially for patrols:

Canfield, Bruce N. Complete Guide to the U.S. Military Combat Shotguns. Woonsocket, RI : Mowbray Publishers, 2007. 311 p. UD396 .C36 Museum Reference Collection.
See especially, Section 1, "Historical Background."

France. Ministere de la Guerre. Manual for Commanders of Infantry Platoons. Translated from the original French edition of 1917 at the US Army War College. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 450 p. UD155.F8.A5.
See especially, p. 144.

US Army. AEF. Instructions for the Defensive Combat of Small Units: Infantry, Platoon to Regiment. Adopted from French, British and American instructions and other sources. France: General Headquarters, AEF, 1918. 102 p. UD160.I58.

However, these sources omit any mention of shotguns:

US Army. AEF. Infantry Drill Regulations (Provisional) American Expeditionary Forces, 1918. Part II. Paris: Imprimerie E. Desfosses, 1918. p. 142. UD160.A3.

US War Department. Ordnance Department. Handbook of Ordnance Data. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 523 p. UL153.H36.
See especially, "Index," at pp. 482-523.

Research into pertinent unit histories and other materials revealed no mention of shotguns. Tables of Organization and Equipment for 1918 infantry units do not reflect such weapons. A raid plan of the 1st Division's 3d Battalion, 26th Infantry, dated 15 Jun 1918 (#05-1 1928 v10), mentions no shotguns in the "Arms & Equipment Section." That plan, incidentally, typifies dozens more prepared by elements of the 1st and 2d Divisions on file. None mentions shotguns. After the war, in summarizing lessons learned, the AEF Board on Tactics and Organization did not include shotguns in its recommended list of armaments. See pp. 21-22 of the Board's report located at UA25.5.U522. See also:

Crowell, Benedict. America's Munitions, 1917-1918: Report of Benedict Crowell, the Assistant Secretary of War, Director of Munitions. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 592 p. UC263.A39.
See especially, pp. 185-186.

Rathbun, Frank F. "Front & Center: The Shotgun Goes to War." Army 14 (Sep 1963): p. 23. Per.

Tilson, John Q. Arms, Ammunition, Airplanes, and Gas Masks: Speeches by Hon. John Q. Tilson of Connecticut, Delivered in the House of Representatives and Printed in the Congressional Record. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1918. p. 193. U185.T55.

Weapons-Machine Gun

The US Army did not adopt a specific machine gun model as standard before World War I. Most widely used before 1912 was the .30 caliber Vickers-Maxim model of 1904. The Benet-Mercie air-cooled, gas-operated, automatic machine rifle, model of 1909, also known as the Hotchkiss portable machine gun, was tested and adopted in 1909. John M. Browning's model, tested in 1913 and manufactured by Colt, was widely employed during World War I, along with the Lewis machine gun.

Bruce, Robert. Machine Guns of World War I. London: Windrow & Breene, 1997. 128 p. UF620.A2.B78.

Cornish, Paul. Machine Guns and the Great War. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2009. 169 p. with 16 pages of plates. UF620.A2.C67.

Fleck, A. von. Die Neuesten Maschinengewehre: Fortschritte und Streitfragen. Berlin: Ernst Siegfried Mittler und Sohn, 1910. 140 p. with 15 plates. UF620.A2.F54.
See especially, pp. 22-36.

- Graham, Dominick. "The British Expeditionary Force in 1914 and the Machine Gun." Military Affairs XLVI (Dec 1982): pp. 190-193. Per.
- Great Britain. Army. General Staff. Signal Organisation for Heavy Branch Machine Gun Corps. London: n.p., 1917. 3 p. UG575.G7.S53.
- Hatcher, Julian S. Machine Guns. Menasha, WI: G. Banta, 1917. 251 p. UL310.H3.
- Helmer, William J. The Gun that Made the Twenties Roar. NY: Macmillan, 1969. 286 p. UF620.T5.H45.
- Musgrave, Daniel D. and Oliver, Smith H. German Machine Guns. Washington, DC: MOR Associates, 1971. 457 p. UL310.M87.
See especially, pp. 71-105.
- US War Department. General Staff. Military Information Division. "The Reliable Working of the Maxim Machine Gun." Translated from Kriegstechnische Zeitschrift, Part 4 (1905), by Captain Fredrick L. Knudsen, 8th US Infantry. In Selected Translations Pertaining to the Tactical Use and Value of Machine Guns. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1906. pp. 13-18. U15.U522 no.7.

Weapons-Mortars

- Dickinson, W. N. History of Trench Warfare Materiel. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. 223 p. UL303.A77.D5.
- Goebert, E. C. "An Effective Trench Mortar: Development of the 81-mm Stokes-Brandt Weapon." Ordnance XIII (Mar/Apr 1933): pp. 281-284. Per.
- Great Britain. War Office. Artillery Notes. No. 6, Trench Mortars. London: HMSO, 1917. 28 p. UL305.G775.A77.
- _____. Handbook of the M.L. 6-In. Trench Mortars, Marks I, II and III, (Land Service). London: HMSO, 1920. 20 p. UF565.G7 6in M.L. T.M. (1-3).H36.
- _____. Mortar Drill for 6-Inch Medium Mortar, Marks I, II and III. London, HMSO, 1923. 32 p. UF565.G7 6in M.M. (1-3) M67.
- _____. General Staff. Notes on the Employment of 4" Stokes Mortar Bombs. Revised edition. France: Army Printing and Stationery Services, 1917. 11 p. UL421.G2.N67.
- Hogg, Ian. Grenades and Mortars. NY: Ballantine Books, 1974. 160 p. UL418.H6.
Descriptions and photographs of the types used in the world wars by all major forces.
- Ottosen, Peter H. Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard, 1931. 376 p. D570.327.O7.
- Rice, John K. "The New Infantry Accompanying Weapons." Infantry Journal XXXII (Apr 1928): pp. 376-383. Per.
- US Army. AEF. Registering 3-Inch Stokes Trench Mortars. S.l.: n.p., 1918. 18 p. UF563.A75.R44.
- US Army War College. Preliminary Notes on the M.L. 6-Inch Trench Mortar, Mark I, with Bed and Elevating and Traversing Guys, Land Service. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1918. 20 p. with plates. UL305.G777.P73.
Reprint of an official British pamphlet.
- US War Department. Description and Instructions for the Use of 3-Inch Stokes Trench Mortar, Mark I and Shell, Mark I. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 13 p. with plates. UL303.A77.D47.
- _____. Handbook on Trench Mortar Fuzes: Mark VII and Mark VII-E. Washington, DC: War Plans Division, 1918. 16 p. UL400.7.H36.
- _____. Handbook of the 6-Inch Trench Mortar, Mark I. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 27 p. with plates. UL303.A77.H36.

- _____. Handbook of the 9.45-Inch Trench Mortar Materiel with Instructions for its Care and Use. Compiled and edited by the Ordnance Department. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1918. 76 p. UL303.A77.H362.
- _____. Handbook of 12-Inch Mortar Carriage, Model of 1918. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 54 p. UL350.5.H362.
- _____. Service Handbook of the 3-Inch Stokes Trench Mortar, Mark I. Prepared in the Office of the Chief of Ordnance. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1921. 40 p. UL303.A77.S47.
- _____. Small Arms, Light Field Mortars, and 20-mm Aircraft Guns. Washington, DC: War Department, 1943. 277 p. UD380.S63.

Williams, C. C. "Report of Chief of Ordnance." In War Department Annual Reports, 1919. Volume I, Part 4. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. pp. 3,867-3,955. UA24.A1 1919 v.1.pt.4.

Landmine Warfare

- Barber, J. Frank. "Destruction of Enemy Traps and Mines." Military Engineer XVI (Sep/Oct 1924): pp. 374-377. Per.
- Cussenot, Captain. Mine Warfare. Translated from the French for AEF use. Nancy, France: General Headquarters, AEF, 1917. 30 p. UG490.C8713.
- Great Britain. German Traps and Mines. Revised edition. France: Army Printing and Stationery Services, 1918. 13 p. UG490.G47.
- Joffre, Joseph J. Notes on the Use of Mines. Translated from the original French by the AEF. Nancy, France: General Headquarters, AEF, 1917. 32 p. UG490.N6713.
- Schrantz, Ward L. "Mine Warfare in the Argonne." Infantry Journal XXXII (Feb 1928): pp. 171-175. Per.

Incendiary Land Weapons

- Dion, S. A. Tanks, Gas, Bombing, Liquid Fire. NY: George U. Harvey, 1917. 154 p. UG444.D56.
- Gudmundsson, Bruce I. "These Hideous Weapons." Military History Quarterly 7 (Autumn 1994): pp. 70-73. Per.
- Sweeting, C. G. "Flammenwerfer!" Military History Quarterly 21 (Summer 2009): pp. 88-93. Per.
- Wictor, Thomas. German Flamethrower Pioneers of World War I. Atglen, PA: Schiffer, 2007. 278 p. D531.W53.
- _____. Flamethrower Troops of World War I: The Central and Allied Powers. Atglen, PA: Schiffer, 2010. 171 p. UG447.65.W53.

Snipers

- Bull, Stephen. "British Army Snipers, 1914-18." Military Illustrated #52 (Sep 1992): pp. 33-38. Per.
- Claphan, Richard. "Sniping and Observing in War Time." Cavalry Journal [British] XXX (Jul 1940): pp. 327-331. Per.
- Pegler, Martin. Sniping in the Great War. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword, 2008. 212 p. with plates. D529.9.S65.P44.
- "Periscope." Scout-Sniping. London: Gale & Polden, 1918. 118 p. with plates U220.P47.
- Plaster, John L. The History of Sniping and Sharpshooting. Boulder, CO: Paladin Press, 2008. 687 p. UD330.P63.
- Prichard-Hesketh, Hesketh. Sniping in France, 1914-18: With Notes on the Scientific Training of Scouts, Observers, and Snipers. Midlands, England: Helion and Co, 2004. 143 p. D640.P73.
Originally published in London in 1920.
- Roberts, Craig. "World War I Sniper: Taking Aim from the Trenches." Military History 18 (Jun 2001): pp. 54-60. Per.
Focuses on Herbert W. McBride, an American volunteer with the Canadian forces, who pioneered 20th century sniper doctrine.
- Sniping, Observation and Scouting. S.l.: n.p., 1918? 64 p. UD330.S66.

Tantum, William H., IV. Sniper Rifles of Two World Wars. Ottawa, Canada: Museum Restoration Service, 1967. 32 p. UD390.T3.

Chemical (Gas) Warfare

General Sources

Chemical Warfare Service Museum Catalog. 3 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Includes reports and studies plus a description of classes of materials utilized by the United States, Britain, France, Italy, Germany, and Austria. There is a finding aid for this collection. This manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face R, Shelf 7.

Clark, Dorothy K. Effectiveness of Chemical Weapons in WWI. Bethesda, MD: Operations Research Office (ORO), Johns Hopkins University, 1959. 149 p. UK142.3.C52.

Fair, Stanley D. "The Ghost of Ypres." US Army War College Commentary (Apr 1966): pp. 22-31. Per. Reprinted in Army 17 (Feb 1967): pp. 51-55. Per.

Farrow, Edward S. Gas Warfare. NY: Dutton, 1920. 253 p. UK140.F37.

Fries, Amos A. "Chemical Warfare in Attack." Military Engineer XII (Sep/Oct 1920): pp. 454-461. Per.

_____, and West, Clarence J. Chemical Warfare. NY: McGraw-Hill, 1921. 445 p. UK140.F74.

Garnett, Richard A. "Restraint in Warfare: Strategic Bombing and Chemical Warfare during the First and Second World Wars." PhD dissertation, University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill, 1993. 412 p. UG700.G37.

See especially, Chapter VI, "Chemical Warfare Before the Second World War," at pp. 253-291.

Gibson, Adelno. "Chemical Warfare as Developed during the World War and Probable Future Development." Reprinted from the Bulletin of the New York Academy of Medicine (Jul 1937). pp. 397-421. UG447.G52.

Gilchrist, Harry L. A Comparative Study of World War Casualties from Gas and Other Weapons. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1928. 51 p. UK23.G55.

Graveley, A. F. "The Voices of Experience: Learning for the Future from the Chemical Warfare of 1915-1918." Army Quarterly and Defence Journal 110 (Oct 1980): pp. 410-435. Per.

Haber, Ludwig F. The Poisonous Cloud: Chemical Warfare in the First World War. Oxford, England: Clarendon, 1986. 415 p. UK140.H33.

Hammond, James W., Jr. Poison Gas: The Myths versus Reality. Westport, CT: Greenwood, 1999. 157 p. UG447.H356.

Jenkins, Dominick. "Poison and Justice: An Investigation into the Debate Over Poison Gas after the Great War to Rethink Current Practices of Judgment in Science, Industry and the Military." PhD dissertation, University of Toronto, 1996. 374 p. UG447.J46.

Jones, Simon. World War I Gas Warfare Tactics and Equipment. Oxford, England: Osprey, 2007. 64 p. D639.C39.J66.

Kirby, William. Manual of Gas in Attack and Defense. NY: Appleton, 1917? 183 p. UK150.K57.

McCamley, Nicholas J. The Secret History of Chemical Warfare. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword, 2006. 188 p. UG447.M23.

Moore, William. Gas Attack: Chemical Warfare 1915-18 and Afterwards. NY: Hippocrene Books, 1987. 262 p. UK140.M66.

Robertson, Kirsty. "Victims of a Greenish Cloud: The Experience of a Gas Attack during World War I." In Personal Perspectives, World War I. Santa Barbara, CA: ABC-CLIO, 2006. pp. 115-126. D521.P48.

Russell, Edmund P., III. "'Speaking of Annihilation': Mobilizing for War against Human and Insect Enemies, 1914-1945." Journal of American History 82 (Mar 1996): pp. 1,505-1,529. Per.

Analyzes the links between war and pests, especially those with the ability to kill humans and insects on a large scale.

Sommerville, D. S. "The Field Artillery and Chemical Warfare." Field Artillery Journal XXII (Mar/Apr 1932): pp. 140-145. Per.

Spiers, Edward M. Chemical Warfare. Urbana, IL: University of Illinois Press, 1986. 277 p. UK140.1.S64.
See especially, Chapter 2, "Chemical Warfare, 1914-18," at pp. 13-33.

_____. "Chemical Warfare in the First World War." In 'Look to Your Front': Studies in the First World War by the British Commission for Military History. Kent, England: Spellmount, 1999. pp. 163-178. D521.L66.

Terraine, John. White Heat: The New Warfare, 1914-18. London: Sidgwick and Jackson, 1982. 352 p. U738.T48.

Tucker, Jonathan B. War of Nerves: Chemical Warfare from World War I to Al-Qaeda. NY: Pantheon, 2006. 479 p. UG447.T83.

US Army. AEF. Gas Manual. 6 volumes. France: General Headquarters, AEF, 1919. UG447.G375.

– United States

Bailey, Don W. "Poisonous Gas and the American Expeditionary Forces in World War I: Is It Still 1918." Fort Leavenworth, KS: School of Advanced Military Studies (SAMS), Command and General Staff College, 1992. 52 p. UG447.B34.

Chemical Warfare. First Army Artillery Papers, 1917-1942. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Includes Gas Officers' papers. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 145, Face A, Shelf 7.

Faith, Thomas I. "Under a Green Sea: The US Chemical Warfare Service 1917-1929." PhD dissertation, George Washington University, 2008. 163 p. UG447.F35.

Fries, Amos A. "Gas in Attack and Gas in Defense." Reprinted from the National Service Magazine for Jun and Jul 1919. 55 p. UG447.F75.

Gordon, Martin K. "Chemical Testing in the Great War: The American University Experiment Station." Reprinted from Washington History (Spring/Summer 1994): pp. 28-45 and 106-107. D639.C39.G67.

Heller, Charles E. Chemical Warfare in World War I: The American Experience, 1917-1918. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Combat Studies Institute (CSI), Command and General Staff College (CGSC), 1986. 109 p. U415.C6.L4 no.10.

_____. "The Perils of Unpreparedness: The American Expeditionary Forces and Chemical Warfare." Military Review LXV (Jan 1985): pp. 12-25. Per.

Jones, Daniel P. "The Role of Chemists in Research on War Gases in the United States during World War I." PhD dissertation, University of Wisconsin, 1969. 272 p. UG447.J66.

Langer, William L. Gas and Flame in World War I. NY: Knopf, 1965. 146 p. #403-1 1965.

McMahon, T. "Use of Chemical Shell by the Field Artillery." Field Artillery Journal XIX (Sep/Oct 1929): pp. 512-516. Per.

Raines, Edgar F., Jr. "The American 5th Division and Gas Warfare, 1918." Army History #22 (Spring 1992): pp. 6-10. Per.

Slotten, Hugh R. "Humane Chemistry or Scientific Barbarism? American Responses to World War I Poison Gas, 1915-1930." Journal of American History 77 (Sep 1990): pp. 476-498. Per.

Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 parts. Typescript. 1928. UK23.A5.S63.

US Army. 1st Gas Regiment. "Officers Manual for Special Gas Companies." Photocopy. S.I.: Headquarters, 1st Gas Regiment, 1919. No pagination. UG477.O33.

US Army. AEF. General Headquarters. Defense Against Gas. France: 29th Engineer Regiment Base Printing Plant, 1919. 75 p. UK174.2.D43.

- _____. Defensive Measures against Gas Attacks. France: General Headquarters, AEF, 1917. 74 p. UK210.U53.
- _____. Memorandum on Gas Poisoning in Warfare: With Notes on Its Pathology and Treatment. France: General Headquarters, AEF, 1918. 39 p. UK260.1.M454.
- _____. "Report of Chief Gas Officer on Operations of the First Army during (A) the St. Mihiel Operation. (B) the Argonne-Meuse Operations." Typescript. 31 p. File #106-19, AWC Course Materials, Manuscript Archives.
- US Army. Chemical Corps. Historical Office. Gas Warfare in World War I. Consists of 20 individual studies. Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1957. ca 800 p. UK23.A5.C64.
The 20 individual studies analyze the use of gas on the Western Front during the period Jun-Nov 1918.
- US War Department. US Army War College. Gas Warfare. 3 Parts. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1918. UK23.G37.
Part 1: German Methods of Offense.
Part 2: Methods of Defense Against Gas Attacks.
Part 3: Methods of Training in Defensive Measures.
- Vilensky, Joel A. Dew of Death: The Story of Lewisite, America's World War I Weapon of Mass Destruction. Bloomington, IN: Indiana University Press, 2005. 213 p. UG447.5.L48.V55.
- Waitt, Alden H. Papers, 1917-1950. 7 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Includes materials pertaining to his service with the Chemical Warfare Service during World War I to 1950. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 174, Face A, Shelf 2.
- Peach Pit Drive**
- During 1917 and 1918, the US War Department searched for sources of charcoal suitable for use in gas mask canisters. Included in this carbon search was a nut-gathering campaign sponsored by the Boy Scouts and various other organizations in Sep 1918. Peach pits, no doubt, also qualified as a potential source of charcoal. See:
- Brophy, Leo P., Miles, Wyndham D. and Cochran, Rexmond C. The Chemical Warfare Service: From Laboratory to Field. Volume 6, Part 7, Volume 2. Washington, DC: Office of the Chief of Military History, 1959. 498 p. D769.A533.v.6.pt7 v.2.
See especially, pages 21-22.
- New York Times (Sep 1918). Microform. Per-N.
Microfilm reels are 35mm.
- Britain and Commonwealth Forces**
- Cook, Tim. No Place to Run: The Canadian Corps and Gas Warfare in the First World War. Vancouver, BC: University of British Columbia Press, 1999. 296 p. D639.C39.C66.
- Foulkes, C. H. "Gas": The Story of the Special Brigade. Edinburgh, Scotland: W. Blackwood, 1934. 361 p. with 25 plates. UG505.G7.F68.
- Girard, Marion L. "Confronting Total War: British Responses to Poison Gas, 1914-1918." PhD dissertation, Yale University, 2002. 310 p. D639.C39.G47.
The dissertation was published in 2008 as A Strange and Formidable Weapon: British Responses to World War I Poison Gas, which is available at D639.C39.G472.
- Graveley, A. F. "The Voices of Experience: Learning for the Future from the Chemical War of 1915-1918." Army Quarterly and Defence Journal 110 (Oct 1980): pp. 410-435. Per.
- Great Britain. War Office. General Staff. "Effect on Enemy of Our Gas Attacks: Third Report, for the Period April-July 1917." S.I: Army Printing and Stationery Services, 1917. 20 p. UK57.E43.
- Jones, Simon. "The First BEF Gas Respirators, 1915." Military Illustrated #32 (Jan 1991): pp. 20-24 and #33 (Feb 1991): pp. 20-23. Per.

Palazzo, Albert P. Seeking Victory on the Western Front: The British Army and Chemical Warfare in World War I. Lincoln, NE: University of Nebraska Press, 2000. 239 p. D639.C39.P352.

_____. "Tradition, Innovation, and the Pursuit of the Decisive Battle: Poison Gas and the British Army on the Western Front, 1915-1918." PhD dissertation, Ohio State University, 1996. 522 p. D639.C39.P35.

Richter, Donald. Chemical Soldiers: British Gas Warfare in World War I. Lawrence, KS: University Press of Kansas, 1992. 282 p. D639.C39.R52.

– Germany

Hanslian, Rudolf. "Chemical Warfare." English translation of Der Chemische Krieg, originally published in 1927. Typescript, 1929. 624 p. UK140.H3613.

_____. Der Chemische Krieg. Volume I. Berlin: E. S. Mittler & Sohn, 1937. 775 p. UK140.H36.
Scholarly account focusing on all aspects of chemical warfare.

_____. "Gas Warfare: A German Apologia." Translated from the original German by C. Stanford. Canadian Defence Quarterly VI (Oct 1928): pp. 96-108. Per.

Chemical Arms Now in Use by the German Army on the French Front. Translated from the original French by the Gun Division, Ordnance Department. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 89 p. with 7 plates. UK155.G3.C4313.
Includes charts, technical data and illustrations.

"Lessons Taught by the Attack of March 21." Translated from the original German and issued to regimental and battalion commanders by the Second Section, General Staff, AEF. S.l.: n.p., 1918?. 16 p. D531.L4713.

Lefebure, Victor. The Riddle of the Rhine: Chemical Strategy in Peace and War. NY: E. P. Dutton, 1923. 282 p. UG447.L43.

Muller, Ulrich. "The Chemical Warfare Arm during the World War and-Now." English translation of his 1932 publication, Die Chemische Waffe im Weltkrieg und-Jetzt. Typescript. Fort Leavenworth, KS: n.p., 185 p. UK140.M8.

– Other

Fishman, Iakov M. Military Chemistry: A Guide for the Commanding Personnel of the Red Army. Transcript. Translated from the original Russian by the US War Department from a document published in Moscow in 1930. S.l.: n.p., 1930? 604 p. UK155.S65.F5713.

Krause, Joachim and Mallory, Charles K. Chemical Weapons in Soviet Military Doctrine: Military and Historical Experience, 1915-1991. Boulder, CO: Westview, 1992. 247 p. UK155.S65.K73.
See especially, Chapter 1, "Russian Experience with Chemical Weapons during and After the First World War (1915-1922)," at pp. 15-32.

– Specific Battles and Places

van Bergen, Leo and Abbenhuis, Maartje M. "Man-Monkey, Monkey-Man: Neutrality and the Discussions about the 'Inhumanity' of Poison Gas in the Netherlands and International Committee of the Red Cross." First World War Studies 5 (Mar 2012): pp. 1-23. Per.

Cook, Tim. "'A Proper Slaughter': The March 1917 Gas Raid at Vimy Ridge." Canadian Military History 8 (Spring 1999): pp. 7-23. Per.

"The First Gas Attack: A German Expert's View." Army Quarterly XXX (Jul 1935): pp. 302-305. Per.
Focuses on 22 Apr 1915, during the Second Battle of Ypres.

Hammerman, Gay M. Impact of the Introduction of Lethal Gas on the Combat Performance of Defending Troops. Falls Church, VA: NOVA Publications, 1985. UG447.I72.
Focus is on the following battles: 2d Ypres, Neuve-Chapelle and Loos.

- Hanslian, Rudolf. The Gas Attack at Ypres: A Study in Military History. Pamphlet No. 8. US Army Chemical Warfare School. Edgewood Arsenal, MD: Chemical Warfare School Reproduction Plant, 1940. 55 p. D542.Y7.H36.
- Lee, John. The Gas Attacks: Ypres 1915. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2009. 178 p. D542.Y7.L44.
- Miles, John L. "Could It Happen to You?" Army 8 (Aug 1957): pp. 41-43. Per.
Account of the gas attack on the 103d Infantry Regiment, 26th Division.
- Varela, Richard. "Ansauville: A Failure in Training." Infantry 73 (Jan/Feb 1983): pp. 28-31. Per.
Focuses on the first gas attack experienced by the 1st Division in Jan 1918.

Logistics

General Sources

- Beadon, R. S. "The Allied Supreme Command and Its Extension into the Administrative Sphere." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 4 (Oct 1920): pp. 253-260. Per.
- Evans, P. Wilson. "A.E.F. Cold Storage Plants." Quartermaster Review I (Mar/Apr 1922): pp. 11-15, 56-57 and 67. Per.
Highlights the construction and use of Cold Storage Plants by both US and British forces.

US Logistical Experiences

- Crowell, Benedict and Wilson, Robert F. The Road to France: The Transportation of Troops and Military Supplies, 1917-1918. 2 volumes. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 1921. D570.72.C7.
- Fleming, A. S. "Ammunition Supply and Distribution." Field Artillery Journal X (May/Jun 1920): pp. 238-242. Per.
- Hagood, Johnson. The Services of Supply: A Memoir of the Great War. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1927. 403 p. D570.75.H253.
- Harbord, James G. The Services of Supply from July, 1918, to May, 1919. Lecture delivered at the US Army War College. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1930. 16 p. D570.75.H3.
- Haseltine, William E. The Services of Supply of the American Expeditionary Forces: A Statistical Summary by Major William E. Haseltine. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 233 p. D570.5.H34.
- Hooper, C. E. "Moving a War-Strength Division." Quartermaster Review II (Jul/Aug 1922): pp. 25-31. Per.
- Porter, Captain, compiler. "Living on the Country." Philadelphia: Quartermaster Corps School, 1928. 1 volume. UC15.L58.
- Sharpe, Henry G. Papers, 1907-1933. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Correspondence pertaining to his service between 1880-1920. The Manuscript Collection is located 5, Row 168, Face L, Shelf 6.
- US Army. AEF. General Staff. "Service of the Rear Project: Quartermaster, Medical, Signal, Aviation, Engineer, September 6th, 1917." Photocopy of Typescript. France: General Headquarters, AEF, 1917. 39 p. D570.75.A4.
- US Army. AEF. Services of Supply. "Some Accomplishments of the Services of Supply." 2d edition revised to May 1991. S.l.: AEF, Services of Supply, Statistics Branch, 1919? 169 p. D570.75.A5.
Compilation of maps and charts depicting various data.
- US Army Quartermaster Corps School. Operations of the Quartermaster Corps, U.S. Army, during the World War. Consists of ten monographs. Philadelphia: Schuylkill Arsenal, Quartermaster Corps School, 1929 D570.75.O63 nos1-6 & 8-11.
- No. 1 "Evolution of the System of Supply, AEF, with Authoritative Comments." 76 p.
 - No. 2 "Extracts from Historical Report of the Chief Quartermaster, AEF, France." 144 p.
 - No. 3 "Notes on Port of Embarkation Activities, New York." 93 p.
 - No. 4 "Notes of Salvage Activities, AEF, France." 1 volume.

- No. 5 "Report of Remount Service, AEF" 99 p.
- No. 6 "Notes on Operation of Base Ports and Activities of the S.O.S., AEF, France." 204 p.
- No. 8 "Notes on Embarkation Activities in the AEF" 43 p.
- No. 9 "Notes on Army, Corps and Division Quartermaster Activities...France." 150 p.
- No. 10 "Notes on Cold Storage Plant, AEF, France." 77 p.
- No. 11 "Notes on Transportation Service, American Expeditionary Forces in the World War, 1914-1918." 42 p.

US Army War College. Notes on Railroads and Mechanical and Wagon Transport in Connection with the Service of Supply on the Western Front in France. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 21 p. D570.75.N67.

US War Department. Special Regulations #77. Salvage of Materials and Supplies for the Army, dated 11 Oct 1918. 39 p. Military Publications Collection-World War I-era Special Regulations.

US War Department. General Staff. War Plans Division. Historical Branch. Organization of the Services of Supply, American Expeditionary Forces. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1921. 130 p. D570.75.A5.

Warfield, A. B. "Salvaging Dollars by the Millions." Quartermaster Review I (Sep/Oct 1921): pp. 5-9. Per. Focuses on salvage operations.

- US Logistical Experiences Overseas

Bevan, Wendell. "Impressions of a Corps Munitions Officer." Field Artillery Journal XII (Jul/Aug 1922): pp. 277-292. Per.

Highlights the location of I Corps' ammunition dumps.

Helmick, Eli A. "Base Section No. 5, Brest, France." Military Engineer XXI (Nov/Dec 1929): pp. 533-538. Per.

France. Armee. Armees du Nord et du Nord-Est. "Instruction for Supplying the American Units Operating with the French Armies." Translated from the original French by E. K. Shirley. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1918? 19 p. D639.S9.I5713.

Jore, Jeff. "Pershing's Mission in Mexico: Logistics and Preparation for the War in Europe." Military Affairs 52 (Jul 1988): pp. 117-121. Per.

Littlejohn, Robert M. "Bringing Home the Bacon." Quartermaster Review I (Mar/Apr 1922): pp. 43-47. Per. Highlights supplying food to the front.

Moseley, George Van Horn. "Supply and Transportation: A Letter to Colonel Harry L. Hodges." Washington, DC: General Headquarters, AEF, 17 Mar 1920. 13 p. D570.75.A45.

Porter, John A. "Recollection of the Problems of Finance and Supply, American Expeditionary Forces in France." Quartermaster Review IX (Jul/Aug 1929): pp. 14-25. Per. Highlights quartermaster supply for offensive operations.

Symmonds, C. J. "Gievres: The Largest Storage Depot in France." Quartermaster Review I (Sep/Oct 1921): pp. 43-51 and I (Nov/Dec 1921): pp. 51-58. Per.

US Army. AEF "Regulations for Salvage Service." France?: Services of Supply, Headquarters Printing Company, 1919. 24 p. D570.75.U56.

US Army. AEF. General Staff. G-4. Strategic Supply: Report of the Fourth Section of the General Staff, G-4. Reproduction of Typescript. Chaumont, France: General Staff, 1919. 105 p. D570.75.A5.

US Army. Quartermaster Corps. Salvage Service. American Salvage Service. France: AEF, 1919. 18 p. D570.75.U563.

US Army. Regulating Station "A". Report for the Month. France: A.P.O. 712, 1918. 1 volume. D570.358.U57.

US Army Quartermaster Corps School. Operations of the Quartermaster Corps, U.S. Army, during the World War. Consists of ten monographs. Philadelphia: Schuylkill Arsenal, Quartermaster Corps School, 1929. D570.75.O63 nos 1-6 & 8-11.

Wentz, D. B. "Fuel in the A.E.F." Quartermaster Review II (Jul/Aug 1922): pp. 35-37. Per.
Focuses on supplying wood and coal.

– US Logistical Experiences Stateside

Barton, E. E. "The Job Printer, Q.M.C." Quartermaster Review II (Jul/Aug 1922): pp. 7-8 and 20. Per.

Brittin, L. H. "Storage by the Mile." Quartermaster Review I (Sep/Oct 1921): pp. 13-16. Per.

Goedeken, Edward A. "Charles Dawes and the Military Board of Allied Supply." Military Affairs 50 (Jan 1986): pp. 1-6. Per.

Gough, Terrence J. "Origins of the Army Industrial College: Military-Business Tensions after World War I." Armed Forces & Society 17 (Winter 1991): pp. 259-275. Per.

Maintains that a rivalry with businessmen over wartime procurement roles led logistical officers to professionalize and establish the college.

Lemen, William C. "The Engineer Depot at Kearny, New Jersey." Military Engineer XXII (May/Jun 1930): pp. 262-265. Per.

Saltzman, C. McK. "The Supply Branch Chief." Quartermaster Review I (May/Jun 1922): pp. 3-7. Per.
Highlights command and control during mobilization.

– Britain and Commonwealth Forces Logistical Experiences

Bonham-Smith, R. "Railway Transport Arrangements in France." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXI (Feb 1916): pp. 47-62. Per.

Brown, Ian M. British Logistics on the Western Front, 1914-1919. Westport, CT: Praeger, 1998. 261 p. D546.B765.

Dobbs, C. E. S. "The Supply of Corps Troops in the Field." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 10 (Jul 1922): pp. 173-183. Per.

Dymond, Steve. "Railways at War: Britain's Railway Companies, 1914-18." Military Illustrated #88 (Sep 1995): pp. 44-47. Per.

"An Excellent Auxiliary: The Motor Transport Volunteers." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXII (Nov 1917): pp. 812-815. Per.

Highlights the formation and history of the British Motor Transport Service.

"Food in Time of War." Army Quarterly XXIII (Jan 1932): pp. 358-364. Per.

Focuses on the challenges associated with supplying food to the British home front.

"History of the Organization and Development of the No. 2 Base Mechanical Transport Depot on the Northern Lines of Communications." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 8 (Apr 1920): pp. 122-140. Per.

Matthews, Herbert. "Food Supplies in War Time." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXXXII (Feb 1937): pp. 53-70. Per.

Phelan, F. R. "Army Supplies in the Forward Area and the Tumpline System." Canadian Defence Quarterly VI (Oct 1928): pp. 20-35. Per.

Article reprinted in the Winter 2000 edition of the Canadian Military History.

_____. "Army Supplies in the Forward Area and the Tumpline System: A First World War Canadian Logistical Innovation." Canadian Military History 9 (Winter 2000): pp. 31-45. Per

Reprint of the October 1928 article contained in Canadian Defence Quarterly.

Pring, J. A. "Supply Duties in Connection with the Repatriation of British Prisoners of War." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 9 (Oct 1921): pp. 614-628. Per.

Puckle, F. K. The Army Service Corps of the British Army, and the Organization of the Transport and Transportation at the Front in France: Lectures Delivered Before the Officers of the Quartermaster Corps and Quartermaster Reserve Corps at Washington, D.C., on May 2 and May 9, 1917 Respectively. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 30 p. UC184.P82.

Reckitt, J. T. "The Training of Mechanical Transport Drivers during the Great War." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 11 (Jan 1923): pp. 23-37. Per.

Tapp, H. A. "The Feeding of Corps Troops." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 14 (Apr 1926): pp. 55-64. Per.

– French Logistical Experiences

Agan, Joseph. "French Powder Supply during the War." Field Artillery Journal XVIII (Jul/Aug 1928): pp. 391-392. Per.

"Contemporaneous Notes on the Mobilization of a French Garrison Containing Artillery-August 12, 1914." Field Artillery Journal IV (Jul/Sep 1914): pp. 337-344. Per.

"Contemporaneous Notes on the Procurement of Hay and Oats Incident to French Mobilization." Field Artillery Journal IV (Jul/Sep 1914): pp. 405-406. Per.

Cooper, H. "An Outline of the French System of Mechanical Transport." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 10 (Jan 1922): pp. 16-30. Per.

Focuses on the organization and the repair of French transport equipment.

Rowe, Guy I. "The French Supply System-Theater of Operations, 1914-1918." Quartermaster Review IX (May/Jun 1930): pp. 48-54; X (Jul/Aug 1930): pp. 37-47 and X (Sep/Oct 1930): pp. 34-45. Per.

Sweeny, Charles. Remarks on Supply Organization of the French Army from the Viewpoint of an Infantry Officer: A Lecture Delivered Before the Officers of the Quartermaster Corps and the Quartermaster Reserve Corps on May 11, 1917. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 9 p. UC265.F8.S93.

– German Logistical Experiences

Dixon, E. A. "Behind the German Lines in July, 1918." Army Quarterly IV (Jul 1922): pp. 334-336. Per.
Highlights German supply efforts during the Ludendorff offensive.

Morgan, C. H. "The German Ammunition Problem in 1914." Field Artillery Journal XIII (Mar/Apr 1923): pp. 130-132. Per.

Special Logistical Aspects

Hommon, H. B. "Water Supply Surveys." Military Surgeon XLVIII (May 1921): pp. 550-560. Per.
Focuses on water supplies for the 370-person village of Laferte-sur-Amance.

Lacombe, Charles F. "Electrical Power Supply in the World War." Military Engineer XX (Nov/Dec 1928): pp. 529-530. Per.

Lyster, W. J. "Rapid Distribution of Drinking Water." Infantry Journal XV (Apr 1919): pp. 792-795. Per.

Shrader, Charles R. "'Maconochie's Stew': Logistical Support of American Forces with the BEF, 1917-18." In The Great War, 1914-18: Essays on the Military, Political and Social History of the First World War. London: Macmillan in association with King's College, London, 1990. pp. 101-131. D521.G734.

Wadhams, S. H. "The 'Service of Water' in the French Army." Military Surgeon XLVIII (Jan 1921): pp. 56-64. Per.

Specific Locales

– Europe

Boyd, C. T. "From Vimy Ridge to Asiago with the 48th Divisional Supply Column." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 9 (Apr 1921): pp. 446-451. Per.

Hilgard, M. R. "Our First Regulating Station in France." Quartermaster Review I (Jul/Aug 1921): pp. 31-34 and 41. Per.

- Jackson, R. R. B. "With the Fifth Cavalry Division in France." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 11 (Apr 1923): pp. 124-127. Per.
Focuses on supplying frontline cavalry units.
- Luberoff, George. "How We Did It In the Argonne." Quartermaster Review II (Sep/Oct 1922): pp. 27-28 and 32. Per.
Highlights supply problems during the Meuse-Argonne offensive.
- Meyer, Vincent. "Artillery Ammunition Supply." Field Artillery Journal XII (Mar/Apr 1922): pp. 85-108. Per.
Focuses on artillery ammunition supplies during the St. Mihiel Offensive, Sep-Oct 1918.
- Scott, M. de B. "Lille Released-Some Reminiscences." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 8 (Oct 1920): pp. 261-271. Per.
Focuses on feeding the civilians in Lille, France.
- Watson, H. N. G. "North Russia (1918-1919)." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 14 (Apr 1926): pp. 48-54. Per.
Highlights providing supplies by reindeer, dog sleighs and planes.
- White, W. N. "The Last Phase in France and Flanders." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 8 (Jul 1920): pp. 149-164. Per.
Highlights British supply operations during demobilization.

– Italy (Italian Front)

- Italian Expeditionary Force. S & T Directorate. "Notes from the General Report on the Transportation Services with the British Forces in Italy-November, 1917 to November, 1918." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 10 (Oct 1922): pp. 305-327. Per.
- Row, C. "Base Supply Depot-Italy." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 8 (Jul 1920): pp. 179-188. Per.
- Swabey, W. S. "R.A.S.C. Work in Italy." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 9 (Apr 1921): pp. 407-419. Per.
- Swabey, W. S. "Working of Mechanical Transport in Italy-Sec. 'A'." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 9 (Jul 1921): pp. 477-497. Per.

– Egypt and Middle East

- Badcock, G. E. "Some Notes on the Transport Services of the Egyptian Expeditionary Force." Army Quarterly XIV (Apr 1927): pp. 100-107. Per.
- Baring-Gould, E. S. "History of M. T. of Desert Mounted Corps during Operations in Palestine and Syria, 1918." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 8 (Apr 1920): pp. 76-83. Per.
- Egyptian Expeditionary Force. S & T Directorate. "Camel Transport Corps-Egyptian Expeditionary Force, 1915-1919." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly. Per.
Part 1: 8 (Oct 1920): pp. 279-297.
Part 2: 9 (Jan 1921): pp. 303-360.
Part 3: 10 (Jul 1922): pp. 212-235.
Part 4: 11 (Jan 1923): pp. 60-61.
- Davies, G. F. "Lecture on Supplies and Transport: Egyptian Expeditionary Force." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 8 (Jul 1920): pp. 197-216. Per.
- Elliott, W. "Maintaining Allenby's Armies-A Footnote to History." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 13 (Jan 1925): pp. 114-128. Per.
- Parker, W. M. "Supply Services in Mesopotamia." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 9 (Apr 1921): pp. 420-431. Per.
- Siffken, Bernard. "The Supply Service to Aleppo, October, 1918-January, 1919." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 10 (Apr 1922): pp. 116-124. Per.
- Titmus, W. J. "The Campaign in Palestine and Syria." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 10 (Jan 1922): pp. 1-15. Per.
Focuses on the use of mechanical transport.

– Africa

“By a Padre.” “The Campaign in East Africa.” Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 9 (Apr 1921): pp. 438-445. Per.
Focuses on British supply initiatives in East Africa.

Elliott, W. “Supply by Camel Transport on the Sollum Expedition, 1916.” Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 15 (Jan 1927): pp. 11-21. Per.

Hazleton, P. O. “Organization and Administration of Supply and Transport in the East African Campaign.” Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 8 (Oct 1920): pp. 225-237. Per.

Medical Services

General Sources

Allison, Nathaniel. “The Standardization of Splints in the A. E. F.” Military Surgeon 58 (Jan 1926): pp. 7-23; 58 (Feb 1926): pp. 170-183 and 58 (Mar 1926): pp. 259-269. Per.

Ayres, Leonard P. The War with Germany: A Statistical Summary. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 154 p. D570.1.A5.

See especially, Chapter IX, “Health and Casualties,” at pp. 119-130.

Bergen, Leo van. Before My Helpless Sight: Suffering, Dying, and Military Medicine on the Western Front, 1914-1918. Translated from the original Dutch publication, Zacht en eervol: Lijden en Sterven in een Grote Oorlog, by Liz Waters. Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2009. 528 p. D628.B47.

Braisted, William C. “Preparedness of the Medical Department of the Navy for War and Medical Department Activities during the War.” Military Surgeon XLVI (Jun 1920): pp. 587-602. Per.

Bellafaire, Judith and Graf, Mercedes. Women Doctors in War. College Station, TX: TX A&M University Press, 2009. 255 p. UB418.W65.B45.

Focuses on the medical services provided by contract female physicians.

Chambrun, Jacques and Marenches, Charles. The American Army in the European Conflict. NY: Macmillan, 1919. 436 p. D570.C4.

See especially, Chapter 12, at pp. 361-384.

Clark, Albert P. “Replacements and Hospitalization and Their Relation to Losses in War.” Infantry Journal XXXIII (Sep 1928): pp. 289-304. Per.

Cole, Clarence L. “A Report of Physical Examination of Twenty Thousand Volunteers.” Military Surgeon XLII (Jun 1918): pp. 675-687. Per.

Cowdrey, Albert E. War and Healing: Stanhope Bayne-Jones and the Maturing of American Medicine. Baton Rouge: Louisiana State University Press, 1992. 230 p. UH347.B336.C68.

Dawson, Coningsby. Out to Win: The Story of America in France. NY: Lane, 1918. 206 p. D570.1.D3.

See especially, Chapter 2, “War as a Job,” at pp. 61-108.

Dorland, W. A. N. “The Progress of Medical Science during the World War.” Military Surgeon LII (Mar 1923): pp. 244-260. Per.

DuPuy, William A. Uncle Sam: Fighter. NY: Strokes, 1919. 304 p. D570.1.D8.

See especially, Chapter 9, “Army Health,” at pp. 151-172.

Dymond, Steve. “The Other Casualties-World War One: What Happened to the Wounded?” Military Illustrated #103 (Dec 1996): pp. 51-54. Per.

General survey of medical care.

Gillett, Mary C. The Army Medical Department, 1865-1917. Washington, DC: Center of Military History, 1995. 520 p. UH223.A36.v.3.

- Gorgas, William C. Inspection of Medical Services with American Expeditionary Forces: Confidential Report to Secretary of War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 48 p. UM24.1917-18.G6.
- Greenwood, John T. and Berry, F. Clifton, Jr. Medics at War: Military Medicine from Colonial Times to the 21st Century. Annapolis, MD: Naval Institute Press, 2005. 214 p. UH223.G74.
See especially, Chapter 4, "World War I, 1917-1918," at pp. 62-81.
- Hume, Edgar. E. "The Medical Book of Merit." Military Surgeon 56 (Mar 1925): pp. 240-307. Per.
Highlights Medical officers' awards and citations.
- Kean, J. R. "The Chief Surgeon's Office and the General Staff in the A.E.F." Military Surgeon 57 (Dec 1925): pp. 577-594. Per.
- Morris, S. J. "History of the Overseas Division, Surgeon General's Office, during the War Period." Military Surgeon XLVII (Aug 1920): pp. 180-199. Per.
- Powell, E. Alexander. The Army Behind the Army. NY: C. Scribner's Sons, 1919. 470 p. D570.1.P65.
- Ruffner, E. L. "Medical Administration of the Intermediate Section, France." Military Surgeon XLIX (Jul 1921): pp. 72-80. Per.
- US Army. AEF. General Headquarters. G-1. "Summary Statistics of the American Expeditionary Forces." S.I.: General Headquarters, AEF, 1919? 127 p.. D570.2.S86.
See especially, pp. 91-99.
- US Army. Surgeon General's Office. The Medical Department of the United States Army in the World War. Prepared under the direction of M. W. Ireland. 15 volumes in 17. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1921-1929. UM24 1917-18.A45.
- _____. The Medical Department, U.S. Army: Its Organization and Function in Home Territory and Theatre of Operations during War. Washington, DC: Surgeon General's Office, 1920. 157 p. UM24 1917-18.A47.
- _____. Report of the Surgeon General, U.S. Army, to the Secretary of War 1919. 2 volumes. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. UM23.A1.U55 1918-19.
- Wadhams, Sanford H. and Tuttle, Arnold D. "Some of the Early Problems of the Medical Department, A.E.F." S.I.: n.p., 1919. 27 p. UM24.1917-18.W32.
- Whitehead, Ian. Doctors in the Great War. London: Leo Cooper, 1999. 309 p. D629.G7.W55.
- Wintermute, Bobby A. Public Health and the U.S. Military: A History of the Army Medical Department, 1818-1917. NY: Routledge, 2011. 283 p. UH223.W562.
- _____. "Waging Health: The United States Army Medical Department and Public Health in the Progressive Era, 1890-1920." PhD dissertation, Temple University, 2006. 613 p. UH224.W56.

Personal and Unit Medical Experiences

- Baker, George R. Heroes and Angels: Diary, A Medic Remembers World War I, France and Belgium: 1917-1919. Baltimore, MD: Gateway Press, 1999. 150 p. D630.B33.A32.
- Blake, Joseph A. "Surgical Impressions of the World War." Military Surgeon 58 (Mar 1926): pp. 225-236. Per.
Article is based on American Red Cross Hospital #2.
- Bulovsky, Helen C. "Behind the Trenches." In Proteus, A Journal of Ideas [Shippensburg University, Shippensburg, PA] (Fall 2003): pp. 33-50. D629.F8.B84.
- Chapin, William A. R. The Lost Legion: The Story of the Fifteen Hundred American Doctors who Served with the B.E.F. in the Great War. Springfield, MA: Loring-Axtell, 1926. 408 p. D629.G7.C5.
- Clayton, Wiltshire C. Front Lines: The World War I Memoirs of Capt Wiltshire Clark Clayton. Edited by Lauralee Hill Clayton. Lincolnville, ME: Penobscot Press, 2003. 126 p. D640.C5753.

- Derby, Richard. "Wade In, Sanitary!" The Story of a Division Surgeon in France. NY: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1919. 260 p. D629.F8.D47.
- Elkin, C. W. W. "Camp Hospital No. 21 in World War I." Published in Western Pennsylvania Historical Magazine (Vol. 50): pp. 105-112. #711-21CAMP 1967a.
- Fairchild, Helen. Nurse Helen Fairchild: WWI, 1917-1918. Compiled by Nelle Fairchild Hefty Rote. Lewisburg, PA: Fischer Fairchild Publishing, 2006. 382 p. D630.F35.R68.
- Feilding, Dorothea. Lady Under Fire: The Wartime Letters of Lady Dorothea Fielding MM 1914-1917. Edited by Andrew and Nicola Hallam. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword, 2010. 226 p. D629.B4.F45.
- Fleming, Thomas. "Nurse on the Edge of No Man's Land." Military History Quarterly 17 (Summer 2005): pp. 34-41. Per. Article focuses on Shirley Millard, an American volunteer in the French Army's nursing corps.
- Grissinger, Jay W. "Field Service." Military Surgeon 61 (Sep 1927): pp. 293-316; 61 (Oct 1927): pp. 461-476 and 61 (Nov 1927): pp. 581-597. Per. Focuses on the 117th Sanitary Train, 42d Division.
- Hinds, R. W. "Medico-Military Notes." Military Surgeon XLII (Jan 1918): pp. 25-36 and XLII (Feb 1918): pp. 169-178. Per.
- Johnson, Katherine B. "'It's Only the Ones Who Might Live Who Count': Allied Medical Personnel in World War I." In Personal Perspectives, World War I. Santa Barbara, CA: ABC-CLIO, 2006. pp. 161-203. D521.P48.
- Kean, J. R. "Evacuation of the American Wounded in the Aisne-Marne Battles, June and July, 1918." Military Surgeon 56 (Apr 1925): pp. 473-508. Per. Pertains to experiences in the 1st, 2d, 3d, 4th, and 26th Divisions.
- Lovejoy, Esther P. Certain Samaritans. NY: MacMillan, 1927. 302 p. D628.L68.
- Macdonald, Harriet M. Letters from the Front. Written by a Physical Therapy Nurse. Liskeard, England: Diggory Press, 2006. 85 p. D629.F8.M24. Originally published in Cleveland, Ohio, in 1920.
- Marble, Sanders. "Professional Doctors but Amateur Soldiers: The US Army's Affiliated Hospitals Program, 1915-1955." War & Society 27 (May 2008): pp. 39-58. Per.
- Mortimer, Maud. A Green Tent in Flanders. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, Page, 1917. 242 p. D640.M69. Highlights an American volunteer nurse serving behind the British lines.
- Patterson, Robert U. "Earliest American Casualties in the World War." Military Surgeon 57 (Oct 1925): pp. 358-362. Per. Contains the names of early US casualties and identifies where and when they became casualties.
- Raby, Angela. The Forgotten Service: Auxiliary Ambulance Station 39, Weymouth Mews. London: Battle of Britain International, 1999. 144 p. D807.G7.R33.
- Saltonstall, Nora. "Out Here at the Front": The World War I Letters of Nora Saltonstall. Edited by Judith S. Graham. Boston: Northeastern University Press, 2004. 296 p. D629.F8.S25.
- Shay, Michael E. A Grateful Heart: The History of a World War I Field Hospital. Westport, CT: Greenwood Press, 2002. 237 p. #707-103 2002. Focuses on the 103d Field Hospital.
- Skinner, George A. "The Hospital Center at Mars-sur-Allier, France." Military Surgeon 58 (Feb 1926): pp. 113-129. Per. Highlights the US Army Medical Department's administration of base hospitals.
- Sturman, Maude C. Oral History of Maude C. Sturman. Interviewed by Ruth W. Davis. York, PA: York College of Pennsylvania, 1983. 63 p. D630.S78.A3. Highlights Sturman's work with surgical and gas casualties.

The War Diary of a Regimental Surgeon. Translated from the original German. Carlisle Barracks, PA: Medical Field Service School, 1934. 108 p. D640.W3213.

Wigle, Shari L. Pride of America, We're with You: The Letters of Grace Anderson, U.S. Army Nurse Corps, World War I. Rockville, MD: Seaboard Press, 2007. 172 p. D630.A53.A4.

Medical Officer Qualifications

Commissioned officers in the World War I-era US Army Medical Department were organized into various corps. Commissions in the Medical Corps and in the Medical Reserve Corps required a doctoral degree in medicine. Commissions in the Dental and Veterinary Corps also required appropriate professional degrees. Only the Sanitary Corps required no professional degrees for its officers. In late Nov 1918, the strength of the commissioned personnel in the two Medical Corps peaked at 30,591, all, presumably, doctors of medicine. At the same time, the officer strength of the Sanitary Corps peaked at 2,919, some of whom could conceivably have been doctors. See:

US Army. Surgeon General's Office. The Medical Department of the United States Army in The World War. Volume I. The Surgeon General's Office. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1923. pp. 762-763, 766-767 and 794-795. UM24 1917-18.A45.v.1.

_____. Report of the Surgeon General, U.S. Army, to the Secretary of War 1919. Volume II. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. p. 1,111. UM23.A1.U55 1918/19 v.2.

It seems reasonably certain that the term "Medical Corps" with an officer's name indicated a doctor. On the other hand, an officer's name identified with "Medical Detachment" may indicate a doctor, a veterinarian, a dentist or an officer of the Sanitary Corps.

– British and Commonwealth Forces Medical Experiences

Adams, Sara A. "Creating Amateur Professionals: British Voluntary Aid Detachment Nurses and the First World War." PhD dissertation, University of Rochester, 1997. 295 p. D629.G7.A33.

Brittain, Vera. Testament of Youth: An Autobiographical Study of the Years 1900-1925. NY: Penguin Books, 1989. 661 p. D640.B695.
Originally published in London in 1933.

Burgess, Alan. The Lovely Sergeant. NY: Dutton, 1963. 208 p. U55.B87.
Focuses on Flora Sandes, a British nurse-turned-soldier, who served in Serbia, 1917-1918.

Burke, Kathleen. The Call of the Allies and the Response of the Scottish Women's Hospitals for Home and Foreign Service: A Brief Record of the Work of the Scottish Women's Hospitals in France, Serbia, Greece, Corsica, Russia, and Rumania. NY: Brooklyn Eagle Press, 1917? 27 p. D520.T9.T69.

Delaney, W. H. "Mobilization of the Medical Profession." Canadian Defence Quarterly IV (Jul 1927): pp. 446-452. Per.

Gamwell, A. H. and Waddell, P. Beauchamp. "The F.A.N.Y." Cavalry Journal [British] XI (Jul 1921): pp. 272-277. Per.
F.A.N.Y. stands for "First Aid Nursing Yeomanry" which consisted of Women volunteers.

Gorssline, R. M. "Canadian Medical Units in the Great War." Canadian Defence Quarterly. Per.

Part I: "From Salisbury Plain to Ypres." III (Jul 1926): pp. 442-446.

Part II: "The Ypres Salient, April, 1915." IV (Oct 1926): pp. 46-54.

Part III: "Festubert and Givenchy, 1915." IV (Jan 1927): pp. 189-197.

Part IV: "Ploegstreert Area-July to September, 1915." IV (Apr 1927): pp. 328-335.

Part V: "Ploegstreert Area-October, 1915 to March, 1916." V (Oct 1927): pp. 105-114.

Part VI: "The Ypres Salient-April and May, 1916." V (Jan 1928): pp. 215-226.

Part VII: "The Ypres Salient-June 1916." V (Apr 1928): pp. 333-344.

Part VIII: "The Ypres Salient-July and August, 1916." V (Jul 1928): pp. 494-505.

Hague, H. J. Memoirs of a L.A.C. in the R.F.C. and R.A.F.. Wimborne, England: H. J. Hague, 196? 143 p. D640.H33.

- Harrison, Mark. The Medical War: British Military Medicine in the First World War. NY: Oxford University Press, 2010. 346 p. D629.G7.H37.
- Macpherson, W. G., Herringham, W. P., Elliott, T. R., and Balfour, A., editors. Medical Services, Diseases of the War. 2 volumes. London: HMSO, 1922-1923. UM26 1914-18 M32.
- Moran, Heather L. "Stretcher Bearers and Surgeons: Canadian Front-Line Medicine during the First World War, 1914-1918." PhD dissertation, University of Western Ontario, 2008. 280 p. D629.C2.M67.
- Noyes, Frederick W. Stretcher Bearers-at the Double! History of the Fifth Canadian Field Ambulance which Served Overseas during the Great War of 1914-1918. Toronto, Canada: Hunter-Rose, 1937. 315 p. D629.C2.N6.
- Poynter, Denise J. "Regeneration' Revisited: W. H. R. Rivers and Shell Shock during the Great War." In Leadership in Conflict, 1914-1918. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2000. pp. 227-243. D521.L33.
- Russell, Michael. "A War Memorial." Military Surgeon (Oct 1925): pp. 337-340. Per.
Highlights the R.A.M.C. memorial tablet in Westminster Abby.
- Stephen, Guy N. "Notes on the History of Boulogne as a Military Medical Base." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXIV (Feb 1919): pp. 39-48; LXIV (May 1919): pp. 271-287 and LXIV (Aug 1919): pp. 393-409. Per.
- Wallace, Cuthbert S. Surgery at a Casualty Clearing Station. London: A & C Black, 1918. 320 p. UM320.W34.
- French Medical Experiences**
- Ashford, Bailey K. "Medical Service in the French Lines." Military Surgeon 59 (Oct 1926): pp. 416-431; 59 (Nov 1926): pp. 584-598 and 59 (Dec 1926): pp. 716-751. Per.
Highlights lessons learned based on the French experiences; the author previously served as the 1st Division's Surgeon.
- _____. "Sketches of Medical Service in France." Military Surgeon 58 (Apr 1926): pp. 342-363; 58 (May 1926): pp. 491-507 and 58 (Jun 1926): pp. 620-635. Per.
- Darrow, Margaret H. "French Volunteer Nursing and the Myth of War Experience in World War I." American Historical Review 101 (Feb 1996): pp. 80-109. Per.
- France. Ministère de la Guerre. Direction du Service de Santé. Les Blessés Hospitalisés à l'Intérieur du Territoire: L'évolution de Leurs Blessures. 2 volumes. Paris: Imprimerie Nationale, 1924. D628.F7.
- Klein, Felix. Diary of a French Army Chaplain. Translated from the original French by Harriet M. Capes. London: Andrew Melrose, 1915? 288 p. D629.F8.K6.
- Mercier, Raoul. Le Vrai Visage du Combattant, 1914-1918. Paris: Charles-Lavauzelle, 1932. 215 p. D640.M35.
- Principal, Medecin. "Notes on the Operations of the Service de Santé in the Great War." Military Surgeon 56 (Mar 1925): pp. 332-347. Per.
Focuses on the Second Battle of Flanders, 25 Jul-20 Aug 1917; includes a map.
- Reckitt, Harold J. V. R. 76: A French Military Hospital. London: William Heinemann, 1921. 292 p. with 41 pages of plates. D629.F8.R43.
- Rouvillois, H. "The H.O.F. in the French Army (Primary and Secondary Evacuation Hospitals)." Military Surgeon 56 (May 1925): pp. 529-557. Per.
- Stephens, Horace E. R. "The Lot of the Wounded Sailor." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXII (Feb 1917): pp. 19-30. Per.
- Toubert, Joseph N. Le Service de Santé Militaire au Grand Quartier Général Français (1918-1919): Suivi de Documents de Statistique Concernant la Guerre Mondiale et l'Après-Guerre. Paris: Charles-Lavauzelle, 1934. 154 p. UM72 1914-18 T62.

Wallace, Cuthbert S. and Fraser, John. Surgery at a Casualty Clearing Station. London: A & C Black, 1918. 320 p. UM320.W34.

– German Medical Experiences

Franz, [Dr.] “The Treatment of Wounds in the German Army during the World War.” Military Surgeon 54 (Mar 1924): pp. 272-283. Per.

Oeller, Alois. Der Deutsche Sanitatshund. Munich, Germany: Druck von I. Gotteswinter, 1916. 70 p. UH100.O44.

Pflugmacher, [Dr.] “Organization of the Sanitary Service of the German Army during the World War.” Military Surgeon 54 (Apr 1924): pp. 444-469. Per.

– Other Medical Experiences

“Comment and Criticism: Psychology and Pathology of the Austrian Army Aviator.” Military Surgeon XLIX (Sep 1921): pp. 346-352. Per.

Ford, Clyde S. “The Anti-Bolshevik Crimean Army of Denikin and Wrangel-Sanitary Department.” Military Surgeon L (Jun 1922): pp. 652-686. Per.

Gleason, William E. “The All-Russian Union of Towns and the All-Russian Union of Zemstvos in World War I, 1914-1917.” PhD dissertation, Indiana University, 1972. 285 p. DK264.8.G54Microfilm.

Korby, George J. “An Austrian Reserve Hospital.” Military Surgeon XLII (Mar 1918): pp. 298-305. Per.

Pleadwell, Frank L. “Observations in Italy.” Military Surgeon XLIX (Aug 1921): pp. 155-175. Per.
Highlights the activities of an American medical observer on the Italian Front in 1916.

Stephen, G. N. “The Medical Work of the Italian Expeditionary Force.” Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXIV (Nov 1919): pp. 647-659. Per.

Other Specialized Medical Aspects

Barham, Peter. Forgotten Lunatics of the Great War. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 2004. 451 p. UB369.5.G7.B37.

Surveys instances of combat stress and the system in place to care for the cases.

van Bergen, Leo. “‘Would it Not be Better to Just Stop?’ Dutch Medical Aid in World War I and the Medical Anti-War Movement in the Interwar Years.” First World War Studies 2 (Oct 2011): pp. 165-194. Per.

Brennan, Patrick. “‘Completely Worn Out by Service in France’: Combat Stress and Breakdown Among Senior Officers in the Canadian Corps.” Canadian Military History 18 (Spring 2009): pp. 5-14. Per.

Buchanan, J. L. “Mars and Mesves Hospital Centers.” Military Engineer XXI (Mar/Apr 1929): pp. 162-163. Per.
Focuses on the construction of hospital centers at Mars and Mesves, France.

Camfield, Thomas M. “Psychologists at War: The History of American Psychology and the First World War.” PhD dissertation, University of Texas at Austin, 1969. 325 p. BF105.C34Microfilm

Caruso, David J. “War and Knowledge Production: American Military Medicine, 1898 to 1918.” PhD dissertation, Cornell University, 2008. 267 p. UH223.C37.

Darby, J. E. “Aeroplane Ambulance Evacuation in a Major Warfare Situation.” Canadian Defence Quarterly XIII (Apr 1936): pp. 289-296. Per.
Contends that the first use of an air ambulance was in 1915 in Albania during the retreat of the Serbian Army.

Dickerson, D. G. “Shell Shock.” Infantry Journal XXIII (Sep 1923): pp. 294-300. Per.

Donegan, J. F. “The Uses of Aeroplanes to the Army Medical Service in the Field.” Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LVIII (Mar 1914): pp. 321-333. Per.

- Dunn, Lawrence H. "Battling and Delousing American Troops at Brest, France, Prior to Their Embarkation for the United States." Military Surgeon LII (Mar 1923): pp. 302-308. Per.
- _____. "Delousing American Troops at Bordeaux, France, Prior to Their Embarkation for the United States." Military Surgeon LI (Nov 1922): pp. 546-559. Per.
- Empey, Arthur G. First Call: Guide Posts to Berlin. NY: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1918. 369 p. D570.1.E5.
See especially, pages 286-299, for a contemporary view of medical care.
- "Comment and Criticism: Food Conservation in Military Hospitals." Military Surgeon XLII (Apr 1918): pp. 465-470. Per.
- Goldthwait, Joel E. The Division of Orthopaedic Surgery in the A.E.F.. Norwood, MA: Plimpton Press, 1941. 133 p. D629.U6.G65.
- Gosman, G. and Perry, H. "Brief Studies in Flat Feet." Military Surgeon XLII (Jan 1918): pp. 56-59. Per.
- Graf, Mercedes. "On Two Fronts: American Nurses Who Served in the Spanish-American War and the First World War." Minerva Journal of Women and War, New Series 1 (Fall 2007): pp. 47-62. Per.
- Greenwood, Allen. Military Ophthalmic Surgery. Philadelphia: Lea & Febiger, 1918. 131 p. UM150.3.G73.
- Halvorson, Elizabeth Bickford. A Heart for Healing: A Memoir of the Life of Elizabeth Campbell Bickford. Compiled by Clara Elizabeth Bickford Halvorson. Portland, OR: Binford & Mort, 2003. 191 p. D630.B53.H35.
- Higonnet, Margaret R., editor. Nurses at the Front: Writing the Wounds of the Great War. Boston: Northeastern University Press, 2001. 161 p. D630.N87.A2.
The recollections of American nurses Ellen LaMotte and Mary Borden, both of whom worked in a frontline surgical unit funded by Mary Borden.
- McGreal, Stephen. The War on Hospital Ships, 1914-1918. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Maritime, 2008. 272 p. D629.G7.M34.
- US War Department. Special Regulation #65. Physical Examination for Entrance into the Army of the United States by Voluntary Enlistment or by Induction Under the Selective Service Law, dated Jun 1918; Special Regulation #65. Standards of Physical Examination for Entrance into the United States Army (Revised November 8, 1918), dated Nov 1918; Special Regulation #65b. Physical Standards for the Reserve Officers' Training Corps, dated Oct 1919; and Special Regulation #65c. Physical Examination for Flying, dated Oct 1919. Military Publications Collection-World War I-Era Special Regulations.
Highlights physical examinations and qualifications.
- Wright, John S. A History of War Surgery. Stroud, England: Amberly, 2011. 288 p. RD151.W75.
- Diseases**
- Bruns, Earl H. "The Tuberculosis Situation in the American Expeditionary Forces." Photocopy of transcript. Trier, Germany: Office of the Civil Governor, American Area, Department of Sanitation and Public Health, 1919. 21 p. D650.M5.U5 1919 pt5.
- Bushnell, George E. "Tuberculosis Epidemiology in the World War." Military Surgeon LI (Nov 1922): pp. 508-521. Per.
- Byerly, Carol R. "The Politics of Disease and War: Infectious Disease in the United States Army during World War I." PhD dissertation, University of Colorado, 2001. 473 p. D629.U6.B94.
- Derde, Charles U. "The Combat against Disease during the War." Military Surgeon XLII (Jun 1918): pp. 642-652. Per.
Focuses primarily on combating scarlet fever and typhoid.
- Duncan, Louis C. "An Epidemic of Measles and Pneumonia in the 31st Division, Camp Wheeler, Ga." Military Surgeon XLII (Feb 1918): pp. 123-138. Per.
- Emerson, Haven. "General Survey of Communicable Diseases in the A.E.F." Military Surgeon XLIX (Oct 1921): pp. 389-420. Per.

_____. "Minor Communicable Diseases in the AEF." Military Surgeon XLIX (Dec 1921): pp. 642-651. Per.
Highlights rabies, trench foot, anthrax, and glanders.

Love, Albert G. "A Brief Summary of the Vital Statistics of the U.S. Army during the World War." Military Surgeon LI (Aug 1922): pp. 139-168. Per.
Includes statistics on battle casualties, various diseases, fevers, venereal diseases, fractures, etc.

McCoy, G. W. "The Utility of Serums and Vaccines in War: America's Experiences." Military Surgeon 55 (Sep 1924): pp. 329-333. Per.

Woodbury, William. "Constipation as an Army Problem." Military Surgeon XLVI (Feb 1920): pp. 119-149. Per.

– Neurological Wounds

Hanson, Adolph M. "A Report of a Series of Forty-Four Cranio-Cerebral Injuries Operated Upon in the Zone of Advance with the A.E.F." Military Surgeon XLVIII (Jan 1921): pp. 30-42. Per.

_____. "A Report of Nerve Injuries Cared for at Evacuation Hospital No. 8, A.E.F." Military Surgeon XLVII (Dec 1920): pp. 662-665. Per.

_____. "A Report of Wounds Involving the Head and Spine Cared for at Evacuation Hospital No. 8, A.E.F." Military Surgeon XLVI (Apr 1920): pp. 414-417. Per.

Simpson, Donald. "Brain Wounds in the First World War: Lessons from the Steel Thunderstorms." War and Society 23, Special Number (Sep 2005): pp. 53-57. Per.

– Transportation of the Wounded

Darby, J. E. "Aeroplane Ambulance Evacuation in a Major Warfare Situation." Canadian Defence Quarterly XIII (Apr 1936): pp. 289-296. Per.
Contends that the first use of an air ambulance was in 1915 in Albania during the retreat of the Serbian Army.

Donegan, J. F. "The Uses of Aeroplanes to the Army Medical Service in the Field." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LVIII (Mar 1914): pp. 321-333. Per.

Dymond, Steve. "Railways at War: Britain's Railway Companies, 1914-18." Military Illustrated #88 (Sep 1995): pp. 44-47. Per.

Gilmour, John. "Transportation of Wounded." Military Surgeon XLII (Jan 1918): pp. 1-12. Per.

Haller, John S., Jr. Farmcarts to Fords: A History of the Military Ambulance, 1790-1925. Carbondale, IL: Southern Illinois University Press, 1992. 269 p. UH500.H35.
See especially, Part Three, "The Great War," Chapters 5 through 7, at pp. 145-201.

Lyle, H. H. M. "The Principles of the Surgery, Hospitalization and the Evacuation of the Wounded in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive." Military Surgeon 84 (Jun 1939): pp. 580-591. Per.

Pleadwell, F. L. "British Ambulance Trains." Military Surgeon XLVI (Jan 1920): pp. 51-58. Per.

_____. "Types of Motor Ambulances Observed Abroad." Military Surgeon XLVII (Sep 1920): pp. 331-337. Per.
Highlights British and French ambulances used in Italy.

Thorn, Stephen. "Notes, Experiences and Suggestions on the Automobile Ambulance Service of a Modern Army in the Field." Military Surgeon XLVIII (Apr 1921): pp. 430-468. Per.

– Post War Care of Casualties

Cumming, Hugh S. "The Work of the Public Health Service in the Care of Disabled Veterans of the World War." Military Surgeon XLIX (Jul 1921): pp. 1-10. Per.

Evans, Horace M. "Physical Reconstruction in United States Army Hospitals." Military Surgeon XLVI (Jan 1920): pp. 33-39. Per.

“Government Compensation.” Infantry Journal XX (Mar 1922): pp. 251-255. Per.
Focuses on the War Risk Insurance Act.

Linker, Beth. “For Life and Limb: The Reconstruction of a Nation and its Disabled Soldiers in World War I America.” PhD dissertation, Yale University, 2006. 219 p. UB363.L56.

McBrayer, R. “The Tuberculous Ex-Service Man and the Medical Reserve Corps Officer.” Military Surgeon 53 (Oct 1923): pp. 337-343. Per.

“Medical and Surgical Relief for Soldiers.” Infantry Journal XVI (Apr 1920): pp. 867-878. Per.

Townsend, J. G. “Government Rehabilitation of the Ex-Service Personnel of the World War.” Military Surgeon XLVIII (Feb 1921): pp. 127-138. Per.

Psychological Operations and Propaganda

General Sources

Bruntz, George G. Allied Propaganda and the Collapse of the German Empire in 1918. Stanford, CA: Stanford University Press, 1938. 246 p. D639.P6.B78.

Gingrich, Nadine. “‘Every Man Who Dies, Dies for You and Me. See You Be Worthy’: The Image of the Hero as Rhetorical Motivation in Unofficial War Propaganda, 1914-1918.” War, Literature & the Arts 17 (Nov 2005): pp. 108-117. Per.

Ponsonby, Arthur. Falsehood in War-Time: Containing an Assortment of Lies Circulated Throughout the Nations during the Great War. NY: E. P. Dutton, 1928. 192 p. D639.P6.P6.

Roetter, Charles. The Art of Psychological Warfare, 1914-1945. NY: Stein and Day, 1974. 199 p. D639.P6.R63.

US Army. General Staff. Military Intelligence Division. Propaganda in Its Military and Legal Aspects. Washington, DC: By the Division, 1918? 187 p. D639.P6.U54.

US Propaganda

Axelrod, Alan. Selling the Great War: The Making of American Propaganda. NY: Palgrave Macmillan, 2009. 244 p. D639.P7.A94.

Blakey, George T. “Historians on the Homefront: Propagandists for the Great War.” PhD dissertation, Indiana University, 1969. 237 p. D619.B572 1969a.

The dissertation was published in 1970 as Historians on the Homefront: American Propagandists for the Great War, which is available at D619.B57.

Cornelise, Alfred E. War as Advertised: The Four Minute Men and America’s Crusade, 1917-1918. Philadelphia: American Philosophical Society, 1984. 181 p. D632.C67.

Culbert, David, editor. Film and Propaganda in America: A Documentary History. 4 volumes. NY: Greenwood Press, 1990. PN1993.5.U6.F47.

See especially, Volume I, World War I, edited by Richard Wood.

Fleming, Thomas. “George Creel: Forgotten Genius.” Army 22 (Mar 1972): pp. 43-48. Per.

Grattan, Clinton H. Why We Fought. Edited by Keith L. Nelson. Indianapolis, IN: Bobbs-Merrill, 1969. 453 p. D570.G7.

Heber, Blankenhorn. Adventures in Propaganda: Letters from an Intelligence Officer in France. Boston: Houghton, 1919. 166 p. D570.9.B5.

_____. “Report on Propaganda Against the Enemy to Major A. L. James, Jr., Chief, G-2-D, G.H.Q.” S.I.: General Headquarters, AEF, Second Section, 1918. 92 p. D639.P6.B5.

Knutson, Anne C. “Breasts, Brawn and Selling a War: American World War I Propaganda Posters, 1917-1918.” PhD dissertation, University of Pittsburgh, 1997. 350 p. D522.25.K68.

- Lasswell, Harold D. Propaganda Technique in World War I. Cambridge, MA: MIT Press, 1971. 233 p. D639.P6.L332.
The original 1927 publication is available at D639.P6.L33.
- Laurie, Clayton D. "The Chanting of Crusaders": Captain Heber Blankenhorn and AEF Combat Propaganda in World War I." Journal of Military History 59 (Jul 1995): pp. 457-482. Per.
- Mould, David H. American Newsfilm, 1914-1919: The Underexposed War. NY: Garland, 1983. 308 p. D522.23.M68.
- Phelps, Greg A. "Popular Culture in Crisis: Circuit Chatauqua during the First World War." PhD dissertation, University of Iowa, 1994. 240 p. D639.E3.P44.
- Ross, Stewart H. Propaganda for War: How the United States was Conditioned to Fight the Great War of 1914-1918. Jefferson, NC: McFarland, 1996. 341 p. D639.P7.U67.
- St. John, Burton III. "An Enduring Legacy of World War I: Propaganda, Journalism and the Domestic Struggle Over the Commodification of Truth." In War and the Media: Essays on News Reporting, Propaganda and Popular Culture. Jefferson, NC: McFarland, 2009. pp. 147-163. P96.W352.U6.W37.
- United States. Committee on Public Information. The Activities of the Committee on Public Information. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1918. 20 p. D570.A2.A35 no17.
- Vaughn, Stephen. Holding Fast the Inner Lines: Democracy, Nationalism, and the Committee on Public Information. Chapel Hill, NC: University of North Carolina Press, 1980. 397 p. D632.V38.
- _____. "Prologue to Public Opinion: Walter Lippmann's Work in Military Intelligence." Prologue 15 (Fall 1983): pp. 151-163. Per.
- Viereck, George S. Spreading Germs of Hate. London: Duckworth, 1931. 278 p. D639.P6.V5.
- Wiegand, Wayne A. An Active Instrument for Propaganda: The American Public Library during World War I. NY: Greenwood Press, 1989. 193 p. Z731.W53.

British Propaganda

- Messinger, Gary S. British Propaganda and the State in the First World War. NY: St. Martin's Press, 1992. 292 p. D639.P7.G775.
- Peterson, Horace C. Propaganda for War: The Campaign Against American Neutrality. Port Washington, NY: Kennikat Press, 1968. 357 p. D619.P472.
The original 1939 publication is available at D619.P47.
- Pitman, L. C. "Propaganda by Balloon." Royal Engineers Journal XXIX (Apr 1919): pp. 161-166. Per.
Highlights dropping leaflets by balloon.
- Reeves, Nicholas. Official British Film Propaganda during the First World War. Published in association with the Imperial War Museum. London: Helm, 1986. 288 p. D639.P7.G78.
- Rogerson, Sidney. Propaganda in the Next War. NY: Garland, 1972. 187 p. UB275.R63.
Reprint of the original 1938 publication.
- Sanders, Michael and Taylor, Philip M. British Propaganda during the First World War, 1914-18. London: Macmillan, 1982. 320 p. D639.P7.G8.
- Squires, James D. British Propaganda at Home and in the United States from 1914 to 1917. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University, 1935. 113 p. D639.P7.G8.
- Thompson, J. Lee. "Lord Northcliffe and the Great War: Politicians, the Press and Propaganda, 1914-1918." PhD dissertation, Texas A&M University, 1996. 312 p. DA566.9.N7.T66.

German Propaganda

- Avenarius, Ferdinand. Das Bild als Verleumder: Beispiele und Bemerkungen zur Technik der Völker-Verhetzung. Munich, Germany: Georg D. W. Callwey, 1915? 78 p. D639.P6.A8.

- Campbell, Michael T. "Triumph of the Word: The German Struggle to Maintain Spanish Neutrality during the First World War." PhD dissertation, University of Wisconsin, Madison, 1989. 381 p. D639.P7.G32.
- Haar, John M. "'The Russian Menace': Baltic German Publicists and Russophobia in World War I Germany." PhD dissertation, University of Georgia, 1977. 277 p. DD228.8.H22 Microfilm.
- Leopold, Otto. Deutsche Kriegsspionin und Politische Propagandistin: Erlebnisse einer Auslandsdeutschen. Stuttgart, Germany: Robert Lutz, 1930. 367 p. D639.S8.D4.
- Roux, Marie, Marquis de. Le Défaitisme et les Manoeuvres Proallemandes 1914-1917. Paris: Nouvelle Librairie Nationale, 1918. 128 p. D639.P7.G37.
- Silber, Jules C. The Invisible Weapons. London: Hutchinson, 1932. 288 p. D639.S8.S5.
See also, the German version, Die Anderen Waffen: Mit Zwei Faksimiles. Breslau, Germany: Korn, 1932. 303 p. D639.S8.S48.
- Wiehler, Rudolf. Deutsche Wirtschaftspropaganda im Weltkrieg. Berlin: E. S. Mittler & Sohn, 1922. 74 p. D639.P7.G39.
- Wile, Frederic W. The German-American Plot: The Record of a Great Failure, the Campaign to Capture the Sympathy and Support of the United States. London: C. A. Pearson, 1915. 128 p. D619.3.W5.

Military Animals

Dogs-General Sources

- Dean, Charles L. Soldiers & Sled Dogs: A History of Military Dog Mushing. Lincoln: Nebraska University Press, 2005. 129 p. UH100.D43.
- "Portfolio: Dogs of War." Military History 24 (Jun 2007): pp. 52-57. Per.
Article consists primarily of photographs depicting military dogs.
- Gallagher, Ian. "The Dogs of War." Military Illustrated #180 (May 2003): pp. 40-45. Per.
Historical overview on the use of dogs in war from ancient to modern times.
- Goodavage, Maria. Soldier Dogs: The Untold Story of America's Canine Heroes. NY: Dutton, 2012. 293 p. UH100.G66.
- Hamer, Blythe. Dogs at War: True Stories of Canine Courage under Fire. London: Andre Deutsch, 2001. 160 p. UH100.H36.
- Lemish, Michael G. War Dogs: Canines in Combat. Washington, DC: Brassey's, 1996. 280 p. UH100.L46.
- Lubow, Robert E. The War Animals. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, 1977. 255 p. UH87.L83.
- Noble, Dennis L. The Beach Patrol and Corsair Fleet: The U.S. Coast Guard in World War II. Washington, DC: US Coast Guard Historian's Office, 1992. 22 p. D773.N63.
- Thurston, Mary E. "Jack, Stubby, Ebony, Zucha, Bub-All were Soldiers of a Sort, All were Dogs." Military History 10 (Feb 1994): pp. 26, 28 and 87-88. Per.
- Zucchero, Michael. Loyal Hearts: Histories of American Civil War Canines. Lynchburg, VA: Schroeder Publications, 2009. 184 p. E655.Z83.

Dogs-World War I

- Cahill, Howard F. K. "Animals in the A.E.F., World War I." Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, Historical Section, 1942. 80 p. D639.A65.C33.
- "The Dogs of War in Modern Battle (Pictorial)." Army Ordnance IX (Sep/Oct 1928): p. 112. Per.
- France. Ministère de la Guerre. Manuel de Dressage et d'Utilisation des Chiens de Transmission. Paris: Charles-Lavauzelle, 1925. 31 p. UJ210.35.F7.

- Germany. Reichswehrministerium. Ausrüstungsverzeichnis für Heereshunde: (Meldehunde, Wachbegleithunde, Wachhunde, Ziehhunde) von 31. Januar 1921. Berlin: Gedruckt bei der Inspektion für Waffen und Gerät 1921. 8 p. UZ260.G3.
- Henck, Wilhelm. Der Hund auf dem Schlachtfelde: Briefe über seine Geschichte, Erziehung und Verwendung im Felde. Cassel, Germany: Weber & Weidemeyer, 1915. 95 p. UJ210.35.H4.
- Lemish, Michael. War Dogs: Canines in Combat. Washington, DC: Brassey's, 1996. 280 p. UH100.L46.
See especially, Chapter 2, "The World War I Experience," at pp. 11-30.
- Leyen, von der. Instruction Pour le Traitement, le Dressage et L'Emploi des Chiens de Guerre dans les Bataillons de Chasseurs. Paris: Charles-Lavauzelle, 1916. 45 p. UZ260.L4.
- "Liaison in the German Army." Field Artillery Journal VIII (Jul/Sep 1918): pp. 410-416. Per.
Highlights the use of visual signals, radio, telegraph, mortar shell messages and messenger dogs.
- Oeller, Alois. Der Deutsche Sanitätshund. München [Munich], Germany: Druck von I. Gotteswinter, 1916?. 70 p. UH100.O33.
- Richardson, Edwin H. British War Dogs: Their Training and Psychology. London: Skeffington & Son, 1920. 288 p. UZ260.R5.
- Skinner, G. A., translator. "Notes of the Present European War." Field Artillery Journal VI (Oct/Dec 1916): pp. 534-551. Per.
Highlights combined arms in mass attacks and fortifications and the employment of automobiles and dogs.
- "Red Cross Dogs for the Army." Army Navy Register LIX (20 May 1916): p. 655. Per.
- Wael, Gaston de. Le Chien Auxiliaire du Combattant. Bruxelles: F. Van Guggenhoudt, 1925. 180 p. UZ260.W3.
- Watson, H. N. G. "North Russia (1918-1919)." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 14 (Apr 1926): pp. 48-54. Per.
Highlights providing supplies by reindeer, dog sleighs and planes.

Mules-General Sources

- Hardy, E. N. Horses and Mules in Modern Warfare. Chicago: Horse and Mule Association of America, 1941. 16 p. UC600.H37.
Address given at the Horse and Mule Association of America, on 4 Dec 1940.

Mules-World War I

- "The Army Mule in the World War." Military Engineer XII (Mar/Apr 1921): pp. 152-153. Per.
Indicates that there were 45,418 mules in the AEF with losses of 10.88 percent.
- Aylmer, G. "Indian Mule Transport in the War." Journal of the United Service Institution of India XLVI (Jul 1917): pp. 297-311. Per.
- "Care of Animals and Equipment in the Field." Infantry Journal XV (Sep 1918): pp. 238-241. Per.
- Colbern, William H. "The Effect of Gas on Animal Transportation." Field Artillery Journal XIV (Nov/Dec 1924): pp. 537-541. Per.
Focuses on animal transport and the use of gas masks for animals.
- Crowell, Benedict. America's Munitions, 1917-1918: Report of Benedict Crowell, the Assistant Secretary of War, Director of Munitions. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 592 p. UC263.A39.
See especially, p. 492. Reflects losses in the AEF of 5,667 mules.
- Daly, H. W. Manual of Pack Transportation. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 244 p. UC303.D34.

_____. Pack Transportation for the Army: A Lecture Before the Officers of the Quartermaster Reserve Corps at Washington, DC, May 22, 1917. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 19 p. UC303.D342.

Great Britain. War Office. Notes on Pack Transport. London: Printed for HMSO by Harrison & Sons, 1912. 10 p. UC305.G7.N68.

Riordan, John J. Horses, Mules and Remounts: The Memoirs of a World War I Veterinary Officer. Glendale, CA: Privately printed, 1983. 113 p. UM200.4.A2.R56.

Sanford, G. C. "A Field Company on Pack Transport." Royal Engineers Journal XXIX (Mar 1919): pp. 117-134. Per. Focuses on the 2d Wessex Field Company's use of pack mules; includes extensive appendices on numbers, methods, etc.

US Army Quartermaster School. Operations of the Quartermaster Corps, U.S. Army, during the World War. Monograph No 5: Report of Remount Service, A.E.F. Philadelphia: Schuylkill Arsenal, Quartermaster Corps School, 1929. 99 p. D570.75.O63 no 5.

Pigeons-General Sources

Hayes, Gordon H. The Pigeons that Went to War. San Pedro, CA: G. H. Hayes, 1981. 146 p. D810.P44.H39.

Lubow, Robert E. The War Animals. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, 1977. 255 p. UH87.L83.

Weaver, Robert A. "Heroism, for a Pigeon, Is Duck Soup." Journal of America's Military Past XVI (Jul 1989): pp. 52-53. Per.

Popularly-written survey on the military use of pigeons.

Pigeons-World War I

Allison, Haskell. "Army Trains Carrier Pigeons." US Army Recruiting News (15 Oct 1923): pp. 3 and 15. Per.

Alosi, John, Jr. War Birds: A History of the 282nd Signal Pigeon Company. Shippensburg, PA: By the Author, 2010. 250 p. #1201-202 2010.

Baynes, Ernest. Animal Heroes of the Great War. NY: Macmillan, 1933. pp. 202-236. D639.A65.B3.

Clarke, Carter W. "Signal Corps Pigeons." Military Engineer XXV (Mar/Apr 1933): pp. 133-138. Per.

Cothren, Marion B. Cher Ami: The Story of a Carrier Pigeon. Boston: Little, Brown, 1934. 83 p. D639.A65.C6.

Eaker, Ira C. "Remembrances of Things Past." Aerospace Historian XXIV (Sep 1977): pp. 153-154. Per.

France. Armee. Grand Quartier General Des Armees Du Nord et Du Nord-Est. Organisation du Service des Pigeons Voyageurs Aux Armees. Paris: Imprimerie Nationale, 1917. 113 p. UJ210.65.F7.

There also is a typescript English translation available at UJ210.65.F713.

_____. Ministere de la Guerre. Instruction du 28 Juin 1909 sur L'Organisation et le Fonctionnement des Colombiers Militaires: Mise a Jour en Juin 1916. Paris: Imprimerie Nationale, 1916. 123 p. UJ210.65.F7.

Great Britain. War Office. General Staff. Notes on the Use of Carrier Pigeons in France. London: General Staff, 1917. 12 p. UJ210.65.G7.

Signal Corps Bulletin, 1925-1940. Per.

Numerous articles on pigeons are contained in this bi-monthly periodical.

US Army. Signal Corps. "Directions for Use of Pad for Carrier Pigeons." S.I.: n.p., n.d. UJ210.65.D57.

There is a message pad attached to the document.

_____. The Homing Pigeon: Care and Training for Military Purposes. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. 60 p. UJ210.65.U6.

_____. "Instructions on Reception, Care and Training of Homing Pigeons in Newly Installed Lofts of the Signal Corps, U.S. Army." Reproduction of typescript. Washington, DC: US War Department, Office of the Chief Signal Officer, 1918? 6 p. UJ210.65.U6.

_____. Instructions On the Use of Carrier Pigeons in War: Compiled from American, English and French Sources. Washington, DC: US War Department, Office of the Chief Signal Officer, 1918. 36 p. UJ210.65.U6.

US War Department. The Pigeoneer: Students Manual for All Arms. Training Manual No. 32. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1924. 131 p. U393.T88 no.32.

Watson, Helen Orr. Chanco: A U.S. Army Homing Pigeon. NY: Harper & Brothers, 1938. 163 p. UJ210.65.W3.

Raids and Rescues

Jackson, Geoffrey. "What was the Point?: Raiding in the Summer of 1917." Canadian Military History 19 (Autumn 2010): pp. 31-40. Per.

US Army. AEF. General Headquarters. Raid Problem: An Approved Solution of a Raid Problem. France: General Headquarters, AEF, AG Printing Department, 1918. 7 p. U167.5.R34.R34.

US Army Infantry School. Special Operations Infantry: Combat at Night, Raids, Combat in Woods. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1934. 83 p. U167.S632.

US Army War College. Notes on Infantry Attacks and Raids as Organized in the Present War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 55 p. UD547.N67.

Sabotage

The history of sabotage seems to be intertwined with the histories of espionage, subversion, resistance movements, and related subjects. As an independent subject, sabotage appears chiefly in literature of the World War II and postwar years, which focuses largely on preventive measures. See, for example, the bibliography compiled by Dorothy C. Tompkins, "Sabotage and Its Prevention During Wartime," a mimeographed booklet prepared at the University of California, Berkeley, in 1951 (53 pages; Z7164.S3.T6). After the 1950s, sabotage apparently joined the new subject of "unconventional warfare," and is now most often found in the history of guerrilla warfare.

Evans, Clayton W. "Port Security Out of Disaster: The Espionage Act and the Black Tom Island Explosion." Translog (Oct 1984): pp. 5-6. Per.

Gul, Roman B. Les Maitres de la Tcheka; Histoire de la Terreur en U.R.S.S., 1917 Traduit du Russe par l'auteur. France: Les Editions du France, 1938. 244 p. HV8224.G6.

Occleshaw, M. E. "The 'Stab in the Back'-Myth or Reality?" Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal 130 (Sep 1985): pp. 49-54. Per.

Witcover, Jules. Sabotage at Black Tom: Imperial Germany's Secret War in America, 1914-1917. Chapel Hill, NC: Algonquin Books of Chapel Hill, 1989. 339 p. D639.S7.W56.

Camouflage

"Camouflage." Infantry Journal XV (Dec 1918): pp. 513-514. Per.

de L. G. C. "Concealment in Field Works." Royal Engineers Journal XXVIII (Oct 1918): pp. 152-154. Per.

Kiplinger, Walter C. "Camouflage in Nature." Infantry Journal XV (Jul 1918): pp. 57-60. Per.

Parkinson, E. Malcolm. "Artist at War: Painters, Muralists, Sculptors, Architects Worked to Provide Camouflage for Troops in World War I." Prologue 44 (Spring 2012): pp. 44-52. Per.

Rickard, Greville. "Camouflage-Then and Now." Military Engineer XXXIV (Apr 1942): pp. 189-197. Per. Surveys US camouflage procedures, 1917-1918.

Saint-Gaudens, Homer. "Artillery Camouflage." Military Engineer XIV (Jul/Aug 1922): pp. 215-218. Per. Highlights artillery camouflage techniques used in the Second Army.

_____. "Camouflage Service in the A.E.F." Military Engineer XVII (May/Jun 1925): pp. 220-225. Per.

Tracy, Evarts. "Camouflage in the A.E.F." Infantry Journal XVI (Sep 1919): pp. 215-219. Per.

Trench Warfare Theory and Practice

General Sources

Ashworth, Tony. Trench Warfare, 1914-1918: The Live and Let Live System. NY: Holmes & Meier, 1980. 266 p. D523.A756.

Barrie, Alexander. War Underground. NY: Ballantine Books, 1961. 238 p. D607.3.B33.

Brantz, Dorothee. "Environments of Death: Trench Warfare on the Western Front, 1914-1918." In War and the Environment: Military Destruction in the Modern Age. College Station, TX: Texas A&M, 2009. pp. 68-91. QH545.W26.W37.

Brooks, Alfred H. The Use of Geology on the Western Front. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. pp. 98-105. UG465.B7.

Bull, Stephen. Trench: A History of Trench Warfare on the Western Front. Long Island City, NY: Osprey, 2010. 272 p. D530.B848.

_____. World War I Trench Warfare. Volume 2. 1916-1918. NY: Osprey, 2002. 64 p. UG446.B85 v2.

Cowley, Robert. "The Unreal City: The Trenches of World War I." In Readings in American Military History. Upper Saddle River, NJ: Pearson Prentice Hall, 2004. pp. 187-198. E181.R43.

Davis, J. R. "Nature of Fortifications which May be Encountered in Field Warfare and Artillery Means and Methods of Attacking Such Works." Field Artillery Journal VI (Jul/Sep 1916): pp. 423-441. Per.

Fussell, Paul. The Great War and Modern Memory. NY: Oxford, 1975. 363 p. PR478.E8.F8.
See especially, Chapter II, "The Troglodyte World," at pp. 36-74, for a description of trench warfare; and Chapter IV, "Myth, Ritual, and Romance," at pp. 114-154.

Griffith, Paddy. Fortifications of the Western Front, 1914-18. NY: Osprey Publishing, 2004. 64p. UG428.G75.

Helphand, Kenneth I. Defiant Gardens: Making Gardens in Wartime. San Antonio, TX: Trinity, 2006. 303 p. SB451.H45.

See especially, Chapter Two, "Trench Gardens: The Western Front in World War I," at pp. 21-59.

Lloyd, Alan. The War in the Trenches. NY: D. McKay, 1976. 200 p. D530.L55.

"Machines for Digging Trenches." Field Artillery Journal VII (Jul/Sep 1917): pp. 329-331. Per.

Messenger, Charles. Trench Fighting, 1914-18. NY: Ballantine Books, 1972. 160 p. D530.M47.

Pratt, George. No Man's Land: A Postwar Sketchbook of the War in the Trenches. Northampton, MA: Tundra Publishing, 1992. 112 p. NC139.P73.A4.

Robertshaw, Andrew and Kenyon, David. Digging the Trenches: The Archaeology of the Western Front. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2008. 207 p. D523.R63.

Robertson, Kirsty and Jones, Shaun M. "'Good Luck . . . Dig In!' The Experience of Trench Warfare in World War I." In Personal Perspectives, World War I. Santa Barbara, CA: ABC-CLIO, 2006. pp. 91-114. D521.P48.

Simpson, Andy, editor. Hot Blood and Cold Steel: Life and Death in the Trenches of the First World War. Staplehurst, England: Spellmount, 2002. 227 p. D530.H68.

Simpson, Keith. "The British Soldier on the Western Front." Home Fires and Foreign Fields: British Social and Military Experience in the First World War. Edited by Peter H. Liddle. London: Brassey's Defence Publishers, 1985. pp. 135-158. D546.H66.

Todd, Frederick P. "The Knife and Club in Trench Warfare, 1914-1918." Journal of the American Military History Foundation II (Fall 1938): pp. 139-153. Per.

Van Bode, E. "Trench Artillery." Infantry Journal XIV (Mar 1918): pp. 699-704. Per.

Specific Accounts and Examples

"Description of a Trench Raid." Infantry Journal XIII (Jun 1917): pp. 801-805. Per.

Kelly, C. Brian. "Churchill's Fleet of Moles." Military History 5 (Dec 1988): p. 6. Per.
Focuses on the development of a British trench-digging machine.

Perrott, W. G. "Drainage of a Section of the Trench Area: France, 1915-16." Royal Engineers Journal XLVII (Dec 1933): pp. 649-652. Per.

Trench Warfare Doctrine and Techniques-Allies

– British

Army Service School. British Experience in the War: Field Defenses. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Press of the Army Service Schools, 1915. 88 p. with 24 pages of plates. UG403.B74.

Great Britain. War Office. General Staff. Notes for Infantry Officers on Trench Warfare. Compiled by the British General Staff and edited at the US Army War College. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 163 p. UG446.N65.
Reprinted with revised diagrams from the November 1917 British edition.

Jennings-Bramly, Harrie. The Execution of Infantry Intrenchments: and Notes on Various Considerations Affecting Them (References to Official Text-Books). London: H. Rees, 1908. 63 p. UG446.J46.

Kenyon, David. Horses in No Man's Land: British Cavalry and Trench Warfare, 1914-1918. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword, 2011. 293 p. D529.4.K46.

O'Donnell, Hugh. Fighting in Close Country, and Entrenching in the Present War. London: Gale & Polden, 1914. 23 p. UD145.O36.

Pressey, H. A. S. "Notes on Trench War." Royal Engineers Journal XXIX (Jun 1919): pp. 297-315. Per.

Solano, E. J., editor. Field Entrenchments: Spadework for Riflemen, Hasty Fire-Cover, Fire-Trenches, Communications, Concealment, Obstruction, Shelters. London: J. Murray, 1916. 228 p. UG446.E53.

US Army War College. Specimens of British Trench Orders. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 63 p. UG446.S65.

Vickers, Leslie. Training for the Trenches: A Practical Handbook Based Upon Personal Experience during the First Two Years of the War in France. NY: Doran, 1917. 127 p. UG446.V52.

– French

Azan, Paul. The War of Positions. Translated from the original French at Harvard University. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 1917. 186 p. UG446.A9813.

Billiard, Captain. Construction of Dugouts. 2 volumes. France?: Army Group of the Center, Engineer School, 1917. 76 p. with 46 plates. UG446.B5413.
Volume 1 consists of text; volume 2 consists of plates.

Deuil, Captain. Carrying Out Field Works. Translated from the original French at General Headquarters, AEF. France: General Headquarters, AEF, 1917. 17 p. UG403.D4813.

France. General Staff. French Trench Warfare, 1917-1918: A Reference Manual. Nashville, TN: Battery Press, 2002. 381 p. UD155.F8.F85.
Originally published in 1918 as Manual of the Chief of Platoon of Infantry, which is available at UD288.F713.

France. Armee. Grand Quatier General des Armees de l'Est, Etat-Major, 3e Bureau. Note relative aux enseignements a tirer des affaires de Verdun. Paris: Imprimerie Nationale, 1916. 18 p. D545.V3.F724.

Organization of the Ground. Translated from the original French. Paris: Imprimerie Nationale, 1917. 11 p. UG403.O7313.

Smith, Leonard. Between Mutiny and Obedience: The Case of the French Fifth Infantry Division, World War I. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1994. 274 p. D548.3 5th S63.

See especially, Chapter IV, "The New 5e DI and the New War: The Social World of Trench Warfare," at pp. 74-98 and Chapter VI, The Crisis in Pitched Battle: Verdun, 1916," at pp. 125-154.

Thobie, H. M. La Prise de Carenay par le Pic et par la Mine. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1918. 243 p. D545.C3.T3.

US Army. AEF. Instructions for the Defensive Combat of Small Units: Infantry, Platoon to Regiment. Adopted from French, British and American instructions and other sources. France: General Headquarters, AEF, 1918. 102 p. UD160.I58.

US Army Engineer School. Lessons in Fortification. Translation of the French publication, Lecons de Fortification. Washington Barracks, DC: Press of the Engineer School, 1917. 120 p. UG401.L3213.

US Army War College. Utilization and Role of Artillery Aviators in Trench Warfare. US Army War College translation of a French translation of a captured German document. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 24 p. UG446.U8413.

– American

NOTE: Because of its belated entry into the war, the US Army relied heavily on published British and French doctrinal literature. Some manuals were borrowed and used directly; others were reprinted with US covers or, if French publications, after being translated into English. In still other cases, the information was adapted or incorporated into AEF doctrinal literature.

Paine, George H. "Accurate Shooting in Trench Warfare." Field Artillery Journal VII (Oct/Dec 1917): pp. 440-448. Per.

Elliott, F. Haws. Trench Fighting. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1917. 180 p. UG446.E44.

US Infantry Association. Field Fortification: A Study of the Western Front in Europe, 1914-1916. Reprinted from the Infantry Journal, 1917. Washington, DC: US Infantry Association, 1917. 106 p. UG403.F54.

"Infantry on the Defensive: Special Duty of Infantry in Defensive Action in Trench Warfare." Infantry Journal XV (Jul 1918): pp. 44-50. Per.

Lewis, E. E. "A Hitch in the Trenches." Infantry Journal XV (Mar 1919): pp. 707-718. Per.
The author served in the 102d Division.

Moss, James A. Company Training in the Attack, and the Defense: Including the Field Orders of Enlisted Men. Menasha, WI: G. Banta, 1917. 123 p. U165.M672.

_____. Trench Warfare. Menasha, WI: G. Banta, 1917. 274 p. U169.3.M91.
See especially, pp. 34-37, 56-59 and 62-63.

Smith, Joseph. S. Trench Warfare: A Manual of Officers and Men. NY: Dutton, 1917. 144 p. UG446.S64.

Solbert, O. N. and Bertrand, George. "Tactics and Duties of Small Units in Trench Fighting." Infantry Journal XIV (Jan 1918): pp. 473-500. Per.

US Army War College. Notes on the Construction and Equipment of Trenches. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 104 p. UG446.N67.

_____. Notes on Employment of Artillery in Trench Fighting: From Latest Sources. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 14 p. UF480.N672.

US Coast Artillery School. Notes on Artillery in Trench Warfare. Fort Monroe: Coast Artillery School Press, 1917. 125 p. UF480.N67.

US Army Engineer School. Lessons in Fortification. Washington Barracks, DC: Press of the Engineer School, 1917. 120 p. UG401.L3213.

US War Department. Notes on Field Fortification: For the Use of Troops of All Arms. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 274 p. UG403.N67.

_____. Trench Log Book. 1 volume. Washington, DC: War Department, 1916. UG446.T735.

_____. General Staff. A Study in Troop Frontage. Prepared in the Historical Branch, War Plans Division, General Staff, Dec 1919. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. 23 p. UG446.U6.

– Other

Jenkins, Dan R. “Winning Trench Warfare: Battlefield Intelligence in the Canadian Corps, 1914-1918.” PhD dissertation, Carleton University, 1999. 425 p. D639.S7.J46.

Lang, W. H. “Some Notes on the Turkish Trenches at Sannayait.” Journal of the United Service Institute of India XLVI (Oct 1917): p. 397. Per.

Rawling, Bill. Surviving Trench Warfare: Technology and the Canadian Corps, 1914-1918. Toronto, Canada: University of Toronto Press, 1992. 325 p. D547.C2.R38.

Wise, Nathan. “‘Dig, Dig, Dig, Until You are Safe’: Constructing the Australian Trenches on Gallipoli.” First World War Studies 3 (Mar 2012): pp. 51-64. Per.

Trench Warfare Doctrine and Techniques-Central Powers

Armin, Sixt von. “The Construction of Defensive Positions.” Translation of an original German document; the translation was prepared at the 4th Army Headquarters. London: General Headquarters, General Staff (Intelligence), 1917. 6 p. UG446.A7513.

Fitschen, Heinrich. Der Spatenkrieg: Ein Ratgeber in der Garnison und an der Front. Berlin: E. S. Mittler, 1916. 44 p. UG446.F5.

“A German Trench Raid (with the Operation Orders).” Army Quarterly XXX (Apr 1935): pp. 86-93. Per.

“Varied Ground: German Trench Drawings.” Infantry Journal XII (Nov 1915): p. 441. Per.

Pétain, Philippe. “Note on the Organization of German Shelters on the Verdun Front.” Translated from the original French; originally published under the auspices of the Groupe des Armées du Centre, General Staff. France?: 1st Printing Company, R. E., G.H.Q., 1916. 1 p. UG446.P4813.

Sheldon, Jack. The German Army on Vimy Ridge, 1914-1917. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2008. 368 p. D545.V5.S54.

See especially, Chapter Four, “1916: Trench Warfare on Vimy Ridge,” at pp. 134-176 and Chapter Five, “Mining Beneath Vimy Ridge,” at pp. 177-228.

Stein, General von. The Principles of Trench Warfare as Laid Down in the XIV Reserve Corps, 19th May, 1916. Translated from the original German. London: General Headquarters, General Staff (Intelligence), 1916. 8 p. UG446.P74.

“Tactical Notes: What's New in Intrenching?” Military Historian & Economist II (Jan 1917): pp. 103-112 and II (Apr 1917): pp. 241-258. Per.

Consists of translated excerpts from Heinrich Fitschen’s publication, Der Spatenkrieg: Ein Ratgeber in der Garnison und an der Front, which is available at UG446.F5.

US Army. AEF. General Staff. The Construction of Field Positions (Stellungsbau). Translated from the original German. London: Darling & Son, 1917. 63 p. UA712 .M3613 pt.1

Participants-Allies

In 1882, Germany, Austria-Hungary and Italy formed the Triple Alliance. In accordance with the provisions of the Alliance, the three countries agreed to support each other if attacked by either France or Russia. Not surprisingly, France felt threatened by this alliance. Likewise, Britain was concerned by the growth of the German Navy. Accordingly, in 1904 the two countries signed the Entente Cordiale (friendly understanding). The primary objective of the Cordiale was to encourage cooperation between the two nations in opposition to the perceived threat from Germany.

Three years later, Russia, who feared the expansion of the German Army, joined Britain and France to form the Triple Entente. The Russian government also was concerned about the possibility of Austria-Hungary increasing the size of its empire. Therefore, Russia made promises to help Serbia should it be attacked by any member of the Triple Alliance.

Another alliance was formed between Russia and France in 1894. By 1904 Britain began talks with Russia and decided that it should come out of its “splendid isolation” by joining the Entente Cordiale. By 1907, Britain had joined the Triple Entente. In contrast to the Triple Alliance, the terms of the Entente did not require each country to go to war on behalf of the others; rather, the Alliance stated that the member nations had a “moral obligation” to support each other.

Great Britain

General Sources

Corrigan, Gordon. Mud, Blood, and Poppycock: Britain and the First World War. London: Cassel, 2003. 431 p. D546.C65.

Ferguson, Niall. The Pity of War. NY: Basic Books, 1999. 563 p. D521.F47.

French, David. “‘Official But Not History’? Sir James Edmonds and the Official History of the Great War.” Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal 131 (Mar 1986): pp. 58-63. Per.

Fussell, Paul. The Great War and Modern Memory. NY: Oxford, 1975. 363 p. PR478.E8.F8.

Provides an analysis of literary depictions of the British experience on the Western Front.

Great Britain. War Office. Statistics of the Military Effort of the British Empire during the Great War, 1914-1920. London: HMSO, 1922. 880 p. D546.A5.

A 2006 reprint is available at D546.A5 2006.

Greenhalgh, Elizabeth. Victory through Coalition: Britain and France during the First World War. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2005. 304 p. D544.G75.

Halifax, Stuart. “‘Over by Christmas’: British Popular Opinion and the Short War in 1914.” First World War Studies 1 (Oct 2010): pp. 103-121. Per.

Harris, J. Paul. “Great Britain.” In The Origins of World War I. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2003. pp. 266-299. D511.O75.

Jones, John P. The Successes and Sacrifices of the British Army in 1914: Soldiers Marching, All to Die. Lewiston, NY: Edwin Mellen Press, 2009. 273 p. D546.J66.

Liddle, Peter H., editor. Home Fires and Foreign Fields: British Social and Military Experience in the First World War. London: Brassey’s Defence Publishers, 1985. 233 p. D546.H66.

Turner, John, editor. Britain and the First World War. London: Unwin Hyman, 1988. 165 p. D546.B74.

Wilson, Trevor. The :Myriad Faces of War: Britain and the Great War, 1914-1918. Cambridge, England: Polity, 1986. 864 p. D546.W52.

Winter, Jay M. The Great War and the British People. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 1986. 360 p. HB3583.W56.

– British Armed Forces

Bradbridge, E. U. “The Duties and the Work of a County Territorial Association.” Army Quarterly IV (Jul 1922): pp. 320-330. Per.

- Beckett, Ian F.W. and Corvi, Steven J., editors. Haig's Generals. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword, 2006. 217 p. DA69.3.A1.H35.
Contains profiles on Allenby, Birdwood, Byng, Gough, Horne, Monroe, Plumer, Rawlinson, and Smith-Dorien.
- Beckett, Ian F. W. and Simpson, Keith, editors. A Nation in Arms: A Social Study of the British Army in the First World War. Manchester, England: Manchester University Press, 1985. 276 p. UA649.N365.
- Bowyer, Chaz. Airmen of World War I: Men of the British and Empire Air Forces in Old Photographs. NY: Hippocrene Books, 1975. 128 p. D602.B65.
- Brown, Malcolm. The Imperial War Museum Book of 1914: The Men Who Went to War. London: Pan Books in association with the Imperial War Museum, 2005. 337 p. D546.B77.
Originally published in 1994, which is available at D640.A2.B77 1994.
- Brownrigg, W. D. S. "The Development of the Territorial Army." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXXXIII (Aug 1938): pp. 485-499. Per.
- Bull, Stephen. World War One: British Army. Herndon, VA: Brassey's, 1998. 144 p. UC485.G7.B85.
- Clark, Alan. The Donkeys. NY: Morrow, 1962. 216 p. D546.C6.
Highlights the destruction of the professional army in 1915 as a result of poor generalship.
- C. N. W. "An Open Letter to the Very Young Officer." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXII (Feb 1917): pp. 69-72. Per.
Highlights class struggles in the "New" Territorial Army.
- Gardner, Nikolas. "Command and the British Expeditionary Force in 1914." PhD dissertation, University of Calgary, 2000. 546 p. D546.G37.
- Great Britain. Army. Regulations. Standing Orders of an Infantry Battalion. London: Hugh Rees, 1917. 119 p. UA650.S73.
- Great Britain. War Office. Training of the Territorial Force. London: HMSO, 1914. 15 p. UA661.G73.
Issued with Army Orders, dated 1 September, 1914.
- Gudmundsson, Bruce I. The British Army on the Western Front 1916. NY: Osprey, 2007. 96 p. D546.G83.
- Kennedy, Paul. "Britain in the First World War." In Military Effectiveness. Volume I. The First World War. Boston: Allen & Unwin, 1988. pp. 31-79. U42.M54 v.1.
- Major. When I Join the Ranks: What to Do & How to Do It. London: Gale & Polden, 1916. 113 p. U115.G7.M34.
- Military Training Camps Association. Western Department. Training of New British Armies, 1914-1915. US?: Western Department of the Military Training Camps Association, between 1916-1920, 29 p. U511.T73.
- Prior, Robin and Wilson, Trevor. Command on the Western Front: The Military Career of Sir Henry Rawlinson, 1914-18. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2004. 421 p. D546.P75.
- Rawson, Andrew. British Army Handbook, 1914-1918. Pheonix Mill, England: Sutton, 2006. 376 p. D546.R39.
- Reid, Walter. Architect of Victory: Douglas Haig. Edinburgh, Scotland: Birlinn, 2006. 555 p. DA69.H3.R45.
- Scott-Moncrieff, George. "The Hutting Problem in the War." Royal Engineers Journal XXXVIII (Jun 1924): pp. 361-380. Per.
- Sheffield, Gary and Till, Geoffrey, editors. "British High Command in the First World War: An Overview." In Challenges of High Command in the Twentieth Century. Camberley, England: Strategic and Combat Studies Institute, 2000. pp. 15-25. U163.S7 no38.
- Simkins, Peter. Kitchener's Army: The Raising of the New Armies, 1914-16. NY: Manchester University Press, 1988. 359 p. D546.S56.

- Travers, Timothy. How the War Was Won: Command and Technology in the British Army on the Western Front, 1917-1918. NY: Routledge, 1992. 232 p. D639.S2.T73.
- _____. The Killing Ground: The British Army, the Western Front, and the Emergence of Modern Warfare, 1900-1918. London: Allen & Unwin, 1987. 309 p. D530.T73.
- Watson, Alexander. Enduring the Great War: Combat, Morale and Collapse in the German and British Armies, 1914-1918. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2008. 288 p. D524.5.W38.
- Westlake, Ray. The British Army of August 1914: An Illustrated Directory. Staplehurst, England: Spellmount, 2005. 192 p. with 16 pages of plates. D609.G7.W47.
- _____. British Battalions on the Western Front, January-June 1915: Neuve Chapelle, Ypres, Aubers Ridge and Festubert. London: Leo Cooper, 2001. 270 p. with 15 pages of plates. D546.53.W45.

– British Individual Branches

- Anderson, Hastings. “The Quartermaster-General and the Royal Engineers in the Great War.” Royal Engineers Journal XLIV (Mar 1930): pp. 1-12. Per.
- “Battle Honours of Royal Engineer Units.” Royal Engineers Journal. Per.
- Part 1: XXXIX (Jun 1925): pp. 237-246.
 - Part 2: XXXIX (Sep 1925): pp. 464-474.
 - Part 3: XXXIX (Dec 1925): p p. 633-644.
 - Part 4: XL (Mar 1926): pp. 83-91.
 - Part 5: XL (Jun 1926): pp. 253-265.
 - Part 6: XL (Sep 1926): pp. 437-457.
 - Part 7: XL (Dec 1926): pp. 613-625.
 - Part 8: XLI (Mar 1927): pp. 87-96.
 - Part 9: XLI (Jun 1927): pp. 301-314.
 - Part 10: XLI (Sep 1927): pp. 453-468.
 - Part 11: XLI (Dec 1927): pp. 615-623.
 - Part 12: XLII (Sep 1928): pp. 483-495.
 - Part 13: XLII (Dec 1928): pp. 674-676.
 - Part 14: XLIII (Sep 1929): p. 482-486.
- Blake, Wilfrid T. The Royal Flying Corps in the War, by “Wing Adjutant.” NY: Cassell, 1918. 123 p. D602.B55.
- Chamberlain, Peter. Tanks of World War I: British and German. NY: Arco, 1969. 80 p. UG446.5.C46.
- Chambers, Stephen J. Uniforms & Equipment of the British Army in World War I: A Study in Period Photographs. Atglen, PA: Schiffer, 2005. 318 p. UC485.G7.C47.
- Chamier, John A. The Birth of the Royal Air Force: The Early History and Experiences of the Flying Services. London: Sir Isaac Pitman & Sons, 1943. 199 p. UG635.G7.C53.
- Dymond, Steve. “Railways at War: Britain’s Railway Companies, 1914-18.” Military Illustrated #88 (Sep 1995): pp. 44-47. Per.
- Ellis, Chris. Tanks Marks I to IV. Great Bookham, England: Profile Publications, 1969? 20 p. UG446.5.A39 no3.
- Hogg, Ian V. British Artillery Weapons and Ammunition, 1914-1918. London: Allan, 1972. 225 p. UF57.H68.
- Jones, Simon. “Miners on the Western Front: Tunneling Companies Royal Engineers 1915-17.” Military Illustrated #75 (Aug 1994): pp. 36-39. Per.
- Lee, John. “Some Lessons of the Somme: The British Infantry in 1917.” In ‘Look to Your Front’: Studies in the First World War by the British Commission for Military History. Staplehurst, England: Spellmount, 1999. pp. 79-88. D521.L66.

Reid, Fiona. "Playing the Game to the Army": The Royal Army Medical Corps, Shell Shock and the Great War." War & Society 23 (May 2005): pp. 61-86. Per.

Revell, Alex. Victoria Cross: WWI Airmen and Their Aircraft. Stratford, CT: Flying Machines Press, 1997. 96 p. D602.A2.R48.

Ross, G. MacLeod. "Engineers and the Army." Army Quarterly XIII (Oct 1926): pp. 67-75. Per.

Royal Engineers Institute. The Work of the Royal Engineers in the European War, 1914-19. 9 volumes. Chatham, England: W. & J. Mackay, 1921-1926. D546.55.R6.

British Uniforms and Equipment

Chambers, Stephen J. Uniforms & Equipment of the British Army in World War I: A Study in Period Photographs. Atglen, PA: Schiffer, 2005. 318 p. UC485.G7.C47.

Doyle, Peter. Tommy's War: British Military Memorabilia, 1914-1918. Ramsbury, England: Crowood Press, 2008. 208 p. D743.27.D69.

– British Personal Experiences

Adye, John. Soldiers and Others I Have Known. London: H. Jenkins, 1925. 318 p. DA68.32.A3.A39.

Arthur, Max. Last Post: Final Word from Our First World War Soldiers. London: Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 2005. 272 p. D640.A2.A782.

Consists of interviews conducted with the last twenty-one surviving British veterans of World War I.

_____, compiler. Forgotten Voices of the Great War: A History of World War I in the Words of the Men and Women Who Were There. Guilford, CT: Lyons Press, 2004. 326 p. D640.A2.F67.

Astill, Edwin. The Great War Diaries of Brigadier Alexander Johnston: 1914-1917. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword, 2007. 244 p. D640.A79.

Attwell, Laurence W. Laurence Attwell's Letters from the Front. Edited by William A. Attwell. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2005. 222 p. D640.A88.

Attwell served with the Prince of Wales' Own Civil Service Rifles.

Butterworth, Hugh M. Blood and Iron: Letters from the Western Front. Edited by Jon Cooksey. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword, 2011. 234 p. D640.B9542.

Originally published in 1916 as Letters Written in the Trenches near Ypres between May and September 1915, which is available at D640.B954.

Farr, Don. None that Go Return: Leighton, Brittain and Friends, and the Lost Generation, 1914-1918. Solihull, England: Helion, 2010. 230 p. D507.F37.

_____. The Silent General: Horne of the First Army: A Biography of Haig's Trusted Great War Comrade-in-Arms. Solihull, England: Helion & Co, 2007. 319 p. DA69.3.H627.F37.

Fuller, John F. C. Memoirs of an Unconventional Soldier. London: Nicholson and Watson, 1936. 494 p. D640.F84.

Giffard, Jack. Guns, Kites and Horses: Three Diaries from the Western Front. Edited by Sydney Giffard. NY: Radcliffe Press, 2003. 272 p. D546.G45.

Focuses on the diaries of Jack, Eddie and Walter Giffard.

Hall, James N. Kitchener's Mob: The Adventures of an American in the British Army. Charleston, SC: BiblioBazaar, 2007. 122 p. D640.H3523.

Originally published in 1916.

Hitchcock, Francis C. "Stand To": A Diary of the Trenches, 1915-1918. Dallington, England: Naval & Military Press, 1999. 358 p. D640.H544.

Originally published in 1937. The author served in the 2d Battalion, Prince of Wales' Leinster Regiment, an Irish Battalion.

- Lee, Arthur S. G. No Parachute: A Fighter Pilot in World War I: Letters Written in 1917 by Lt. A. S. G. Lee. London: Jarrolds, 1968. 234 p. D602.L35.
- Liddle, Peter H. The Soldier's War, 1914-18. NY: Blanford Press, 1988. 256 p. D544.L43.
Narrative compiled from diaries, letters and recollections.
- Montgomery-Moore, Cecil. "That's My Bloody Plane:" The World War I Experiences of Major Cecil Montgomery-Moore. Chester, CT: Pequot Press, 1975. 157 p. D602.M674.
- Noakes, Frederick E. The Distant Drum: A Memoir of a Guardsman in the Great War. Barnsley, England: Frontline, 2010. 241 p. D640.N63.
The author service in the Coldstream Guards.
- Pollock, John C. Kitchener: Architect of Victory, Artisan of Peace. NY: Carroll & Graf, 2001. 598 p. DA68.32.K6.P65.
- Riddell, George A. R. Lord Riddell's War Diary, 1914-1918. London: Nicholson & Watson, 1933. 387 p. D546.R5.
"The Uncensored Diary of a General Officer." Army Quarterly XVIII (Apr 1929): pp. 151-154. Per.
Unidentified author of a British war diary, believed to cover the period, Oct 1917 to Mar 1918.
- Vaughan, Edwin C. Some Desperate Glory: The World War I Diary of a British Officer, 1917. NY: Henry Holt, 1988. 232 p. D640.V46.
Originally published in 1981 as Some Desperate Glory: The Diary of a Young Officer, 1917, which also is available at D640.V46 1981.

– British Unit Histories

- Bowman, Timothy. "Officering Kitchener's Armies: A Case Study of the 36th (Ulster) Division." War in History 16 (Apr 2009): pp. 189-212. Per.
- Hurst, Steve. The Public Schools Battalion in the Great War: A History of the 16th (Public Schools) Battalion of the Middlesex Regiment (Duke of Cambridge's Own), August 1914 to July 1916. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword, 2007. 303 p. D547.D68.H87.
- Hutton, John. Kitchener's Men: The King's Own Royal Lancasters on the Western Front, 1915-1918. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword, 2008. 246 p. UA652.K53.H88.
- Inglis, G. I. S. The Kensington Battalion: 'Never Lost a Yard of Trench'. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword, 2010. 288 p. D547.R6.I54.
- Kipling, Rudyard. The Irish Guards in the Great War: The First Battalion: Edited and Compiled from Their Diaries and Papers. NY: Sarpedon, 1997. 320 p. D547.I75.K562.
Originally published in 1923.
- McCartney, Helen B. Citizen Soldiers: The Liverpool Territorials in the First World War. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2005. 275 p. D547.K43.M43.
- Pinfold, John, editor. A Month at the Front: The Diary of an Unknown Soldier. Oxford, England: Bodleian Library, 2006. 56 p. D640.A46.
The author of the diary is believed to have served in D Company, 12th Battalion, East Surrey Regiment.
- Riddoch, Andrew and Kemp, John. When the Whistle Blows: The Story of the Footballers' Battalion in the Great War. Newbury Park, CA: Haynes Pub, 2008. 336 p. D547.D68.R53.
- Ross, Robert B. The Fifty-First in France. NY: Hodder & Stoughton, 1918. 312 p. D547.G64.R6.
Author served with the Gordon Highlanders.
- Turner, William. Accrington Pals Trail. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 1998. 192 p. D547.E275.T87.
- Weir, Alec. Come On Highlanders! Glasgow Territorials in the Great War. Phoenix Mill, England: Sutton Publishers, 2005. 413 p. D547.H5.W45.

Whitton, Frederic E., compiler and editor. A History of the Prince of Wales's Leinster Regiment (Royal Canadians). 2 volumes. London: Gale & Polden, 1924. UA652.P7.W5.

– The Bantams

The first Bantam battalion was recruited in Sep-Oct 1914, at Birkenhead, England. The response proved so enthusiastic that the 35th (Bantam) Division soon appeared, consisting of recruits below the regulation height of 5 feet, 5 inches (but at least 5 feet, 3 inches tall). Only infantry battalions were bantam, whereas their supporting units consisted of men who met normal requirements. Three brigades were created from eight bantam battalions recruited over much of England. However, by the spring 1917, the lack of suitable replacements and other problems ended the bantam nature of the 35th Division. For information on the Bantams see:

Allinson, Sidney. The Bantams: The Untold Story of World War I. London: H. Baker, 1981. 287 p. D547.B3.A7.

_____. "These Men Also Fought and Died." Army Museum Newsletter #23 (1983): pp. 30-34. Per.

Crookenden, Arthur. The History of the Cheshire Regiment in the Great War. Chester: W. H. Evans, 1939. 358 p. D547.C54.C76.

See especially, pp. 46-47, 74, 81, 124-125, 131-134 and 163-166. Work focuses on the 17th Battalion (Bantams).

Davson, H. M. The History of the 35th Division in the Great War. London: Sifton. Praed, 1926. 346 p. D546.5 35th D38. See especially, Chapter 1, "The Origin of the Bantam Division," at pp. 1-7.

Ewing, John. The Royal Scots, 1914-1919. 2 volumes. Edinburgh, Scotland: Oliver and Boyd for the Association of Lowland Scots, 1925. D547.R8.E8.

See especially, pp. 10, 326 and 378. The focus is on the 17th Battalion.

Kempster, F. and Westropp, H. C. E. editors. Manchester City Battalions of the 90th and 91st Infantry Brigades: Book of Honour. London: Sherratt and Hughes, 1916. pp. 352-397. D759.533 90th M36.

Contains rosters and photographs of the 23d Battalion (Bantams).

Special Aspects

Bet-El, Ilana R. Conscripts: Lost Legions of the Great War. Phoenix Mill, England: Sutton, 1999. 239 p. D546.B48.

Brophy, John and Partridge, Eric. The Daily Telegraph Dictionary of Tommies' Song and Slang, 1914-18. London: Frontline, 2008. 238 p. D526.2.B76.

Fraser, Edward and Gibbons, John, compilers. Soldier and Sailor Words and Phrases: Including Slang of the Trenches and the Air Force; British and American War-Words and Service Terms and Expressions in Everyday Use; Nicknames, Sobriquets, and Titles of Regiments, with Their Origins. The Battle-Honours of the Great War Awarded to the British Army. Detroit: Gale Research Company, 1968. 372 p. PE3727.S7.F72.

Originally published in 1925.

Meyer, Jessica. Men of War: Masculinity and the First World War in Britain. NY: Palgrave Macmillan, 2009. 216 p. D524.7.G7.M49.

_____, editor. British Popular Culture and the First World War. Boston, MA: Brill, 2008. 383 p. D524.7.G7.B75.

Oram, Gerard. Military Executions during World War I. NY: Palgrave Macmillan, 2003. 228 p. D639.D53.O73.

Palazzo, Albert. Seeking Victory on the Western Front: The British Army and Chemical Warfare in World War I. Lincoln, NE: University of Nebraska Press, 2000. 239 p. D639.C39.P352.

Richter, Donald C. Chemical Soldiers: British Gas Warfare in World War I. Lawrence, KS: University Press of Kansas, 1992. 282 p. D639.C39.R52.

Sheffield, Gary D. "Officer-Man Relations: The Other Ranks' Perspective." In The World War I Reader. NY: New York University Press, 2007. pp. 123-148. D509.W65.

Young, James A. "Anglo-Italian Relations and the Great War: Changing Views on War and Peace, 1914-1918." PhD dissertation, Case Western Reserve University, 1971. 451 p. D617.Y68.

– British Strategy and Tactics

Bigelow, Poultney. "Military Metaphysics." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXII (Feb 1917): pp. 1-4. Per.

British views on America and on America's military philosophy.

Bonham-Carter, Victor. The Strategy of Victory, 1914-1918: The Life and Times of Master Strategist of World War I, Field-Marshal Sir William Robertson. NY: Holt, Rinehart and Winston, 1964. 417 p. DA69.3.R65.B66.

Cazamian, Louis. "A French Estimation of the British Forces." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXII (Feb 1917): pp. 111-115. Per.

French, David. British Strategy & War Aims, 1914-1916. London: Allen & Unwin, 1986. 274 p. D621.G7.F74.

Graham, Dominick. "*Sans Doctrine*: British Army Tactics in the First World War." In Men at War: Politics, Technology, and Innovation in the Twentieth Century. Chicago: Precedent, 1982. pp. 69-92. U42.M43.

Griffith, Paddy. Battle Tactics of the Western Front: The British Army's Art of Attack, 1916-18. New Haven, CT: Yale University, 1994. 286 p. D546.G75.

Harris, Paul and Marble, Sanders. "The 'Step-by-Step' Approach: British Military Thought and Operational Method on the Western Front, 1915-1917." War in History 15 (Jan 2008): pp. 17-42. Per.

Maguire, T. Miller. "The War Policy of the United States." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXII (May 1917): pp. 260-268. Per.

British assessment of America's war policy.

Neilson, Keith. "Great Britain." In War Planning 1914. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2010. pp. 175-197. U155.E85.W37.

Samuels, Martin. Doctrine and Dogma: German and British Infantry Tactics in the First World War. NY: Greenwood Press, 1992. 225 p. D529.3.S26.

Travers, Tim. "The Evolution of British Strategy and Tactics on the Western Front in 1918: GHQ, Manpower, and Technology." Journal of Military History 54 (Apr 1990): pp. 173-200. Per.

British Home Front

Adams, Ralph J. Q. Arms and the Wizard: Lloyd George and the Ministry of Munitions, 1915-1916. College Station, TX: Texas A&M University Press, 1978. 252 p. UL57.A27.A58.

Beckett, Ian F. W. "Aspects of a Nation in Arms: Britain's Volunteer Training Corps in the Great War." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 63 (1985): 27-39. Per.

Bilton, David. The Home Front in the Great War: Aspects of the Conflict, 1914-1918. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2004. 256 p. D546.B55.

Blaazer, David. "'Not Only Patriotism but Self-Interest': War, Money and Finance in British Public Discourse 1914-1925." War & Society 23, Special Number (Sep 2005): pp. 1-12. Per.

Braybon, Gail. Women Workers in the First World War. NY: Routledge, 1989. 244 p. D639.W7.B73.
Originally published in 1981.

Brooks, Alan. London at War: Relics of the Home Front from the World Wars. Barnsley, England: Wharncliffe Books, 2011. 168 p. DA684.B76.

Callan, Patrick. "British Recruitment in Ireland, 1914-1918." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 63 (1985): pp. 41-50. Per.

- Chickering, Roger. "War Enthusiasm?": Public Opinion and the Outbreak of War in 1914." In An Improbable War?: The Outbreak of World War I and European Political Culture before 1914. NY: Berghahn Books, 2007. pp. 200-212. D511.I46.
- Ciment, James, editor. The Home Front Encyclopedia: United States, Britain, and Canada in World Wars I and II. 3 volumes. Santa Barbara, CA: ABC-CLIO, 2007. 1,478 p. D570.H66.
See especially, Volume 1, World War I.
- Clark, Andrew. Echoes of the Great War: The Diary of the Reverend Andrew Clark, 1914-1919. Edited by James Munson. NY: Oxford University Press, 1985. 304 p. D547.8.E87.C57.
- Doyle, Peter. First World War Britain: 1914-1919. Long Island City, NY: Shire Publications, 2012. 80 p. DA577.D69.
- Dymond, Steve. "Railways at War: Britain's Railway Companies, 1914-18." Military Illustrated #88 (Sep 1995): pp. 44-47. Per.
- "Food in Time of War." Army Quarterly XXIII (Jan 1932): pp. 358-364. Per.
Focuses on food and the British home front.
- Gilbert, Alan D. "Rumour and Reality: The Impact of the Great War in the Sutherland Shire." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 72 (1990): pp. 97-111. Per.
- Grant, Peter. "'An Infinity of Personal Sacrifice': The Scale and Nature of Charitable Work in Britain during the First World War." War & Society 27 (Oct 2008): pp. 67-88. Per.
- Grayzel, Susan R. "The Enemy Within: The Problem of British Women's Sexuality during the First World War." In Women and War in the Twentieth Century: Enlisted With or Without Consent. NY: Garland, 1999. pp. 72-89. D810.W7.W663.
- Gregory, Adrian. The Last Great War: British Society and the First World War. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2008. 354 p. D524.7.G7.G74.
- Grievies, Keith. "Improvising the British War Effort: Eric Geddes and Lloyd George, 1915-18." War & Society 7 (Sep 1989): pp. 40-55. Per.
- Hamilton, Jill. God, Guns and Israel: Britain, the Jews and the First World War. Stroud, England: History Press, 2009. 350 p. DS125.5.H36.
- Harrington, Peter. "Religious and Spiritual Themes in British Academic Art during the Great War." First World War Studies 2 (Oct 2011): pp. 145-164. Per.
- Hendley, Matthew C. "Cultural Mobilization and British Responses to Cultural Transfer in Total War: The Shakespeare Tercentenary of 1916." First World War Studies 3 (Mar 2012): pp. 25-49. Per.
- Imperial War Museum (Great Britain). British Women's Work during the Great War: With a List of Women Who Died on War Service. London: Imperial War Museum, 2009. 27 p. D639.W7.B75.
- Liddle, Peter H., editor. Home Fires and Foreign Fields: British Social and Military Experience in the First World War. London: Brassey's Defence Publishers, 1985. 233 p. D546.H66.
See especially, Chapter 2, "The Domestic Scene: Parliament and People," at pp. 9-20.
- _____. Voices of War: Front Line and Home Front. London: Leo Cooper, 1988. 256 p. D546.L45.
Focuses on letters and photographs that contrast the two British "fronts."
- _____. The Worst Ordeal: Britons at Home and Abroad, 1914-1918. London: L. Cooper, 1994. 230 p. D546.L52.
- McCartney, Helen B. Citizen Soldiers: The Liverpool Territorials in the First World War. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2005. 275 p. D547.K43.M43.
See especially, Part 1, "Territorial Characteristics and the Morale of the Soldier," at pp. 23-88, for insights on the war's impact on the home front and families.

- McDermott, James. "Conscience and the Military Service Tribunals during the First World War: Experiences in Northamptonshire." War in History 17 (Jan 2010): pp. 60-85. Per.
- Matthews, Herbert. "Food Supplies in Time of War." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXXXII (Feb 1937): pp. 53-70. Per.
- Morris, Richard. The Man Who Ran London during the Great War: The Diaries and Letters of Lieutenant General Sir Francis Lloyd GCVO, KCB, DSO (1853-1926). Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword, 2009. 196 p. DA69.3.L7.M67.
- Morton, James. "Crime in the Great War." Military Illustrated #229 (Jun 2007): pp. 16-23. Per.
- Reeves, Nicholas. Official British Film Propaganda during the First World War. London: C. Helm, 1986. 288 p. D639.P7.G78.
- Rudy, Willis. Total War and Twentieth Century Higher Learning: Universities of the Western World in the First and Second World Wars. Cranbury, NJ: Associated University Presses, 1991. 133 p. LA627.R82.
- Senior, Michael. Fromelles 1916: No Finer Courage: The Loss of an English Village. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2011. 239 p. DA670.B9.S46.
- Sheffield, G. D. "The Effect of the Great War on Class Relations in Britain: The Career of Major Christopher Stone DSO MC." War & Society 7 (May 1989): pp. 87-105. Per.
- "The Shetland Isles." After the Battle No. 67: pp. 2-3. Per.
- Shukman, Harold. War or Revolution: Russian Jews and Conscription in Britain, 1917. Portland, OR: Vallentine Mitchell, 2006. 157 p. D639.J4.S58.
- Stansky, Peter, editor. The Left and War: The British Labour Party and World War I. NY: Oxford University Press, 1969. 335 p. JN1129.L32.L43.
- Sykes, Alan. "Which War? The English Radical Right and the First World War." War & Society 23 (Sep 2005): pp. 59-74. Per.
- Van Emden, Richard, compiler. Britain's Last Tommies: Final Memories from Soldiers of the 1914-18 War in Their Own Words. London: Abacus, 2006. 368 p. D640.A2.V36.
- _____ and Humphries, Steve. All Quiet on the Home Front: An Oral History of Life in Britain during the First World War. London: Headline, 2004. 334 p. D639.C4.V36.
- Wilson, Trevor. The Myriad Faces of War: Britain and the Great War 1914-1918. Cambridge, England: Polity Press, 1986. 864 p. D546.W52.
- Winter, Jay M. and Robert, Jean-Louis, compilers. Capital Cities at War: Paris, London, Berlin, 1914-1919. NY: Cambridge University Press, 1997. 622 p. D523.C37.

– Civilians

- Bond, Brian. "Soldiers and Statesmen: British Civil-Military Relations in 1917." Military Affairs XXXII (Oct 1968): pp. 62-75. Per.
- Imperial War Museum. The Women at Work Collection, from the Imperial War Museum, Lambeth, London. Brighton, England: Harvester Microforms, 1984. 22 of 91 microfilm reels available. D639.W7.I47.
- Kent, Susan K. "Love and Death: War and Gender in Britain, 1914-1918." In Authority, Identity and the Social History of the Great War. Providence, RI: Berghahn Books, 1995. pp. 153-174. D521.A98.
- Lacasa, Laura N. "British and American Women Workers during World War I. 2 volumes. PhD dissertation, University of Nebraska, 1997. D639.W7.L33.
- Roper, Michael. The Secret Battle: Emotional Survival in the Great War. Manchester, England: Manchester University Press, 2010. 348 p. D524.5.R67.
- Maintains that the amateur army's emotional survival hinged on recurring contact with families, especially mothers, at home.

– German Air Raids

- Castle, Harold G. Fire Over England: The German Air Raids of World War I. London: Secker & Warburg, 1982. 254 p. D546.C37.
- Castle, Ian. London, 1914-17: The Zeppelin Menace. Long Island City, NY: Osprey, 2008. 96 p. D547.8.L7.C37.
- _____. The Zeppelin Base Raids, Germany 1914. Long Island City, NY: Osprey, 2011. 80 p. D602.C37.
- _____. “Zeppelins Over London.” Military Illustrated #220 (Sep 2006): pp. 8-15. Per.
- Easdown, Martin. A Glint in the Sky. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword, 2004. 160 p. D547.8.F65.E28.
Focuses on a 1917 raid on Folkestone.
- Fairlie, J. Galbraith. “London’s Reaction to Aerial Bombardment.” Military Engineer XXIII (May/Jun 1931): pp. 201-204. Per.
- Fegan, Thomas. The ‘Baby Killers’: German Air Raids on Britain in the First World War. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2002. 192 p. D604.F44.
- Hamilton, Tim. Identification Friend or Foe: Being the Story of Aircraft Recognition. London: HMSO, 1994. 137 p. UG735.G7.H358.
- “Largest Wartime Explosions: Silvertown, London, January 19, 1917.” After the Battle #18: pp. 30-34. Per.
- McKenna, Marian C. “The Development of Air Raid Precautions in Britain during the First World War.” In Men at War: Politics, Technology, and Innovation in the Twentieth Century. Chicago: Precedent, 1982. pp. 173-195. U42.M43.
- “Margate in War.” Army Quarterly II (Apr 1921): pp. 148-155. Per.
Focus is on Margate, an English town, in range of German aircraft stationed in Belgium.
- Monson, Edward C. and Marsland, Ellis. Air Raid Damage in London: Being a Record of the Effect of Aircraft Attack on Certain Public and Private Buildings with Map Showing Where Bombs Fell, also Maps Showing Where Bombs Fell on the Cities of Paris and Venice. London: British Fire Prevention Committee, 1923. 63 p. D547.8.L7.M66.
- Morris, Joseph. The German Air Raids on Great Britain, 1914-1918. London: S. Low, Marston, 1925. 306 p. D604.M6.
- Poolman, Kenneth. Zeppelins against London. NY: John Day, 1961. 246 p. D604.P62.
- White, Ian. “Airships Over England: German Bombing Raids, 1915-1916.” Army Quarterly & Defence Journal 126 (Oct 1996): pp. 410-420. Per.

– Economics and War Production

- Great Britain. Central Control Board (Liquor Traffic). Canteen Committee. Feeding the Munition Worker. London: Printed under the authority of HMSO by Joseph Causton & Sons, Ltd, 1916. 29 p. TX946.5.F44.
- Grieves, Keith. “War Comes to the Fields: Sacrifice, Localism and Ploughing up the English Countryside in 1917.” In 1917: Beyond the Western Front. Boston: Brill, 2009. pp. 159-176. D521.A11917.
- Hawkins, Nigel. The Starvation Blockades. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2002. 262 p. D581.H39.
- Kirkaldy, Adam W. Labour, Finance and the War: Being the Results of Inquiries, Arranged by the Section of Economic Science and Statistics of the British Association for the Advancement of Science, during the Years 1915 and 1916. London: Sir I. Pitman & Sons, 1916. 344 p. HC256.2.K56.
- Managing a Business in War Time: Business Practices and Methods Actually Tested under War Time Conditions, Including Data Based on Official British Investigations-Suggestions for Doing More with Fewer Hands in Stores, Offices, Offices, Factories, and Farm Work. 2 vols. Chicago: A.W. Shaw, 1918. HC106.2.M35.
- Starling, John and Lee, Ivor. No Labour, No Battle: Military Labour during the First World War. Stroud, England: Spellmount, 2009. 384 p. D547.L2.S73.

– Aftermath

- Arthur, Max. We Will Remember Them: Voices from the Aftermath of the Great War. London: Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 2009. 276 p. D640.A2.A78.
- Barr, Niall. The Lion and the Poppy: British Veterans, Politics, and Society, 1921-1939. Westport, CT: Praeger Publishers, 2005. 228 p. DA578.B37.
- Cohen, Deborah. "Will to Work: Disabled Veterans in Britain and Germany after the First World War." In Disabled Veterans in History. Ann Arbor, MI: University of Michigan Press, 2000. pp. 295-321. UB360.D57.
- Goebel, Stefan. The Great War and Medieval Memory: War Remembrance and Medievalism in Britain and Germany, 1914-1940. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2007. 357 p. D524.7.G7.G64.
- Hunt, Derek and Mulholland, John. A Party Fit for Heroes: His Majesty's Garden Party for Recipients of the Victoria Cross, 26th June 1920. Uckfield, England: Naval and Military Press, 2007. 124 p. DA54.H86.
- Nicholson, Virginia. Singled Out: How Two Million Women Survived without Men after the First World War. London: Viking, 2007. 312 p. D639.W7.N53.
- Reznick, Jeffrey S. "Work-Therapy and the Disabled British Soldier in Great Britain in the First World War: The Case of Shepherd's Bush Military Hospital, London." In Disabled Veterans in History. Ann Arbor, MI: University of Michigan Press, 2000. pp. 185-203. UB360.D57.
- Seipp, Adam R. The Ordeal of Peace: Demobilization and the Urban Experience in Britain and Germany, 1917-1921. Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2009. 291 p. D659.E85.S35.
- Ward, Stephen R. "British Veterans' Organizations of the First World War." PhD dissertation, University of Cincinnati, 1969. 316 p. D546.A1.W37.
- Wilson, Ross. "The Burial of the Dead: The British Army on the Western Front, 1914-18." War & Society 31 (Mar 2012): pp. 22-41. Per.

British Commonwealth Participants-Australia

General Sources

- Abdiel, Douglas. "No News is Good News: The Longevity of Australian Humanitarian Interventions." Armed Forces & Society 37 (Oct 2011): pp. 571-597. Per.
- Alves, Dora. Anti-Nuclear Attitudes in New Zealand and Australia. Washington, DC: National Defense University Press, 1985. 91 p. UA11.N3 no 3.
- Army Quarterly and Defence Journal. The Defence Force of Australia. Tavistock, England: By the Journal, 1977. 56 p. UA870.D4.
- Australian Army History Conference, 1995. From Past to Future: The Australian Experience of Land/Air Operations: Proceedings of the Australian Army History Conference Held at the Australian Defense Force Academy, 29 September 1995. Edited by Jeffrey Grey and Peter Dennis. Canberra, Australia: Australian Defense Force Academy, 1995. 217 p. UA872.A974.
- Australia. Army Public Relations. Brief History of the Australian Army. S.l.: n.p., 1971. 29 p. UA872.B74.
- _____. Department of the Army. Chronology of Events Connected with Army Administration. S.l.: n.p., 1950? UA872.A97.
- Bartlett, Norman, editor. Australia at Arms. Canberra, Australia: Australian War Memorial, 1955. 265 p. DU112.3.B3.
- Bellany, Ian. Australia in the Nuclear Age: National Defence and National Development. Sydney: Sydney University Press, 1972. 144 p. UA870.B43.
- Blackburn, Vera. "Australian War Memorial Library." Military Affairs XXIII (Summer 1959): pp. 102-104. Per.

- Blaxland, John C. "Strategic Cousins: Canada, Australia and Their Use of Expeditionary Forces from the Boer War to the War on Terror." PhD dissertation, Royal Military College of Canada, 2004. 587 p. U260.B53.
The dissertation was published in 2006 as Strategic Cousins: Australian and Canadian Expeditionary Forces and the British and American Empires, which is available at D260.B532.
- Coates, John. An Atlas of Australia's Wars. Melbourne: Oxford University Press, 2006. 424 p. G2751.S1.C63.
- Coulthard-Clark, Christopher D. Soldiers in Politics: The Impact of the Military on Australian Political Life and Institutions. St. Leonards, Australia: Allen & Unwin, 1996. 240 p. JQ4020.C58.C68.
- Dean, Peter. "Commemoration, Memory, and Forgotten Histories: The Complexity and Limitations of Australian Army Biography." War & Society 29 (Oct 2010): pp. 118-136. Per.
- Donnini, Frank P. ANZUS in Revision: Changing Defense Features of Australia and New Zealand in the Mid-1980s. Maxwell AFB, AL: Air University Press, 1991. 203 p. UA870.D66.
- Dornbusch, Charles E., compiler. Australian Military Bibliography. Cornwallville, NY: Hope Farm Press, 1963. 80 p. Z6725.A8.D6.
- Evans, Michael. The Tyranny of Dissonance: Australia's Strategic Culture and Way of War, 1901-2005. Duntroon, Australia: Land Warfare Studies Centre, 2005. 124 p. UA870.E83.
- Festberg, Alfred N. Australian Army Lineage Book. Revised edition. Melbourne: Military Historical Society of Australia, 1966. 183 p. UA872.F47.
- Grey, Jeffrey. A Military History of Australia. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2008. 334 p. DU112.3.G74.
- Hamill, Ian. The Strategic Illusion: The Singapore Strategy and the Defence of Australia and New Zealand, 1919-1942. Singapore: Singapore University Press, 1981. 387 p. DA566.5.H35.
- Horner, David. The Army and the Future: Land Forces in Australia and South-East Asia. Canberra, Australia: Defence Centre for Director of Army Activities and Public Affairs, 1993. 322 p. UA870.A75.
- Horner, David and Bou, Jean, editors. Duty First: A History of the Royal Australian Regiment. Crows Nest, Australia: Allen & Unwin, 2008. 526 p. UA873.I54.D88.
- House, Daniel. "Australia and West New Guinea, October 1957-January 1959: The Diplomacy of a Dependent Ally and the Failure of a Regional Policy." War & Society 26 (May 2007): pp. 79-98. Per.
- Hubbard, Christopher. Australian and US Military Cooperation: Fighting Common Enemies. Burlington, VT: Ashgate, 2005. 175 p. UA870.H79.
- Kuring, Ian. Red Coats to Cams: A History of Australian Infantry 1788 to 2001. Loftus, Australia: Australian Military History Publications, 2004. 557 p. UA870.K87.
- Lee, Joseph E. Duntroon: The Royal Military College of Australia, 1911-1946. Canberra, Australia: Australian War Memorial, 1952. 293 p. U704.C3.L1.
- Lindsay, Neville. Equal to the Task. Volume I: The Royal Australian Army Service Corps. Kenmore, Australia: Historia Productions, 1992. 510 p. with maps. UA873.S9.L46.
- McCarthy, John. Australia and Imperial Defence, 1918-39: A Study in Air and Sea Power. St. Lucia, Queensland: University of Queensland Press, 1976. 227 p. UA870.M3.
- Millar, Thomas B. Australia in Peace and War: External Relations 1788-1977. NY: St. Martins, 1978. 578 p. DU116.M54.
- Moremon, John. "The Professional Soldier Left High and Dry: Military Pensions of the Australian Staff Corps and Its Antecedents, 1903-1948." War & Society 26 (Oct 2007): pp. 27-50. Per.
- Muir, Kristy. "Public Peace, Private Wars: the Psychological Effects of War on Australian Veterans." War & Society 26 (May 2007): pp. 61-78. Per.

- Palazzo, Albert. The Australian Army: A History of Its Organisation from 1901 to 2001. NY: Oxford University Press, 2001. 456 p. UA872.P35.
- Sanderson, John M. "Light Forces in the Defense of Australia." Carlisle Barracks, PA: US Army War College student paper, 1986. 34 p. Manuscript Archives-AWC Student Papers
- Smith, Hugh and Jans, Nick. "Use Them or Lose Them? Australia's Defence Force Reserves." Armed Forces & Society 27 (Apr 2011): pp. 301-320. Per.
- Tyquin, Michael B. Madness and the Military: Australia's Experience of the Great War. Loftus, Australia: Australian Military History Publications, 2006. 180 p. D524.5.T97.

– World War I

- Anderson, Matt. ANZACs: Australia and the First World War. Australia?: n.p., 1995? 20 p. D547.A8.A53.
- Bastiaan, Ross J. "The Australian Unknown Soldier." After the Battle #83 (1994): pp. 1-9. Per.
- Bean, Charles E. W. Anzac to Amiens: A Shorter History of the Australian Fighting Services in the First World War. Canberra, Australia: Australian War Memorial, 1948. 567 p. D547.A8.B34.
- _____, editor. Official History of Australia in the War of 1914-1918. 12 volumes. Sydney: Angus & Robertson, 1921-1942. D547.A8.O42. Consists of the following 12 volumes:
- Volume 1: The Story of ANZAC: From the Outbreak of War to the End of the First Phase of the Gallipoli Campaign, May 4, 1915.
 - Volume 2: The Story of ANZAC: From 4 May, 1915, to the Evacuation of the Gallipoli Peninsula.
 - Volume 3: The Australian Imperial Force in France, 1916.
 - Volume 4: The Australian Imperial Force in France, 1917.
 - Volume 5: The Australian Imperial Force in France during the Main German Offensive, 1918.
 - Volume 6: The Australian Imperial Force in France during the Allied Offensive, 1918.
 - Volume 7: The Australian Imperial Force in Sinai and Palestine, 1914-1918.
 - Volume 8: The Australian Flying Corps in the Western and Eastern Theatres of War, 1914-1918.
 - Volume 9: The Royal Australian Navy, 1914-1918.
 - Volume 10: The Australians at Rabaul: The Capture and Administration of the German Possessions in the Southern Pacific.
 - Volume 11: Australia during the War.
 - Volume 12: Photographic Record of the War: Reproductions of Pictures taken by the Australian Official Photographers.
- Bjelke-Petersen, C. Physical Training: Report. Melbourne Australia: Albert J. Mullett, Government Printer, 1914. 16 p. U325.A5.B54.
- Charlton, Peter. Poziers: Australians on the Somme. London: Leo Cooper, 1986. 318 p. D545.S7.C54.
- Cochrane, Peter. "Deliverance and Renewal: The Origins of the Simpson Legend." Journal of the Australian War Memorial 16 (Apr 1990): pp. 18-29. Per.
Explores the social and political aspects associated with wounded Australian soldiers.
- Davis, Edward. Papers, 1902-1929. 3 boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Davis was an US officer at Field Marshal Edmund H. Allenby's Headquarters. Included in his papers is a memoir, "Military Attaché," highlighting his military service (1915-1929). The manuscript collection is located in Bay 4, Row 148, Face A, Shelf 6.
- Fewster, Kevin. "The Operation of State Apparatuses in Times of Crisis: Censorship and Conscription, 1916." War & Society 3 (May 1985): pp. 37-54. Per.
Highlights Australia's experiences.
- Gammage, Bill. An Australian in the First World War. NY: Cambridge University Press, 1976. 47 p. D547.A8.G36.

- Gilbert, Allan D., et al. "Computing Military History: A Research Report on the First AIF Project." War & Society 7 (May 1989): pp. 106-113. Per.
- Harvey, Norman K. From Anzac to the Hindenburg Line: The History of the 9th Battalion, A.I.F.. Eckfield, England: Naval & Military, 2009. 300 p. D547.A8.H373.
- Holmes, John, editor. Australia and New Zealand at War. Toronto, Canada: Oxford University Press, 1940. 40 p. D767.8.A75.
- Inglis, Ken S. "Anzac and the Australian Military Tradition." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 72 (1990): pp. 1-24. Per.
- Laffin, John. We Will Remember Them: Australian Epitaphs of World War I. Kenthurst, Australia: Kangaroo Press, 1995. 158 p. D639.D4.L34.
- Lewis, Brian B. Our War: Australia during World War I. Carlton, Australia: Melbourne University Press, 1980. 328 p. D547.A8.L4.
- Lloyd, David W. Battlefield Tourism: Pilgrimage and the Commemoration of the Great War in Britain, Australia, and Canada, 1919-1939. NY: Berg, 1998. 251 p. D723.L56.
- Mackenzie, Seaforth S. The Australians at Rabaul: The Capture and Administration of the German Possessions in the Southern Pacific. NY: University of Queensland Press, 1987. 412 p. D547.A8.O42 v.10.
Volume 10 of the 12-volume Official History of Australia in the War of 1914-1918.
- Mordike, John. "The Story of Anzac: A New Approach." Journal of the Australian War Memorial #16 (Apr 1990): pp. 5-17. Per.
Traces the origins of the Australian and New Zealand Army Corps (ANZAC) to 1911, not 1914.
- Moses, John A. "The Great War as Ideological Conflict-An Australian Perspective." War & Society 7 (Sep 1989): pp. 56-76. Per.
Focuses on how Australians viewed the German threat, Germans and German-Australians.
- _____. "The 'Ideas of 1914' in Germany and Austria: A Case of Conflicting Perceptions." War & Society 9 (Oct 1991): pp. 61-82. Per.
- Noble, Roger. "Raising the White Flag: The Surrender of Australian Soldiers on the Western Front." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 72 (1990): pp. 48-79. Per.
- Pilger, Alison. "The Other 'Lost Generation': Rejected Australian Volunteers, 1914-18." Journal of the Australian War Memorial 21 (Oct 1992): pp. 11-19. Per.
- Rhoden, Clare. "Another Perspective on Australian Discipline in the Great War: The Egalitarian Bargain." War in History 19 (Nov 2012): pp. 445-463. Per.
- Scott, Ernest. Australia during the War. Sydney: Angus & Robertson, 1936. 922 p. D547.A8.O42 v.11.
Volume 11 of the 12-volume Official History of Australia in the War of 1914-1918.
- Sumner, Ian. Anzac Infantryman, 1914-15: From New Guinea to Gallipoli. Long Island City, NY: Osprey, 2011. 64 p. D547.A8.S86.
- Stephenson, Robert. "The 1st Australian Division in 1917: A Snapshot." In 1917: Tactics, Training and Technology. Canberra, Australia: Australian Military History Publications, 2007. pp. 23-42. UA872.A975.
- Thomson, Alistair. "Anzac Stories: Using Personal Testimony in War History." War & Society 25 (Oct 2006): pp. 1-21. Per.
- Tyquin, Michael B. Madness and the Military: Australia's Experience of the Great War. Loftus, Australia: Australian Military Publications, 2006. 180 p. D524.5.T97.
- Wrench, Clarence.M. Campaigning with the Fighting 9th (In and Out of the Line with the 9 Bn A.I.F.), 1914-1919. Brisbane, Australia: Boolarong Publications, 1985. 598 p. D547.A8.W73.

Ziino, Bart. "A Kind of Round Trip: Australian Soldiers and the Tourist Analogy, 1914-1918." War and Society 25 (Oct 2006): pp. 39-52. Per.

British Commonwealth Participants-Canada

General Sources

Alexander, R. O. "Notes on the History and Development of the Military Forces in Canada." Army Quarterly II (Jul 1921): pp. 283-299. Per.

Covers the Canadian military forces' wartime organization and post-war reorganization.

Canada in the Great War: An Authentic Account of the Military History of Canada from the Earliest Days to the Close of the War of the Nations. 6 volumes. Toronto, Canada: United Publishers of Canada, 1917-1921. D547.C2.C36.

Volume 1: Military History of Canada, 1608-1914.

Volume 2: Days of Preparation.

Volume 3: Guarding the Channel Ports.

Volume 4: The Turn of the Tide.

Volume 5: The Triumph of the Allies.

Volume 6: Special Services, Heroic Deeds, Etc..

Canadian War Records Office. Canadian War Pictorial. London: Cassells, 1916-1918. D501.C36.

Holdings include only Issue 2 of the 4 issues published.

Cook, Tim. Canadians Fighting the Great War. 2 volumes. Toronto, Canada: Viking Canada, 2007-2008. D547.C2.C66.

Volume 1: At the Sharp End, 1914-1916.

Volume 2: Shock Troops, 1917-1918.

Duguid, Archer F. The Canadian Forces in the Great War 1914-1919: The Record of Five Years of Active Service.

Ottawa, Canada: E. Cloutier, 1947. 14 p. D547.C2.D8.

_____. Official History of the Canadian Forces in the Great War, 1914-1919. General Series. 1 volume in 2 parts. Ottawa, Canada: J. O. Patenaude, 1938. D547.C2.A3.

Volume I, Part 1: From the Outbreak of War to the Formation of the Canadian Corps, August 1914-September 1915.

Volume I, Part 2: Chronology, Appendices and Maps.

English, John and Hillmer, Norman. "Canada's Alliances." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 51 (1982): pp. 31-52. Per.

Gielser, Patricia. Valour Remembered: Canada and the First World War. Ottawa, Canada: Department of Veterans' Affairs, 1982. 31 p. D547.C2.G53.

Granatstein, Jack L. Hell's Corner: An Illustrated History of Canada's Great War, 1914-1918. Vancouver, Canada: Douglas & McIntyre, 2004. 198 p. D547.C2.G73.

Haydon, Walter. Canada and the War. Bristol, England: J. W. Arrowsmith, 1915. 90 p. D520.C2.H4.

Hopkins, John C. Canada at War, 1914-1918: A Record of Heroism and Achievement. NY: Doran, 1919. 448 p. with 65 pages of plates. D547.C2.H6.

Love, David W. A Nation in the Making: The Organization and Administration of Canada's Military in World War One. 2 volumes. Ottawa, Canada: Service Publications, 2012. 410 p. UA600.L682.

MacKenzie, David, editor. Canada and the First World War: Essays in Honour of Robert Craig Brown. Buffalo, NY: University of Toronto Press, 2005. 452 p. D547.C2.C33.

Macphail, Andrew. Official History of the Canadian Forces in the Great War 1914-19. The Medical Services. Ottawa, Canada: F. A. Acland, printer, 1925. 428 p. D547.C2.M3.

- Morton, Desmond. "The Canadian Military Experience in the First World War, 1914-18." In The Great War, 1914-18: Essays on the Military, Political and Social History of the First World War. Edited by Ralph J. Q. Adams. Basingstoke, England: Macmillan, 1990. pp. 78-98. D521.G734.
- Santor, Donald M. Canadians at War, 1914-1918. Scarborough: Prentice-Hall of Canada, 1978. 48 p. D547.C2.S26.
- Steele, Harwood E. R. The Canadians in France, 1915-1918. London: T. F. Unwin, 1920. 364 p. D547.C2.S73.
- Sweetenham, John. Canada and the First World War. Toronto, Canada: McGraw-Hill Ryerson, 1973. 160 p. D547.C2.S88.
- Canadian Expeditionary Force and Corps**
- Babin, Leonard L. Cap Badges of the Canadian Expeditionary Forces, 1914-1919, Illustrated. Rochester, NY: n.p., 1956. 15 p. UC535.C2.B3.
- A Brief History of the 3rd Battalion, C.E.F. (Toronto Regiment): Now the Toronto Regiment Allied with the King's Regiment (Liverpool). S.l.: Toronto Regiment, 1934. 47 p. D547.K43.B75.
- Brown, Ian M. "Not Glamorous, But Effective: The Canadian Corps and the Set-Piece Attack, 1917-1918." Journal of Military History 58 (Jul 1994): pp. 421-444. Per.
- Brown, Robert Craig and Loveridge, Donald. "Unrequited Faith: Recruiting the CEF 1914-1918." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 51 (1982): pp. 53-79. Per.
- Cameron, Kenneth. History of No. 1 General Hospital, Canadian Expeditionary Force: No. 1 Canadian General Hospital, 1914-1919. Sackville, New Brunswick: Tribune Press, 1938. 667 p. with 97 pages of plates. D629.C2.C35.
- Canada. Army. Canadian Army Service Corps Training, 1914. Ottawa, Canada: Government Printing Bureau, 1914. 155 p. UC90.C36.
- _____. Memorandum for Camps of Instruction, 1914. Part I. Instructions for Training. Ottawa, Canada: Government Printing Bureau, 1914. 73 p. U295.C2.M45.
- Canada. Canadian Army. Canadian Expeditionary Force. Amendments to "Instructions Governing Organization and Administration C.E.F. Units 1916". Ottawa, Canada: Government Printing Bureau, 1916. Seven issues bound together. UA600.A44.
- Canada. Department of Militia and Defence. Canadian Expeditionary Force Units: Instruction Governing Organization and Administration. Ottawa, Canada: Government Printing Bureau, 1916. 109 p. UA600.A43.
- _____. Circular Memorandum: Concerning Documents, Canadian Expeditionary Force, March 1917. Ottawa, Canada: J. de L. Taché, 1917. 17 p. UB165.C2.C57.
- _____. Financial Instructions and Allowances for the Canadian Expeditionary Force, 1916. Ottawa, Canada: Government Printing Bureau, 1916. 141 p. UC91.F56.
- _____. Pensions Granted and Money Allowances Made to Members of Canadian Expeditionary Forces Since Beginning of War to February 16, 1919. Ottawa: J. de L. Taché, 1916. 83 p. UB375.C2.P46.
- _____. Scale of Equipment for Field Artillery Batteries Organized for Service with the Canadian Expeditionary Force (While Undergoing Training in Canada). Ottawa, Canada: Government Printing Bureau, 1916. 15 p. UF365.C2.S33.
- _____. Scale of Equipment for Infantry Battalions Organized for Service But Not Forming Part of the Overseas Divisions of the Canadian Expeditionary Forces: Issued with M.O. 188, 1916. Ottawa: Government Printing Bureau, 1916. 12 p. UD375.C2.S32.
- Canada. Ministry, Overseas Military Forces of Canada. Overseas Military Forces of Canada, 1918: Report of the Ministry. London: Ministry, Overseas Military Forces of Canada, 1919. 533 p. D547.C2.O93.
- Canada in Khaki No. 2: A Tribute to the Officers and Men Now Serving in the Overseas Military Forces of Canada. London: Pictorial Newspaper Company, 1917. 172 p. D547.C2.C32.
- Critchley, Alfred C. Standing Orders. Bexhill-on-Sea, England: Canadian Training School, 1917. 20 p. U295.G7.C36.

- Chartrand, René. The Canadian Corps in World War I. NY: Osprey, 2007. 48 p. UC485.C2.C53.
- Clarke, Nic. "'You Will Not be Going to This War': The Rejected Volunteers of the First Contingent of the Canadian Expeditionary Force." First World War Studies 1 (Oct 2010): pp. 161-183. Per.
Overview of the experiences of the Canadian Expeditionary Force and the Newfoundland Regiment.
- Clements, Robert N. "Preparing for War: The 25th Battalion in Halifax, 1914-15." Edited by Brian D. Tennyson. Canadian Military History 20 (Winter 2011): pp. 61-73. Per.
- Cook, Tim. "Storm Troops: Combat Effectiveness and the Canadian Corps in 1917." In 1917: Tactics, Training and Technology. Canberra, Australia: Australian Military History Publications, 2007. pp. 43-61. UA872.A975.
- Copp, Terry. "The Military Effort, 1914-1918." In Canada and the First World War: Essays in Honor of Robert Craig Brown. Buffalo, NY: University of Toronto Press, 2005. pp. 35-61. D547.C2.C33.
- Cozzi, Sarah. "Killing Time: The Experiences of Canadian Expeditionary Force Soldiers on Leave in Britain, 1914-1919." MA thesis, University of Ottawa, 2009. 176 p. D639.E8.C69.
- Great Britain. Canadian Headquarters. General Staff. Training in Canadian Reserve Battalions. Revised edition. London: Harrison, 1917. 77 p. U440.T72.
- Hahn, James E. The Intelligence Service within the Canadian Corps, 1914-1918. Toronto, Canada: Macmillan Company of Canada, 1930. 263 p. D639.S7.H28.
- Harris, Stephen. "From Subordinate to Ally: The Canadian Corps and National Autonomy, 1914-1918." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 51 (1982): pp. 109-130. Per.
- Hay, A. W. Syllabus of Infantry Training: As Suggested by Notes on Company Training Issued by the General Staff and Adopted by 52nd Overseas Battalion, Canadian Expeditionary Force. London: H. Rees, 1915. 145 p. UD163.H39.
- Humphries, Mark O. "The Myth of the Learning Curve: Tactics and Training in the 12th Canadian Infantry Brigade, 1916-1918." Canadian Military History 14 (Autumn 2005): pp. 15-30. Per.
- Iacobelli, Teresa. "No Example Needed: Discipline and Authority in the Canadian Expeditionary Force during the First World War." PhD dissertation, University of Western Ontario, 2009. 287 p. D547.C2.I23.
- Iarocci, Andrew. Shoestring Soldiers: The 1st Canadian Division at War, 1914-1915. Buffalo, NY: University of Toronto Press, 2008. 362 p. D547.C2.I37.
- Jenkins, Dan R. "The Other Side of the Hill: Combat Intelligence in the Canadian Corps, 1914-1918." Canadian Military History 10 (Spring 2001): pp. 7-26. Per.
- _____. "Winning Trench Warfare: Battlefield Intelligence in the Canadian Corps, 1914-1918." PhD dissertation, Carleton University, 1999. 425 p. D639.S7.J46.
- Memorandum Showing Rates of Pay and Allowances Authorized for the Canadian Expeditionary Force, the Active Militia on Home Guard Duty, and the Active Militia Called Out for Active Service, Together with Rates of Pensions Applicable in the Case of Death or Disability Incurred on Service. S.l.: n.p., 1917. 20 p. UC91.M45.
- Morton, Desmond. "Exerting Control: The Development of Canadian Authority over the Canadian Expeditionary Force, 1914-1919." In Men at War: Politics, Technology, and Innovation in the Twentieth Century. Chicago: Precedent, Precedent, 1982. pp. 7-19. U42.M43.
- Nicholson, Gerald W. L. Canadian Expeditionary Force, 1914-1919: Official History of the Canadian Army in the First World War. Ottawa: R. Duhmel, 1962. 621 p. D547.C2.N5.
- Physical Standards and Instructions for the Medical Examination of Recruits for the Canadian Expeditionary Force and for the Active Militia of Canada, 1917. Ottawa: J. de L. Taché, 1917. 12 p. UB335.C2.P49.
- Piers, Charles. "A Corps in the Making: The Canadian Expeditionary Force, 1914-1919." Army Quarterly III (Oct 1921): pp. 36-46. Per.

- Pugsley, Christopher. "Learning from the Canadian Corps on the Western Front." Canadian Military History 15 (Winter 2006): pp. 5-32. Per.
- Radley, Kenneth. We Lead, Others Follow: First Canadian Division, 1914-1918. St Catherines, Canada: Vanwell Publishing, 2006. 415 p. D547.C2.R33.
- Rawling, Bill. Surviving Trench Warfare: Technology and the Canadian Corps, 1914-1918. Toronto, Canada: University of Toronto Press, 1992. 325 p. D547.C2.R38.
- Ryan, Michael P. "Supplying the Materiel Battle: Combined Logistics in the Canadian Corps, 1915-1918." MA thesis, Carleton University, 2005. 149 p. D547.C2.R93.
- Schreiber, Shane B. Shock Army of the British Empire: The Canadian Corps in the Last 100 Days of the Great War. Westport, CT: Praeger, 1997. 164 p. D547.C2.S37.
- Smylie, Eric. "Americans Who Would Not Wait: The American Legion of the Canadian Expeditionary Force, 1915-1917." PhD dissertation, University of North Texas, 2002. 256 p. D547.C2.S69.
- Stewart, Charles H. "Overseas": The Lineages and Insignia of the Canadian Expeditionary Force, 1914-1919. Toronto, Canada: Little & Stewart, 1970. 167 p. D547.C2.S7.
- "The Story of the Canadian Expeditionary Force." Royal Engineers Journal XXVIII (Nov 1918): pp. 198-201. Per. Overview of the Canadian Corps' actions on the Western Front.
- Summers, Jack L. "The First Contingent, Canadian Expeditionary Force, 1914." Military Illustrated #26 (Jul 1990): pp. 30-35 and #29 (Oct 1990): pp. 25-33. Per.
- Topp, C. Beresford. The 42nd Battalion, C.E.F., Royal Highlanders of Canada, in the Great War. Montreal: Gazette Printing, 1931. 412 p. D547.R63.42nd.T665.
- Urquhart, Hugh M. The History of the 16th Battalion (the Canadian Scottish): Canadian Expeditionary Force in the Great War, 1914-1919. Toronto, Canada: Macmillan, 1932. 853 p. D547.C2.U76.
- Zuehlke, Mark. Brave Battalion: The Remarkable Saga of the 16th Battalion (Canadian Scottish) in the First World War. Mississauga, Canada: J. Wiley & Sons Canada, 2008. 289 p. D547.C2.Z84.
- Specific Engagements**
- Beaverbrook, Max A. Canada in Flanders. 2 volumes. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1916. D547.C2.B4.
- Cook, Tim. "'A Proper Slaughter': The March 1917 Gas Raid at Vimy Ridge." Canadian Military History 8 (Spring 1999): pp. 7-23. Per.
- Dancocks, Daniel G. Welcome to Flanders Fields: The First Canadian Battle of the Great War: Ypres, 1915. Toronto, Canada: McClelland and Stewart, 1989. 404 p. D542.Y7.D36.
- Greenhous, Brereton. Canada and the Battle of Vimy Ridge, 9-12 April 1917. Ottawa: Department of National Defence, 1992. 149 p. D545.V5.G73.
- Hayes, Geoffrey, et. al., editors. Vimy Ridge: A Canadian Reassessment. Waterloo, Ontario: Wilfrid Laurier University Press, 2007. 353 p. D545.V5.V56.
- Isitt, Benjamin. From Victoria to Vladivostok: Canada's Siberian Expedition, 1917-19. Vancouver, BC, Canada: University of British Columbia Press, 2010. 299 p. DK265.42.C3.I85.
- James, Fred. Canada's Triumph: Amiens, Arras, Cambrai, August, September, October, 1918. London: Charles and Son, 1918. 63 p. D547.C2.J35.
- Jennings, Cedric. Canada in the First World War and the Road to Vimy Ridge. Ottawa, Ontario: Government of Canada Veterans Affairs, 1992. 23 p. D547.C2.J46.
- "Lest We Forget (3rd October 1914)." Canadian Defence Quarterly V (Oct 1927): pp. 7-8. Per.

Livesay, John F. B. Canada's Hundred Days: With the Canadian Corps from Amiens to Mons, Aug. 8-Nov. 11, 1918. Toronto, Canada: T. Allen, 1919. 421 p. D547.C2.L58.

– Personal Experiences

Baldwin, Harold. "Holding the Line." Chicago: A. C. McClurg, 1918. 305 p. D640.B28.
Focuses on the actions of the 1st Division.

Barnes, Deward. It Made You Think of Home: The Haunting Journal of Deward Barnes, Canadian Expeditionary Force: 1916-1919. Edited by Bruce Cane. Toronto, Canada: Dundurn Group, 2004. 318 p. D640.B344.
Author served in the 19th Infantry Battalion.

Bell, Frederick M. The First Canadians in France: The Chronicle of a Military Hospital in the War Zone. NY: Doran, 1917. 308 p. D640.B437.

Bird, Will R. Ghosts Have Warm Hands. Toronto, Canada: Clarke, Irwin, 1968. 255 p. D640.B5715.

Bishop, William A. Winged Warfare. Edited by Stanley M. Ulanoff. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, 1967. 280 p. D602.B5.A32.

Black, Ernest G. I Want One Volunteer. Toronto, Canada: Ryerson Press, 1965. 183 p. D640.B575.

Boyd, William. With a Field Ambulance at Ypres: Being Letters Written March 7-August 15, 1915. NY: G. H. Doran, 1916. 110 p. D640.B684.

Brown, Eric and Cook, Tim. "The Hendershot Brothers in the Great War." Canadian Military History 18 (Spring 2009): pp. 41-56. Per.
Focuses on Warren and Charles Hendershot, both of whom served with the Royal Flying Corps.

Burns, Eedson L. M. General Mud: Memoirs of Two World Wars. Toronto, Canada: Clarke, Irwin, 1970. 254 p. F1034.B87.

Canada. War Records Office. Thirty Canadian V.Cs, 23 April 1915 to 30th March 1918. London: Skeffington & Son, 1918. 96 p. D547.C2.A5.

Canadian Bank of Commerce. Letters from the Front: Being a Record of the Part Played by Officers of the Bank in the Great War, 1914-1919. 2 volumes. Toronto, Canada: Southam Press, 1920? D640.L47.

Connor, Ralph. Postscript to Adventure: The Autobiography of Ralph Connor. NY: Farrar & Rinehart, 1938. 430 p. D640.C588.

Cook, Tim. "'My Whole Heart and Soul is in This War': The Letters and War Service of Sergeant G. L. Ormsby." Canadian Military History 15 (Winter 2006): p. 51-63. Per.

Cooke, Bert. We're Not Dead Yet: The First World War Diary of Private Bert Cooke. Edited by Milly Walsh and John Callan. St Catharines, Canada: Vanwell Publishing, 2004. 184 p. D640.C662.
Author served in the 75th Canadian Battalion.

Cusack, Veronica. The Invisible Soldier: Captain W. A. P. Durie, his Life and Afterlife. Toronto, Canada: McClelland & Stewart, 2004. 205 p. D547.C2.C875.

Dennis, Patrick. "A Canadian Conscript Goes to War-August 1918: Old Myths Re-examined." Canadian Military History 18 (Winter 2009): pp. 21-36. Per.
Focuses on Hilaire Dennis, who entered combat with the 18th Battalion after nine weeks of training.

Fraser, Donald. The Journal of Private Fraser, 1914-1918: Canadian Expeditionary Force. Edited by Reginald H. Roy. Victoria, British Columbia: Sono Nis Press, 1985. 334 p. D640.F676.

Gallishaw, John. Trenching at Gallipoli: The Personal Narrative of a Newfoundlander with the Ill-fated Dardanelles Expedition. NY: Century, 1916. 241 p. D640.G23.

- Gerritsen, Maarten. "Corps Identity: The Letters, Diaries and Memoirs of Canada's Great War Soldiers". PhD dissertation, Memorial University of Newfoundland, 2008. 313 p. D547.C2.F47.
- Grant, Reginald. S.O.S.: Stand To! NY: Appleton, 1918. 296 p. D640.G7.
- Gray, Billy. A Sunny Subaltern: Billy's Letters From Flanders. NY: Doran, 1917. 158 p. D640.G73.
- Greenhous, Brereton, editor. A Rattle of Pebbles: The First World War Diaries of Two Canadian Airmen. Ottawa, Canada: Department of National Defence, 1987. 366 p. D640.R37.
- Hartney, Harold E. Up and At 'Em. Edited by Stanley M. Ulanoff. NY: Ace, 1971. 312 p. D606.H27.
Reprint; original 1940 publication also is available at D606.H27.
- Hughes, John M. The Unwanted: Great War Letters from the Field. Edited by John R. Hughes. Edmonton, Canada: University of Alberta Press, 2005. 395 p. D640.H84.
- Johnston, James R. Riding into War: The Memoir of a Horse Transport Driver, 1916-1919. Fredricton, Canada: Goose Lane Editions and The New Brunswick Military Heritage Project, 2004. 103 p. D640.J64.
- Kerr, Wilfred B. Arms and the Maple Leaf: The Memoir of Wilfred Kerr, Canadian Field Artillery, Canadian Expeditionary Force, 1918. Ontario, Canada: CEF Books, 2005. 147 p. D640.K47.
1918 memoir of Wilfred Kerr, who served in the 11th Battery, Canadian Field Artillery.
- Lynch, John W. Princess Patricia's Canadian Light Infantry, 1917-1919. Hicksville, NY: Exposition Press, 1976. 208 p. D547.C2.L95.
- McBride, Herbert W. A Rifleman Went to War. Mt. Ida, AR: Lancer Militaria, 1987. 398 p. D640.M16.
- Macpherson, Donald S. A Soldier's Diary: The WWI Diaries of Donald Macpherson. St. Catherines, Canada: Vanwell Publishing, 2001. 192 p. D640.M28.
- McGill, Harold W. Medicine and Duty: The World War I Memoir of Captain Harold W. McGill, Medical Officer, 31st Battalion, C.E.F. Edited by Marjorie B. Norris. Calgary, Canada: University of Calgary Press, 2007. 379 p. D630.M34.A3.
- McMullen, Fred. Out of the Jaws of Hunland: The Stories of Corporal Fred McMullen, Sniper, Private Jack Evans, Bomber, Canadian Soldiers, Three Times Captured and Finally Escaped from German Prison Camps. NY: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1918. 248 p. D627.G3.M35.
- Pearson, George. The Escape of a Princess Pat: Being the Full Account of the Capture and Fifteen Months' Imprisonment of Corporal Edwards, of the Princess Patricia's Canadian Light Infantry, and His Final Escape from Germany Into Holland. NY: George H. Doran, 1918. 227 p. D627.G3.P43.
- Peat, Harold R. Private Peat. Indianapolis, IN: Bobbs-Merrill, 1917. 235 p. D640.P4.
- Scott, Frederick G. The Great War as I Saw It. Toronto, Canada: F. D. Goodchild, 1922. 327 p. D547.C2.S3.
- Sheldon-Williams, Ralf F. L. The Canadian Front in France and Flanders. London: A. and C. Black, 1920. 208 p. D547.C2.S33.
- Simmons, Mervin C. Three Times and Out. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1918. 247 p. D627.C2.S56.
- Steele, Owen W. Lieutenant Owen William Steele of the Newfoundland Regiment: Diary and Letters. Edited by David R. Facey-Crowther. Ithaca, NY: McGill-Queen's University Press, 2002. 253 p. D547.N55.S74.
- Tennyson, Brian D. "A Cape Bretoner at War: Letters from the Front 1914-1919." Canadian Military History 11 (Winter 2002): pp. 37-48. Per.
Includes descriptions of the Battles at Arras, Passchendaele, Amiens, and Cambrai.
- Vaughan, Louis. "Byng of Vimy: An Appreciation." Army Quarterly XXXI (Oct 1935): pp. 11-16. Per.
- Vredenburg, Edric W. West and East with the E.F.C.: (Expeditionary Force Canteen). London: Tuck, 1919. 95 p. UC755.G7.V73.

Walker, Bert. A Soldier's Story: An Eyewitness Account from the Battlefield during WWI. Southampton, Canada: By the author, 1997? 102 p. D640.W322.

Letters from the author's father written during the war.

Walker, William K. Canadian Motor Machine Gun Brigade with British Fifth Army, March-April 1918. Ottawa, Canada: n.p., 1957. 20 p. D640.W34.

Warner, Agnes. Nurse at the Trenches. Revised edition. Liskeard, England: Diggory Press, 2006. 107 p. D629.F8.W37.

Williams, Jeffery. First in the Field: Gault of the Patricias. St. Catherines, Canada: Vanwell Publishing, 1995. 278 p. UA602.P75.W55.

Wilson-Simmie, Katherine M. Lights Out: A Canadian Nursing Sister's Tale. Belleville, Canada: Mika Publishing Company, 1981. 168 p. D630.W54.A3.

Winter, Charles F. Lieutenant-General the Hon. Sir Sam Hughes, K.C.B., M.P.: Canada's War Minister, 1911-1916: Recollections of Service as Military Secretary at Headquarters, Canadian Militia Prior to and during the Early Stages of the Great War. Toronto, Canada: Macmillan of Canada, 1931. 182 p. F1033.H83.W56.

– Special Aspects

Bélanger, Réal. "Albert Sévigny et la Participation des Canadiens Français a la Grande Guerre." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 51 (1982): pp. 80-108. Per.

Brennan, Patrick. "'Completely Worn Out by Service in France': Combat Stress and Breakdown Among Senior Officers in the Canadian Corps." Canadian Military History 18 (Spring 2009): pp. 5-14. Per.

Broznitsky, Peter. "For King, Not Tsar: Identifying Ukrainians in the Canadian Expeditionary Force, 1914-1918." Canadian Military History 17 (Summer 2008): pp. 21-30. Per.

"The Canadian Unknown Soldier." After the Battle No. 109 (Aug 2000): pp. 24-33. Per.

Carnegie, David. The History of Munitions Supply in Canada, 1914-1918. New York: Longmans, Green and Company, 1925. 336 p. D547.C2.C38.

Cook, Tim. "Black-Hearted Traitors, Crucified Martyrs, and the Leaning Virgin: The Role of Rumor and the Great War Canadian Soldier." In Finding Common Ground: New Directions in First World War Studies. Boston: Brill, 2011. pp. 21-42. D522.42.F56.

_____. "Canada's Great War on File: *Lest We Forget* (1935)." Canadian Military History 14 (Summer 2005): pp. 5-20. Per.

_____. No Place to Run: The Canadian Corps and Gas Warfare in the First World War. Vancouver, Canada: University of British Columbia Press, 1999. 296 p. D639.C39.C66.

_____. "The Politics of Surrender: Canadian Soldiers and the Killing of Prisoners in the Great War." Journal of Military History 70 (Jul 2006): pp. 637-666. Per.

Cozzi, Sarah. "'When You're a Long, Long Way from Home': The Establishment of Canadian-Only Social Clubs for CEF Soldiers in London, 1915-1919." Canadian Military History 20 (Winter 2011): pp. 45-60. Per.

Crerar, Duff. "'Where's the Padre?': Canadian Memory and the Great War Chaplains." In The Sword of the Lord: Military Chaplains from the First to the Twenty-First Century. South Bend, IN: University of Notre Dame Press, 2004. pp. 141-163. UH20.S96.

Dagenais, Maxime. "'Une Permission! C'est bon pour une Recrue': Discipline and Illegal Absences in the 22nd (French-Canadian) Battalion, 1915-1919." Canadian Military History 18 (Autumn 2009): pp. 3-16. Per.

Dempsey, L. James. Warriors of the King: Prairie Indians in World War I. Regina, Canada: University of Regina, 1999. 123 p. D570.8.I6.D46.

- Durkin, Douglas L. The Fighting Men of Canada. Toronto, Canada: McClelland, Goodchild & Stewart, 1918. 85 p. D526.2D87.
- Fowler, T. Robert. "The Canadian Nursing Service and The British War Office: The Debate Over Awarding the Military Cross, 1918." Canadian Military History 14 (Autumn 2005): pp. 31-42. Per.
- Glazebrook, George P. T. Canada at the Paris Peace Conference. Toronto, Canada: Oxford University Press, 1942. 156 p. D645.G6.
- Godefroy, Andrew B. "The Royal Military College of Canada and the Education of Officers for the Great War." Canadian Military History 18 (Autumn 2009): pp. 17-31. Per.
- Gorssline, Raymond M. "Canadian Medical Units in the Great War." 8 parts. Canadian Defence Quarterly. Per.
 Part I: "From Salisbury Plain to Ypres" III (Jul 1926): pp. 442-446.
 Part II: "The Ypres Salient, April, 1915" IV (Oct 1926): pp. 46-55.
 Part III: "Festubert and Givenchy, 1915" IV (Jan 1927): pp. 189-197.
 Part IV: "Ploegstreert Area-July to September, 1915" IV (Apr 1927): pp. 328-335.
 Part V: "Ploegstreert Area-October 1915 to March 1916" V (Oct 1927): pp. 105-114.
 Part VI: "The Ypres Salient-April and May 1916" V (Jan 1928): pp. 215-226.
 Part VII: "The Ypres Salient-June 1916" V (Apr 1928): pp. 333-334.
 Part VIII: "The Ypres Salient-July and August 1916" V (Jul 1928): pp. 494-505.
- Gustavson, Wes. "'Fairly Well Known and Need Not Be Discussed': Colonel A. F. Duguid and the Canadian Official History of the First World War." Canadian Military History 10 (Spring 2001): pp. 41-54. Per.
- Habkirk, Evan J. "Militarism, Sovereignty, and Nationalism: Six Nations and the First World War." MA thesis, Trent University, 2010. 173 p. D639.I56.H33.
- Harris, John N. Knights of the Air: Canadian Aces of World War I. Toronto, Canada: Macmillan, 1958. 156 p. D607.C2.H3.
- Haycock, Ronald G. "The Alliance Proving Grounds: Canada in the Anglo-Boer War and the Great War." In Multinational Operations, Alliances, and International Military Cooperation: Past and Future. Washington, DC: Center for Military History, 2006. Pp. 39-46. UA12.W37.
- Hertzberg, H. F. H. "The Re-Organization of the Engineering Troops of a Canadian Division-Great War 1914-18." Canadian Defence Quarterly I (Jul 1924): pp. 39-46. Per.
- Holt, Richard. "British Blood Calls British Blood: The British-Canadian Recruiting Mission of 1917-1918." Canadian Military History 22 (Winter 2013): pp. 27-37. Per.
 Over 30,000 British subjects living in the United States were recruited for service in the Canadian Expeditionary Force.
- Hyland, Christopher J. "Merciless Marches and Martial Law: Canada's Commitment to the Occupation of the Rhineland." MA thesis, University of New Brunswick, 2007. 138 p. D650.M5.H95.
- Litt, Paul. "Canada Invaded! The Great War, Mass Culture, and Canadian Cultural Nationalism." In Canada and the First World War: Essays in Honor of Robert Craig Brown. Buffalo, NY: University of Toronto Press, 2005. pp. 323-349. D547.C2.C33.
- Mantle, Craig L. "A Modest Proposal: An Early Badge Design for the 146th Battalion, Canadian Expeditionary Force, 1915-1916." Military Collector & Historian 59 (Fall 2007): pp. 180-182. Per.
- Moran, Heather L. "Stretcher Bearers and Surgeons: Canadian Front-Line Medicine during the First World War, 1914-1918." PhD dissertation, University of Western Ontario, 2008. 280 p. D629.C2.M67.
- Morton, Desmond and Wright, Glenn. Winning the Second Battle: Canadian Veterans and the Return to Civilian Life, 1915-1930. Toronto, Canada: University of Toronto Press, 1987. 328 p. UB359.C2.M67.

- Nicholson, Gerald W. L. "We Will Remember . . .": Overseas Memorials to Canada's War Dead. Ottawa, Canada: Minister of Veterans Affairs for Canada, 1973. 110 p. D665.N5.
- Neilson, W. "Twenty-Two Officers Singing the Song." Canadian Defence Quarterly III (Jan 1926): pp. 157-164. Per. Focuses on training techniques.
- Noyes, Frederick W. Stretcher Bearers-at the Double! History of the Fifth Canadian Field Ambulance which Served Overseas during the Great War of 1914-1918. Toronto, Canada: Hunter-Rose, 1937. 315 p. D629.C2.N6.
- Rawling, Bill. "Providing the Gift of Life: Canadian Medical Practitioners and the Treatment of Shock on the Battlefield." Canadian Military History 10 (Winter 2001): pp. 7-20. Per.
- Roy, Reginald H. "Mutiny in the Mountains: The Terrace 'Incident.'" In Men at War: Politics, Technology, and Innovation in the Twentieth Century. Chicago: Precedent, 1982. pp. 49-67. U42.M43.
- Ruck, Calvin W. Canada's Black Battalion: No. 2 Construction, 1916-1920. Halifax, Canada: Society for Protection and Preservation of Black Culture in Nova Scotia, 1986. 143 p. UA602.C54.R82.
- Shaw, Amy J. Crisis of Conscience: Conscientious Objection in Canada during the First World War. Vancouver, Canada: University of British Columbia Press, 2009. 255 p. D639.C82.S53.
- Smith, Gaddis. "Nation and Empire: Canadian Diplomacy during the First World War." PhD dissertation, Yale University, 1960. 383 p. F1034.S65.
- Spencer, Robert. "Military Training in an Academic Environment: The University of Toronto Canadian Officers Training Corps, 1914-1968." Canadian Military History 18 (Autumn 2009): pp. 32-50. Per.
- Steel, W. Arthur. "Wireless Telegraphy in the Canadian Corps in France." Canadian Defence Quarterly. Per. Multi-part article that consists of sub-articles on Trench Warfare; Rapid Movement; and Open Warfare. The specific components of the article are:
 Part 1: VI (Jul 1929): pp. 443-461.
 Part 2: VII (Oct 1929): pp. 45-52.
 Part 3: VII (Apr 1930): pp. 365-375.
 Part 4: VII (Jul 1930): pp. 458-467.
 Part 5: VIII (Oct 1930): pp. 84-93.
 Part 6: VIII (Apr 1931): pp. 387-398.
 Part 7: VIII (Jul 1931): pp. 536-546.
 Part 8: IX (Oct 1931): pp. 105-116.
- Wood, Herbert F. Silent Witnesses. Toronto, Canada: Hakkert, 1974. 243 p. D680.C2.W66.
 Highlights cemeteries and war memorials.
- Wood, James. "Sibling Rivalry: Canadian Perspectives on Compulsory Military Training in Australia before the First World War." In 1911: Preliminary Moves: The 2011 Chief of Army History Conference. Newport, Australia: Big Sky Publishing, 2012. pp. 130-147. UA872.A975.

– Ross Rifle Fiasco

- Bracegirdle, Cyril. "The Ross Rifle Scandal." Military Illustrated #64 (Sep 1993): pp. 15-16. Per.
- Canada. Department of Militia and Defence. Handbook for the Canadian Service Rifle: (Description and Care of Components): Ross, Mark III, 1916. Ottawa, Canada: Government Printing Bureau, 1916. UD395.R6.H35.
- _____. Rifle and Musketry Exercises for the Ross Rifle. Ottawa, Canada: Government Printing Bureau, 1915. 48 p. UD395.R6.C4.
- Great Britain. War Office. Handbook of the Ross Magazine .303-Inch Rifle, Mark IIIB: 1915. London: Printed under the authority of HMSO by Harrison, 1915. 8 p. UD395.R6.H36.
- Phillips, Roger and Knap, Jerome J. Sir Charles Ross and his Rifle. Ottawa, Canada: Museum Restoration Service, 1969. 32 p. UD395.R6.P5.

– Home Front

- Armstrong, John G. The Halifax Explosion and the Royal Canadian Navy: Inquiry and Intrigue. Vancouver, Canada: University of British Columbia Press, 2002. 248 p. VA400.A76.
- Avery, Donald. "Ethnic and Class Relations in Western Canada during the First World War: A Case Study of European Immigrants and Anglo-Canadian Nativism." In Canada and the First World War: Essays in Honor of Robert Craig Brown. Buffalo, NY: University of Toronto Press, 2005. pp. 272-299. D547.C2.C33.
- Campbell, William J. "'We Germans . . . are British Subjects': The First World War and the Curious Case of Berlin, Ontario, Canada." Canadian Military History 21 (Spring 2012): pp. 45-57. Per.
- "Canadian Educational Institutions in the Great War." Canadian Defence Quarterly. Per.
Multi-part article:
Part I: "The High School of Quebec." III (Apr 1926): pp. 298-299.
Part II: "Ashbury College, Ontario." III (Jul 1926): pp. 455-456.
Part III: "University School, Victoria, B.C." IV (Oct 1926): pp. 89-90.
Part IV: "Bishop's College School, Lennoxville, Que." IV (Jan 1927): pp. 237-238.
Part V: "Ridley College, St. Catherines, Ontario." IV (Apr 1927): pp. 351-352.
Part VI: "Upper Canada College, Toronto." IV (Jul 1927): pp. 474-475.
Part VII: "McGill University." V (Oct 1927): pp. 85-89.
Part VIII: "University of Toronto." V (Jan 1928): pp. 227-229.
Part IX: "Dalhousie College." V (Apr 1928): pp. 345-346.
Part X: "The University of British Columbia." VII (Apr 1930): pp. 407-410.
- Ciment, James, editor. The Home Front Encyclopedia: United States, Britain, and Canada in World Wars I and II. 3 volumes. Santa Barbara, CA: ABC-CLIO, 2007. 1,478 p. D570.H66.
See especially, Volume 1, World War I.
- Craig, Grace M. But This is Our War. Buffalo, NY: University of Toronto Press, 1981. 148 p. D640.C724.
- Crerar, Adam. "Ontario and the Great War." In Canada and the First World War: Essays in Honor of Robert Craig Brown. Buffalo, NY: University of Toronto Press, 2005. pp. 230-271. D547.C2.C33.
- Evans, Suzanne. "Canada's Work for Wounded Soldiers on Film." Canadian Military History 19 (Autumn 2010): pp. 41-49. Per.
- _____. "History of the Silver Cross Medal." Canadian Military History 19 (Winter 2010): pp. 43-50. Per.
- _____. Mothers of Heroes, Mothers of Martyrs: World War I and the Politics of Grief. Montreal, Canada: McGill-Queen's University Press, 2007. 211 p. D547.C2.E93.
- Fowler, Michelle. "'Death is Not the Worst Thing': The Presbyterian Press in Canada, 1913-1919." War and Society 25 (Oct 2006): pp. 23-38. Per.
- Kitchen, Martin. "The German Invasion of Canada in the First World War." International History Review VII (May 1985): pp. 245-260. Per.
Highlights the Canadian fear of German-organized raids being launched from the United States.
- Kordan, Bohdan S. Enemy Aliens, Prisoners of War: Internment in Canada during the Great War. Ithaca, NY: McGill-Queen's University Press, 2002. 202 p. D636.C2.K67.
- MacDonald, Laura. Curse of the Narrows. NY: Walker & Co, 2005. 355 p. F1039.5.H17.M33.
Highlights the explosion of the munitions-laden ship, *Mont Blanc*.
- MacMillan, Daniel. War on the Home Front: The Farm Diaries of Daniel MacMillan, 1914-1927. Edited by Bill Parenteau and Stephen Dutcher. Fredericton, Canada: Goose Lane Editions, New Brunswick Military Heritage Project, 2006. 109 p. D640.M33.

- Morton, Desmond. Fight or Pay: Soldiers' Families in the Great War. Vancouver, Canada: University of British Columbia Press, 2004. 326 p. D638.C2.M67.
- _____. "Supporting Soldiers' Families: Separation Allowance, Assigned Pay, and the Unexpected." In Canada and the First World War: Essays in Honor of Robert Craig Brown. Buffalo, NY: University of Toronto Press, 2005. pp. 194-229. D547.C2.C33.
- Pitsula, James M. For All We Have and Are: Regina and the Experience of the Great War. Winnipeg, Canada: University of Manitoba Press, 2008. 364 p. F1074.5.R3.P58.
- Read, Daphne, editor. The Great War and Canadian Society: An Oral History. Toronto, Canada: New Hogtown Press, 1978. 223 p. D640.A2.G73.
- Theobald, Andrew. The Bitter Harvest of War: New Brunswick and the Conscription Crisis of 1917. Fredericton, Canada: Goose Lane Editions and the New Brunswick Military Heritage Project, 2008. 121 p. UB345.C2.T44.
- Vance, Jonathan F. Death So Noble: Memory, Meaning, and the First World War. Vancouver, Canada: University of British Columbia Press, 1977. 319 p. D547.C2.V36.
- Wolfe, Samuel H. Care of Dependents of Enlisted Men in Canada. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 56 p. UB405.C2.W7.

Other British Commonwealth Participants

– India

- Ahuja, Ravi. "The Corrosiveness of Comparison: Reverberation of Indian Wartime Experiences in German Prison Camps (1915-1919)." In The World in World Wars: Experiences, Perceptions and Perspectives from Africa and Asia. Boston: Brill, 2010. pp. 131-166. D521.W68.
- Busch, Briton C. Britain, India, and the Arabs, 1914-1921. Berkeley, CA: University of California Press, 1971. 522 p. DS63.2.G7.B85.
- Corrigan, Gordon. Sepoys in the Trenches: The Indian Corps on the Western Front, 1914-1915. Stroud, England: Spellmount, 2006. 273 p. D547.I5.C65.
- Das, Santanu. "Ardour and Anxiety: Politics and Literature in the Indian Homefront." In The World in World Wars: Experiences, Perceptions and Perspectives from Africa and Asia. Boston: Brill, 2010. pp. 341-368. D521.W68.
- _____. "Imperialism, Nationalism and the First World War in India." In Finding Common Ground: New Directions in First World War Studies. Boston: Brill, 2011. pp. 67-86. D522.42.F56.
- "Description of the War Memorial." Royal Engineers Journal XXXVII (Jun 1923): p. 270. Per.
Highlights the 2d Queen Victoria's Own Sappers and Miners memorial at Bangalore, India.
- Ellinwood, DeWitt C. and Pradhan, S. D. India and World War I. Columbia, MO: South Asia Books, 1978. 237 p. DS480.4.I53.
- Evans, Suzanne. Mothers of Heroes, Mothers of Martyrs: World War I and the Politics of Grief. Montreal, Canada: McGill-Queen's University Press, 2007. 211 p. D547.C2.E93.
- Great Britain. India Office. East India, North-West Frontier Campaign, 1919. No. 2, Further Correspondence Regarding the Medical Arrangements and Comforts for the Troops on the North-West Frontier (In Continuation of CMD 310). London: HMSO, 1919. 17 p. UM104.1838-1919.G74. 1919 no2.
- Greenhut, Jeffrey. "Race, Sex, and War: The Impact of Race and Sex on Morale and Health Services for the Indian Corps on the Western Front, 1914." Military Affairs 45 (Apr 1981): pp. 71-74. Per.
- Indo-British Association. The Crumbling of an Empire: September, 1916-March, 1922: A Chronological Statement of the Decline of British Authority in India. London: Indo-British Association, 1922. 100 p. DS480.5.C78.

- International Committee of the Red Cross. Reports on British Prison-Camps in India and Burma: Visited by the International Red Cross Committee in February, March and April, 1917. NY: Doran, 1918. 62 p. D627.I4.I57.
- Jack, George M. "The Indian Army on the Western Front, 1914-1915: A Portrait of Collaboration." War in History 13 (Jul 2006): pp. 329-362. Per.
- Jackson, William G. F. The Pomp of Yesterday: The Defence of India and the Suez Canal, 1798-1918. Washington, DC: Brassey's, 1995. 262 p. DS62.6.J33.
- Johnson, Rob. "The Indian Army and Internal Security: 1919-1946." In The Indian Army in the Two World Wars. Boston: Brill, 2012. pp. 359-392. UA842.I53.
- Liebau, Heike. "*Kaiser Kījay* (Long Live the Kaiser): Perceptions of World War I and the Socio- Religious Movement among the Oraons in Chota Nagpur 1914-1916." In The World in World Wars: Experiences, Perceptions and Perspectives from Africa and Asia. Boston: Brill, 2010. pp. 251-275. D521.W68.
- Lloyd, Nick. "The Indian Army and Civil Disorder: 1919-22." In The Indian Army in the Two World Wars. Boston: Brill, 2012. pp. 335-358. UA842.I53.
- Markovits, Claude. "Indian Soldiers' Experiences in France during World War I: Seeing Europe from the Rear of the Front." In The World in World Wars: Experiences, Perceptions and Perspectives from Africa and Asia. Boston: Brill, 2010. pp. 29-54. D521.W68.
- Mazumber, Rajit K. "From Loyalty to Dissent: Punjabis from the Great War to World War II." In The Indian Army in the Two World Wars. Boston: Brill, 2012. pp. 461-492. UA842.I53.
- Muspratt, S. F. Military Situation on the N.W. Frontier of India. London: H. Rees, 1922. 16 p. UA840.M87.
- O'Dwyer, Michael. "India's Man-Power in the War." Army Quarterly II (Jul 1921): pp. 249-253. Per.
- Roy, Kaushik. "Indian Cavalry from the First World War till the Third Afghan War." In The Indian Army in the Two World Wars. Boston: Brill, 2012. pp. 191-222. UA842.I53.
- "The Royal Bombay Sappers and Miners." Royal Engineers Journal XXXIX (Mar 1925): pp. 23-24. Per.
- Silbey, David H. "'Over the Dirty Waters': The Experience of British Indians in World War I." In Personal Perspectives, World War I. Santa Barbara, CA: ABC-CLIO, 2006. pp. 29-50. D521.P48.
- Singha, Radhika. "Front Lines and Status Lines: Sepoy and 'Menial' in the Great War 1916-1920." In Personal Perspectives, The World in World Wars: Experiences, Perceptions and Perspectives from Africa and Asia. Boston: Brill, 2010. pp. 55-106. D521.W68.
- Stead, E. A. "General Dyer and the Punjab Disturbance of 1919." Army Quarterly and Defence Journal 110 (Apr 1980): pp. 219-223. Per.
- Sundaram, Chandar S. "'Treated with Scant Attention': The Imperial Cadet Corps, Indian Nobles, and Anglo-Indian Policy, 1897-1917." Journal of Military History 77 (Jan 2013): pp. 41-70. Per.
- Vincent, Arthur. The Defence of India. London: Oxford University Press, 1922. 95 p. UA840.V56.
- New Zealand**
- Adcock, Arthur St. John. Australasia Triumphant! With the Australians and New Zealanders in the Great War on Land and Sea. London: Simpkin, Marshall, Hamilton, Kent & Company, 1916. 99 p. D566.A33.
- Burton, Ormond E. The Silent Division: New Zealanders at the Front, 1914-1919. Sydney, Australia: Angus & Robertson, 1935. 326 p. D547.N5.B87.
- Crawford, John. "Should We 'Be Drawn Into a Maelstrom of War': New Zealand Military Policy on the Eve of the First World War." In 1911: Preliminary Moves: The 2011 Chief of Army History Conference. Newport, Australia: Big Sky Publishing, 2012. pp. 106-129. UA872.A975.

- Cowan, James. The Maoris in the Great War: A History of the New Zealand Native Contingent and Pioneer Battalion: Gallipoli, 1915; France and Flanders, 1916-1918. Auckland, NZ: Whitcombe & Tombs, 1926. 180 p. D547.N5.C6.
- Drew, H. T. B., editor. The War Effort of New Zealand: A Popular History of (a) Minor Campaigns in which New Zealanders Took Part; (b) Services not fully Dealt with in the Campaign Volumes; (c) The Work at the Bases. Auckland, NZ: Whitcombe and Tombs, 1923. 276 p. D547.N5.W37.
Also represents volume 4 of the Official History of New Zealand's Effort in the Great War.
- Fussell, J. C. Corporal Tikitanu, V.C. Auckland, NZ: Worthington & Company, 1918. 52 p. D640.F98.
- Gasson, James A. Travis, V.C. Wellington, NZ: Reed, 1966. 127 p. DU422.T7.G3.
- Gould, Ashley. "From Taiha to Ko: Repatriation and Land Settlement for Maori Soldiers in New Zealand After the First World War." War & Society 28 (Oct 2009): pp. 49-83. Per.
- Henry, Matthew. "Protecting a National Military Body: Territorialising New Zealand's Border Spaces, November 1915." War & Society 27 (May 2008): pp. 23-38. Per.
- Lawon, Will. Historic Trentham, 1914-1917: The Story of a New Zealand Military Training Camp, and Some Account of the Daily Round of the Troops within Its Bounds. Wellington, NZ: Wellington Publishing Company, 1917. 188 p. U295.N45.L38.
- New Zealand Army. General Staff. New Zealand Expeditionary Force, Its Provision and Maintenance. Wellington, NZ: M. F. Marks, Government Printer, 1919. 61 p. D547.N5.N482.
- New Zealand Army. New Zealand Division. New Zealand at the Front 1918. NY: Cassell, 1918. 145 p. D547.N5.N48.
- New Zealand. Minster of Defence. General Regulations of the Defence Forces of New Zealand in Force from 8th February, 1906. Wellington, New Zealand: John MacKay, Government Printer, 1906. 127 p. UA874.4.S34.
- Powles, Guy C. The New Zealanders in Sinai and Palestine. Auckland, NZ: Whitcombe and Tombs, 1922. 284 p. D547.N5.P68.
Also represents volume 3 of the Official History of New Zealand's Effort in the Great War.
- Seddon, Richard J. Regulations for the Military Forces of the Dominion of New Zealand, 1913. Wellington, New Zealand: Government Printer, 1914. 235 p. UA874.4.R44.
- Stack, Wayne. The New Zealand Expeditionary Force in World War I. Long Island City, NY: Osprey Publishing, 2011. 48 p. D547.N5.S69.
- Stewart, Hugh. The New Zealand Division, 1916-1919: A Popular History Based on Official Records. Auckland, NZ: Whitcombe and Tombs, 1921. 634 p. D547.N5.S73.
Also represents volume 2 of the Official History of New Zealand's Effort in the Great War.
- Waite, Frederick. The New Zealanders at Gallipoli. Auckland, NZ: Whitcombe and Tandombs, 1921. 330 p. D547.N5.W35.
Also represents volume 1 of the Official History of New Zealand's Effort in the Great War.
- Walker, Franchesca. "'Descendants of a Warrior Race': The Maori Contingent, New Zealand Pioneer Battalion, and Martial Race Myth, 1914-19." War & Society 31 (Mar 2012): pp. 1-21. Per.
- Worthy, S. "'Light and Shade': The New Zealand Written Remembrance of the Great War, 1915-1939." War & Society 22 (May 2004): pp. 19-40. Per.

France

General Sources

- Becker, Jean-Jacques. The Great War and the French People. Translated from the original French by Arnold Pomerans. NY: St. Martin's Press, 1986. 343 p. D548.B3413.

- Bittner, Donald F. "Foreign Military Officer Training in Reverse: U.S. Marine Corps Officers in the French Professional Military Education System in the Interwar Years." Journal of Military History 51 (Jul 1993): pp. 481-510. Per.
- Bruce, Robert B. A Fraternity of Arms: America and France in the Great War. Lawrence, KS: University Press of Kansas, 2003. 380 p. D570.2.B78.
- Castle, F. F. "A Military Doctrine for Defense of the Rhine." Translated from an original German document by F. F. Castle. Infantry Journal XVI (Jul 1919): pp. 19-20. Per.
- Clayton, Anthony. Paths of Glory: The French Army, 1914-1918. London: Cassell, 2003. 238 p. D548.C56.
- Coil, Spencer A. Uniforms & Equipment of the French Armed Forces in World War I: A Study in Period Photographs. Atglen, PA: Schiffer Publishing, 2005. 376 p. UC485.F8.C637.
- Doughty, Robert A. "How Did France Weather the Troubles of 1917?" In 1917: Tactics, Training and Technology. Canberra, Australia: Australian Military History Publications, 2007. pp. 88-104. UA872.A975.
- Great Britain. War Office. General Staff. Handbook of the French Army. Nashville, TN: Battery Press, 1995. 460 p. UA702.H36.
Reprint of the 1914 Handbook of the French Army, 1914.
- Greenhalgh, Elizabeth. Victory through Coalition: Britain and France during the First World War. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2005. 304 p. D544.G75.
- Greiner, Helmuth. "The Mobilization of the European Powers in the Summer of 1914: French Mobilization in 1914." Typescript. Translated from the original German by F. W. Merten. Fort Humphreys, DC: US Army War College, 1936. 40 p. D548.G7413.
- Johnson, William H. Report, Brigade of Spahis, French Army of the Rhine. Coblenz, Germany: Headquarters, American Forces in Germany, Office of the General Liaison Officer, French Army of the Rhine, 1922. 1 volume. UA704.S7.J64.
- Kiesling, Eugenia C. "France." In The Origins of World War I. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2003. pp. 227-265. D511.O75.
- Neiberg, Michael. "'What True Misery Is': France's Crisis of Morale in 1917." In 1917: Tactics, Training and Technology. Canberra, Australia: Australian Military History Publications, 2007. pp. 105-124. UA872.A975.
- Porch, Douglas. "The French Army in the First World War." In Military Effectiveness. Volume I: The First World War. Boston: Allen & Unwin, 1988. pp. 190-228. U42.M54 v.1.
- _____. "The Marne and After: A Reappraisal of French Strategy in the First World War." Journal of Military History 53 (Oct 1989): pp. 363-386. Per.
- Sumner, Ian. French Poilu, 1914-18. NY: Osprey, 2009. 64 p. D548.S872.
- Special Aspects**
- Beadon, R. S. "French General Headquarters during the Great War." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 3 (Jun 1921): pp. 513-529. Per.
- Becker, Annette. "Tortured and Exalted by War: French Catholic Women, 1914-1918." In Women and War in the Twentieth Century: Enlisted with or without Consent. NY: Garland, 1999. pp. 42-54. D810.W7.W663.
- Castle, B. F., translator. "A Military Doctrine for Defense of the Rhine." Infantry Journal XVI (Jul 1919): pp. 19-20. Per.
Article first appeared in Le Matin on 19 April 1919.
- Castle, W. A. "The Mobilization in France, 1914." Infantry Journal XIV (May 1918): pp. 869-883. Per.
- Cazamian, Louis. "A French Estimate of the British Forces." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXII (Feb 1917): pp. 111-115. Per.

- “Contemporaneous Notes on the Mobilization of a French Garrison Containing Artillery.” Field Artillery Journal IV (Jul/Sep 1914): pp. 337-344. Per.
- “Contemporaneous Notes on the Procurement of Hay and Oats Incident to French Mobilization.” Field Artillery Journal IV (Jul/Sep 1914): pp. 405-406. Per.
- Corda, Henry. “Evolution in Offensive Methods: Lecture to Swiss Officers by Lieutenant-Colonel of Artillery H. Corda.” Field Artillery Journal. Two parts. Per.
 Part I: “Evolution in Offensive Methods” XII (May/Jun 1922): pp. 248-264.
 Part II: “The Effort to Obtain Surprise” XII (Jul/Aug 1922): pp. 293-306.
- Dennison, John H. The Story of Paris: A Brief Descriptive Guide to Points of Interest in the City. Paris: Librairie Hachett et Cie, 1918? 38 p. U113.3.F8.D46.
 Published by the YMCA of the AEF “for the use of American Soldiers and Sailors.”
- Doughty, Robert A. “France.” In War Planning 1914. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2010. pp. 143-174. U155.E85.W37.
- _____. “More than Numbers: Americans and the Revival of French Morale in the Great War.” Army History 52 (Spring 2001): pp. 1-10. Per.
- Flood, P. J. France 1914-18: Public Opinion and the War Effort. NY: St. Martin’s Press, 1990. 209 p. D639.P88.F7.
- Fogarty, Richard S. Race and War in France: Colonial Subjects in the French Army, 1914-1918. Baltimore, MD: Johns Hopkins University Press, 2008. 374 p. D548.9.T76.F64.
- “A French Division in the March, 1918, Retreat.” Army Quarterly XLII (Jul 1941): pp. 353-357. Per.
 Article pertains to the 62d French Division.
- Gibbs, Philip H. Realities of War. London: W. Heinemann, 1920. 455 p. D544.G53.
 See especially, pp. 235-281, “The Heart of a City: Amiens in Time of War.”
- Imlay, Talbot. “Preparing for Total War: The *Conseil Supérieur de la Défense Nationale* and France’s Industrial and Economic Preparations for War after 1918.” War in History Volume 15, No. 1 (2008): pp. 43-71. Per.
- Kennett, Lee. “World War I Materials in the French Military Archives.” Military Affairs 37 (Apr 1973): pp. 60-62. Per.
- Maitre, Colonel. “Evolution of Ideas in the Employment of Artillery during the War.” Field Artillery Journal XII (Jan/Feb 1922): pp. 1-18. Per.
 Highlights the changes in the conduct of French artillery operations during the war.
- O’Connell, Robert L. “Arms and Men: The Miraculous 75mm Gun.” Military History Quarterly 13 (Winter 2001): pp. 74-77. Per.
- Pugens, Bernard J. M. C. The French Cavalry on the Eve of the Battle of Ardennes (21 August, 1914). Typescript. Translated from the original French by J. E. Barzynski, J. W. Cunningham and W. F. Safford at the Command and General Staff College (CGSC), Fort Leavenworth, 1933. D542.A7.P8213.
- Réquin, Edouard. Notes on Supply in the French Army, the Resources of the Army Service Corps. Typescript. Washington, DC: US War Department, Office of the Chief of Staff, War College Division, 1917. 26 p. UC265.F8.R47.
 Also entitled Resources of the Army Service Corps.
- Roudebush, Marc O. “A Battle of Nerves: Hysteria and Its Treatment in France during World War I.” PhD dissertation, University of California, Berkeley, 1995. 288 p. D629.F8.R68.
- Ryan, Stephen. “Pétain and French Military Planning, 1900-1940.” PhD dissertation, Columbia University, 1961. 384 p. UC342.8.P4.R92.
- Siegel, Mona L. The Moral Disarmament of France: Education, Pacifism, and Patriotism, 1914-1940. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2004. 317 p. DC363.S54.

- Singer, Barnett. Maxime Weygand: A Biography of the French General in Two World Wars. Jefferson, NC: McFarland & Company, 2008. 255 p. DC373.W4.S56.
- Smith, Leonard V. "Between Mutiny and Obedience." In The World War I Reader. NY: New York University Press, University Press, 2007. pp. 195-207. D509.W65.
- _____. Between Mutiny and Obedience: The Case of the French Fifth Infantry Division during World War I. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1994. 274 p. D548.3 5th S63.
- _____. "Command Authority in the French Army, 1914-1918: The Case of the 5e Division D'Infanterie." 2 parts. PhD dissertation, Columbia University, 1990. 600 p. D548.2. 1st Inf S64.
- _____. "The Disciplinary Dilemma of French Military Justice, September 1914-April 1917: The Case of the 5e Division d'Infanterie." Journal of Military History 55 (Jan 1991): pp. 47-68. Per.
- _____. The Embattled Self: French Soldiers' Testimony of the Great War. Ithaca, NY: Cornell University Press, 2007. 214 p. PQ307.W3.S55.
- _____. "Masculinity, Memory, and the French First World War Novel: Henri Barbusse and Roland Dorgelès." In Authority, Identity and the Social History of the Great War. Providence, RI: Berghahn Books, 1995. pp. 251-273. D521.A98.
- _____, Audion-Rouzeau, Stéphane and Becker, Annette. France and the Great War, 1914-1918. NY: Cambridge, 2003. 202 p. D516.S65.

– Home Front

- Drach, Frédéric. Images Secrètes de la Guerre: 200 Photographies et Documents Censurés en Allemagne. Paris: Société Anonyme les Illustrés Français, 1933. 95 p. D522.D78.
- Evans, Suzanne. Mothers of Heroes, Mothers of Martyrs: World War I and the Politics of Grief. Montreal, Canada: McGill-Queen's University Press, 2007. 211 p. D547.C2.E93.
- Horne, John. "Soldiers, Civilians and the Warfare of Attrition: Representations of Combat in France, 1914-1918." In Authority, Identity and the Social History of the Great War. Providence, RI: Berghahn Books, 1995. pp. 223-249. D521.A98.
- Kabakoff, Marvin H. "The Composition of the Anti-War Movement in France in World War I." PhD dissertation, Washington University, 1975. 742 p. D639.P77.K22 Microfilm.
- Le Naour, Jean-Yves. The Living Unknown Soldier: A Story of Grief and the Great War. Translated from the original French by Penny Allen. NY: Metropolitan Books, 2004. 233 p. DC373.M36.L413.
Focuses on a combat-stressed French soldier and the public's attempts to identify him.
- Machen, Emily. "Women, War and Religious Leadership: Catholics, Protestants and Jews in France during the First World War." Minerva: Journal of Women and War 4 (Spring 2010): pp. 25-42. Per.
- McMillan, James F. "French Catholics: *Rumeurs, Infâmes* and the *Union Sacrée*, 1914-1918." In Authority, Identity and the Social History of the Great War. Providence, RI: Berghahn Books, 1995. pp. 113-132. D521.A98.
- Maurin, Jules. "Effets de la Mobilization Français sur la Population (1914-1918)." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 63 (1985): pp. 73-88. Per.
- Roseman, Mindy J. "The Great War and Modern Motherhood: La Maternité and the Bombing of Paris." In Women and War in the Twentieth Century: Enlisted with or without Consent. NY: Garland, 1999. pp. 56-68. D810.W7.W663.
- Winter, Jay M. and Robert, Jean-Louis, compilers. Capital Cities at War: Paris, London, Berlin, 1914-1919. NY: Cambridge University Press, 1997. 622 p. D523.C37.

– Postwar Remembrance

Theodosiou, Christina. “Symbolic Narratives and the Legacy of the Great War: The Celebration of Armistice Day in France in the 1920s.” First World War Studies 1 (Oct 2010): pp. 185-198. Per.

Russia

Russian Army

Adelman, Jonathon R. Prelude to the Cold War: The Tsarist, Soviet, and US Armies in the Two World Wars. Boulder, CO: L. Rienner, 1988. 287 p. D570.2.A73.

Azovtsev, N. N. “Armed Defence of the Gains of the Great October.” Revue Internationale d’Histoire Militaire 44 (1979): pp. 7-23. Per.

Bellamy, Chris. “Heir of Genghis Khan: The Influence of the Tartar-Mongols on the Imperial Russian and Soviet Armies.” Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal 128 (Mar 1983): pp. 52-60. Per.

Cockfield, Jamie H. With Snow on Their Boots: The Tragic Odyssey of the Russian Expeditionary Force in France during World War I. NY: St. Martin’s Press, 1998. 396 p. D550.C63.

Cohen, Aaron J. Imagining the Unimaginable: World War, Modern Art, & the Politics of Public Culture in Russia, 1914-1917. Lincoln, NE: University of Nebraska Press, 2008. 232 p. N6988.C65.

Cornish, Nik. The Russian Army, 1914-18. Oxford, England: Osprey, 2001. 48 p. UC485.R8.C67.

Dowling, Timothy C. “A Superlative Army: Raising and Sustaining the Imperial Russian Army in the Great War.” In Raise, Train and Sustain: Delivering Land Combat Power. Canberra, Australia: Australian Military History Publications, 2010. pp. 74-92. UA872.A975.

Ford, Clyde S. “The Anti-Bolshevik Crimean Army of Denikin and Wrangle-Sanitary Department.” Military Surgeon L (Jun 1922): pp. 652-686. Per.
Highlights hospitals in Keatch Peninsula during the period November 1917 to June 1919.

Frantz, Gunther. “The Mobilization of the European Powers in the Summer of 1914: How Russia Mobilized in 1914.” Transcript. Translated from the original German by F. W. Merten. Fort Humphreys, DC: US Army War College, 1936. 64 p. D556.F7313.

Jensen, Kimberly S. “Minerva on the Field of Mars: American Women, Citizenship and Military Service in the First World War.” PhD dissertation, University of Iowa, 1992. 533 p. D639.W7.J46.

Jones, David R. “Imperial Russia’s Forces at War.” In Military Effectiveness. Volume I. The First World War. Boston: Allen & Unwin, 1988. pp. 249-328. U42.M54 v.1.

Kettle, Michael. The Allies and the Russian Collapse, March 1917-March 1918. Minneapolis, MN: University of Minnesota Press, 1981. 287 p. DK265.9.E2.K48.

Kipp, Jacob W. “The Tsarist and Soviet Operational Art, 1853-1991.” In The Evolution of Operational Art: From Napoleon to the Present. Oxford, England: Oxford University Press, 2011. pp. 64-95. U162.E94.

Knox, Alfred. With the Russian Army, 1914-1917, Being Chiefly Extracts from the Diary of a Military Attaché. NY: E. P. Dutton, 1921. D550.K6.

Krupčenko, I. “Der Erste Weltkrieg 1914-1918 und die Große Sozialistische Oktoberrevolution in Rußland 1917.” Revue Internationale d’Histoire Militaire 63 (1985): pp. 163-168. Per.

Lambert, Dean W. “The Deterioration of the Imperial Russian Army in the First World War, Aug 1914-Mar 1917.” PhD dissertation, University of Kentucky, 1975. 327 p. D550.L3 Microfilm.

Lincoln, W. Bruce. Passage through Armageddon: The Russians in War and Revolution, 1914-1918. NY: Simon and Schuster, 1986. 637 p. DK262.L53.

- McMeekin, Sean. The Russian Origins of the First World War. Cambridge, MA: Belknap Press of Harvard University, 2011. 324 p. D514.M35.
- Menning, Bruce W. "War Planning and Initial Operations in the Russian Context." In War Planning 1914. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2010. pp. 80-142. U155.E85.W37.
- Ney, Virgil. "Death of an Army." Combat Forces Journal 6 (Oct 1955): pp. 38-42. Per.
- Nol'de, Boris É., Baron. Russia in the Economic War. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 1928. 232 p. D635.N65.
- Onacewicz, Włodzimierz. Empires by Conquest. Volume II: 1905-1945. Fairfax, VA: HERO, 1985. 317 p. DK51.O52 v.2.
See especially, Chapter XV, "World War I: Background and Outbreak of the War. The First Great Battles on the Russian Front in 1914," at pp. 1-46; Chapter XVI, "World War I: The 1915 Campaign in Poland. The Gorlice-Tarnow Battle and the Great Russian Retreat," at pp. 47-66 and Chapter XVII, "World War I: From Brusilov's Offensive of 1916 to the Russian Revolution," at pp. 67-89.
- Pares, Bernard. Day by Day with the Russian Army, 1914-15. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1915. 287 p. D551.P3.
- Reese, Roger R. Red Commanders: A Social History of the Soviet Army Officer Corps, 1918-1991. Manhattan, KS: University Press of Kansas, 2005. 315 p. UB415.S65.R44.
- Rendle, Matthew. "Forging a Revolutionary Army: The All-Russian Military Union in 1917." War in History 19 (Jan 2012): pp. 49-71. Per.
- Rich, David A. "Russia." In The Origins of World War I. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2003. pp. 188-226. D511.O75.
- Sanborn, Joshua A. "Education for War, Peace, and Patriotism in Russia on the Eve of World War I." In An Improbable War?: The Outbreak of World War I and European Political Culture before 1914. NY: Berghahn Books, 2007. pp. 213-232. D511.I46.
- Somers, Johan. Imperial Russian Field Uniforms and Equipment, 1907-1917. Atglen, PA: Schiffer Publishing, 2012. 352 p. UC485.R9.S66.
- Steinberg, John W. "Russian General Staff Training and the Approach of War." In Authority, Identity and the Social History of the Great War. Providence, RI: Berghahn Books, 1995. pp. 275-303. D521.A98.
- Stoff, Laurie S. "They Fought for the Homeland: Russia's Women Soldiers of the First World War." PhD dissertation, University of Kansas, 2002. 356 p. D570.8.W6.S86.
The dissertation was published in 2006 as They Fought for the Motherland: Russia's Women Soldiers in World War I and the Revolution, which is available at UB419.R87.S78.
- Torrey, Glenn E. "Indifference and Mistrust: Russian-Romanian Collaboration in the Campaign of 1916." Journal of Military History 57 (Apr 1993): pp. 279-300. Per.
- Wildman, Allan K. The End of the Russian Imperial Army: The Old Army and the Soldiers' Revolt (March-April 1917). Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1980. 402 p. DK265.9.A6.W54.
- Zuckerman, Fredric S. "The Political Police, War, and Society in Russia, 1914-1917." In Authority, Identity and the Social History of the Great War. Providence, RI: Berghahn Books, 1995. pp. 29-56. D521.A98.

Italy

While publically recognizing the Triple Alliance since 1882, Italy chose a path of neutrality when war erupted over the "damn foolish thing in the Balkans" (as had been ominously forecast by Otto von Bismarck). Lacking confidence that Austria-Hungary would support Italian territorial desires (Trieste, Zara and Dalmatia, to name a few), the Italian government secretly negotiated treaties with both France and Great Britain that virtually nullified its Alliance agreement. Citing Austro-Hungarian aggression in the Balkans, Italy declared its neutrality on 3 August 1914, and then entered into talks with the Triple Entente powers, who seemingly offered more visible support of Italian territorial expansion. In April 1915, Italy joined the Triple Entente. Shortly thereafter, on 3 May, Italy formally rejected the Triple Alliance.

- Alberti, Adriano. The Italian Military Action in the World War from 1915 to 1917, and an Austrian Version of Vittorio Veneto Divulged in France; Critical Examination of Foreign Judgments. London: H. Rees, 1923. 112 p. D569.A2.A38.
- Bainville, Jacques. Italy and the War. Translated from the original French by Bernard Miall. NY: Doran, 1916. 267 p. DG570.B3413.
- Balzer, Allison S. "The Other Army: Italian Women on the Home Front during the First World War." Minerva: Journal of Women and War 2 (Spring 2009): pp. 6-23. Per.
- Bonadeo, Alfredo. Mark of the Beast: Death and Degradation in the Literature of the Great War. Lexington, KY: University Press of Kentucky, 1989. 172 p. PN56.W68.B65.
- Bovio, Oreste. "L'Esercito Italiano Nella Prima Guerra Mondiale." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 39 (1978): 98-123. Per.
- Burgwyn, H. James. The Legend of the Mutilated Victory: Italy, the Great War, and the Paris Peace Conference, 1915-1919. Westport, CT: Greenwood Press, 1993. 343 p. D617.B87.
- Caracciolo, Mario. Italy in the World War. Translated from the original Italian by U. Mondadori. Rome: Edizioni Roma, 1925. 265 p. D617.C3.
- Cotillo, Salvatore A. Italy during the World War. Boston: Christopher Publishing House, 1922. 159 p. D617.C67.
- Currey, Muriel I. Italian Foreign Policy, 1918-1932. London: Nicholson and Watson, 1932. 330 p. DG571.C87.
- Dillon, Emile J. From the Triple to the Quadruple Alliance: Why Italy Went to War. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1915. 242 p. D520.I7.D5.
- Edmonds, James E. Military Operations, Italy, 1915-1919. London: HMSO, 1949. 450 p. D521.H578.
- Gay, Harry N., et. al., editors. Italy's Great War and her National Aspirations. Milan: Alfieri & Lacroix, 1917. 267 p. D520.I7.G3.
- Gooch, John. "Italy." In War Planning 1914. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2010. pp. 198-225. U155.E85.W37.
- _____. "Italy during the First World War." In Military Effectiveness. Volume I: The First World War. Boston: Allen & Unwin, 1988. pp. 157-188. U42.M54 v.1.
- Hamilton, Richard F. and Herwig, Holger H. "Italy." In The Origins of World War I. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2003. pp. 389-414. D511.O75.
- Italy. Ministero della Guerra. L'Esercito Italiano Nella Grande Guerra (1915-1918). 7 volumes with multiple parts. Rome: Stato Libreria, 1927. D569.A2.A35.
- _____. Le Grandi Unità Nella Guerra Italo-Austriaca, 1915-1918. 2 volumes. Rome: Stato Maggiore R. Esercito, 1926. ca 600 p. D609.I8.I83.
- Manzoni, Cesare. Evoluzione Organica Dell'Esercito Italiano: Prima E Durante La Grande Guerra. S.l.: n.p., 1921. 353 p. UA742.M3.
- Lagorio, Francesca. "Italian Widows of the First World War." In Authority, Identity and the Social History of the Great War. Providence, RI: Berghahn Books, 1995. pp. 175-198. D521.A98.
- Low, Sidney J. M. Italy in the War. NY: Longmans, Green, 1918. 316 p. D569.A2.L62.
- McEntee, Girard L. Italy's Part in Winning the World War. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1934. 114 p. D569.A2.M35.
- Nicolle, David. The Italian Army of World War I. Osceola, WI: Osprey Publishing, 2003. 48 p. UC485.I8.N53.
- Page, Thomas N. Italy and the World War. NY: C. Scribners, 1920. 422 p. D520.I7.P3.

- Proacci, Giovanna. "A 'Latecomer' in War: The Case of Italy." In Authority, Identity and the Social History of the Great War. Providence, RI: Berghahn Books, 1995. pp. 3-27. D521.A98.
- Salandra, Antonio. Italy and the Great War: From Neutrality to Intervention. Translated from the original Italian by Zoe Kendrick Pyne. London: E. Arnold, 1932. 382 p. D617.S225.
- Sobrero, Mario. Our Battle Fleet. Translated from the Italian by John H. Hubback. Milan: Alfieri & Lacroix Art Publishers, 1916. Pp. 69-128. D588.S6313.
- Trevelyan, George M. Scenes from Italy's War. NY: Houghton Mifflin, 1919. 240 p. D569.A2.T7.
- Ungari, Andrea. "The Italian Air Force from the Eve of the Libyan Conflict to the First World War." War in History Volume 17, No. 4 (2010): pp. 403-434. Per.
- Ventry, Lance T. "The Impact of the United States Committee on Public Information on Italian Participation in the First World War." PhD dissertation, Catholic University of America, 1968. 161 p. D639.P7.V46.

United States

Following its 6 April 1917 Declaration of War against Germany, the United States mobilized, organized, trained, and transported some 2,000,000 men to Europe. These men comprised the American Expeditionary Forces (AEF), commanded by General John J. Pershing.

American Expeditionary Forces, 1917-1919

General Sources

- Lewis, Earl L. "Alphabetical List of General Officers of the U.S. Army Who Served during the World War Between April 1917 and the Close of War 1919." Compiled by Earl R. Lewis. Washington, DC: US Army War College, Historical Section, 1929. 19 p. D609.U7.L4.
- Blackburn, Forrest R. "The AEF under Foreign Flags." Military Review XLVIII (May 1968): pp. 56-65. Per.
- Broun, Heywood. Our Army at the Front. NY: C. Scribner's Sons, 1919. 332 p. D570.B7.
- Bullard, Robert L. American Soldiers Also Fought. NY: Toronto, Longmans, Green and Company, 1936. 118 p. D570.B78.
- Coffman, Edward M. The Regulars: The American Army 1898-1941. Cambridge, MA: Belknap Press of Harvard University, 2004. 519 p. UA25.C622.
See especially, Chapter 6, "The War to End All Wars," at pp. 202-232.
- Dalessandro, Robert J. American Lions: The 332nd Infantry Regiment in Italy in World War I. Atglen, PA: Schiffer Publishing, 2010. 253 p. 603-332 2010.
- _____. and Knapp, Michael G. Organization and Insignia of the American Expeditionary Force, 1917-1923. Atglen, PA: Schiffer Military History, 2008. 325 p. UC533.D35.
- De Castelbled, Maurice. History of the A.E.F.. NY: Bookcraft, 1937. 172 p. D570.2.D42.
- Eisenhower, John S. D. "Genesis of the A.E.F." Military History Quarterly 13 (Summer 2001): pp. 8-12. Per.
Highlights the influence of Joffre on Pershing's organization of the AEF.
- _____. Yanks: The Epic Story of the American Army in World War I. NY: Free Press, 2001. 353 p. D570.E37.
- Ferrell, Robert H. Woodrow Wilson and World War I, 1917-1921. NY: Harper & Row, 1985. 346 p. D619.F34.
See especially, Chapter 4, "The AEF," at pp. 48-64," and Chapter 5, "Victory," at pp. 65-83.
- Fiske, Harold B. Proposed Military Policy. Paris: Headquarters, American Expeditionary Forces, 1918. 35 p. D570.2.F37.
- Frothingham, Thomas G. The American Reinforcement in the World War. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, Page & Company, 1927. 388 p. D570.F7.

- Giehrl, Hermann von. "The American Expeditionary Force in Europe, 1917-18." Infantry Journal Per.
 Part 1: XIX (Dec 1921): pp. 630-637.
 Part 2: XX (Jan 1922): pp. 18-23.
 Part 3: XX (Feb 1922): pp. 140-149.
 Part 4: XX (Mar 1922): pp. 292-303.
- _____. Das Amerikanische Expeditionskorps in Europa, 1917/18. Berlin: E. S. Mittler & Sohn, 1922. 51 p. D570.G5.
- Grotelueschen, Mark E. "The AEF Way of War: The American Army and Combat in the First World War: A Dissertation." PhD dissertation, Texas A&M University, 2003. 305 p. D570.2.G76.
 The dissertation was published in 2007 as The AEF Way of War: The American Army and Combat in World War I, which is available at D570.2.G76.
- Gutiérrez, Edward A. "'Sherman Was Right': The Experience of AEF Soldiers in the & Great War." PhD dissertation, Ohio State University, 2008. 286 p. D524.5.G85.
- Hallas, James H. Doughboy War: The American Expeditionary Force in World War I. Boulder, CO: Lynne Rienner Publishers, 2000. 347 p. D570.9.D68.
- Harbord, James G. The American Expeditionary Forces: Its Organization and Accomplishments. Evanston, IL: Evanston Publishing Company, 1929. 95 p. D570.H28.
- _____. The American Army in France, 1917-1919. Boston: Little, Brown & Company, 1936. 632 p. D570.H275.
- Henry, Mark R. The U.S. Army of World War I. Oxford, England: Osprey, 2003. 48 p. D570.1.H46.
- Jessup, John E., editor-in-chief. Encyclopedia of the American Military: Studies of the History, Traditions, Policies, Institutions, and Roles of the Armed Forces in War and Peace. 3 volumes. NY: Scribner's, 1994. UA23.E56.
 See especially, pp. 906-938.
- Keene, Jennifer D. Doughboys, the Great War, and the Remaking of America. Baltimore, MD: Johns Hopkins University Press, 2001. 294 p. D570.1.K42.
- _____. World War I. Westport, CT: Greenwood Press, 2006. 217 p. D570.K44.
- Lawrence, Joseph D. Fighting Soldier: The AEF in 1918. Boulder, CO: Colorado Associated University Press, 1985. 165 p. D570.9.L37.
 Memoir of the author, who was commissioned via the 90-day officers' school at Langres, and served as a platoon leader with 118th Infantry, 29th Division, in Meuse-Argonne.
- Link, Arthur S. and Chambers, John W. "Woodrow Wilson as Commander in Chief." In The United States Military Under the Constitution of the United States, 1789-1989. NY: New York University Press, 1991. pp. 317-375. UB465.U55.
- Marix-Evans, Martin. Retreat Hell! We Just Got Here! The American Expeditionary Force in France, 1917-1918. Botley, England: Osprey Military, 1998. 111 p. D570.M37.
- Marrin, Albert. The Yanks are Coming: The United States in the First World War. NY: Atheneum, 1986. 248 p. D570.M353.
 See especially, Chapter Three, "Lafayette, We Are Here!" at pp. 63-93.
- McCormick, Robert R. The Army of 1918. NY: Harcourt, Brace & Howe, 1920. 276 p. D570.M25.
- Palmer, Frederick. America in France: The Story of the Making of an Army. London: J. Murray, 1919. 378 p. D570.P3.
- Rinaldi, Richard A. The United States Army in World War I Ground Units, 1917-1919. Takoma Park, MD: Tiger Lily Publishing, 2005. 231 p. D570.2.R56.
- Shrader, Charles R., general editor. Reference Guide to United States Military History. Volume 3. 1865-1919. NY: Facts on File, 1993. E181.R44.
 See especially, Chapter 7, "World War I: America at War: 1917-1919," at pp. 122-145.

- Snell, Mark A., editor. Unknown Soldiers: The American Expeditionary Forces in Memory and Remembrance. Kent, OH: Kent State University Press, 2008. 274 p. D570.2.U55.
- Stallings, Laurence. The Doughboys; The Story of the AEF, 1917-1918. NY, Harper & Row, 1963. 404 p. D570.S75.
- Thomas, Shipley. The History of the A.E.F.. NY: George H. Doran Company, 1920. 540 p. D570.T5.
- US Army. AEF. Final Report of Gen. John J. Pershing, Commander-in-Chief, American Expeditionary Forces. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. 96 p. D570.A4.
- _____. Office of the Chief of Staff. Operations Section. Report on Organization (Modifications Regulating from General Conference Included Herein). 1 volume. Typescript. Paris: Headquarters, AEF, 1917. D570.2.R47.
- Van Every, Dale. The A.E.F. in Battle. NY: D. Appleton, 1928. 385.p. D570.V3.
- Viereck, George S., editor. As They Saw Us: Foch, Ludendorff and Other Leaders Write Our War History. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, Doran, 1929. 379 p. D570.V5.
Views of various French and German personalities on American Soldiers.
- Votaw, John R. The American Expeditionary Forces in World War I. NY: Osprey Publishing, 2005. 96 p. D570.2.V68.

Statistics and Compilations

- Ayres, Leonard P. The War with Germany: A Statistical Summary. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 154 p. D570.1.A5.
- US Army. AEF. General Staff. G-1. Summary Statistics of the American Expeditionary Forces. S.l.: General Headquarters, AEF, 1919? 127 p. D570.2.S86.
- _____. Tables of Organization, Series A, January 14, 1918: Corrected to June 26, 1918 (with an Appendix Giving Certain Tables of August 8, 1917). Nancy, France: General Headquarters, AEF, General Staff, First Section, Organization and Equipment Division, 1918. UA25.5.A3 1918b.
- US Army. AEF. General Staff. G-2. The American Official Communiques. France: Headquarters, AEF, 1919. 44 p. D570.A4.A43.
Also designated "Bulletin No 4" dated Apr 1920. Communiques were issued daily between 15 May 1918 and 13 Dec 1918.
- US Army. Historical Division. United States Army in the World War, 1917-1919. 17 volumes. Washington, DC: US Department of the Army, Historical Division, 1948. D570.A4.U54.
Volumes contain selected documents such as official reports, orders, correspondence, etc.
Reprinted in 1988 by the US Army Center of Military History.
- US War Department. General Staff. Statistics Branch. Statistical Report. Nos. 19-150. Washington, DC: US War Department, General Staff, Statistics Branch, 5 Jan 1918 to 12 Jun 1920. UA24.A73.S743.
Contains primarily personnel data after 1920; issued weekly for the first two years, then biweekly and monthly.
- _____. Statistical Report. Nos. 151-352. Washington, DC: US War Department, General Staff, Statistics Branch, 17 Jul 1920 to 15 Feb 1941. UA24.A73.S744.
Contains primarily personnel data after 1920; issued bi-weekly, then monthly.

Units and Personnel

- American Battle Monuments Commission. American Armies and Battlefields in Europe: A History, Guide and Reference Book. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1938. 547 p. with maps. D528.U5.
Reprinted in 1992 by the Center of Military History.
- Browne, George W. and Pillsburg, Rosecrans, W., compilers. The American Army in the World War: A Divisional Record of the American Expeditionary Forces in Europe. Manchester, NH: Overseas Book Company, 1921. 307 p. D570.2.A54.

- Marshall, Logan. Thrilling Stories of the Great War on Land and Sea, in the Air, Under the Water. Philadelphia: n.p., 1915. 352 p. D640.A2.M37.
- US Army War College. Historical Section. Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces, General Headquarters, Armies, Army Corps, Services of Supply, Separate Forces. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1937. 412 p. D570.2.O72.
- US War Department. Battle Participation of Organizations of the American Expeditionary Forces in France, Belgium, and Italy, 1917-1918. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. 106 p. D609.U6.A4.
- _____. General Staff. Executive Section. Statistics Branch. Special Report No. 135, "Records of Combat Divisions Compared," dated 30 Jun 1919. 28 p. UA23.3.S64 no.131-135.
- Willoughby, Charles A. The Economic and Military Participation of the United States in the World War. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Command and General Staff (CGSC) School Press, 1931. 234 p. D570.W47.
Concise histories of each division contained at pp. 147-232.
- Other Special Aspects**
- Bonasso, Russell P. "The Evolution of the Supreme War Council, the Unified Command and the First American Army in World War I." MA thesis, Georgetown University, 1951. 209 p. D544.B66.
- Bruce, Robert B. A Fraternity of Arms: America and France in the Great War. Lawrence, KS: University Press of Kansas, 2003. 380 p. D570.2.B78.
See especially, Chapter 4, "The Role of France in Arming and Training the American Expeditionary Forces," at pp. 97-143.
- Clubine, Douglas. "'Better Than They Were Before': Athletics and American Military Preparedness during the Great War." MA thesis, Michigan State University, 1994. 101 p. U328.U6.C58.
- Coffman, Edward M. "The AEF Leaders' Education for War." In The Great War, 1914-18: Essays on the Military, Political and Social History of the First World War. Edited by R. J. Q. Adams. London: Macmillan, 1990. pp. 139-159. D521.G734.
- Doughty, Robert A. "More than Numbers: Americans and the Revival of French Morale in the Great War." Army History #52 (Spring 2001): pp. 1-10. Per.
- Faulkner, Richard S. "Hard Knocks, Hubris and Dogma: Leader Competence in the American Expeditionary Forces." In Leadership: The Warrior's Art. Carlisle, PA: US Army War College Foundation Press, 2001. pp. 141-164. UB210.L427.
- _____. "The School of Hard Knocks: Combat Leadership in the American Expeditionary Forces." PhD dissertation, Kansas State University, 2008. 840 p. D570.2.F38.
The dissertation was published in 2012 as The School of Hard Knocks: Combat Leadership in the American Expeditionary Forces, which also is available at D570.2.F38.
- Ferrell, Robert H. Woodrow Wilson and World War I, 1917-1921. NY: Harper & Row, 1985. 346 p. D619.F34.
- Ford, H. Ross. Shoulder Sleeve Insignia of the American Expeditionary Forces, 1918-1919: Authorized by Approval of General Headquarter, American Expeditionary Forces by Order of General John H. Pershing, Commander-in-Chief. Atglen, PA: Schiffer Military History, 2012. 208 p. UC533.F67.
- Goddard, Calvin H. "Relations between American Expeditionary Forces and British Expeditionary Forces, 1917-1920." Part I. Typescript. AWC Historical Section Study No. 5. Washington: US Army War College, 1942. 19 p. D570.2.A4 1942 pt.1.
- _____. "A Study of Anglo-American Relations during World War I." Part II. "Franco-American Relations." Typescript. AWC Historical Section Study No. 5. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1942. 24 p. D570.2.A4 1942 pt.1.
- Hoehling, Adolph A. The Fierce Lambs. Boston: Little, Brown, 1960. 210 p. D570.H48.
Detailed narrative highlighting the first AEF casualties.

- Holley, I. B. "Some Insights on Liaison in the American Expeditionary Force, 1917-1918." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 63 (1985): pp. 155-162. Per.
- Keene, Jennifer. "Sustaining the Will to Fight: The American Army in World War I." In Raise, Train and Sustain: Delivering Land Combat Power. Canberra, Australia: Australian Military History Publications, 2010. pp. 53-73. UA872.A975.
- Kennett, Lee. "The A.E.F. through French Eyes." Military Review LII (Nov 1972): pp. 3-11. Per.
- Laurie, Clayton D. "The Chanting Of Crusaders: Captain Heber Blankenhorn and AEF Combat Propaganda in WWI." Journal of Military History 59 (Jul 1995): pp. 457-482. Per.
- Lerwill Leonard L. Department of the Army Pamphlet 20-211, The Personnel Replacement System in the United States Army, dated Aug 1954. 492 p. Military Publications Collection-Pamphlets.
See especially, Chapter V, "The World War I Replacement System within the United States," at pp. 169-198 and Chapter VI, "The Replacement System within the AEF," at pp. 199-216.
- Nenninger, Timothy K. "John J. Pershing and Relief for Cause in the American Expeditionary Forces, 1917-1918." Army History #61 (Spring 2005): pp. 20-31. Per.
- Rainey, James W. "Ambivalent Warfare: The Tactical Doctrine of the AEF in World War I." Parameters XIII (Sep 1983): pp. 34-46. Per.
- _____. "The Questionable Training of the AEF in World War I." Parameters XXII (Winter 1992/93): pp. 89-103. Per.
- Ryan, Garry D. "Disposition of AEF Records of World War." Military Affairs 30 (Winter 1966): pp. 212-219. Per.
- Seidule, James T. "Morale in the American Expeditionary Forces during World War I." PhD dissertation, Ohio State University, 1997. 274 p. D570.S45.
Contents that morale was poor, due chiefly to insufficient unit cohesion and a disaffected civilian officer corps.
- Smythe, Donald. "AEF Strategy in France 1917-1918." Army Quarterly and Defence Journal 115 (Apr 1985): pp. 192-204. Per.
- US Army War College. Historical Section. "A Study of Anglo-American and Franco-American Relations during World War I." 2 parts. AWC Historical Section Study No. 5. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1942. 46 p. D570.2.A4.
- US War Department. Field Service Pocket Book, United States Army, 1917. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1918. 385 p. U173.A6.
Supplement to Field Service Regulations; intended as a reference for personnel in the field.
- _____. Field Service Regulations, United States Army, 1914. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1914. 224 p. U173.A5.
There are several updated versions of the Field Service Regulations incorporating individual changes.
- Werner, Bret. Uniforms, Equipment and Weapons of the American Expeditionary Forces in World War I. Atglen, PA: Schiffer, 2006. 326 p. UC463.W47.
- Wiest, Andrew. "Preferring to Learn from Experience: The American Expeditionary Force in 1917." In 1917: Tactics, Training and Technology. Canberra, Australia: Australian Military History Publications, 2007. pp. 137-154. UA872.A975.

AEF Overseas Movement, 1917-1919

- Army-Navy Journal / Army-Navy Register. Per.
Beginning on 30 Nov 1918, these two service weeklies reported on the arrivals of ships and troop units returning from France.

- Braim, Paul F. The Test of Battle: The American Expeditionary Forces in the Meuse-Argonne Campaign. Newark, DE: University of Delaware Press, 1987. 229 p. D545.A63.B72.
See especially, Chapter 3, "America Sends an Army to France," at pp. 35-58.
- Crowell, Benedict and Wilson, Robert F. The Road to France: The Transportation of Troops and Military Supplies, 1917-1918. 2 volumes. New Haven: Yale University Press, 1921. D570.72C7.
See especially, the Volume 2 appendices for tables of troop sailings from NY, plus lists of transports.
- Gangplank News (Apr/Jun 1919). Per.
Daily newspaper providing coverage of the embarkation port of St. Nazaire, France.
- Gleaves, Albert. A History of the Transport Service: Adventures and Experiences of United States Transports and Cruisers in the World War. NY: George H. Doran Company, 1921. 284 p. D570.72G6.
See especially, pp. 247-265, for tables of ships and other selected data.
- Goddard, Calvin H. "Transportation Problem, A.E.F., World War I." Typescript. Washington, DC: Historical Section, US Army War College, 1942. 24 p. D639.T8.G62.
- Koenig, W. C., compiler. "Genesis of Army Transportation during the World War and the Coordination Thereof by the Secretary of War Employing the War Department General Staff." Transcript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, n.d. 97 p. D570.72.G48.
- New York Times. On microfilm.
Contains reports of ship arrivals in the NY area after 11 Nov 1918.
- Smith, Paul H. "History of Troop Movements Overseas during the World War." Typescript. S.l: n.p., n.d. 28 p. D570.72.H57.
- US Army. AEF. Provisional Instructions on Disembarkation, Entraining and Detraining of Troops in France. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 15 p. D570.72.U54.
- US Army Quartermaster Corps School. Operations of the Quartermaster Corps, U.S. Army, during the World War. Monograph No 3. Notes on Port of Embarkation Activities-New York. Philadelphia: Schuylkill Arsenal, Quartermaster Corps School, 1929. 93 p. D570.75O63 no.3.
See especially, pp. 59-89, for selected ship lists and sailing dates.
- US Army War College. Historical Section. Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume I. American Expeditionary Forces, Divisions. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1931. 451 p. D570.2.O72 v.1.
Includes a section on overseas movement and on the return movements of divisions and component units; provides dates and ports, but does not identify the ships.
- US War Department. Special Regulation #71. Army Transport Service, 1918. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, May 1918. 109 p. UC323.A1.
Also available in the Military Publications Collection-World War I-era Special Regulations.
- US War Department. Transportation Service. Debarkation Regulations. Washington, DC: US War Department General Staff, Purchase, Storage & Traffic Division, Embarkation Service, 1919. D570.72.D43.

AEF in Britain

In contrast to World War II, the US presence in England in 1917 and 1918 was much less extensive. Although the AEF established its ground unit training areas in France, some US Air Service personnel received training in England. In most cases, however, AEF units simply passed through England and went straight to France.

Although nearly half of the AEF units disembarked at English ports, chiefly Liverpool, they quickly continued on to English Channel ports for subsequent passage to France. However, at least four US divisions stayed in England long enough to establish division headquarters: the 32d, 35th and 81st Divisions at Winchester, and the 78th Division at Folkestone. See:

- Hoyt, Charles B. Heroes of the Argonne: An Authentic History of the Thirty-Fifth Division. Kansas City, MO: Franklin Hudson Publishing Company, 1919. 259 p. #05-35 1919/2.
- Maurer, Maurer, editor. The U.S. Air Service in World War I. Volume I. The Final Report and A Tactical History. Maxwell Air Force Base, AL: Albert F. Simpson Historical Research Center, 1978. D606.U54 v.1.
- Meehan, Thomas F. History of the Seventy-Eighth Division in the World War, 1917-18-19. NY: Dodd, Mead, 1921. 243 p. #05-78 1921
See especially, pp. 28, 37 and 39.
- US Army. AEF. Services of Supply. "Some Accomplishments of the Services of Supply." 2d edition, revised. S.I.: AEF, General Staff, Headquarters, Services of Supply, Statistics Branch, 1919. 169 p. D570.75.A5.
- US Army War College. Historical Section. Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. 3 volumes in 4. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1931-1949.. D570.2.O72.
Reprinted in 5 volumes by the Center of Military History in 1988, which also is available at D570.2.O72.
- Wilgus, William J. Transporting the A.E.F. in Western Europe, 1917-1919. NY: Columbia University Press, 1931. 612 p. D570.72.W5.
See especially, pp. 453-455, pertaining to the arrival of American troops in Britain.

– Royal Greetings to American Doughboys

King George provided US soldiers in England with many thousands, if not hundreds of thousands, of welcome letters. In Volume XVI of the New York Times Current History: The European War (D501.N4 v.16), at pp. 69-70, it is reported that an entire regiment of US troops received copies of the King's message on 11 May 1918, after parading in London and being reviewed by His Royal Majesty. Furthermore, the compiler of An Illustrated History of the 71st Artillery, C.A.C. (#203-71CA 1920), at p. 10, relates that while at an English rest camp in August 1918, "every officer and enlisted man was presented with a letter of welcome from King George."

Several copies of the welcoming letters repose in our Archives and were received by enlisted men of various units. These letters are not original, handwritten manuscripts; rather, they are the products of a printing technique that produced facsimile letters.

It is unknown if every soldier in the AEF received this welcome letter. From the examples cited above, it may be reasonably inferred that the royal message was widely distributed, probably to the American forces which debarked at British ports and spent varying periods of time in training or awaiting cross-channel transportation to France. Half of the AEF, nearly a million soldiers, passed through Great Britain in this manner. See:

- Ayres, Leonard P. The War with Germany: A Statistical Summary. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 154 p. D570.1.A5.
See especially, p. 40.
- US Army. 325th Infantry Regiment. Story of the 325th. Bordeaux, France: A. Saignac & E. Drouillard, 1919. 59 p. #603-325 1919.
See especially, pp. 9-14.
- Wilgus, William J. Transporting the A.E.F. in Western Europe, 1917-1919. NY: Columbia University Press, 1931. 612 p. D570.72.W5.
See especially, pp. 453-455, pertaining to the arrival of American troops in Britain..

AEF and Its First Shot

- Editors, *Army Times*. The Daring Regiments: Adventures of the AEF in World War I. NY: Dodd, Mead, 1967. 123 p. #603-16 1967.
See especially, pp. 21-25.

- Heard, Ralph T., editor. A History of the Sixth Regiment, Field Artillery, First Division, United States Army. Coblenz, Germany: Gorres-Druckerei, 1919. 200p. #203-6FA 1919.
See especially, pp. 26-29.
- McLendon, Idus R. "The First Shot." American Legion Magazine 11 (Oct 1931): pp. 16-19 and 58-61. Per.
- Palmer, Frederick. America in France: The Story of the Making of an Army. London: J. Murray, 1919. 378 p. D570.P3.
See especially, pp. 93-94.
- "16th Honored First Soldiers to Fall in War." Infantry Journal XXIX (Dec 1926): p. 675. Per
Identifies Corporal James B. Gresham and Privates Thomas F. Enright and Merle D. Hay, as the first AEF casualties as a result of combat; they were killed while in the trenches on 3 Nov 1917.
- US Army. 1st Division. World War Records, First Division, A.E.F., Regular. 25 volumes in 50. Washington, DC: n.p., 1928-1930. #05-1 1928.
See especially, Volume XIV, both parts. Includes a report of the 6th Field Artillery, dated 12 Feb 1918, on firing that first shot.

US Army Balloons

- Deems, Clarence Jr. "Observation Balloons for Field Artillery: Experiments at El Paso, Texas." Field Artillery Journal VII (Apr/Jun 1917): pp. 114-123. Per.
- Hartney, Harold E. Up and At 'Em. Harrisburg, PA: Stackpole Sons, 1940. 333 p. D606.H268.
- Herbert, Craig S. Eyes of the Army: A Story about the Observation Balloon Service of World War I. Lafayette Hill, PA: n.p., 1986. 300 p. UH333.1.O3.H47.
- _____. "Gasbags Preferred." Aerospace Historian XV (Summer 1968): pp. 26 and 39-51. Per.
Includes some data on balloon companies at the front.
- Lahm, Frank P. The World War I Diary of Col Frank P. Lahm, Air Service, A.E.F.. Edited by Albert F. Simpson. Maxwell Air Force Base, AL: Historical Research Division, Aerospace Studies Institute, 1970. 271 p. D570.9.L25.
See index for balloon units and commands.
- Lahm, F. S. Balloon Terms: Their Definitions and French Equivalents. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1918. 30 p. TL615.L33.
- Lebow, Eileen F. A Grandstand Seat: The American Balloon Service in World War I. Westport, CT: Praeger, 1998. 205 p. D570.65.L43.
- Mauer, Mauer, editor. The U.S. Air Service in World War I. Volume I. The Final Report and a Tactical History. Washington, DC: Office of Air Force History, 1978. 448 p. D606.U54 v.1.
See especially, "The Balloon Section," at pp. 136-143 and Part 6, "Tactical History of American Observation Balloons," at pp. 379-388.
- Ovitt, S. W. and Bowers, L. G., editors. The Balloon Section of the American Expeditionary Forces. New Haven, CT: Tuttle, Morehouse and Taylor, 1919. 286 p. UH10.28.U5.
- Sweetser, Arthur. The American Air Service: A Record of Its Problems, Its Difficulties, Its Failures, and Its Final Achievements. NY: D. Appleton and Company, 1919. 384 p. UH23.1.S9.
See especially, Chapter XV, "The Balloon Service," at pp. 284-297.
- Toulmin, Harry A., Jr. Air Service, American Expeditionary Force, 1918. NY: D. Van Nostrand, 1927. 388 p. D606.T6.
See especially, Chapter XII, "Balloon Division," at pp. 263-276.
- US Army Signal Corps. "World War I Signal Corps Photograph Collection." Photograph Archives.
Collection consists of some 271 boxes and 69 photograph albums (60,000 photographs). The collection covers every major aspect of the US Army's involvement in World War I. Photographs are arranged by unit, by geographical location and by subject matter. The World War I Signal Corps Photograph Collection is located in Bay 4, Row 123, Face B, Shelf 2.

US Army War College. Historical Section. The Signal Corps and Air Service: A Study of Their Expansion in the United States, 1917-1918. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1922. 128 p. UG573.A5.
See especially, pp. 89-92.

US War Department. Canvas Hangars for U.S. Army Observation Balloons. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1921. 15 p. UH333.1.O3.C36.

US War Department. Division of Military Aeronautics. Construction of Balloons. Translated from a French document dated July 1917. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1918. 42 p. TL622.C6613.

_____. Vocabulary of French and English Balloon Terms. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1918. 113 p. TL509.V63 1918.

Upson, R. H. "Construction of Kite Balloons." Aviation and Aeronautical Engineering 1 (1 Dec 1916): pp. 289-290. Per.

Widmer, Emil J. Military Observation Balloons (Captive and Free): A Complete Treatise on Their Manufacture, Equipment, Inspection, and Handling, with Special Instructions for the Training of a Field Balloon Company. NY: D. Van Nostrand Company, 1918. 151 p. UG1373.W53.

US Military Trucks

General Sources

Baker, Chauncey B. Motor Transportation for the Army: A Lecture Delivered before the Officers of the Quartermaster Reserve Corps at Washington D.C., on May 29, 1917. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 19 p. UC343.B34.

House, Taylor N. History of the Motor Transport Corps, Camp Sherman, Ohio. Chillicothe, OH: Scholl Printing Company, 1920. 8 p. #1310-MTC 1920.

Morz, Albert. American Cars, Trucks and Motorcycles of World War I: Illustrated Histories of 225 Manufacturers. Jefferson, NC: McFarland, 2010. 419 p. TL23.M76.

_____. American Military Vehicles of World War I: An Illustrated History of Armored Cars, Staff Cars, Motorcycles, Ambulances, Trucks, Tractors and Tanks. Jefferson, NC: McFarland, 2009. 316 p. UG618.M76.

Pope, Francis H. Notes on the Organization and Operation of a Motor Truck Company. Fort Sam Houston, TX: Motor Truck Group, 1917. 67 p. UC343.N67.

Schoonmaker, Oliver and June, William D. The Supply Train: Its Organization and Work. NY: Appleton, 1918. 291 p. UC343.S36.
Includes chapters on a motor truck company.

US Army. AEF. Regulations for Standard Motor Vehicle Operation: American Expeditionary Forces. France: Services of Supply, Adjutant General's Printing Plant, 1918. 45 p. UC343.U52.

_____. Motor Transport Corps. Manual for Repair Park Operation. France: AEF, Motor Transport Corps, 1919. ca. 150 p. UC343.M356.

_____. Manual of the Motor Transport Corps. France: AEF, Services of Supply, Motor Transport Corps, 1918. 175 p. UC343.M36.

_____. Quartermaster General. Regulations (Tentative) for Motor Truck Transportation. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 54 p. UC343.R43.

US Army Quartermaster Corps. Repair Parts Catalogue-Class "B"- Standardized Military Truck. Washington, DC: Motor Transport Corps, 1918: ca. 450 p. UG618.S725.
Bound together with Parts Catalogue, Assembly Parts List and Numerical Parts List.

US War Department. Adjutant General's Office. Classification Division. Personnel Specifications: Motor Transport Corps (Complete). Washington, DC: US War Department, Adjutant General's Office, Classification Division, 1918. 22 p. UC343.P47.

- _____. General Staff. Tables of Organization (Based on Field Service Regulations, 1914) United States Army, 1914. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1914. 80 p. UA25.5.A3 1914.
See especially, p. 49, Autotruck Company, Quartermaster Corps.
- _____. Motor Transport Corps. Manual of Instructions Governing the Operation of the Army Motor Service. Washington, DC: US War Department, Motor Transport Corps, 1919. 86 p. UC343.M35.
- _____. Motor Transport Corps. Executive Division. Training Branch. Instructor's Guide: Motor Truck Section, Truckmasters' Course of the Motor Transport Course. Washington, DC: Motor Transport Corps, Training Division, Nov 1918. ca. 180 p. UC343.A55.
- _____. Motor Transport Corps. Executive Division. Training Branch. Instructor's Guide: Motor Truck Section Drivers' Course of the Motor Transport Corps. Washington, DC: Motor Transport Corps, Nov 1918. ca. 235 p. UC343.A53.
Especially pertinent are the series of lectures and exercises on truck maintenance.
- _____. Tables of Organization, United States Army, 1917. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 76 p. UA25.5.A3 1917.
- _____. Tables of Organization, United States Army, January 15, 1919, Corrected to July 14, 1919. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 144 p. UA25.5.A3 1919.
See especially, Table 358-Motor Transport Company.
- _____. Ordnance Department. Description of the Ordnance Department Type Ford Truck with List of Tools and Accessories. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 22 p. UG618.D47.
- White Company. The White Service Record: A Portrayal of the Military Performance of White Trucks in the Service of the United States and Allied Nations. Cleveland, OH: White Co., 1919. 55 p. TL230.5.W5.W55.
- _____. White Trucks in Military Service. Cleveland, OH: White Trucks, 1918. 30 p. TL230.5.W5.W552.
- Liberty Model**
- Ellis, Chris. Military Transport of World War I: Including Vintage Vehicles and Post War Models. NY: Macmillan, 1970. 185 p. UC340.E45.
See especially, pp. 152-153. Contains a brief history and drawing of the 1919 Liberty Class B, 5-ton truck (converted to six wheels).
- Schoonmaker, Oliver and June, William D. The Supply Train: Its Organization and Work. NY: Appleton, 1918. 291 p. UC343.S36.
See especially, Chapter IX, "The New Standard United States Army Truck," at pp. 233-247.
- Selfridge, Anna B. The Road to Liberty: B. A. Gramm, Lima, & The "Liberty" Truck. Lima, OH: Allen County Historical Society, 1989. 91 p. UG618.S44.
- Timken-Detroit Axle Company. Handbook of Motor Vehicles Used by the United States Armed Forces. Detroit, MI: Timken-Detroit Axle Company, 1944. 94 p. UC343.H363.
See especially, p. 8.
- US Army Quartermaster Corps. Motor Vehicles and Trailers of the United States Army. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. 101 p. UC343.M68.
See especially, pp. 14-15 and 39.
- _____. Repair Parts Catalogue-Class "B"- Standardized Military Truck. Washington, DC: Motor Transport Corps, 1918. ca. 450 p. UG618.S725.
Bound together with Parts Catalogue, Assembly Parts List and Numerical Parts List.
- _____. Standardized Military Truck, Class B: Instruction Book. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1918. 58 p. UG615.S724.

– Other Models

- US War Department. Ordnance Department. Description of the Ordnance Department Type Ford Truck with List of Tools and Accessories. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 22 p. UG618.D47.
- _____. Handbook of the Ammunition Truck Body, Model 1918. Washington, DC: n.p., 1918. 29 p. UF654.H362.
- _____. Handbook of the Ammunition Truck Body, Model 1918: For Both the 2-Ton and 3-Ton Truck Chassis: Incorporating Body for Baggage and Ration Truck, Personnel Truck, Spare Parts Truck (with Loads B, B-1, M, S, S-1), Tank Truck, Telephone Truck, Wireless Truck, for Both the 2-Ton and 3-Ton Truck Chassis, July 18, 1918. Washington, DC: n.p., 1918. 53 p. U654.H362.
- _____. Handbook of the Artillery Repair Truck Body, Model 1918. Washington, DC: n.p., 1918. 159 p. UF654.H37.
- _____. Handbook of the Equipment Repair Truck Body, Model 1918. Washington, DC: n.p., 1918. 108 p. UG618.H365.
- _____. Handbook of the Light Repair Truck: Comprising Commercial Car Chassis, Dodge Lay-Out No. 9017 and Light Repair Truck Body, Model 1918, with Instruction for Its Cre, Operation and Maintenance. Washington, DC: n.p., 1918. 223 p. UG618.H36.
- _____. Handbook of the Machine Gun Car, Mark II: Comprising 1-Ton Truck Chassis, Model 1918 (Commerce) and Machine Gun Body, Model 1918, with Instructions for Its Care, Operation and Maintenance. Washington, DC: n.p., 1918. 255 p. UF654.H36.
- _____. Handbook of the 1-Ton Truck Chassis, Model 1918 (Commerce): With Instructions for Its Care, Operation and Maintenance. Washington, DC: n.p., 1918. 220 p. UF654.1T.H35.
- _____. Handbook of the Three-Ton Truck Chassis F. W .D., Model B-1917. Washington, DC: n.p., 1918. 233 p. UF654.3T.H35.
- _____. Handbook of the Two-Ton Truck Chassis, Nash Model 4017-A and 4017-L, July 3, 1918. Washington, DC: n.p., 261 p. UF654.2T.H352.

American Field and Ambulance Service

American Field Service (AFS) volunteers who provided ambulance service for the French Army before the US entered the war, were incorporated into the US Army Medical Department in 1917. Redesignated as the US Army Ambulance Service, it continued to serve with the French for the remainder of the war. Some of the volunteers also served with the Italian Army in Italy. This unique service traces its' roots back to the American Ambulance Hospital at Neuilly, which was established in 1914 by wealthy Americans then living in Paris.

Another volunteer group, the American Ambulance Field Service, formed in April 1915 under A. Priatt Andrew, functioned as an auxiliary of the Neuilly hospital. Later, the ambulance service became independent and shortened its name to American Field Service. Meanwhile, a parallel, but separate, ambulance service to the French Army also was being provided by two Red Cross-affiliated groups: one comprised of British volunteers under H. H. Hajes and another consisting of American volunteers under Richard Norton. These two groups combined into the Norton-Hajes Ambulance Service under the American Red Cross. Once the United States officially entered the war in 1917, the newly created US Army Ambulance Service superseded the function of all the volunteer ambulance groups and acquired most of their personnel.

General Sources

- American Field Service. History of the American Field Service in France: "Friends of France", 1914-1917. 3 volumes. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1920. D629.F8.H5.
Includes separate histories and material on over 30 ambulance sections in France.
- Andrew, A. Piatt. "The Genesis of the American Ambulance Service with the French Army, 1915-1917." Military Surgeon LVII (Oct 1925): pp. 363-377. Per.
- Barkley, Katherine. The Ambulance: The Story of Emergency Transportation of Sick and Wounded through the Centuries. Kiamesha Lake, NY: Load N Go, 1990. 207 p. RA995.B37.
See especially, Chapter 9, "World War I Ambulance Services," at pp. 101-110.

- Friends of France: The Field Service of the American Ambulance, Described by Its Members. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1916. 295 p. D629.F8.F7.
- Geller, L. D., compiler. The American Field Service Archives of World War I, 1914-1917. NY: Greenwood Press, 1989. 87 p. Z6207.E8.A45.
Descriptive essays and listings of AFS Museum and Archives; profusely illustrated.
- Gray, Andrew. The American Field Service. NY: AFS Intercultural Programs, 1989. 10 p. F629.F8.G73.
- Haller, John S., Jr. Farmcarts to Fords: A History of the Military Ambulance, 1790-1925. Carbondale, IL: Southern Illinois University Press, 1992. 269 p. UH500.H35.
See especially, pp. 169-175.
- Hansen, Arlen J. Gentlemen Volunteers: The Story of the American Ambulance Drivers in the Great War, August 1914-September 1918. NY: Arcade Publishing, 1996. 250 p. D629.U6.H36.
- Jansen, Axel. "Heroes or Citizens? The 1916 Debate on Harvard Volunteers in the 'European War.'" In War Volunteering in Modern Times: From the French Revolution to the Second World War. NY: Palgrave Macmillan, 2011. pp. 150-162. UB320.W37.
- McCallum, Jack E. "Les Sections Sanitaires: American Volunteers in the Great War." PhD dissertation, Texas Christian University, 2001. 336 p. D629.F8.M23.
- Rock, George. The History of the American Field Service, 1920-1955. NY: American Field Service, 1956. 706 p. UM24 1941-45.R6.
Covers the post-World War I history of the American Field Service.
- Smucker, John R. The History of the United States Army Ambulance Service with the French and Italian Armies, 1917-1918-1919. Allentown, PA: US Army Ambulance Service Association, 1967. 191 p. #709-Amb 1967.
Includes ambulance section unit histories.
- United States. Surgeon-General's Office. The Medical Department of the United States Army in the World War. Volume VIII. Field Operations. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1925. 1,097 p. UM24 1917-18.A45 v.8.
See especially, Chapter VI, "The United States Army Ambulance Service," at pp. 223-259.
- Personal Narratives and Unit Histories**
- Banister, George T. Friends of France: The Story of the American Field Service (1914-1917) and the American Field Service Medal, Insignia and Documents. St. Petersburg, FL: G. T. Banister, 1985. 48 p. CJ5813.B36.
- Baron, Barclay. The Back Parts of War: The YMCA Memoirs and Letters of Barclay Baron, 1915 to 1919. Edited by Michael Snape. Rochester, NY: Boydell / Church of England Record Society, 2009. 287 p. D639.Y7.B37.
- Bodfish, Robert W. A History of Section 647, United States Ambulance Service with the French Army. Worcester, MA: Stobbs Press, 1919. 109 p. #712-647 1919.
- Bowerman, Guy E., Jr. The Compensation of War: The Diary of an Ambulance Driver during the Great War. Austin, TX: University of Texas Press, 1983. 178 p. D629.F8.B693.
- Bryan, Julien H. "Ambulance 464": Encore des Blessés. NY: Macmillan, 1918. 220 p. D629.F8.B78.
- Buswell, Leslie. Ambulance No. 10: Personal Letters from the Front. Whitefish, MT: Kessinger Publishing, 2007? 155 p. D629.F8.B82.
Published privately in 1916 under the title, Personal Letters of an Ambulance Driver at the Front: With the American Ambulance Field Service in France, which is available at D629.F8.B822.
- Cutler, G. Ripley. Of Battles Long Ago: Memoirs of an American Ambulance Driver in World War I. Hicksville, NY: Exposition Press, 1979. 280 p. D630.C8.A36.
Includes a substantial number of photographs.

- Gores, Walter J. Papers and Photographs. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives and Photograph Archives.
Manuscript collection includes miscellaneous papers of his service as commander of the American Ambulance Section 552 from 1917 to 1919. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 6, Box 34, Folder 13.
- Greeman, Edward. Grandpa's War: The French Adventures of a World War I Ambulance Driver. NY: Writers and Readers Publishing, 1992. 240 p. D570.9.G74.
- Howe, Mark. A. D., editor. The Harvard Volunteers in Europe: Personal Records of Experience in Military, Ambulance, and Hospital Service. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 1916. 264 p. D628.H6.
- Patrick, Jeff L. "'To the Relief of the Wounded': A History of Section 598, American Ambulance Service in World War I." Indiana Military History Journal 12 (May 1987): pp. 3-8. Per.
- Reeks, Arthur S. Papers, 1917-1974. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection includes correspondence, a scrapbook entitled, "With Ambulance Company 7, Third (Marne) Division in World War I," and memoirs pertaining to his World War I with Ambulance Company 7. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 166, Face P, Shelf 7.
- St. Jacques, E. J. Photograph Collection, 1917-1921. 1 Box. Photograph Archives.
Photograph collection consists of original snapshots many of which pertain to the American Ambulance service of which he was a member. The photograph collection is located at Bay 4, Row 121, Face N, Shelf 7.
- Sampson, Martin W. Camion Letters from American College Men, Volunteer Drivers of the American Field Service in France, 1917. NY: H. Holt, 1918. 100 p. D640.C335.
- Seymour, James W. D., editor. Memorial Volume of the American Field Service in France, "Friends of France", 1914-1917. Boston: American Field Service 1921. 261 p. D609.U7.S4.
Contains brief biographies of those members who died overseas.
- Shively, George J., editor. Record of S.S.U. 585. S.l.: E. L. Hildreth & Company, 1920. 286 p. #712-585 1920.
The focus is on the Yale University ambulance unit.
- Smith, Paul M. "Swift Evacuation: Ambulances and Drivers from America." Der Angriff: A Journal of World War I History #19 (Jul 1982): pp. 11-23. Per.
- Stevenson, William Y. At the Front in a Flivver. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1917. 257 p. D629.F8.S74.
Focus is on Section No. 1.
- _____. From "Poilu" to "Yank." NY: Houghton Mifflin, 1918. 209 p. D629.F8.S745.
- US Army. 139th Ambulance Company. History of Ambulance Company Number 139. Kansas City, KS: E. R. Callender Printing Company, 1919. 86 p. 701 -139 1919.

Italian Service

American medical assistance to Italy included 30 sections of the US Army Ambulance Service (USAAS), sent in June 1918. Half of the sections were withdrawn shortly thereafter for service in France. For information on the Italian operations, see two of the above-cited works: John Smucker's History of USAAS, pp. 48-59 and 118-130, available at #709-Amb 1967, and the US War Department's Medical Department in the World War, Volume VIII, Field Operations, pp. 941-944, available at UM24 1917-18.A45 v.8. See also:

American Red Cross. War Council. The Work of the American Red Cross during the War: A Statement of Finance and Accomplishments for the Period July 1, 1917, to February 28, 1919. Washington, DC: American Red Cross, 1919. 90 p. UM320.R3.A4.

See especially, p. 69.

Bakewell, Charles M. The Story of the American Red Cross in Italy. NY: Macmillan, 1920. 253 p. D629.I7.B3.
Includes an appendix listing personnel by ambulance section.

Burka, Edward R. "The Army Ambulance Service in Italy, 1918." Military Collector & Historian XXXIX (Spring 1987): pp. 41-42. Per.

Highlights the Army Ambulance Service's uniform and insignia for sections in Italy.

Davison, Henry P. The American Red Cross in the Great War. NY: Macmillan, 1919. 303 p. UM320.R3.D35.
See especially, pp. 207-221.

– Ernest Hemingway

Before the arrival of US Army Ambulance Service sections in Italy, volunteer ambulance, the American Red Cross provided volunteer ambulance service beginning in late 1917. Volunteer Ernest Hemingway, served in Section 4 of the Red Cross Ambulance Service in Italy. See also:

Smith, Paul M. "The Famous and the Extraordinary." Der Angriff: A Journal of World War I History #19 (Jul 1982): pp. 23-27. Per.

Casualty Notification and Reporting

It appears that the earliest systematic notification of the next-of-kin for Soldiers killed occurred during World War I. Prior to then, official casualty reporting procedures entailed only an entry into unit reports or notification within military chains of command. See:

US War Department. Revised Regulations for the Army of the United States, 1861. Philadelphia, PA: J. B. Lippincott, 1861. 559 p. UB501 1861e.

See especially, pp. 69-70.

_____. Regulations of the Army of the United States and General Orders in Force on the 17th of February, 1881. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1881. 1,385 p. UB501 1881.

See especially, pp. 19-20 and 29.

_____. Regulations for the Army of the United States, 1895. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1895. 303 p. UB501 1895.

See especially, pp. 11-12 and 23.

_____. Regulations for the Army of the United States, 1913. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1895. 404 p. UB501 1913.

See especially, pp. 22-24 and 39-41.

With the advent of the first US large-scale combat operation in World War I, casualty reporting functions were transferred from Washington, DC to France and the AEF. See:

US Army. AEF. "General Orders No 89," dated 7 Jun 1918. In General Orders and Bulletins, American Expeditionary Forces. France: A. G. Printing Department, American Expeditionary Forces, 1918. KF7335.A85 1918.

Furthermore, in an apparent response to the large number of deaths requiring overseas burials, regulations extended casualty reporting duties to the Quartermaster Corps' Graves Registration Service. See:

US War Department. Army Regulation 30-1815. Quartermaster Corps, Reports of Burials, dated 1 Feb 1924. 2 p. Military Publications Collection-Army Regulations.

_____. Army Regulation 30-1815. Quartermaster Corps, Reports of Burials, dated 15 Apr 1943. 2 p. Military Publications Collection-Army Regulations.

_____. Army Regulation 30-1815. Quartermaster Corps, Reports of Burials and Internments Outside Continental United States, dated May 1945. 4 p. Military Publications Collection-Army Regulations.

Lethality: Casualties by Causative Agent

Crowell, Benedict and Wilson, Robert F. The Road to France: The Transportation of Troops and Military Supplies, 1917-1918. 2 volumes. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 1921. D570.72.C7.

See especially, Volume 2, Chapter XXII, "The Catalogue of the Troopships," at pp. 311-330.

Gilchrist, Harry L. A Comparative Study of World War Casualties from Gas and Other Weapons. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1931. 51 p. UK23.G55.

Hunt, Harrison R. Some Biological Aspects of War. NY: Galton Publishing Company, 1930. 118 p. D639.P5.H86.

United States. Surgeon-General's Office. The Medical Department of the United States Army in the World War. Volume XV. Statistics. Part 2. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1925. 1,368 p. UM24 1917-18.A45 v.15 pt.2.

See especially, pp. 1,019-1,023, for tables reflecting US casualties by causative agent.

Home Front, 1917-1918

General Sources

Abrahamson, James L. The American Home Front: Revolutionary War, Civil War, World War I, World War II. Washington, DC: National Defense University Press, 1983. 228 p. UA23.A43.

Represents a more positive appraisal of the war's effects on American society than that presented in the so-called "liberal" view. See especially, Chapter 3, "World War I," at pp. 87-130.

Bausum, Ann. Unraveling Freedom: The Battle for Democracy on the Home Front during World War I. Washington, DC: National Geographic, 2010. 88 p. E780.B38.

Bogart, Charles H. "World War I National Army Cantonments." Journal of America's Military Past XXIX (Fall/Winter 2002): pp. 5-27. Per.

Bristow, Nancy K. Making Men Moral: Social Engineering during the Great War. NY: New York University Press, 1996. 298 p. UH630.B75.

Bruce, Veronica J. "A Grim Kind of Altruism: Voluntarism, Wilsonian Mobilization Policy and the Winter Fuel Crisis of 1917-1918." PhD dissertation, University of South Carolina, 1999. 421 p. D570.8.F83.B78.

Eilers, Tom D., compiler and editor. Buena Vista's Part in the World War: One Iowa County's Record of Service and Sacrifice. Storm Lake, IA: Tom D. Eilers, 1920. 769 p. D570.85.I9.B84.

Bustard, Bruce I. "The Human Factor: Labor Administration and Industrial Manpower Mobilization during the First World War." PhD dissertation, University of Iowa, 1984. 326 p. HD8072.B87.

Capozzola, Christopher J. Uncle Sam Wants You: World War I and the Making of the Modern American Citizen. NY: Oxford University Press, 2008. 334 p. E780.C37.

Collins, Suzanne W. "Calling All Stars: Emerging Political Authority and Cultural Policy in the Propaganda Campaign of World War I." PhD dissertation, New York University, 2008. 383 p. D639.P7.U6.C65.

Cook, Blanche W. "Woodrow Wilson and the Antimilitarists, 1914-1917". PhD dissertation, Johns Hopkins University, 1970. 271 p. D639.P77.C66.

Cooper, John M., Jr. "The United States." In The Origins of World War I. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2003. pp. 415-442. D511.O75.

Cummings, Patricia L. G. Sweetheart & Mother Pillows, 1917-1945. Atglen, PA: Schiffer Publishing, 2011. 128 p. NK4695.P45.C86.

Denfield, D. Colt. "World War I Mobilization Camps." Journal of America's Military Past XXIX (Fall/Winter 2002): pp. 28-54. Per.

Derr, Nancy R. "Iowans during World War I: A Study of Change Under Stress." 2 volumes in one. PhD dissertation, George Washington University, 1979. 592 p. F621.D47.

DeWitt, Petra. Degrees of Allegiance: Harassment and Loyalty in Missouri's German-American Community during World War I. Athens, OH: Ohio University Press, 2012. 257 p. D769.8.F7.G7.

- Durham, Weldon B. Liberty Theatres of the United States Army, 1917-1919. Jefferson, NC: McFarland & Company, 2006. 219 p. D639.E8.D87.
- Ferrell, Robert H. Woodrow Wilson and World War I, 1917-1921. NY: Harper & Row, 1985. 346 p. D619.F34.
- Foley, Michael S. and O'Malley, Brendan P., editors. Home Fronts: A Wartime America Reader. NY: W. W. Norton & Company, 2008. 635 p. E742.H66.
See especially, Chapter Two, "The Great War, Part I: Politics, Protest, and the Law," at pp. 45-102 and Chapter Three, "The Great War, Part II: Social Consequences," at pp. 103-117.
- Fox, John F., Jr. "Bureaucratic Wrangling Over Counterintelligence, 1917-18." Studies in Intelligence 49 (2005): pp. 9-17. Per.
- Franks, Thetta Q. Household Organization for War Service. "America Expects Every Woman to do Her Duty." NY: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1917. 93 p. TX145.F65.
- Geiger, Clarence J. "Peace in War: American Social Thought and the First World War." PhD dissertation, Ohio State University, 1972. 157 p. D639.U6.G45 Microfilm.
- Ghilani, Jessica. "Making Propaganda into T-Shirts and Tote Bags: Recruiting Female Militarism, Then and Now." Minerva: Journal of Women and War 4 (Fall 2010): pp. 46-64. Per.
- Gibbs, Christopher C. "Patriots and Slackers: The Impact of World War One on Missouri." PhD dissertation, University of Missouri-Columbia, 1980. 344 p. D639.P88.U6.
- Greenwald, Maurine W. Women, War, and Work: The Impact of World War I on Women Workers in the United States. Westport, CT: Greenwood Press, 1980. 309 p. HD6095.G72.
- Harbutt, Fraser J. "War, Peace, and Commerce: The American Reaction to the Outbreak of World War I in Europe." In An Improbable War?: The Outbreak of World War I and European Political Culture before 1914. NY: Berghahn Books, 2007. pp. 320-334. D511.I46.
- Hartman, Charles D. "War-time Construction." Infantry Journal XV (Jun 1919): pp. 974-989. Per.
Focuses on military construction in the US.
- Holt, Richard. "British Blood Calls British Blood: The British-Canadian Recruiting Mission of 1917-1918." Canadian Military History 22 (Winter 2013): pp. 26-37. Per.
Over 30,000 British subjects living in the US were recruited and served in the Canadian Expeditionary Force.
- Hoyt, Homer. Prices of Cement. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 11 p. HC106.2.W26 no.41.
- Jaffe, Steven H. New York at War: Four Centuries of Combat, Fear, and Intrigue in Gotham. NY: Basic Books, 2012. 404 p. F128.3.J34.
See especially, Chapter 7, "Huns within Our Gates," at pp. 177-215.
- Jensen, Kimberly. "Minerva on the Field of Mars: American Women, Citizenship, and Military Service in the First World War." PhD dissertation, University of Iowa, 1992. 533 p. D639.W7.J46.
- Keene, Jennifer D. The United States and the First World War. Harlow, England: Longman, 2000. 142 p. D521.K443.
See especially, Part 2, "The Homefront," at pp. 21-49.
- Keller, Charles. "Electrical Power during the World War." Military Engineer XVII (Sep/Oct 1925): pp. 372-377. Per.
- Lehmann, Hartmut. "International Solidarity in European and North American Protestantism before 1914 and After." In An Improbable War?: The Outbreak of World War I and European Political Culture before 1914. NY: Berghahn Books, 2007. pp. 256-270. D511.I46.
- Lewenberg, H. L. Prices of Heavy Chemicals. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 20 p. HC106.2.W26 no.46.

- Lewis, Winford L. and Cassebeer, F. E. Prices of Drugs and Pharmaceuticals. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 24 p. HC106.2.W26 no.54.
- Lewis, Winford L. and Cassebeer, F. E. Prices of Proprietary Preparations. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 13 p. HC106.2.W26 no.55.
- Linker, Beth. "For Life and Limb: The Reconstruction of a Nation and its Disabled Soldiers in World War I America." PhD dissertation, Yale University, 2006. 219 p. UB363.L56.
- _____. War's Waste: Rehabilitation in World War I America. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 2011. 291 p. UB363.L562.
- Marrin, Albert. "The Home Front." In The Yanks are Coming: The United States in the First World War. NY: Atheneum, 1986. pp. 126-152. D570.M353.
- Mitchell, Wesley C. History of Prices during the War: Summary. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 96 p. HC106.2.W26 no.1.
- Olliff, Martin T., editor. The Great War in the Heart of Dixie: Alabama during World War I. Tuscaloosa, AL: University of Alabama Press, 2008. 275 p. D570.85.A2.G74.
- Pierce, Pamela Jo. "That Dame's Got Grit: Selling the Women's Land Army." MS thesis, Utah State University, 2010. 104 p. HD6077.2.U6.P54.
- Piper, John F., Jr. The American Churches in World War I. Athens, OH: Ohio University Press, 1985. 230 p. D639.R4.P57.
- Quarstein, John V. World War I on the Virginia Peninsula. Charleston, SC: Arcadia Publishing, 1998. 128 p. D570.85.V81.V57.
- Rielage, Dale C. Russian Supply Efforts in America during the First World War. Jefferson, NC: McFarland, 2002. 164 p. D639.S9.R54.
- Rowland, Thomas J. "From Neutrality to War: Irish-American Catholics and World War I, 1914-1917." PhD dissertation, George Washington University, 1992. 373 p. D769.8.F7.I73.
- Shafer, Chet. The Second A.E.F.: The Pilgrimage of the Army of Remembrance. NY: Doty Corporation, 1927. 108 p. D570.A1.S5.
- Sprague, Lloyd D. "The Suppression of Dissent during the Civil War and World War I." PhD dissertation, Syracuse University, 1959. 787 p. HV6285.S67.
- Steuer, Kenneth. "'Service for Soldiers': The Experience of American Social Welfare Agencies in World War I." In Personal Perspectives, World War I. Santa Barbara, CA: ABC-CLIO, 2006. pp. 205-257. D521.P48.
- Thomas, William H., Jr. Unsafe for Democracy: World War I and the U.S. Justice Department's Covert Campaign to Suppress Dissent. Madison, WI: University of Wisconsin Press, 2008. 251 p. D639.P77.T56.
- Thomason, Michael P. Over There: Pueblo, Colorado Deaths in World War One, 1917-1918. 1 volume. Pueblo, CO: Black Ice, 2007. D570.85.C61.P9.
- Tunc, Tanfer E. "Less Sugar, More Warships: Food as American Propaganda in the First World War." War in History 19 (Apr 2012): pp. 193-216. Per.
- US Committee on Public Information. National Service Handbook. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 253 p. D570.1.A4.
- United States Steel Corporation Committee. Report on Manufacture of Large Guns and Shells as Investigated in England, France and Italy, August 7th-November 9th, 1918. US?: n.p., 1918. 144 p. UF530.U64.
- US War Industries Board. Division of Planning and Statistics. Price Section. A Comparison of Prices during the Civil War and Present War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 54 p. HC106.2.A35.

- Vaughn, Stephen. Holding Fast the Inner Lines: Democracy, Nationalism, and the Committee on Public Information. Chapel Hill, NC: University of North Carolina Press, 1979. 397 p. D632.V38.
- Weiss, Elaine F. Fruits of Victory: The Woman's Land Army of America in the Great War. Washington, DC: Potomac Books, 2008. 315 p. D639.W7.W45.
- Wiegand, Wayne A. "An Active Instrument for Propaganda": The American Public Library during World War I. NY: Greenwood Press, 1989. 193 p. Z731.W53.
- Williams, Harry B. Continuation of Brief History of Wool Control in the United States. 1 volume (various pagings). S.l.: n.p., 1920-1922. HD9898.U6.W55.
- Wood, Molly M. "Mothers, Wives, Workers and More: The Experience of American Women on the Home Front during World War I." In Personal Perspectives, World War I. Santa Barbara, CA: ABC-CLIO, 2006. pp. 273-296. D521.P48.
- Economic Mobilization**
- Bustard, Bruce I. "Homes for War Workers: Federal Housing Policy during World War I." Prologue 24 (Spring 1992): pp. 33-43. Per.
- Chaikin, William and Coleman, Charles H. Shipbuilding Policies of the War Production Board: January 1942-November 1945. Washington, DC: Civilian Production Administration, Bureau of Demobilization, 1947?. 207 p. HC106.4.H573 no.26.
- Clarkson, Grosvenor B. Industrial America in the World War: The Strategy Behind the Line, 1917-1918. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1923. 573 p. HC106.2.C62.
- Conner, Valerie J. The National War Labor Board: Stability, Social Justice, and the Voluntary State in World War I. Chapel Hill, NC: University of North Carolina Press, 1983. 234 p. UA18.U5.C66.
- Crowell, Benedict. America's Munitions, 1917-1918: Report of Benedict Crowell, the Assistant Secretary of War, Director of Munitions. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 592 p. UC263.A39.
- Cuff, Robert D. "Business, Government and the War Industries Board." PhD dissertation, Princeton University, 1966. 426 p. HC106.2.C82.
- _____. "United States Mobilization and Railroad Transportation: Lessons in Coordination and Control, 1917-1945." Journal of Military History 53 (Jan 1989): pp. 33-50. Per.
- Hirst, Francis W. The Political Economy of War. London: J. M. Dent, 1918. 344 p. UA17.H56.
- Krivy, Leonard. "American Organized Labor and the First World War, 1917-1918: A History of Labor Problems and the Development of a Government War Labor Program." PhD dissertation, New York University, 1965. 369 p. HC106.2.K53.
- Dreiszigler, N. F., editor. Mobilization for Total War: The Canadian, American and British Experience, 1914-1918, 1939-1945. Waterloo, Canada: Wilfrid Laurier University Press, 1981. 115 p. D504.M62.
- Nenninger, Timothy K. "American Military Effectiveness in the First World War." In Military Effectiveness. Volume I. The First World War. Boston: Allen & Unwin, 1988. pp. 116-156. U42.M54.
- Ohl, John K. "General Hugh S. Johnson and the War Industries Board." Military Review LV (May 1975): pp. 35-48. Per.
- _____. "The Navy, the War Industries Board, and the Industrial Mobilization for War, 1917-1918." Military Affairs XXXX (Feb 1976): pp. 17-22. Per.
- US War Department. General Staff. War College Division. Mobilization of Industries and Utilization of the Commercial and Industrial Resources of the Country for War Purposes in Emergency. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1916. 12 p. UA18.U6.M63.

US National Archives. Handbook of Federal World War Agencies and Their Records, 1917-1921. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1943. 666 p. JK464.1943.A52.

Vander Meulen, Jacob A. The Politics of Aircraft: Building an American Military Industry. Lawrence, KS: University Press of Kansas, 1991. 292 p. HD9711.U6.V36.

See especially, Chapter 2, "A New Dilemma: Military Aircraft Production during World War I," at pp. 8-40.

Wise, Jennings C. "Economic Aspects of Mobilization: A Lecture before the War College." Lecture, US Army War College. S.l.: np, 1921. 28 p. HC110.D4.W57.

– Home Land Defense

Biggers, W. Watts. "The Germans Are Coming! The Germans Are Coming!" US Naval Institute Proceedings 111 (Jun 1985): pp. 38-43. Per.

Highlights a minor attack by a German submarine off of Cape Cod on 21 Jul 1918.

Finnegan, John P. "U.S. Army Counterintelligence in CONUS-The World War I Experience." Military Intelligence (Jan 1988): pp. 17-21. Per.

Glidden, William B. "Internment Camps in America, 1917-1920." Military Affairs XXXVII (Dec 1973): pp. 137-141. Per.

Kitchen, Martin. "The German Invasion of Canada in the First World War." International History Review VII (May 1985): pp. 245-260. Per.

Highlights Canadian fears of German-organized raids being launched from the US.

Merrill, James M. "Submarine Scare, 1918." Military Affairs XVII (Winter 1953): pp. 181-190. Per.

Muller, Julius W. The Invasion of America: A Fact Story Based on the Inexorable Mathematics of War. NY: E. P. Dutton & Company, 1916. 352 p. U313.M84.

US War Department. Military Intelligence Division. Plant Protection Section. Report for Year Ending December 31, 1918. Washington, DC: n.p., 1918. UA929.6.U55.

– US Home Guards

Cole, Merle T. "United States Guards, United States Army." Military Collector & Historian XL (Spring 1988): pp. 2-5. Per.

Conn, Stetson, et al. Guarding the United States and Its Outposts. In United States Army in World War II: The Western Hemisphere. Washington, DC: Office of the Chief of Military History, 1964. 593 p. D769.A533 v.12 pt.2.

See especially, p. 74.

Heavey, T. W. "The Military Policy of the United States that Forced the Use of a Large Part of It's Best Troops on Interior Guard Duty during the World War." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 674-683. D509.U55.

US Army War College. Historical Section. Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 3. Zone of the Interior. Part 2. Directory of Troops in Alphabetical Order. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1949. 598 p. D570.2.O72 v.3. pt.2.

See especially, pp. 1,566-1,570 for information on the United States Guards.

US War Department. "Annual Report of the Secretary of War." In War Department Annual Reports, 1919. Volume I. Part I. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. pp. 3-233. UA24.A1 1919.

_____. General Orders 162, dated 22 Dec 1917. 2 p. Military Publications Collection-General Orders.
Pertains to the raising and equipping of the United States Guards.

_____. General Orders 8, dated 19 Jan 1918. 4 p. Military Publications Collection-General Orders.
See especially, Section X, pertaining to the geographical assignment of the United States Guards.

_____. Special Regulation #101. Instructions and Information Pertaining to the United States Guards, National Army, dated 26 Jul 1918. 26 p. Military Publications Collection-World War I-era Special Regulations.

Wynn, Neil A. From Progressivism to Prosperity: World War I and American Society. NY: Holmes & Meier, 1986. 268 p. E780.W96.

See especially, Chapters 3 through 7, at pp. 41-195.

War Plans Division. Military Protection, United States Guards: The Use of Organized Bodies in the Protection and Defense of Property during Riots, Strikes, and Civil Disturbances. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 87 p. U230.M54.

– State Home Guards

Cole, Merle T. “Maryland’s State Defense Force.” Military Collector & Historian XXXIX (Winter 1987): pp. 152-157. Per.

_____. “Second Regiment, Infantry, Maryland State Guard: An Early State Defense Force.” Journal of Military History 53 (Jan 1989): pp. 23-32. Per.

US Army War College. Historical Section. Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 3: Zone of the Interior. Part 1. General Introduction, Organization and Activities of the War Department, Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1949. 992 p. D570.2.O72 v.3. pt.1.

See especially, “State or Home Guard,” at pp. 310-313.

US War Department. Special Regulation #37. Regulations Governing the Issue of Rifles and Ammunition to Home Guards, dated 13 May 1918. 8 p. Military Publications Collection-World War I-era Special Regulations.

_____. National Guard Bureau. Report of the Acting Chief of the Militia Bureau Relative to the National Guard and the United States Guards, 1918. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1918. 166 p. UA42.A2.

See especially, pp. 32-52.

Weiner, Frederick B. “Home-Defense Organizations.” Infantry Journal XLVIII (Jan 1941): pp. 39-40. Per.

– US Volunteers for the Jewish Legion

On page 10 of the 27 May 1918 *New York Times* was a brief notice that American volunteers recruited by the British in Philadelphia and Baltimore for service with the Jewish Legion in Palestine were to arrive that day in New York. These recruits were to join the fifth contingent of the legion then assembling in Canada. See especially, pp. 151-160 and 164-166, in Vladimir Jabotinsky’s, The Story of the Jewish Legion, which is available at D547.R6.Z5.

– German-Americans

An examination of pertinent sources failed to uncover references to any such American volunteers. The Wittke and Luebke studies cited below discuss in detail German-American support of the homeland, but without any reference to military support. Of course, many of the 19th and 20th century German immigrants left Germany for political reasons or to avoid conscription, so the apparent lack of enthusiasm for military service is not surprising. Nonetheless, a few firebrands may have made the journey to the German trenches.

Another clue as to why more Germans did not return home may be reflected in a letter to the editor of the *New York Times*, dated 16 Mar 1915 (p. 10). The writer, H. Nowa, lamented that the Allies were searching all vessels headed for Germany and he believed that those eager to fight would be taken from the ships to spend the war in British or French prisons. The problem of British control of the seas led to the use of false passports by German aliens in the US, who were called home to serve their reserve obligations.

Bernstorff, Count. My Three Years in America. NY: Scribner, 1920. 428 p. D619.B47.

Ellis, Edward R. Echoes of Distant Thunder: Life in the United States, 1914-1918. NY: Coward, McCann & Geoghegan, 1975. 510 p. E780.E44.

See especially, pp. 165-167.

- Goltz, Horst von der. My Adventures as a German Secret Agent. NY: R. M. McBride, 1917. 287 p. D639.S8.G62.
- Jensen, Joan M. The Price of Vigilance. Chicago: Rand McNally, 1968. 367 p. E743.5.J4.
- Jones, John P. and Hollister, Paul M. The German Secret Service in America, 1914-1918. Boston: Small, Maynard & Company, 1918. 340 p. D619.3.J64.
See especially, Chapter VII, "False Passports," at pp. 82-99.
- Luebke, Frederick C. Bonds of Loyalty: German-Americans and World War I. Dekalb, IL: Northern Illinois University Press, 1974. 366 p. D620.L83.
- Papen, Franz von. Memoirs. Translated from the German. NY: Dutton, 1953. 634 p. DD247.P3.A313.
- US Congress. Senate. Committee on the Judiciary. National German-American Alliance. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1918. 698 p. D620.U5.
- _____. Brewing and Liquor Interests and German Propaganda. 2 volumes. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 1,385 p. D619.3.U552.
- US War Department. Military Intelligence Division. U.S. Military Intelligence Reports: Surveillance of Radicals in the United States, 1917-1941. Frederick, MD: University Publications of America, 1984. 34 reels plus a guide. UB251.32.U6 Microfilm.
- Wittke, Carl F. German-Americans and the World (with Special Emphasis on Ohio's German Language Press). Columbus, OH: Ohio State Archaeological and Historical Society, 1936. 223 p. D620.W63
- Wright, Christopher J. "The Impact of Anti-German Hysteria and the First World War in New Ulm, Minnesota and Kitchener, Ontario: A Comparative Study." MA thesis, Iowa State University, 2011. 90 p. D620.W75.

Participants-Central Powers

German Army

General Sources

- Atteridge, A. Hilliard. The German Army in War. NY: McBride, Nast, 1915. 127 p. UA712.A87.
- Bilton, David. The German Army on the Western Front, 1917-1918: Rare Photographs from Wartime Archives. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2007. 160 p. D522.B59.
- von Bremen, Walter. L'Armée Allemande Après sa Réorganisation. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1914. 73 p. UA712.B73314.
- Buat, Général. L'Armée Allemande Pendant la Guerre de 1914-1918. Paris: Chapelot, 1920. 69 p. D531.B77.
- Citino, Robert M. The German Way of War: From the Thirty Years' War to the Third Reich. Lawrence, KS: University Press of Kansas, 2005. 428 p. DD101.C58.
See especially, Chapter 5, "Moltke's Art of War: Innovation and Tradition," at pp. 41-195 and Chapter 6, "From Schlieffen to World War I," at pp. 191-237.
- Colby, E. Tables Showing Strength of the German Army at Regular Intervals during the War. Washington, DC: US Army War College Historical Section, 1939. 2 p. D532.1.C65.
- Cron, Hermann. Imperial German Army, 1914-18: Organisation, Structure, Orders-of-Battle. Translated from the original German by C. F. Colton. Solihull, England: Helion, 2002. 414 p. D532.1.C7613.
- _____. "The Organization of the German Army in the World War." Translated from the original German by Oliver L. Spaulding. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1936? 12 p. UA712.C7613.
- Dreetz, Dieter. "Zur Unerfüllbarkeit der personellen Ersatzanforderungen der deutschen militärischen Führung für das Feldheer im Ersten Weltkrieg." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 63 (1985): pp. 51-60. Per.
- Foley, Robert T. "The Other Side of the Wire: The German Army in 1917." In 1917: Tactics, Training and Technology. Canberra, Australia: Australian Military History Publications, 2007. pp. 155-178. UA872.A975.

France. Ministère de la Guerre. Notions Sommaires sur l'Armée Allemande Pendant la Campagne. France?: Etat-major de l'Armée 2me Bureau, Section des Renseignements Militaires, 1917. 67 p. D531.N68.

Translated title is Summary of Ideas on the German Army during the Campaign.

"The German War Machine: Images of the Kaiser's Military, 1914-18." Military History 28 (Nov 2011): pp. 44-51. Per.

Germany. Reichskriegsministerium. Die Toten der Offizierkorps der Landheere, der Schutztruppen, und des Marine des Deutschen Reiches während des Weltkrieges 2.8.1914 bis zur Demobilmachung, 10.1.1919. Translated from the original German by the Military Intelligence Division. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1921. 17 p. D609.G3.T67.

Translated title is The Number of Deaths of Officers in the Active Army, Colonial Troops, and Navy of the German Empire, during the World War from August 2, 1914 to the Time of Demobilization, January 10, 1919.

Herwig, Holger H. "The Dynamics of Necessity: German Military Policy during the First World War." In Military Effectiveness. Volume I: The First World War. Boston: Allen & Unwin, 1988. pp. 80-115. U42.M54 v.1.

Kihntopf, Michael P. Victory in the East: The Rise and Fall of the Imperial German Army. Shippensburg, PA: White Mane Books, 2000. 99 p. D551.K54.

Militärgeschichtliches Forschungsamt Freiburg, editors. Development, Planning and Realization of Operational Conceptions in World War I and II. Bonn, Germany: Mittler, 1989. 136 p. U719.D38.

Pasingham, Ian. All the Kaiser's Men: The Life and Death of the German Army on the Western Front 1914-1918. Stroud, England: Sutton Publishing, 2005. 286 p. D531.P37.

Peterson, Michael B. "All the Kaiser's Men: German Volunteers and the Great War, 1914-1918." MA thesis, Florida Atlantic University, 1997. 168 p. D531.P47.

Quarrie, Bruce. Encyclopedia of the German Army in the 20th Century. Wellingborough, England: Stephens, 1989. 401 p. UA712.Q82.

See especially, Part One, Chapters 1 through 7, at pp. 9-64.

Sheffield, Gary, editor. War on the Western Front: In the Trenches of World War I. NY: Osprey, 2007. 272 p. D530.W372.

Thomas, Nigel. The German Army in World War I. Volume 2. 1915-17. Osceola, WI: Osprey Publishing, 2003. 48 p. UC485.G3.T563 v.2.

US Army War College. Notes on the German Army in the War. Translated from a French document of April 1917 by the US Army War College. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 47 p. UA712.N6813.

Wheeler-Bennett, John W. The Nemesis of Power: The German Army in Politics, 1918-1945. London: Macmillan, 1964. 831 p. DD240.W5.

See especially, Part 1, "The Army and the Reich, 1918-1926," at pp. 1-154.

– Strategy

Chernavin, Victor. "What the Allies Knew of the German Military Plan before the Outbreak of the Great War." Army Quarterly XXIX (Jan 1935): pp. 287-296. Per.

Holmes, Terence M. "All Present and Correct: The Verifiable Army of the Schlieffen Plan." War in History 16 (Jan 2009): pp. 98-115. Per.

Lupfer, Timothy T. The Dynamics of Doctrine: The Changes in German Tactical Doctrine during the First World War. Leavenworth Papers No. 4. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Combat Studies Institute (CSI), Command and General Staff College, 1981. 73 p. U165.L87.

Mombauer, Annika. "German War Plans." In War Planning 1914. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2010. pp. 48-79. U155.E85.W37.

"The Schlieffen Plan." Army Quarterly XVIII (Jul 1929): pp. 286-290. Per.

“A Second Schlieffen Plan.” Army Quarterly XXX (Apr 1935): pp. 139-141. Per.
Focuses on the 1912 modification of Schlieffen’s original plan.

Tunstall, Graydon A. “The Schlieffen Plan: The Diplomacy and Military Strategy of the Central Powers in the East, 1905-1914.” PhD dissertation, Rutgers University, 1974. 688 p. D515.T78.

“Verdun: Falkenhayn’s Strategy.” Army Quarterly XXIV (Apr 1932): pp. 12-20. Per.
Highlights the German strategy for the period Apr through Sep 1916.

– Tactics

Balck, William von. Development of Tactics: World War. Translated from the original German by Harry Bell. Fort Leavenworth, KS: General Service Schools Press, 1922. 295 p. D521.B2913.

Bradis, Cordt von. Der Sturmangriff: Kriegserfahrungen eines Frontoffiziers. Germany: Hergestellt in der Druckerei des Chef des Generalstabes des Feldheeres, Grosses Hauptquartier, 1917. 30 p. D531.B72.

Fleming, Thomas. “Day of the Storm Trooper.” Military History 9 (Aug 1991): pp. 34-41. Per.
Highlights the German tactics used during the March 1918 offensive.

Germany. Army. German Notes on Minor Tactics. Translated from the original German and compiled at the US Army War College. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1918. 71 p. U165.G4713.

Germany. Reichswehrministerium. Leitfaden für den Unterricht im Heere. Berlin: E. S. Mittler & Sohn, 1924. 133 p. UA712.L45.

Gudmundsson, Bruce I. Stormtroop Tactics: Innovation in the German Army, 1914-1918. NY: Praeger, 1989. 210 p. D531.G82.

“Kriegslehren in Beispielen aus dem Weltkrieg.” Compiled by Max Schwarte. Typescript. 1930? 469 p. D531.K7513 v.1.
Title translated as “War Lessons in Examples Taken from the World War.”

Samuels, Martin. Doctrine and Dogma: German and British Infantry Tactics in the First World War. NY: Greenwood Press, 1992. 225 p. D529.3.S26.

US Army. AEF. General Staff. G-2. Conventional Signals: Used by Germans for Communication between Airplanes and Troops. France?: General Headquarters, AEF, Base Printing Plant, 29th Engineers, 1918. 14 p. UG580.C66.

Wallach, Jehuda L. The Dogma of the Battle of Annihilation: The Theories of Clausewitz and Schlieffen and Their Impact on the German Conduct of Two World Wars. Westport, CT: Greenwood Press, 1986. 334 p. U43.G3.W35.

Zuber, Terence. “Everybody Knows There was a ‘Schlieffen Plan’: A Reply to Annika Mombauer.” War in History 15 (Jan 2008): pp. 92-101. Per.

– Personal and Unit Perspectives

Butterworth, Hugh M. Blood and Iron: Letters from the Western Front. Edited by Jon Cooksey. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword, 2011. 234 p. D640.B9542.
Includes information on the German 248th Reserve Infantry Division.

Deis, F. W. Die Hessen im Weltkrieg, 1914-1918: Nach Berichten und Aufzeichnungen von Mitkämpfern, mit Unterstützung des Hessischen Staatsarchivs. Charlottenburg, Germany: W. Glass & Company, 1930? 372 p. D535.H47.

France. Armee. Grand Quartier General des Armees du Nord et du Nord-est. Etat-Major. Bureau, 2e. “Les Operations de la XVIIIe Armée Allemande (Armée von Hutier) du 21 Mars au 5 Avril 1918.” Typescript, 1918. 14 p. D531.O64.
Translated title is “Operations of the 18th German Army (Army of Hutier) from 21 March to 5 April 1918.”

Germany. Heer. Armee Gruppe German Crown Prince. “War Diary, Army Group German Crown Prince, Vol. 1, June 14 to July 14, 1918.” Translated from the original German. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1918? D531.G74213 v.1.

Heden, Sven A. Ein Volk in Waffen: Den Deutschen Soldaten Gewidmet. Leipzig, Germany: F. A. Brockhaus, 1915. 190 p. D531.H44.

“A High-Numbered German Division from Birth to Death.” Army Quarterly XLI (Jan 1941): pp. 313-320. Per.
Highlights the 234th Division.

Histories of Two Hundred and Fifty One Divisions of the German Army which Participated in the War(1914-1918). London:
London Stamp Exchange, 1989. 748 p. U532.U6.
Originally published by US War Department in 1920.

Junger, Ernst. The Storm of Steel: From the Diary of a German Storm-Troop Officer on the Western Front. Translated
from the original German by Basil Creighton. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, Doran & Company, 1929. 284 p.
D640.J6932.

Koettgen, Julius, translator. A German Deserter’s War Experience. Translated from the German. NY: B. W. Huebsch,
1917. 192 p. D640.G4.

Kreisler, Fritz. Four Weeks in the Trenches: The War Story of a Violinist. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1915. 85 p.
D640.K74.

Kuhl, Hermann von. “General von Kuhl’s Commentaries on the War.” Army Quarterly XX (Apr 1930): pp. 70-77. Per.

Rieth, Albert G. War Memories: World War I Experience of Albert Rieth, Bugler, Regiment 169. Translated from the
original German by Walter Mueller. Williamsburg, VA?: n.p., 2000? 118 p. D640.R5413.

Stephenson, Donald S. “Frontschweine and Revolution: The Role of the Front-line Soldier in the German Revolution of
1918.” PhD dissertation, University of Kansas, 2007. 407 p. DD248.S733.

Sulzbach, Herbert. With the German Guns: Four Years on the Western Front 1914-18. Translated from the original
German by Richard Thonger. Hamden, CT: Archon Books, 1981. 256 p. D640.S7713.

Ulrich, Bernd and Ziemann, Benjamin editors. German Soldiers in the Great War: Letters and Eyewitness Accounts.
Translated from the original German by Christine Brocks. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2010.
212 p. D640.A2.G47.

Viehweg, Rudolf. The Iron Rule. Discipline? Comradeship? Carpentersville, IL: Privately published, 1941. 142 p.
D640.V5917.

“The War Diary of Crown Prince Rupprecht of Bavaria.” Army Quarterly XVIII (Apr 1929): pp. 24-34 and XVIII
(Jul 1929): pp. 293-304. Per.

Weber, Thomas. Hitler’s First War: Adolf Hitler, the Men of the List Regiment, and the First World War. Oxford,
England: Oxford University Press, 2010. 450 p. DD247.H5.W36.

Witkop, Philipp, editor. German Students’ War Letters. Translated from the original German by A. F. Wedd. NY: E. P.
Dutton, 1929. 375 p. D640.W6513.

– Other Special Aspects

Addison, G. H. “The German Engineer and Pioneer Corps.” Royal Engineers Journal XLIV (Jun 1930): pp. 241-252 and
XLIV (Sep 1930): pp. 390-412. Per.

Bronnenkant, Lance J. The Imperial German Eagles in World War I: Their Postcards and Pictures. 3 volumes. Atglen, PA:
Schiffer Publishing, 2006. D552.27.B76.

Brose, Eric D. The Kaiser’s Army: The Politics of Military Technology in Germany during the Machine Age, 1870-1918.
NY: Oxford University Press, 2001. 318 p. UA712.B76.

Bucholz, Arden. Hans Delbruck & the German Military Establishment: War Images in Conflict. Iowa City, IA: University
of Iowa, 1985. 191 p. U43.G3.B8.

Coil, Spencer A. Uniforms & Equipment of the Central Powers in World War I. 2 volumes. Atglen, PA: Schiffer
Publishing, 2007. UC480.C65.
See especially, Volume 2, Germany & Ottoman Turkey, 336 p.

- Crouthamel, Jason. "Cross-Dressing for the Fatherland: Sexual Humor, Masculinity and German Soldiers in the First World War." First World War Studies 2 (Oct 2011): pp. 195-215. Per.
- _____. The Great War and German Memory: Society, Politics and Psychological Trauma, 1914-1945. Exeter, England. University of Exeter Press, 2009. 278 p. D810.V42.G3.
- Drury, Ian. German Stormtrooper, 1914-18. London: Osprey, 1995. 64 p. D531.D78.
- Dupuy, Trevor. N. A Genius for War: The German Army and General Staff, 1807-1945. Englewood Cliffs, NJ: Prentice-Hall, 1977. 362 p. DD103.D86.
- Foley, Robert T. "Preparing the German Army for the First World War: The Operational Ideas of Alfred von Schlieffen and Helmuth von Moltke the Younger." War and Society 22 (Oct 2004): pp. 1-25. Per.
- Friesen, Bruno. "Kamerad, Tritt Ein! German Trench Culture: An Aspect of the Human Side of the First World War." Canadian Military History 16 (Summer 2007): pp. 53-56. Per.
- Goering, Hermann. Papers, 1894-1941. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Includes English and German compiled service records, flight reports and aerial photographic reports. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 153, Face M, Shelf 7.
- Great Britain. Air Ministry. Handbook of German Military and Naval Aviation (War), 1914-1918. Originally published in 1919. London: The Imperial War Museum in association with The Battery Press, Inc., 1995. 122 p. UG635.G3.H36.
Bound together with the 33-page July 1918 pamphlet, Types of German Aeroplanes.
- Hamilton, C. F. "German Volunteer Armies in 1914." Canadian Defence Quarterly III (Oct 1925): pp. 50-51. Per.
- Herwig, Holger H. "'You Are Here to Learn How to Die': German Subaltern Officer Education on the Eve of the Great War." In Forging the Sword: Selecting, Educating, and Training Cadets and Junior Officers in the Modern World. Chicago: Imprint Publications, 1998. pp. 32-46. U405.C65.
- Lavalle, John H. "Military Professionalism and the Realities of War: German Officer Training in the Great War." PhD dissertation, University of Georgia, 1997. 213 p. U571.L38.
- McRandle, James and Quirk, James. "The Blood Test Revisited: A New Look at German Casualty Counts in World War I." Journal of Military History 70 (Jul 2006): pp. 667-701. Per.
- Scharf, Friedrich Ludwig. In the Service of the Kaiser: Uniforms & Equipment of the World War I German Soldier as Painted by Soldier-artist Friedrich Ludwig Scharf. Atglen, PA: Schiffer Military History, 2004. 118 p. UC485.G3.S33.
- Somers, Johan. Imperial German Uniforms and Equipment, 1907-1918. 3 volumes. Atglen, PA: Schiffer Military History, 2005. UC485.G3.S66.
- Thorne, Ian D. "German Incompetence was Based on Schlieffen Plan." Army Quarterly & Defence Journal 126 (Jan 1996): pp. 38-44. Per.
- Wargin, R. A. "Evolution of the Organization of the German Artillery during the War." Translated from the original French at the US Army War College by R. A. Wargin. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1922? 12 p. D532.5.E9213.
- Watson, Alexander. Enduring the Great War: Combat, Morale and Collapse in the German and British Armies, 1914-1918. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2008. 288 p. D524.5.W38.
- _____. "Junior Officership in the German Army during the Great War, 1914-1918." War in History 14 (Nov 2007): pp. 428-453. Per.
- Wictor, Thomas. German Assault Troops of World War I: Organization, Tactics, Weapons, Equipment, Orders of Battle, Uniforms. Atglen, PA: Schiffer Military History, 2012. 339 p. D532.9.W53.

Zabecki, David T. "Herr Durchbruchmueller." Field Artillery 90-4 (Aug 1990): pp. 12-19. Per.
Analytical profile of the German artillery genius.

_____. Steel Wind: Colonel Georg Bruchmüller and the Birth of Modern Artillery. Westport, CT: Praeger, 1994. 197 p. UF157.Z33.

– Collapse and Aftermath

"The Break-Up of the German Armies on the Russian Front in November, 1918." Army Quarterly XXXIV (Apr 1937): pp. 33-42; includes a map. Per.

Bruntz, George G. Allied Propaganda and the Collapse of the German Empire in 1918. Stanford, CA: Stanford University Press, 1938. 246 p. D639.P6.B78.

Carsten, Francis L. War Against War: British and German Radical Movements in the First World War. Berkeley, CA: University of California Press, 1982. 285 p. D639.P77.C37.

Kluge, Ulrich. Soldatenrate und Revolution: Studien zur Militarpolitik in Deutschland 1918/19. Gottingen, Germany. Vandenhoeck & Ruprecht, 1975. 518 p. UA712.K66.

Kuhl, Hermann von. Entstehung, Durchföhrung und Zusammenbruch der Offensive von 1918. Berlin: Deutsche Verlagsgesellschaft für Politik und Geschichte, 1927. 220 p. D531.K8.

"The German Defeat in 1918: How Ludendorff Tried to Exonerate the Army." Army Quarterly XLI (Jan 1941): pp. 263-278. Per.

Germany. Constituent Assembly and Reichstag. Commission. The Causes of the German Collapse in 1918. Translated from the original German by W. L. Campbell. Edited by Ralph Lutz. Stanford, CA: Stanford University Press, 1934. 309 p. D531.A42.

See also, the original German version, Die Ursachen des Deutschen Zusammenbruchs in Jahre 1918, which is available at D531.A4.

Gordon, Harold J., Jr. The Reichswehr and the German Republic, 1919-1926. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1957. 478 p. DD240.G67.

See especially, Chapter 1, "From Imperial Army to Freikorps," at pp. 3-25.

Die Rückföhrung des Westheeres. Berlin: Ernst Siegfried Mittler & Sohn, 1919. 31 p. D531.R8.

Schwabe, Klaus. Woodrow Wilson, Revolutionary Germany, and Peacemaking, 1918-1919: Missionary Diplomacy and the Realities of Power. Chapel Hill, NC: University of North Carolina Press, 1985. 565 p. D643.A7.S3513.

US War Department. General Staff. United States Military Intelligence, 1917-1927. 30 volumes. NY: Garland Publishing, 1978-1979. D570.A2.U54.

Reprint of documents prepared by the Military Intelligence Division. Volumes 1 to 26 consist of weekly intelligence summaries; volumes 27 to 30 consist of daily intelligence summaries. The documents represent the Army's first systematic effort to collect, evaluate and disseminate military intelligence.

Warburton, Eliot. "The Hundred Hours." Army Quarterly XXIII (Jan 1932): pp. 300-311. Per.

_____. "The Aftermath of the Kapp Putsch." Army Quarterly XXIV (Jul 1932): pp. 369-374. Per.

Wheeler-Bennett, John W. The Nemesis of Power: The German Army in Politics, 1918-1945. London: Macmillan, 1964. 831 p. DD240.W5.

See especially, Part 1, "The Army and the Reich, 1918-1926," at pp. 1-154.

As to why the German Western Army was less susceptible to disintegration than were the Eastern and Home Front Armies, consider these possibilities:

-1) Perhaps from an Order of Battle compiled by Entente intelligence one could measure the battle experiences of the units transferred to the West in 1918.

-2) Compare the career patterns and biographies of the Western and Eastern Front officers and reveal perhaps in the former a stronger Junker background, a more in-bred allegiance to the Kaiser? To what extent were officers large property owners and economically threatened by a new social order?

-3) Compare the German situation in November with the experiences of other armies faced with revolutions at home, such as the White Army in South Russia in 1917, the French Army in 1870, D'Annunzio's risorgimento movement in Italy at the end of the Great War.

-4) Control of information and propaganda. To what extent was the front line soldier closed off from access to information in comparison to the zone of interior soldier? How freely were newspapers circulated, especially those of the Social Democrats and Spartacus movement. Were letters from home censored? How much more easily did Russian Revolution news infiltrate on the Eastern Front? Was it more obvious to the Eastern Front soldiers, looking across the lines, that the enlisted man could wrest control of his environment and take unilateral action to end the war. Since the lines were not so static, the Eastern soldier, as part of an occupying force, was more exposed to civilian political currents.

-5) Was the soldier in the Western trenches caught between the enemy to his front and a relatively well-run Slacker control system in the rear, a vise that could squeeze more effectively than the one in the East, where the enemy was no longer so visible a menace?

-6) In 1918 Germany, blockaded by the Allies, families of soldiers were virtually starving. As shocked witnesses, returning soldiers emotionally reacted and remained at home, and the number of "unattached" soldiers at home at the end of the war was huge. With discipline and social values crumbling, soldiers' conduct would be governed by personal values. Allegiance to the Kaiser's state, rather than to one's hungry children, may not have been a deeply held personal value in a mass army. Seemingly, desertion was socially acceptable in the fall of 1918.

-7) Finally, was the influenza pandemic more or less virulent on the home front than in the Western trenches?

German Home Front

Blücher von Wahlstatt, Evelyn M. An English Wife in Berlin: A Private Memoir of Events, Politics, and Daily Life in Germany throughout the War and the Social Revolution of 1918. NY: E. P. Dutton & Company, 1920. 336 p. D515.B652.

_____. "An English Wife in Berlin." In The World War I Reader. NY: New York University Press, 2007. pp. 243-251. D509.W65.

Bruntz, George G. Allied Propaganda and the Collapse of the German Empire in 1918. Stanford, CA: Stanford University Press, 1938. 246 p. D639.P6.B78.

Burchardt, Lothar. "The Impact of the War Economy on the Civilian Population of Germany during the First and Second World Wars." In The German Military in the Age of Total War. Dover, NH: Berg Publishers, 1985. pp. 40-70. UA710.G372.

Carsten, Francis L. War Against War: British and German Radical Movements in the First World War. Berkeley, CA: University of California Press, 1982. 285 p. D639.P77.C37.

Chickering, Roger. The Great War and Urban Life in Germany: Freiburg, 1914-1918. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2007. 628 p. DD901.F87.C45.

Cohen, Deborah. "Will to Work: Disabled Veterans in Britain and Germany After the First World War." In Disabled Veterans in History. Ann Arbor, MI: University of Michigan Press, 2000. pp. 295-321. UB360.D57.

Crouthamel, Jason. The Great War and German Memory: Society, Politics and Psychological Trauma, 1914-1945. Exeter, England: University of Exeter Press, 2009. 278 p. D810.V42.G3.

Davis, Belinda J. "Home Fires Burning." In The World War I Reader. NY: New York University Press, 2007. pp. 252-271. D509.W65.

Donson, Andrew. Youth in the Fatherless Land: War Pedagogy, Nationalism, and Authority in Germany, 1914-1918. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 2010. 329 p. D524.7.G3.D66.

- Downes, Alexander B. Targeting Civilians in War. Ithaca, NY: Cornell University Press, 2008. 315 p. HM554.D692.
See especially, Chapter 3, "Statistic Tests," at pp. 113-160, which highlights the impact of the Allies' naval blockade.
- Engel, David J. "Organized Jewish Responses to German Antisemitism during the First World War." PhD dissertation, University of California, Los Angeles, 1979. 449 p. D639.J4.E54.
- Fischer, Suzanne H. Mother of Eagles: The War Diary of Baroness von Richthofen. Atglen, PA: Schiffer Publishing, 2001. 207 p. D640.R4695.
- Germany. Constituent Assembly and Reichstag. Commission. The Causes of the German Collapse in 1918. Translated From the original German by W. L. Campbell. Edited by Ralph Lutz. Stanford, CA: Stanford University Press, 1934. 309 p. D531.A42.
See also, the original German version, Die Ursachen des Deutschen Zusammenbruchs in Jahre 1918, which is available at D531.A4.
- Goebel, Stefan. The Great War and Medieval Memory: War Remembrance and Medievalism in Britain and Germany, 1914-1940. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2007. 357 p. D524.7.G7.G64.
- Haar, John M. "'The Russian Menace': Baltic German Publicists and Russophobia in World War I Germany." PhD dissertation, University of Georgia, 1977. 277 p. DD228.8.H22 Microfilm.
- Hagemann, Karen. "Mobilizing Women for War: The History, Historiography, and Memory of German Women's War Service in the Two World Wars." Journal of Military History 75 (Oct 2011): pp. 1,055-1,093. Per.
- Hawkins, Nigel. The Starvation Blockades. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2002. 262 p. D581.H39.
- Herwig, Holger H. "Germany and the 'Short War' Illusion: Toward a New Interpretation?" Journal of Military History 66 (Jul 2002): pp. 681-694. Per.
Based upon recently opened records at the East German archives, the author suggests that Germany actually sought a protracted conflict as opposed to a quick victory.
- Huston, James A. "The Allied Blockade of Germany 1918-1919." Reprinted for private circulation from the Journal of Central European Affairs, Volume 10, Jul 1950. S.l.: n.p. pp. 145-166. D581.H87.
- Kitchen, Martin. "Civil-Military Relations in Germany during the First World War." The Great War, 1914-18: Essays on the Military, Political, and Social History of the First World War. College Station, TX: Texas A&M University Press, 1990. pp. 39-68. D521.D734.
- _____. "Hindenburg, Ludendorff and the Crisis of German Society, 1916-1918." In Men at War: Politics, Technology, and Innovation in the Twentieth Century. Chicago: Precedent, 1982. pp. 21-48. U42.M43.
- Moses, John A. "The 'Ideas of 1914' in Germany and Australia: A Case of Conflicting Perceptions." War & Society 9 (Oct 1991): pp. 61-82. Per.
- _____. "The Rise and Decline of Christian Militarism in Prussia-Germany from Hegel to Bonhoeffer: The End Effect of the Fallacy of Sacred Violence." War & Society 23 (May 2005): pp. 21-40. Per.
- Moyer, Laurence. Victory Must Be Ours: Germany in the Great War, 1914-1918. NY: Hippocrene Books, 1995. 399 p. D531.M69.
- Perry, Heather R. "Militarizing the Disabled: Medicine, Industry, and 'Total Mobilization' in World War I Germany." In Finding Common Ground: New Directions in First World War Studies. Boston: Brill, 2011. pp. 267-292. D522.42.F56.
- Rees, Simon. "Bloodhounds of Berlin." Military Illustrated #201 (Feb 2005): pp. 24-31. Per.
- Rosenhaft, Eve. "Restoring Moral Order on the Home Front: Compulsory Savings Plans for Young Workers in Germany, 1916-1919." In Authority, Identity and the Social History of the Great War. Providence, RI: Berghahn Books, 1995. pp. 81-109. D521.A98.

- Salewski, Michael. "Der Erste Weltkrieg-ein Deutsches Trauma." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 63 (1985): pp. 169-185. Per.
- Schumann, Rosemarie. "'Friede durch Recht!' Das bürgerliche Friedensprogramm von der Jahrhundertwende bis zum ersten Weltkrieg." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 71 (1989): pp. 88-101. Per.
- Schwabe, Klaus. Woodrow Wilson, Revolutionary Germany, and Peacemaking, 1918-1919: Missionary Diplomacy and the Realities of Power. Chapel Hill, NC: University of North Carolina Press, 1985. 565 p. D643.A7.S3513.
- Stark, Gary D. "All Quiet on the Home Front: Popular Entertainments, Censorship, and Civilian Morale in Germany, 1914-1918." In Authority, Identity and the Social History of the Great War. Providence, RI: Berghahn Books, 1995. pp. 57-80. D521.A98.
- Stephenson, Donald S. "Frontschweine and Revolution: The Role of the Front-line Soldier in the German Revolution of 1918." PhD dissertation, University of Kansas, 2007. 407 p. DD248.S733.
- US Board of Economic Warfare. The War Economics and Armament Office of the German High Command. Study, Dec 1942. S.I.: Board of Economic Warfare, Blockade and Supply Branch, Reoccupation and Reconstruction Division, 1942. 35 p. HC286.4.W67.
- Westermann, Edward B. "'Sword in the Heavens': German Ground-based Air Defenses, 1919-1945." PhD dissertation, University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill, 2000. 569 p. UG735.G3.W47.
- Winter, Jay M. and Robert, Jean-Louis, compilers. Capital Cities at War: Paris, London, Berlin, 1914-1919. NY: Cambridge University Press, 1997. 622 p. D523.C37.
- Ziemann, Benjamin. War Experiences in Rural Germany, 1914-1923. Translated from the German by Alex Skinner. NY: Berg, 2007. 302 p. D534.Z5413.

Austro-Hungarian Empire-World War I Era

General Sources

- Adams, Carol J. "Courting the 'Vassal': Austro-American Relations during World War I." PhD dissertation, University of Alabama, 1997. 274 p. D619.A33.
- Auffenberg-Komarów. Moriz von. Aus Österreich-Ungarns Teilnahme am Weltkrieg. Berlin: Ullstein & Company, 1920. 391 p. D539.A8.
- Austria. War Office. War Archives. "Austria-Hungary's Last War, 1914-1918." Translated from the original German at the US Army War College. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1932. D539.O813.
- Bridge, F. R. From Sadowa to Sarajevo: The Foreign Policy of Austria-Hungary, 1866-1914. London: Routledge & K Paul, 1972. 480 p. DB86.B74.
- Cramon, August von. Quatre ans au G.Q.G. austro-hongrois pendant la guerre mondiale comme représentant du G.Q.G. allemande. Paris: Payor, 1922. 330 p. D539.C63.
- Dedijer, Vladimir. The Road to Sarajevo. NY: Simon & Schuster, 1966. 550 p. DB89.F7.D42.
- Gratz, Gustav and Schuller, Richard. The Economic Policy of Austria-Hungary during the War in Its External Relations. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 1928. 286 p. HF1541.G72.
- Grebler, Leo and Winkler, Wilhelm. The Cost of the World War to Germany and to Austria-Hungary. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 1940. 192 p. D635.G73.
- Herwig, Holger H. The First World War: Germany and Austria-Hungary, 1914-1918. NY: St. Martin's Press, 1997. 490 p. D531.H47.
- History of the First World War. 5 volumes, 128 issues; issues released weekly. Per.
Issues include several articles on Austria-Hungary.

- Italy. Exercito. Comando Supremo. Italy's Victory against Austria: Official War Bulletins and Communiqués, 24 October-4th November 1918. Rome: Comando del Corpo di Stato Maggiore, 1918. 44 p. D569.A2.A35.
- Jászi, Oszkár. The Dissolution of the Habsburg Monarchy. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1929. 488 p. DB91.J37.
- Kindermann, Gottfried K. Hitler's Defeat in Austria, 1933-1934: Europe's First Containment of Nazi Expansionism. Translated from the original German by Sonia Brough and David Taylor. Boulder, CO: Westview Press, 1988. 234 p. DB97.K5513.
- Kiszling, Rudolf. "The Mobilization of the European Powers in the Summer of 1914. Austria-Hungary." Translated from the original German by F. W. Merten. Typescript. Fort Humphreys, DC: US Army War College, 1936. 46 p. D539.K5713.
- Kronenbitter, Günther. "Austria-Hungary." In War Planning 1914. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2010. pp. 24-47. U155.E85.W37.
- MacDonald, Charles E. Papers, 1873-1936. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
MacDonald served as a Red Cross doctor in Vienna and Budapest, 1914-1915.
The manuscript collection is available at Bay 5, Row 159, Face M, Shelf 3.
- Maurer, John H. The Outbreak of the First World War: Strategic Planning, Crisis Decision Making, and Deterrence Failure. Westport, CT: Praeger, 1995. 149 p. D523.M38.
- _____. "The Pre-war Military Collaboration of the Austro-Hungarian and German General Staffs and the July Crisis of 1914." Typescript. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University, 1927. 63 p. D539.M36.
- Nowak, Karl F. and Brooks, Charles T. "The Defeat as Viewed from the Other Side." Translated from the original French version by Charles T. Brooks. Individual research paper, 1936. 500 p. B86.7.N6713.
- Pitreich, Maximilian von. "The Initial Austro-Hungarian Operations against Russia in the World War and the Siedlce Problem." Translated from the original German by F. W. Merten. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1937? 13 p. D551.P5.
- _____. 1914: Die Militärischen Probleme unseres Kriegsbeginnes, Ideen, Gründe und Zusammenhänge. Wien [Vienna], Austria: Selbstverlag des Verfassers, 1934. 236 p. D550.P5.
- Ratzenhofer, Emil. "The Austro Hungarian Mobilization Calendar." Translated from the original German by F. W. Merten. Typescript. Fort Humphreys, DC: US Army War College, 1936. 6 p. D539.R3713.
- Redlich, Josef. Austrian War Government. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 1929. 175 p. DB91.R42.
- Rozenblit, Marsha L. "For Fatherland and Jewish People: Jewish Women in Austria during the First World War." In Authority, Identity and the Social History of the Great War. Providence, RI: Berghahn Books, 1995. pp. 199-220. D521.A98.
- Schierbrand, Wolf von. Austria-Hungary: The Polyglot Empire. NY: Frederick A. Stokes, 1917. 352 p. DB86.7.S34.
- Schreiner, George A. The Iron Ration: Three Years in Warring Central Europe. NY: Harper & Brothers, 1918. 385 p. D639.F62.G3.
- Schroeder, Paul W. "Stealing Horses to Great Applause: Austria-Hungary's Decision in 1914 in Systemic Perspectives." In An Improbable War?: The Outbreak of World War I and European Political Culture before 1914. NY: Berghahn Books, 2007. pp. 17-42. D511.I46.
- Tunstall, Graydon A. "1911: Austria-Hungary on the Precipice." In 1911: Preliminary Moves: The 2011 Chief of Army History Conference. Newport, Australia: Big Sky Publishing, 2012. pp. 234-263. UA872.A975.
- Veltzé, Alois. Unter Habsburgs Banner: Zwei Kriegesjahre 1914/16. Wien [Vienna], Austria: Ullstein, 1916. 193 p. D539.V452.
- Weber, Frank G. Eagles on the Crescent: Germany, Austria, and the Diplomacy of the Turkish Alliance, 1914-1918. Ithaca, NY: Cornell University Press, 1970. 284 p. D566.W4.

Wegs, Robert J. Die Österreichische Kriegswirtschaft 1914-1918. Wein [Vienna], Austria: Verlag A. Schendl, 1979. 194 p. HC265.W4315.

Williamson, Samuel R. Jr. "Aggressive and Defensive Aims of Political Elites?: Austro-Hungarian Policy in 1914." In An Improbable War?: The Outbreak of World War I and European Political Culture before 1914. NY: Berghahn Books, 2007. pp. 61-74. D511.I46.

– Armed Forces

Coil, Spencer A. Uniforms & Equipment of the Austro-Hungarian Army in World War I. Atglen, PA: Schiffer Publishing, 2003. 352 p. UC485.A9.C65.

_____. Uniforms & Equipment of the Central Powers in World War I. 2 volumes. Atglen, PA: Schiffer Publishing, 2007. UC480.C65.

See especially, Volume 1, Austria-Hungary and Bulgaria, 376 p.

Crosse, Ernest C. The Defeat of Austria as Seen by the 7th Division: Being a Narrative of the Fortunes of the 7th Division from the Time it Left the Asiago Plateau in August 1918 till the Conclusion of the Armistice with Austria on November 4, 1918. London: Deane, 1919. 115 p. D546.5.7th.C6.

Cuninghame, Thomas. "The Dissolution of the Hapsburg Armies." Army Quarterly XXXIX (Oct 1939): pp. 124-136. Per.

Deak, Istvan. Beyond Nationalism: A Social and Political History of the Habsburg Officer Corps, 1848-1918. NY: Oxford University Press, 1990. 273 p. UB415.A9.B49.

_____. "The Ethnic Question in the Multinational Habsburg Army, 1848-1918." In Ethnic Armies: Polyethnic Armed Forces from the Time of the Habsburgs to the Age of the Superpowers. Waterloo, Canada: Wilfrid Laurier University Press, 1990. pp. 21-49. UB416.E85.

France. Army. Armée Autrichienne: Grandes unités Développement des Forces Autrichiennes pendant la Campagne S.l.: Grand quartier général des Armées du nord et du nord-est, Etat-major, 2e Bureau, 1918. 28 p. UA672.A74.

Great Britain. War Office. General Staff. The Austro-Hungarian Forces in the Field. 3d edition. London: HMSO, 1917. 232 p. UA672.A95.

_____. The Austro-Hungarian Forces in the Field. 5th edition. London: n.p., 1918. 225 p. UA672.A95.

_____. Plates Illustrating the Austro-Hungarian Uniform, November 1917. London: War Office, 1917. 4 p. with 7 plates. UC485.A9.G7.

Kerchnawe, Hugo. Die Militärverwaltung in den von den österreichisch-ungarischen Truppen besetzten Gebieten. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 1928. 390 p. D623.A2.M55.

Kronenbitter, Günther. "The German and Austro-Hungarian General Staffs and their Reflections on an 'Impossible' War." In An Improbable War?: The Outbreak of World War I and European Political Culture before 1914. NY: Berghahn, 2007. pp. 149-160. D511.I46.

Lucas, James S. Austro-Hungarian Infantry, 1914-1918. London: Almark Publishing, 1973. 112 p. D539.L83.

McFall, Kelly. "Ethnicity as a Problem for Grand Strategy: Conrad von Hotzendorf, Nationalism and the Habsburg Imperial Army at War, 1914-1916." PhD dissertation, Ohio State University, 1998. 474 p. D539.M24.

Mauer, John H. "The Austro-Hungarian Army and the First World War." 2 volumes. Medford, MA: Fletcher School of Law and Diplomacy, 1978. D539.M32.

Ottoman Empire-World War I Era

General Sources

Braden, Jean H. "The Eagle and the Crescent: American Interests in the Ottoman Empire, 1861-1870." PhD dissertation, Ohio State University, 1973. 468 p. DR569.B73 Microfilm.

- Coles, Paul. The Ottoman Impact on Europe. NY: Harcourt, Brace & World, 1968. 216 p. DR472.C62.
Profusely illustrated with some military subjects included.
- Creasy, Edward S. History of the Ottoman Turks. Beirut, Lebanon: Khayats, 1961. 560 p. DR440.C9.
- Eversley, George J. The Turkish Empire: from 1288 to 1914. NY: H. Fertig, 1969. 478 p. DR441.E752.
- Fitzgibbon, Edward M. "Alexander I and the Near East: The Ottoman Empire in Russia's Foreign Relations, 1801-1807." PhD dissertation, Ohio State University, 1974. 299 p. DK67.5.T9.F58 Microfilm.
- Gibbons, Herbert A. The Foundation of the Ottoman Empire: A History of the Osmanlis up to the Death of Bayezid I (1300-1403). NY: Century Company, 1916. 379 p. DR481.G5.
- Lewis, Bernard. Istanbul and the Civilization of the Ottoman Empire. Norman, OK: University of Oklahoma Press, 1963. 189 p. DR726.L48.
- Lieberman, Benjamin D. Terrible Fate: Ethnic Cleansing in the Making of Modern Europe. Chicago: Ivan R. Dee, 2006. 396 p. D359.L54.
- McGarity, James M. "Foreign Influence on the Ottoman Turkish Army, 1880-1918." PhD dissertation, American University, 1968. 178 p. UA812.M34.
- McNeill, William H. The Pursuit of Power: Technology, Armed Force, and Society Since A.D. 1000. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1982. 405 p. U37.M38.
- Mansfield, Peter. The Ottoman Empire and Its Successors. NY: St. Martin's Press, 1973. 210 p. DS62.8.M348.
- Miller, William. The Ottoman Empire, 1801-1913. Cambridge, England: Cambridge University Press, 1913. 547 p. DR557.M6.
- Moore, Will S. Turkey and the Turks: An Account of the Lands, the Peoples, and the Institutions of the Ottoman Empire. London: G. Bell, 1908. 340 p. DR428.M66.
- Nicolle, David. Armies of the Ottoman Empire, 1775-1820. London: Osprey, 1998. 48 p. UA812.N53.
- Ralston, David B. Importing the European Army: The Introduction of European Military Techniques and Institutions into the Extra-European World, 1600-1914. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 1990. 198 p. UA830.R34.
See especially, Chapter 3, "The Reform of the Ottoman Army, 1750-1914," at pp. 43-78.
- Vucinich, Wayne S. The Ottoman Empire: Its Record and Legacy. Princeton, NJ: Van Nostrand, 1965. 192 p. DR442.V82.
See especially, Part I, "The Ottoman Empire," Chapter 3, "Government and the Armed Forces," at pp. 22-36.

– 20th Century

- Akçam, Taner. A Shameful Act: The Armenian Genocide and the Question of Turkish Responsibility. Translated from the original Turkish by Paul Bessemer. NY: Metropolitan Books, 2006. 483 p. DS195.5.A4313.
- Aksakal, Mustafa. "'Holy War Made in Germany'? Ottoman Origins of the 1914 Jihad." War in History 18 (Apr 2011): pp. 184-199. Per.
- _____. The Ottoman Road to War in 1914: the Ottoman Empire and the First World War. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2008. 216 p. DR588.A47.
- _____. "War as the Savior?: Hopes for War and Peace in Ottoman Politics before 1914." In An Improbable War?: The Outbreak of World War I and European Political Culture before 1914. NY: Berghahn Books, 2007. pp. 287-302. D511.I46.
- Bay, Austin. Ataturk: Lessons in Leadership from the Greatest General of the Ottoman Empire. NY: Palgrave Macmillan, 2011. 202 p. DR592.K4.B39.

- Butler, Daniel A. Shadow of the Sultan's Realm: The Destruction of the Ottoman Empire and the Creation of the Modern Middle East. Washington, DC: Potomac Books, 2011. 271 p. D566.B87.
- Erickson, Edward J. "The Armenians and Ottoman Military Policy, 1915." War in History 15 (Apr 2008): pp. 141-167. Per.
- _____. "In the Nick of Time: Transformation in the Ottoman Army, 1911." In 1911: Preliminary Moves: The 2011 Chief of Army History Conference. Newport, Australia: Big Sky Publishing, 2012. pp. 210-233. UA872.A975.
- _____. Ordered to Die: A History of the Ottoman Army in the First World War. Westport, CT: Greenwood Press, 2001. 265 p. D568.3.E66.
- Helmreich, Paul C. From Paris to Sèvres: The Partition of the Ottoman Empire at the Peace Conference of 1919-1920. Columbus, OH: Ohio State University Press, 1974. 376 p. D651.T9.H44.
- Jastrow, Morris. The War and the Bagdad Railway: The Story of Asia Minor and Its Relation to the Present Conflict. Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott, 1917. 160 p. D465.J3.
- McMeekin, Sean. The Berlin-Baghdad Express: The Ottoman Empire and Germany's Bid for World Power. Cambridge, MA: Belknap Press of Harvard University, 2010. 460 p. D520.T8.M36.
- Nicolle, David. The Ottoman Army, 1914-18. London: Osprey, 1994. 48 p. UA812.N53.
- Raicer, Ted S. "The Great War in the Near East." Command Magazine #38 (Jul 1996): pp. 20-35. Per.
- Swanson, Glen W. "Mahmud Şevket Paşa and the Defense of the Ottoman Empire: A Study of War and Revolution during the Young Turk Period." PhD dissertation, Indiana University, 1970. 340 p. DR592.M34.S93.
- Toynbee, Arnold J. Turkey: A Past and a Future. NY: G. H. Doran, 1917. 85 p. D520.T9.T69.
- Trumpener, Ulrich. Germany and the Ottoman Empire, 1914-1918. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1968. DD120.G3.T7.
- _____. "The Ottoman Empire." In The Origins of World War I. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2003. pp. 337-355. D511.O75.
- Üngör, Uğur Ümit. "Orphans, Converts and Prostitutes: Social Consequences of War and Persecution in the Ottoman Empire, 1914-1923." War in History 19 (Apr 2012): pp. 173-192. Per.
- Vickers, Willard M. "The Ottoman Army in the Balkan Wars." Thesis, Foreign Area Specialist Training Program, Princeton University, 1958. 150 p. UA810.V53.

Bulgaria

General Sources

- Alexandrov, Ivan, and Gotsev, Dimiter. "The Bulgarian People's Struggles for Unification (1878-1918)." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 60 (1984): pp. 88-114. Per.
- Macdermott, Mercia. A History of Bulgaria, 1393-1885. NY: Praeger, 1962. 354 p. DR67.M32.
- Todorov, Kosta. Balkan Firebrand: The Autobiography of a Rebel Soldier and Statesman. Chicago: Ziff-Davis Publishing Company, 1943. 340 p. DR88.T6.A3.

– World War I

- Bairas, General. Le Fort d'Arret "Roupele": Une Reponse au General Sarraill. Milan, Italy: Segati & Company, 1922. 224 p. D569.2.B3.
- Barros, James. The League of Nations and the Great Powers: The Greek-Bulgarian Incident, 1925. Oxford, England: Clarendon, 1970. 143 p. JX1975.5.G73.B35.
- Bell, Archibald C. A History of the Blockade of Germany and the Countries Associated with Her in the Great War, Austria-Hungary, Bulgaria, and Turkey, 1914-1918. London: HMSO, 1937. 845 p. D581.B39.

- Bujac, Jean L. E. Les Campagnes de l'Armée Hellenique, 1918-1922. Paris: Charles-Lavauzelle, 1930. 347 p. D569.2.B8.
- Bulgaria. Ministerstvo na Vunshnite Raboti. La Question Bulgare et les Etats Balkaniques. Sofia, Bulgaria: Imperimerie de l'Etat, 1919. 113 p. D465.B8.
- Cassou, Paul. "The Breaking of the Dobro-Pole Front: Conclusions." Translated from the original French by Captain J. McBride. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1923. 4 p. D562.D63.C37.
- Coil, Spencer A. Uniforms & Equipment of the Central Powers in World War I. 2 volumes. Atglen, PA: Schiffer Publishing, 2007. UC480.C65.
See especially, Volume 1, Austria-Hungary and Bulgaria, 376 p.
- Feyler, Fernand. La Campagne de Macedoine. 2 volumes. Geneva, Switzerland: Editions d'Art Boissonnas, 1920-1921. D569.2.F4.
- Genov, Georgi P. Bulgaria and the Treaty of Neuilly. Sofia, Bulgaria: H. G. Danov & Company, 1935. 186 p. D643.B6.G4.
- Hall, Richard C. "Bulgaria, Romania, and Greece." In The Origins of World War I. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2003. pp. 389-414. D511.O75.
- Nedev, N. Les Opérations en Macédoine, l'épopée de Doiran, 1915-1918. Sofia, Bulgaria: Imprimerie Armeyski Voeno-Istatelski Fond, 1927. 295 p. D360.N35.
- Paris Peace Conference. Reply of the Hellenic Delegation to the Statements Submitted to the Peace Conference by the Bulgarian Delegation with Regard to the Policy of Bulgaria and Its Claims to Thrace. Translated from the original French by Carroll N. Brown. NY: American Hellenic Society, 1920. 51 p. D651.T5.P3713.
- Revol, Joseph F. La Victoire de Macédoine: Contribution à l'étude de la Guerre en Montagne. Paris: Charles-Lavauzelle, 1931. 134 p. D569.2.R4.

Mobilization, 1914

General Sources

- Dreisziger, N. F., editor. Mobilization for Total War: The Canadian, American and British Experience, 1914-1918, 1939-1945. Waterloo, Canada: Wilfrid Laurier University Press, 1981. 115 p. D504.M62.
Collection of symposium papers.
- Grieves, Keith. The Politics of Manpower, 1914-18. NY: St. Martin's Press, 1988. 241 p. HD5765.A6.G77.
- Hambridge, Robert W. "World War I and the Short War Assumption." Military Review LXIX (May 1989): pp. 36-47. Per.
- Horne, John, editor. State, Society, and Mobilization in Europe during the First World War. NY: Cambridge University Press, 1997. 292 p. D523.S685.
- Trachtenberg, Marc. "The Meaning of Mobilization in 1914." In Military Strategy and the Origins of the First World War. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1991. pp. 195-225. D511.M53.
- US War Department. General Staff. War College Division. Strength and Organization of the Armies of France, Germany, Austria, Russia, England, Italy, Mexico, and Japan: Showing Conditions in July 1914. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1916. 82p. UA15.S73.

Austro-Hungarian Empire

- Austria. Austrian War Department and Military Archives. Austria-Hungary's Last War, 1914-1918. 3 volumes. Translated from the original German at the US Army War College. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1932. D539.O813.
- Kiszling, Rudolf. "The Mobilization of the European Powers in the Summer of 1914. Austria-Hungary." Translated from the original German by Fred W. Merten. Typescript. Fort Humphreys, DC: US Army War College, 1936. 46 p. D539.K5713.

Ratzenhofer, Emil. "The Austro-Hungarian Mobilization Calendar." Translated from the original German by Fred W. Merten. 1936. Typescript. Fort Humphreys, D.C.: US Army War College, 1936. 6 p. D539.R3713.

Tunstall, Graydon A., Jr. Planning for War Against Russia and Serbia: Austro-Hungarian and German Military Strategies, 1871-1914. NY: Columbia University Press, 1993. 373 p. UA646.8.W36 v.31.

Britain and Commonwealth Nations

Bet-El, Ilana R. Conscripts: Lost Legions of the Great War. Gloucestershire, England: Sutton, 1999. 239 p. D546.B48.

Military Training Camps Association (US). Western Department. Training of New British Armies, 1914-1915. United States?: Printed by the Western Department of the Military Training Camps Association, 1916. 29 p. U511.T73.

"Organization and Training of the New Armies." Great Britain?: n.p., 1917? 19 p. U511.O74.

France

Castle, W. A. "The Mobilization in France, 1914." Infantry Journal XIV (May 1918): pp. 869-883. Per.

"Contemporaneous Notes on the Mobilization of a French Garrison Containing Artillery." Field Artillery Journal IV (Jul/Sep 1914): pp. 337-344. Per.

"Contemporaneous Notes on the Procurement of Hay and Oats Incident to French Mobilization." Field Artillery Journal IV (Jul/Sep 1914): pp. 405-406. Per.

Greiner, Helmuth. "The Mobilization of the European Powers in the Summer of 1914. French Mobilization in 1914." Translated from the original German by Fred W. Merten. Typescript. Fort Humphreys, D.C.: US Army War College, 1936. 40 p. D548.G7413.

Germany

Germany. Reichswehrministerium. Plan of Mobilization for the German Army of October 9, 1913 (Pl. Mob.). Berlin: Government Printing Office, 1913. 346 p. UA915.G3.P42.

See also Special Annexes to Mobilization Plan for the German Army. Berlin: n.p. 1914. 117 p. UA915.G3.S6413.

Hamilton, C. F. "German Volunteer Armies in 1914." Canadian Defence Quarterly III (Oct 1925): pp. 50-51. Per.

Tunstall, Graydon A., Jr. Planning for War Against Russia and Serbia: Austro-Hungarian and German Military Strategies, 1871-1914. NY: Columbia, 1993. 350 p. UA646.8W36.

Russia

Frantz, Gunther. "The Mobilization of the European Powers in the Summer of 1914: How Russia Mobilized in 1914." Translated from the original German by Fred W. Merten. Typescript. Fort Humphreys, D.C.: US Army War College, 1936. 64 p. D556.F7313

Other

Czegka, Edouard. "The Mobilization of the European Powers in the Summer of 1914: Serbia and Montenegro." Translated from the original German by F. W. Merten. Typescript. Fort Humphreys, D.C.: US Army War College, 1936. 26 p. D561.C9313.

United States

Kreidberg, Marvin A. and Henry, Merton G. History of Military Mobilization in the United States Army, 1775-1945. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1984. 741 p. UA913.K73.

Originally published in 1955 and released as Department of the Army Pamphlet 20-212.

See especially, Chapter VI, "The Formation of the General Staff and Early Planning in the Army," at pp. 175-213.

Mills, A. L. Suggestions for the Mobilization of Volunteers. Washington, DC: US War Department, Division of Militia Affairs, 1914. 10 p. UA42.A546.

Pearlman, Michael. To Make Democracy Safe for America: Patricians and Preparedness in the Progressive Era. Urbana, IL: University of Illinois Press, 1984. 297 p. UB353.P42.

Military Mobilization of Personnel and Units

Ayres, Leonard P. The War with Germany: A Statistical Summary. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 154 p. D570.1.A5.

See especially, Chapters 1 and 2.

Baruch, Bernard M. "Mobilizing Industry for War." Quartermaster Review II (Jul/Aug 1922): pp. 3-5 and 68. Per.

Bovey, Wilfrid. "Military Effects of the Great War: The British Empire and the United States." Canadian Defense Quarterly V (Apr 1928): pp. 317-320. Per.

Breen, William J. "The Council of National Defense: Industrial and Social Mobilization in the United States, 1916-1920." PhD dissertation, Duke University, 1968. 261 p. D570.8.C7.B74.

Bruce, Veronica J. "A Grim Kind of Altruism: Voluntarism, Wilsonian Mobilization Policy, and the Winter Fuel Crisis of 1917-1918." PhD dissertation, University of South Carolina, 1999. 421 p. D570.8.F83.B78.

Burdett, Thomas F. "Mobilization of 1911 and 1913: Their Role in the Development of the Modern Army." Military Review LIV (Jul 1974): pp. 65-74. Per.

Bustard, Bruce I. "The Human Factor: Labor Administration and Industrial Manpower Mobilization during the First World War." PhD dissertation, University of Iowa, 1984. 326 p. HD8072.B87.

Ford, Nancy Gentile. "War and Ethnicity: Foreign-Born Soldiers and US Military Policy during WWI." PhD dissertation, Temple University, 1994. 324 p. D570.1.F67.

Frantz, Gunther. "The Mobilization of the European Powers in the Summer of 1914: How Russia Mobilized in 1914." Transcript. Translated from the original German by F. W. Merten. Fort Humphreys, DC: US Army War College, 1936. 64 p. D556.F7313.

Gibson, Charles D. "The Militarization of Seafight to France, 1917-1918." Journal of America's Military Past XXXII (Fall 2006): pp. 49-71. Per.

Grievies, Keith. The Politics of Manpower, 1914-18. NY: St. Martin's Press, 1988. 241 p. HD5765.A6.G77.

Hambridge, Robert W. "World War I and the Short-War Assumption." Military Review LXIX (May 1989): pp. 36-47. Per.

Honsinger, Larry E. Evolution of Military Manpower Policy: World War I. Maxwell Air Force Base, AL: Air University, Air War College, 1975. 35 p. D570.1.H66.

Jacobs, Bruce. "Tensions between the Army National Guard and the Regular Army." Military Review LXXIII (Oct 1993): pp. 5-17. Per.

Karolak, Eric J. "'Work or Fight': Federal Labor Policy and the First World War, 1913-1920." PhD dissertation, Ohio State University, 1994. 398 p. HD8072.K37.

Kreidberg, Marvin A. and Henry, Merton G. History of Military Mobilization in the United States Army, 1775-1945. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1984. 741 p. UA913.K73.
Originally published in 1955 and released as Department of the Army Pamphlet 20-212; see especially, Part Two (Chapters VI through XI), "World War I: Preparations and Mobilization," at pp. 175-376.

Lofgren, Stephen J. "Unready for War: The Army and World War I." Army History #22 (Spring 1992): pp. 11-19. Per.

Mills, A. L. Suggestions for the Mobilization of Volunteers. Washington, DC: US War Department, Division of Militia Affairs, 1914. 10 p. UA42.A546.

Nenninger, Timothy K. "American Military Effectiveness in the First World War." In Military Effectiveness. Volume I. The First World War. Boston: Allen & Unwin, 1988. pp. 116-156. U42.M54.

Pearlman, Michael. To Make Democracy Safe for America: Patricians and Preparedness in the Progressive Era. Urbana, IL: University of Illinois Press, 1984. 297 p. UB353.P42.

US War Department. Special Regulation #55. Mobilization of the National Guard, dated 2 Apr 1917. 47 p. Military Publications Collection-World War I-era Special Regulations.

_____. Special Regulations #63. Relations Between Representatives of the American Railway Association and the Military Authorities Incidental to the General Mobilization of Troops, dated 29 Apr 1917. 30 p. Military Publications Collection-World War I-era Special Regulations.

Victory, James. "Soldier Making: The Forces that Shaped the Infantry Training of White Soldiers in the US Army in World War I." PhD dissertation, Kansas State University, 1990. 428 p. D570.V52.

Wilson, John B. "Army Readiness Planning, 1899-1917." Military Review LXIV (Jul 1984): pp. 60-73. Per.

Economic Mobilization

Abrahamson, James L. The American Home Front: Revolutionary War, Civil War, World War I, World War II. Washington, DC: National Defense University Press, 1983. 228 p. UA23.A43.

Berenbaum, Esai. "Food and War." Military Review XXXIV (Nov 1954): pp. 19-30. Per.

Feldman, Gerald. "Mobilizing Economies for War." In The Great War and the Twentieth Century. New Haven, CT: Yale University, 2000. pp. 166-186. D521.G743.

Horne, John. "Labor and Labor Movements in World War I." In The Great War and the Twentieth Century. New Haven, CT: Yale University, 2000. pp. 187-227. D521.G743.

Jenkins, Ellen J. "'Organizing Victory': Great Britain, the United States, and the Instruments of War, 1914-1916." PhD dissertation, University of North Texas, 1992. 277 p. D546.J46.

Reinhardt, George C. and Kinter, William R. The Haphazard Years: How America Has Gone to War. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, 1960. 242 p. E745.R4.

Stein, Arthur A. The Nation at War. Baltimore: Johns Hopkins University Press, 1980. 151 p. HM36.5.S73.

Individual Replacements

Clark, Albert P. "Replacements and Hospitalization and Their Relation to Losses in War." Typescript. United States: Medical Corps, 1928. 226 p. UA17.5.U6.C53.

See also Infantry Journal XXXIII (1928), pp. 289-302, 401-414 and 498-510 and Military Surgeon LXIII (Sep 1928).

US Army. AEF. "Replacement of Personnel in American Expeditionary Forces in France." Monograph No 8. United States: n.p. 87 p. D570 .R47.

World War I Fronts

World War I was fought on five separate fronts: the Western Front (Britain and British Commonwealth forces, France, and commencing in 1917, the United States versus Germany); the Eastern Front (Russia versus Germany and the Austro-Hungarian Empire); the Italian Front (Italy versus the Austro-Hungarian Empire); the Balkan Front (Britain and British Commonwealth forces versus the Ottoman Empire); and the Near East Front (Britain and British Commonwealth forces versus the Ottoman Empire). German Empire and British Commonwealth forces also confronted each other in Africa.

Western Front

General Studies

Arnoux, Anthony. The European War. 3 volumes. Boston, MA: n.p., 1915-1917. D521.A76.

Volume 1: August 1914 to March 1915.

Volume 2: March 1915 to September 1915.

Volume 3: September 1915 to March 1916.

- Banting, Daniel R., and Embleton, Gerry A. The Western Front, 1914-1918. London: Almark Publishing Company, 1974. 80 p. D530.B24.
- Barton, Peter and Banning, Jeremy. The Battlefields of the First World War: The Unseen Panorama of the Western Front. Revised edition. London: Constable in association with the Imperial War Museum, 2008. 392 p. plus a DVD. D528.B37.
- Bird, Wilkinson D. "Lost Opportunities in 1915?" Army Quarterly XXXIV (Jul 1937): pp. 237-247 and XXXV (Oct 1937): pp. 37-49. Per.
Focuses on the Western Front, Gallipoli, the Balkans, and Egypt.
- Brown, Malcolm. The Imperial War Museum Book of the Western Front. Revised edition. London: Pan Books in association with the Imperial War Museum, 2001. 367 p. D640.A2.B77.
Originally published in 1994, which is available at D640.A2.B77 1994.
- _____. The Imperial War Museum Book of 1914: The Men Who Went to War. London: Pan Books in association with the Imperial War Museum, 2005. 337 p. D546.B77.
- _____. Tommy Goes to War. London: J. M. Dent, 1978. 272 p. D530.T6.
- Bucher, Georg. In the Line: 1914-1918. Translated from the original German by Norman Gullick. Uckfield, England: Naval & Military Press, 2005. 325 p. D640.B76213.
- Canada. Canadian Armed Forces. Directorate of History. The Western Front 1914. Canada: Directorate of History, 1968? 192 p. D530.C3.
- Cassar, George H. Kitchener's War: British Strategy from 1914 to 1916. Washington, DC: Brassey's, 2004. 363 p. DA68.32.K6.C373.
- Coombs, Rose E. B. Before Endeavours Fade: A Guide to the Battlefields of the First World War. 12th edition completely revised by Karel Margry. London: Battle of Britain International, 2006. 240 p. D528.C66.
- de Watteville, H. "A Motor Tour Along the Western Front." Army Quarterly XVI (Jul 1928): pp. 393-402. Per.
- Donovan, Tom, compiler. The Hazy Red Hell: Fighting Experiences on the Western Front, 1914-18. Staplehurst, England: Spellmount, 1999. 232 p. D640.A2.H39.
Firsthand accounts of British Infantrymen serving on the Western Front.
- Doyle, Arthur Conan. The British Campaign in France and Flanders. 6 volumes. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1916-1920. D546.D6.
Volume 1: 1914.
Volume 2: 1915.
Volume 3: 1816.
Volume 4: 1917.
Volume 5: January to July 1918.
Volume 6: July to November 1918.
- Dubail, Yvon. Quatre Années de Commandement, 1914-1918, 1re Armée, Groupe d'Armées de l'Est-Armées de Paris. 3 volumes. Paris: L. Fournier, 1920-21. D544.D8.
Volume 1: Journal de Campagne, 1re Armee.
Volume 2: Journal de Campagne, Groupe d'Armees de L'Est.
Volume 3: Journal de Campagne, Groupe d'Armees de L'Est.
- Essame, Hubert. The Battle for Europe, 1918. NY: C. Scribner's Sons, 1972. 216 p. D530.E77.
- Fletcher, C. R. L. and Atkinson, C. T. "The Flanders Battle-Ground in 1702-1713 and 1914-1918: A Comparison on General Lines, of the Two Campaigns." Army Quarterly I (Oct 1920): pp. 154-167. Per.
- French, John Denton Pinkstone, Earl of Ypres. 1914. NY: Houghton Mifflin Company, 1919. 386 p. D544.Y6.

- Gallwitz, Max von. Erleben im Westen, 1916-1918: Mit Zwei Farbigen Karten. Berlin: E. S. Mittler & Sohn, 1932. 531 p. D531.G27.
- Gardner, Nikolas. "Command and the British Expeditionary Force in 1914." PhD dissertation, University of Calgary, 2000. 546 p. D546.G37.
- Gibbs, Philip H. Open Warfare: The Way to Victory. London: W. Heinemann, 1919. 552 p. D544.G52.
- Gies, Joseph. Crisis 1918: The Leading Actors, Strategies, and Events in the German Gamble for Total Victory on the Western Front. NY: Norton, 1974. 288 p. D531.G5.
- Granatstein, J. L. Hell's Corner: An Illustrated History of Canada's Great War, 1914-1918. Vancouver, Canada: Douglas & McIntyre, 2004. 198 p. D547.C2.G73.
- Grant, C. J. C. "Recollections of Marshal Foch in 1918." Army Quarterly XVIII (Jul 1929): pp. 325-334. Per. Supreme Headquarters perspective on coalition warfare.
- Griffith, Paddy. "Why are the British Good at Fighting in Belgium?" Military Illustrated #90 (Nov 1995): pp. 14-16. Per.
- Harris, Paul and Marble, Sanders. "The 'Step-by-Step' Approach: British Military Thought and Operational Method on the Western Front, 1915-1917." War in History 15 (Jan 2008): pp. 17-42. Per.
- Hoff, Raoul. La Bataille Décisive (18 Juillet-11 Novembre 1918): Exposé des Opérations. Paris: Éditions et Librairie, 1919. 82 p. D544.H6.
- Holden, Matthew. War in the Trenches. London: Wayland, 1973. 96 p. D530.H64.
- Holmes, Richard. The Western Front. NY: TV Books, 2000. 224 p. D530.H464.
- Hoobler, Dorothy and Hoobler, Thomas. The Trenches: Fighting on the Western Front in World War I. NY: Putnam, 1978. 191 p. D530.H66.
- Howard, Sir Michael. "Europe 1914." Military History Quarterly 2 (Winter 1990). pp. 8-23. Per.
- _____. "Men Against Fire: Expectations of War in 1914." In Military Strategy and the Origins of the First World War. Revised and expanded edition. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1991. pp. 3-19. D511.M53.
- James, E. A. A Record of the Battles and Engagements of the British Armies in France and Flanders, 1914-1918. Aldershot, England: Gale & Polden, 1924. 48 p. D546.J35.
- Johnson, John H. Stalemate! The Great Trench Warfare Battles of 1915-1917. London: Arms and Armour, 1995. 224 p. D523.J64.
- Johnson, Thomas M. Without Censor, New Light on our Greatest War Battles. Indianapolis: Bobbs-Merrill, 1928. 411 p. D570.J6.
- Laffin, John. On the Western Front: Soldiers Stories from France and Flanders, 1914-1918. Gloucester, England: A. Sutton, 1985. 277 p. D544.L28.
- _____. The Western Front Illustrated, 1914-1918. London: Grange Books, 1997. 170 p. D639.A73.L35.
- _____. Western Front 1917-1918: The Cost of Victory. Sydney: Time-Life Books, Australia, 1988. 168 p. DU112.2.A97 no.8.
- _____. Western Front 1916-1917: The Price of Honour. Sydney: Time-Life Books, Australia, 1987. 168 p. DU112.3.A97 no.6.
- _____. A Western Front Companion, 1914-1918: A-Z Source to the Battles, Weapons, People, Places, Air Combat. Phoenix Mill, England: Alan Sutton Publishing, 1994. 218 p. D530.L34.
- Livesay, Anthony. Great Battles of World War I. NY: Macmillan, 1989. 200 p. D521.L58.
- Lloyd, Alan. The War in the Trenches. NY: D. McKay, 1976. 200 p. D530.L55.

- Macdonald, Lyn. 1914. NY: Atheneum, 1988. 446 p. D544.M227.
- Marix-Evans, Martin. Retreat Hell! We Just Got Here! The American Expeditionary Force in France, 1917-1918. Botley, England: Osprey Military, 1998. 111 p. D570.M37.
- Marrin, Albert. The Yanks are Coming: The United States in the First World War. NY: Atheneum, 1986. 248 p. D570.M353.
- Messenger, Charles. Trench Fighting, 1914-18. NY: Ballantine Books, 1972. 160 p. D530.M47.
- Mielke, Friedrich. "1916: The Crisis of World War I." Military Review LXVII (May 1987): pp. 70-79. Per.
- Mottram, Ralph H. Journey to the Western Front Twenty Years After. London: G. Bell Sons, 1936. 292 p. D528.M62.
- Neillands, Robin. The Great War Generals on the Western Front 1914-18. London: Robinson, 1999. 549 p. D546.N45.
- Neuburg, Victor E. A Guide to the Western Front: A Companion for Travellers. London: Penguin Group, 1988. 242 p. D528.N48.
- Newton, Wilfrid D. The Undying Story: The Work of the British Expeditionary Force on the Continent from Mons, August 23rd, 1914, to Ypres, November 15th, 1914. London: Jarrold & Sons, 1916? 383 p. D544.N4.
- Oldham, Peter. Pill Boxes on the Western Front: A Guide to the Design, Construction and Use of Concrete Pill Boxes, 1914-1918. London: Leo Cooper, 1995. 207 p. UG403.O54.
- O'Shea, Stephen. Back to the Front: An Accidental Historian Walks the Trenches of World War I. NY: Walker and Company, 1997. 205 p. D530.O84.
- Palat, Barthélemy E. La Grande Guerre sur le Front Occidental. 14 volumes. Paris: Chapelot, 1917-1929. D530.P3.
- Paquet, Charles. La Défaite Militaire de l'Allemagne en 1918: L'Usure des Effectifs Allemands: La Stratégie Allemande et la Manoeuvre des Alliés. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1925. 286 p. D530.P35.
- Paschall, Rod. The Defeat of Imperial Germany, 1917-1918. Chapel Hill, NC: Algonquin Books of Chapel Hill, 1989. 247 p. D530.P38.
- Passingham, Ian. All the Kaiser's Men: The Life and Death of the German Army on the Western Front, 1914-1918. Revised edition. Phoenix Mill, England: Sutton Publishing, 2005. 286 p. D531.P37.
- Peacock, A. J. An Alternative Guide to the Western Front: (From Nieuport to Pforterhouse). York: A. J. Peacock, 1991. 115 p. D528.P43.
- Percin, Alexandre. Le Massacre de Notre Infanterie, 1914-1918. Paris: Albin Michel, 1921? 300 p. D548.P47.
- Perris, George H. The Campaign of 1914 in France and Belgium. NY: H. Holt and Company, 1915. 395 p. D530.P4.
- Philpott, William. "Britain and France go to War: Anglo-French Relations on the Western Front, 1914-1918." War in History 2 (Jan 1995): pp. 43-64. Per.
- Roberts, Andrew. Postcards from the Trenches: Images of the First World War. Oxford, England: Bodleian Library, 2008. 111 p. D522.27.P67.
- Ranciglio, Rudolf von. Mit den Deutschen in Belgien und Frankreich. Wien [Vienna], Austria: L. W. Seidel, 1916. 51 p. D640.R25.
Memoirs of an Austrian soldier.
- Sargent, Herbert H. The Strategy on the Western Front (1914-1918). Chicago: A. C. McClurg & Company, 1920. 261 p. D530.S3.
- Sheffield, Gary D. The Western Front Experience. London: Carlton Books, 2008. 80 p., plus a digital, 4¾ inch sound disc entitled, We Fought on the Western Front. D530.S54.
- _____, editor. War on the Western Front. NY: Osprey, 2007. 272 p. D530.W372.

- Simpson, Andy, compiler and editor. Hot Blood and Cold Steel: Life and Death in the Trenches of the First World War. Staplehurst, England: Spellmount, 2002. 227 p. D530.H68.
A revised version, Voices from the Trenches: Life & Death on the Western Front, published in 2006, is available at D530.H68 2006.
- Spagnoly, Tony and Smith, Ted. Salient Points Three: Flanders and Picardy, 1914-1918. London: Leo Cooper, 2001. 150 p. D542.Y5.S63.
- Spector, Ronald. "‘You’re Not Going to Send Soldiers Over There are You!’ The American Search for an Alternative to the Western Front, 1916-1917." Military Affairs XXXVI (Feb 1972): pp 1-4. Per.
- Stanford, Edward. Stanford’s Half-Inch Map of the Battle Front: Between the Somme and Soissons. London: Edward Stanford, 1916. 1 fold out map. G1037.S73.
- Steele, Harwood E. R. The Canadians in France, 1915-1918. London: T. F. Unwin, 1920. 364 p. D547.C2.S73.
- "Summary of Italian Military Operations. XIII, II Army Corps on the French Front." Translated from the original Italian in 1919 by the US War Department’s Historical Branch, War Plans Division. Typescript. Washington DC: US War Department, 1919? 25 p. D569.A2.S86 v.13.
- Terraine, John. The Western Front, 1914-1918. Philadelphia: Lippincott, 1965. 230 p. D530.T4.
- Thurlow, Edward G. L. The Pillboxes of Flanders. London: Published for the British Legion by Ivor Nicholson & Watson, 1933. 47 p. D541.T48.
- Travers, Timothy. The Killing Ground: The British Army, the Western Front, and the Emergence of Modern Warfare, 1900-1918. Boston: Allen & Unwin, 1987. 309 p. D530.T73.
- Tuchman, Barbara W. August 1914. London: Papermac, 1980. 499 p. D521.T83.
Reprint. Originally published in 1962.
- _____. The Guns of August. NY: Macmillan, 1962. 511 p. D521.T8.
- Williams, Valentine. With Our Army in Flanders. London: E. Arnold, 1915. 347 p. D541.W6.
- Witt-Guizot, François. Les Grandes Étapes de la Victoire, 1914-1918. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1923. 224 p. D548.W5.
- Wright, Clement H. "Military Strategy of the World War, Western Front." Newport, RI: Naval War College, 1938. 57 p. D530.W74.
- US Army Infantry School. Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. 695 p. D509.U55.
Compilation of 75 selected student monographs prepared by the Class of 1923. See especially, monographs 19 through 30, all pertaining to operations on the Western Front.
- Why Germany Capitulated on November 11, 1918: A Brief Study Based on Documents in the Possession of the French General Staff. London: Hodder and Stoughton 1919. 68 p. D531.W45.
- Wynne, Graeme. C. Landrecies to Cambrai: Case Studies of German Offensive and Defensive Operations on the Western Front, 1914-1917. Edited by Duncan Rogers. Solihull, England: Helion & Company, 2010. 191 p. D531.W94.
- YMCA of the USA. The Western Front at a Glance: A Large-Scale Atlas of the Allies Fighting Line in the West. New enlarged edition. London: George Philip & Son, 1918? 76 p. U113.3.E85.W47.
- Special Aspects**
- Atkinson, Diane. Elsie and Mairi Go to War: Two Extraordinary Women on the Western Front. NY: Pegasus Books, 2010. 280 p. D639.W7.A75.
- Barnett, Correlli. The Swordbearers: Supreme Command in the First World War. NY: Morrow, 1964. 392 p. D530.B26.
- Barton, Peter, et al. Beneath Flanders Fields: The Tunnellers’ War, 1914-1918. Stroud, England: Spellmount, 2007. 304 p. D607.3.B37.

- Bilton, David. The German Army on the Western Front, 1917-1918: Rare Photographs from Wartime Archives. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2007. 160 p. D522.B59.
- Brown, Ian M. British Logistics on the Western Front, 1914-1919. Westport, CT: Praeger, 1998. 261 p. D546 B765.
- Bull, Stephen. World War I Trench Warfare. 2 volumes. Oxford, England: Osprey, 2002. UG446 .B85.
- Caldwell, M. R. "History of the 12th Company Royal Engineers." Royal Engineers Journal XXXVIII (Dec 1924): pp. 667-678. Per.
Part 3 of a 5-part; article includes coverage of the unit's participation in the Battle of Hooge.
- Chasseaud, Peter. Artillery's Astrologers: A History of British Survey & Mapping on the Western Front 1914-1918. Lewes, England: Mapbooks, 1999. 558 p. D546.C53.
- Cockfield, Jamie H. "Sold for Shells." Military History Quarterly 12 (Autumn 1999): pp. 66-74. Per.
Highlights the Russian Expeditionary Force serving on West Front.
- Corrigan, Gordon. Sepoys in the Trenches: The Indian Corps on the Western Front, 1914-1915. Stroud, England: Spellmount, 2006. 273 p. D547.I5.C65.
- Corum, James S. "The Year Air Power Came of Age." Military History Quarterly 20 (Winter 2008): pp. 18-27. Per.
- Cráster, S. L. "Engineer Stores in the Great War and After." Royal Engineers Journal XXXVII (Sep 1923): pp. 375-388. Per.
- Cravath, Paul D. Great Britain's Part: Observations of an American Visitor to the British Army in France at the Beginning of the Third Year of the War. NY: Appleton, 1917. 127 p. D546.C7.
- Dewar, George A. B. Sir Douglas Haig's Command, December 19, 1915-November 11, 1918. 2 volumes in 1. London: Constable, 1929. D546.D4.
- Ellis, John. Eye-Deep in Hell: Trench Warfare in World War I. NY: Pantheon Books, 1976. 215 p. D530.E44.
- Finnegan, Terrence J. Shooting the Front: Allied Aerial Reconnaissance and Photographic Interpretation on the Western Front-World War I. Washington, DC: National Defense Intelligence College, 2006. 508 p. D600.F56.
- Germanis, Victor W. The Kitchener Armies: The Story of National Achievement. London: P. Davies, 1930. 306 p. D546.G4.
- Goldie, R. "The Lost Working Party." Canadian Defence Quarterly IV (Oct 1926): pp. 109-110. Per.
- Great Britain. War Office. General Staff (Intelligence). German Railways in the Occupied Portions of France and Belgium in 1917. London: General Headquarters, General Staff (Intelligence), 1918. 15 p. D639.T8.G46.
- Greenhut, Jeffrey. "Race, Sex, and War: The Impact of Race and Sex on Morale and Health Services for the Indian Corps on the Western Front, 1914." Military Affairs XLV (Apr 1981): pp. 71-74. Per.
- Griffith, Paddy. Battle Tactics on the Western Front: The British Army's Art of Attack, 1916-18. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 1994. 286 p. D546.G75.
- _____. Fortifications of the Western Front, 1914-18. NY: Osprey, 2004. 64 p. UG428.G75.
- Griffiths, William R. "Alliance at Armageddon: Franco-British Military Cooperation, 1914-1918." Thesis, Command and General Staff College, 1971. 164 p. D544.G742.
- Grotelueschen, Mark E. The AEF Way of War: The American Army and Combat in World War I. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2007. 387 p. D570.2.G76.
- Gudmundsson, Bruce I. The British Army on the Western Front, 1916. NY: Osprey, 2007. 96 p. D546.G83.
- Harris, Paul and Marble, Sanders. "The 'Step-by-Step' Approach: British Military Thought and Operational Method on the Western Front, 1915-1917." War in History 15 (Jan 2008): pp. 17-42. Per.

- Hedin, Sven A. With the German Armies in the West. Translated from the original Swedish by H. G. de Walterstorff. NY: John Lane Company, 1915. 402 p. D531.H4313
- Helphand, Kenneth I. Defiant Gardens: Making Gardens in Wartime. San Antonio, TX: Trinity University Press, 2006. 303 p. SB451.H45.
See especially, Chapter One, "War and Gardens," at pp. 1-20 and Chapter Two, "Trench Gardens: The Western Front in World War I," at pp. 21-59.
- Hirschfeld, Gerhard, et al. Scorched Earth: The Germans on the Somme, 1914-1918. Translated from the original German by Geoffrey Brooks. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2009. 217 p. D545.S7.H5713.
- Ivelaw-Chapman, John. The Riddles of Wipers: An Appreciation of *The Wipers Times*, a Journal of the Trenches. London: Leo Cooper, 1997. 163 p. D546.J84.
- Jackson, Geoffrey. "What was the Point?: Raiding in the Summer of 1917." Canadian Military History 19 (Autumn 2010): pp. 31-40. Per.
- Jones, Trefor, compiler. On Fame's Eternal Camping Ground: A Study of First World War Epitaphs in the British Cemeteries of the Western Front. Pinner, England: Trefor G. Jones, 2007. 224 p. D639.D4.O54.
- Osgood, Richard and Brown, Martin. Digging up Plugstreet: The Archaeology of a Great War Battlefield. Sparkford, England: Haynes Publishers, 2009. 200 p. D547.A8.O84.
- Palazzo, Albert P. "Tradition, Innovation, and the Pursuit of the Decisive Battle: Poison Gas and the British Army on the Western Front, 1915-1918." PhD dissertation, Ohio State University, 1996. 522 p. D639.C39.P35.
- Pawley, Ronald and Lierneux, Pierre. The Belgian Army in World War I. NY: Osprey, 2009. 48 p. D541.P39.
- Philpott, William. "Britain and France go to War: Anglo-French Relations on the Western Front, 1914-1918." War in History 2 (Mar 1995): pp. 43-64. Per.
- Priestley, R. E. "The Evolution of Intercommunication in France, 1914-1918." Royal Engineers Journal XXXIV (Dec 1921): pp. 269-275. Per.
- Robertshaw, Andrew and Kenyon, David. Digging the Trenches: The Archaeology of the Western Front. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2008. 207 p. D523.R63.
- Schroeter, J. The Importance of Land Fortifications in the World War. Translated from the original German by Samuel G. Shartle. Typescript. Schweidnitz, Germany: Schroeter, 1922. 59 p. D521.S37.
- Webster, Donovan. Aftermath: The Remnants of War. NY: Pantheon, 1996. 279 p. U21.2.W43.
See especially, Chapter 1, "A Forbidden Forest: France, 1914-1918," at pp. 11-80.
- Williams, John F. Modernity, the Media and the Military: The Creation of National Mythologies on the Western Front, 1914-1918. NY: Routledge, 2009. 249 p. D632.5.F8.W55.
- Williams, G. C. "Wholesale Demolition." Royal Engineers Journal XXXVIII (Mar 1924): pp. 25-27. Per.
Focuses on demolition activities on the Eastern Front, 1914, and the Western Front, 1918.
- Yunker, Stephen F. "'I Have the Formula': The Evolution of the Tactical Doctrine of General Robert Nivelle." Military Review LIV (Jun 1974): pp. 11-25. Per.

Specific Locales

- Chapman, Paul. In the Shadow of Hell: Behind the Lines in Poperinghe. Edited by Ted Smith. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2001. 164 p. D542.Y5.C48.
- Connelly, Mark. "The Ypres League and the Commemoration of the Ypres Salient, 1914-1940." War in History 16 (Jan 2009): pp. 51-76. Per.
- Cooksey, Jon. Flanders 1915: Rare Photographs from Wartime Archives. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2005. 144 p. D547.Y67.C662.

Dennis, Peter and Grey, Jeffrey, editors. 1917: Tactics, Training and Technology. Canberra, Australia: Australian Military History Publications, 2007. 202 p. UA872.A975.

Eleven essays focusing on multiple aspects of ANZAC's participation in World War I.

Fendrich, Anton. Der Stellungskrieg bis zur Frühlingsschlacht (1915) in Flandern. Stuttgart, Germany: Franckh, 1916. 76 p. D531 .F4 Halbbd.3.

Freeman, Mary E. and Smith, Ted. Poets & Pals of Picardy. London: Leo Cooper, 1999. 146 p. PR605.W65.F73.

Gibbs, Philip H. The Struggle in Flanders on the Western Front, 1917. NY: George H. Doran, 1919. 462 p. D644.G532.
Originally published in 1918 under the title, From Bapaume to Passchendaele 1917, which is available at D544.G5.

Giles, John. Flanders Then and Now: The Ypres Salient and Passchendaele. Old Harlow, England: Battle of Britain International, 1987. 208 p. D542.Y5.G55.

Groom, Winston. A Storm in Flanders: The Ypres Salient, 1914-1918: Tragedy and Triumph on the Western Front. NY: Atlantic Monthly Press, 2002. 276 p. D542.Y5.G76.

Holt, Tonie and Holt, Valmai. Battlefields of the First World War: A Traveller's Guide. London: Pavilion, 1993. 186 p. D528.H65.

_____. Major & Mrs. Holt's Battlefield Guide to the Somme. London: Leo Cooper, 1999. 255 p. D545.S7 H65.

_____. Major & Mrs. Holt's Battlefield Guide to the Ypres Salient. London: Leo Cooper, 1999. 256 p. D542.Y5.H65.

_____. Major & Mrs. Holt's Concise Illustrated Battlefield Guide to the Western Front, South. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2005. 360 p. D528.H653.

_____. Major & Mrs. Holt's Pocket Battlefield Guide to Ypres & Passchendaele. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2006. 112 p. D542.Y5.H653.

Johnson, John H. 1918: The Unexpected Victory. London: Arms & Armour, 1997. 208 p. D530.J64.

McNair, Wilson. Blood & Iron: Impressions from the Front in France & Flanders. London: Seeley, Service, 1916. 310 p. D544.M25.

Marix Evans, Martin. Somme 1914-18: Lessons in War. Stroud, England: History Press, 2010. 256 p. D545.S7.M365.

O'Connor, Mike. Airfields and Airmen. Ypres. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2001. 192 p. D542.Y5.O26.

_____. The Channel Coast. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2005. 208 p. D602.O26.

Scott, Michael. The Ypres Salient: A Guide to the Cemeteries and Memorials of the Salient. Uckfield, England: Naval & Military Press, 2002. 198 p. D639.D4.S36.

Spagnoly, Tony and Smith, Ted. A Walk Round Plugstreet: South Ypres Sector, 1914-1918. London: Leo Cooper, 1997. 129 p. D542.Y5.S632.

US Army. American Expeditionary Forces. List of Places in Argonne-Verdun District with Their Locations. Paris: AEF General Headquarters, 1918. 145 p. D545.A63.L57.

Zwei Jahre an der Westfront, 323 Bilder aus Artois, Pikardie und Französisch Lothringen. München [Munich], Germany: R. Piper & Company, 1917. 215 p. D527.Z85.

German Occupation of Belgium

Anholt, Franz. Die Deutsche Verwaltung in Belgien. Berlin: Georg Stilke, 1917? 132 p. DH682.A5.

An die Arbeiter der Neutralen Länder. Berlin: Karl Siegismund, 1917. 48 p. E639.D5.A5.

Belgium (Territory Under German Occupation, 1914-1918). Scraps of Paper: German Proclamations in Belgium and France. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1916. 36 p. D623.B4.A52.

- Bissing, Friedrich W. Belgien unter Deutscher Verwaltung. München [Munich], Germany: Süddeutsche Monatshefte, 1915. 45 p. DH682.B5.
- Bureau Documentaire Belge du Havre. La Politique Économique de l'Allemagne en Belgique Occupée: Un Document Écrasant Pour l'Administration Allemande. Le Havre, France: Édition du "Bureau Documentaire Belge," 1918. 15 p. DH682.P6.
- Cammaréts, Emile. Through the Iron Bars (Two Years of German Occupation in Belgium). NY: John Lane Company, 1917. D626.G3.C32.
- Claes, Jules. German Mole: A Study of the Art of Peaceful Penetration. London: G. Bell & Sons, 1915. 143 p. DD119.C53.
- De Schaepdrijver, Sophie and Debruyne, Emmanuel. "Sursum Corda: The Underground Press in Occupied Belgium, 1914-1918." First World War Studies 4 (Mar 2013): pp. 23-38. Per.
- de Watteville, H. "German Administration of Occupied Territory." Military Engineer XXXIV (Jan 1942): pp. 45-47. Per.
- Gerlache de Gomery, Adrien. Belgium in War Time. Translated from the original French by Bernard Miall. NY: Doran, 1918. 243 p. DH682.G4313.
- Gibson, Hugh. A Diplomatic Diary. London: Hodder and Stoughton, 1917. 296 p. D640.G57.
Published in 1917 the United States as A Journal from Our Legation in Belgium, which is available at DH682.G5.
- Grondijs, Lodewijk H. The Germans in Belgium: Experiences of a Neutral. London: W. Heinemann, 1915. 95 p. D640.G76.
- Halasi, Ödön. Belgium Under the German Heel. NY: Cassell and Company, 1917. 257 p. DH682.H3.
- Kellogg, Vernon L. Headquarters Nights: A Record of Conversations and Experiences at the Headquarters of the German Army in France and Belgium. Boston: Atlantic Monthly Press, 1917. 116 p. D515.K3.
- Köhler, Ludwig von. The Administration of the Occupied Territories. Volume One, Belgium. Translated from the original German by W. R. Dittmar. Washington, DC: Carnegie Endowment for International Peace, 1942. 241 p. D623.B4.K6513 1942 v.1.
Originally published in 1927 by Yale University Press as Die Staatsverwaltung der Besetzten Gebiete, 1 Bd., Belgien.
- Laband, Paul. Die Verwaltung Belgiens Während der Kriegerischen Besetzung. Tübingen, Germany: J. C. B. Mohr (Paul Siebeck), 1916. 28 p. DH682.L3.
- McKenna, Marthe. A Spy was Born. London: Jarrolds, 1935. 255 p. D541.M22.
- Massart, Jean. Belgians Under the German Eagle. Translated from the original French by Bernard Miall. London: T. F. Unwin, 1916. 368 p. DH682.M2813.
- Millard, Oscar E. Burgomaster Max. London: Hutchinson, 1936. 287 p. DH685.M3.M54.
- Pirenne, Henri. The Organization of the German Administration in Belgium. Translated from the original French by Fred W. Merten. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1938. 22 p. D623.B4.P5713.
- Storr, Katherine. Excluded from the Record: Women, Refugees, and Relief, 1914-1929. NY: Peter Lang, 2009. 318 p. D637.S77.
See especially, Part Two, "Aid to Continental Europe," at pp. 101-220.
- Thiel, Jens. "Between Recruitment and Forced Labour: The Radicalization of German Labour Policy in Occupied Belgium and Northern France." First World War Studies 4 (Mar 2013): pp. 39-50. Per.
- Toynbee, Arnold J. The German Terror in Belgium. NY: Hodder & Stoughton, 1917. 157 p. D626.G3.T5.

US War Department. General Staff. G-2 Division. "Belgian Demolition Plan Prior to the World War." Typescript. Washington, DC: US War Department, General Staff, G-2 Division, 1933. 4 p. UA680.B454.

Volkman, Ludwig. Das Generalgouvernement Belgien, Zwei Jahre Deutscher Arbeit. Leipzig, Germany: E. A. Seemann, 1917. 117 p. DH682.V6.

Whitlock, Brand. Belgium: A Personal Narrative. 2 volumes. NY: D. Appleton and Company, 1919. DH682.W5. Published in England under the title, Belgium Under the German Occupation: A Personal Narrative, which is available at DH682.W55.

Zuckerman, Larry. The Rape of Belgium: The Untold Story of World War I. NY: New York University Press, 2004. 339 p. D615.Z83.

– Commission for Relief in Belgium

Commission for Relief in Belgium. Report Cover the Period of About Eight Months from the Inception to June 30th, 1915. 2 parts. London: Commission for Relief in Belgium, 1916. Various pagination. D638.B4.C692.

_____. Second Annual Report (Covering the Activities of the First Two Years), November 1, 1914 to October 31, 1916. Part I. Provisioning Department. London: Commission for the Relief in Belgium, 1916. D638.B4.C693.

Hoover, Herbert. An American Epic. Volume 2. Famine in Forty-Five Nations: Organization Behind the Front, 1914-1923. Chicago: H. Regnery Company, 1962. 489 p. D637.H6.

Hunt, Edward E. War Bread: A Personal Narrative of the War and Relief in Belgium. NY: H. Holt, 1916. 374 p. D570.9.H86.

Kellogg, Charlotte. Women of Belgium: Turning Tragedy to Triumph. NY: Funk & Wagnalls, 1917. 210 p. D638.B4.K44.

Surface, Frank M. and Bland, Raymond L. American Food in War and Reconstruction Period: Operations of the Organizations Under the Direction of Herbert Hoover, 1914 to 1924. Stanford University, CA: Stanford University Press, 1931. 1,033 p. D637.S8.

– Edith Cavell Case

Baumann, Felix. Der Fall Edith Cavell. Berlin: Otto Schlegel, 1933. 142 p. D630.C3.B3.

The Case of Miss Cavell: From the Unpublished Documents of the Trial: The Property of a Former Commissary of the German Government. Translated from the original German by Ambrose Got. London: Hodder and Stoughton, 1920. 198 p. D630.C3.C38.

Hoehling, Adolph A. A Whisper of Eternity: The Mystery of Edith Cavell. NY: T. Yoseloff, 1957. 191 p. D630.C3.H63.

Proctor, Tammy M. Female Intelligence: Women and Espionage in the First World War. NY: New York University, 2003. 205 p. D639.S7.P76.

See especially, pp. 107-115.

Ryder, Rowland. Edith Cavell. NY: Stein & Day, 1975. 278 p. D630.C3.R94.

Thuliez, Louise. Condamnée à Mort. Paris: Flammarion, 1933. 236 p. D640.T625.

German Occupation of France

Becker, Annette. "Tortured and Exalted by War: French Catholic Women, 1914-1918." In Women and War in the Twentieth Century: Enlisted With or Without Consent. NY: Garland, 1999. pp. 42-54. D810.W7.W663.

Becker, Jean J. The Great War and the French People. Translated from the original French by Arnold Pomerans. NY: St. Martin's Press, 1986. 343 p. D548.B3413.

Berry, Henry. Make the Kaiser Dance. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, 1978. 455 p. D570.9.B42.

Bowerman, Guy E., Jr. The Compensation of War: The Diary of an Ambulance Driver during the Great War. Edited by Mark C. Carnes. Austin, TX: University of Texas Press, 1983. 178 p. D629.F8.B693.

- Cobb, Richard. French and Germans, Germans and French: A Personal Interpretation of France Under Two Occupations, 1914-1918/1940-1944. Hanover, NY: University Press of New England, 1983. 188 p. D802.F8.C62.
- Connolly, James E. “*Mauvaise Conduite*: Complicity and Respectability in the Occupied Nord, 1914-1918.” First World War Studies 4 (Mar 2013): pp. 7-21. Per.
- de Watteville, H. “German Administration of Occupied Territory.” Military Engineer XXXIV (Jan 1942): pp. 45-47. Per.
- Flood, Patrick J. France 1914-18: Public Opinion and the War Effort. NY: St. Martins Press, 1990. 209 p. D639.P88.F7.
- Prussia (Kingdom). Armee. Grosser Generalstab. L’Industrie en France Occupée. Translated from the original German. Munich, Germany: R. Oldenburg, 1916. 50 p. D623.F8.I55.
- Roseman, Mindy J. “The Great War and Modern Motherhood: La Maternite and the Bombing of Paris.” In Women and War in the Twentieth Century: Enlisted With our Without Consent. NY: Garland, 1999. pp. 56-68. D810.W7.W663.
- Roudebush, Marc O. “A Battle of Nerves: Hysteria and Its Treatment in France during World War I.” PhD dissertation, University of California, Berkeley, 1995. 288 p. D629.F8.R68.
- Smith, Leonard V., Audoin-Rouzeau, Stéphane and Becker, Annette. French sections translated by Helen McPhail. France and the Great War, 1914-1918. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2003. 202 p. D516.S65.
- Toynbee, Arnold J. The German Terror in France: An Historical Record. NY: George H. Doran Company, 1917. 220 p. D626.G3.T52.

Battles of the Frontiers, August-September 1914

The Battle of the Frontiers consisted of a series of battles fought along the eastern frontier of France and southern Belgium shortly after World War I started. Although French forces and their British allies were driven back by the weight of three German armies, they delayed the German advance, thus disrupting the German Schlieffen Plan which allowed the French time to transfer their forces to the west in order to better defend Paris.

General Sources

- Ascoli, David. The Mons Star: The British Expeditionary Force, 5th Aug.-22nd Nov. 1914. London: Harrap, 1981. 250 p. D541.A82.
- Bird, Willinson D. “A Crisis of the Campaign in France in 1914.” Army Quarterly XXVIII (Apr 1934): pp. 12-21. Per.
- Charbonneau, Jean. “The Battle of the Frontiers and the Battle of the Marne: As Seen by a Chief of Section.” Translated from the original French by Major A. L. Hamblen. Typescript. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Command and General Staff School Library, 1937? 127 p. D544.C47.
- Charrington, H. V. S. “German Cavalry in the Opening Stages of the Great War.” Cavalry Journal [British] XV (Apr 1925): pp. 113-122 and XV (Jul 1925): 354-365. Per.
2-part article; part 1 covers the campaign in general; part 2 covers the Battle of Mons.
- Clark, J. G. W. “An Affair of Outposts.” Cavalry Journal [British] XV (Jan 1925): pp. 11-19. Per.
Highlights the role of the 16th Lancers on 28-29 Aug.
- Compton, T. E. “The Battles of August, 1914, in Lorraine and the Ardennes.” Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXII (Aug 1917): pp. 517-534. Per.
Highlights the Battles of the Sarre (18 Aug) , the Seille (19-20 Aug), Trouée de Charmes (23-25 Aug) and the Ardennes (22-23 Aug).
- Day, Jean H. A. “The First Charge.” Cavalry Journal XXXV (Jan 1926): pp. 75-81. Per.
- Doyle, Arthur Conan. The British Campaign in France and Flanders. Volume 1. 1914. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1916. 443 p. D546.D6 v.1.

- Edmonds, James E., compiler. Military Operations, France and Belgium, 1914. Volume 1. August-October: Mons, the Retreat to the Seine, the Marne, and the Aisne, August-October, 1914. Nashville, TN: Battery Press, 1995-1996. D521.H57 v.1.
Reprint; originally published in 1925.
- Fox, Frank. The Agony of Belgium, Being Phase I of the Great War. London: Hutchinson & Company, 1915. 317 p. D541.F6.
- “General Joffre’s Plan.” Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXV (May 1920): pp. 380-387. Per.
- Gordon, R. Wolrige. “With the 2nd Battalion Grenadier Guards from August 12th to September 16th, 1914.” Canadian Defence Quarterly I (Jul 1924): pp. 47-62. Per.
Extracts from the author’s diary focusing on the retreat from Mons and the advance to the Aisne.
- Grasset, Alphonse. La Guerre en Action, Ette: le 22 Aout 1914 au 4e Corps d’Armée. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1925. 144 p. D542.A7.G7.
- Herwig, Holger H. “‘Eyeball to Eyeball with the Enemy.’” Military History Quarterly 21 (Winter 2009): pp. 88-93. Per.
Highlights the perspective of Karl Ritter von Fasbender, commander of I Bavarian Reserve Corps, in Flanders, 1914.
- Horne, John N. German Atrocities, 1914: A History of Denial. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 2001. 608 p. D626.G3.H67.
- Kann, Réginald. Le Plan de Campagne Allemand de 1914 et son Exécution. Paris: Payot, 1923. 311 p. D531.K3.
A 214-page 1923? translation by Stephen L. Nordlinger, “The German Plan of Campaign in 1914 and Its Execution,” also is available at D531.K313.
- Keegan, John. The First World War. NY: A. Knopf, 1999. 475 p. D521.K44.
See especially, Chapter Four, “Battle of the Frontiers and the Marne,” at pp. 71-137.
- _____. Opening Moves: August 1914. NY: Ballantine Books, 1971. 160 p. D541.K44.
- McNeil, E. C. “The Action of the I, II and III German Armies from August 15 to September 15, 1914.” Coast Artillery Journal 59 (Sep 1923): pp. 189-202, plus two maps. Per.
- _____. A Critical Study of the Action of the I, II, and III German Armies from About August 15 to September 15, 1914. Washington Barracks, DC: US Army War College, 1923? 12 p. D532.M46.
- Martin, A. G. “Cavalry in the Great War: A Brief Retrospect.” Cavalry Journal [British]. Per.
Part 1: XXIII (Oct 1933): pp. 600-609.
Part 2: XXIV (Jan 1934): pp. 131-137.
Part 3: XXIV (Apr 1934): pp. 244-255.
Part 4: XXIV (Jul 1934): pp. 437-448.
Highlights the employment of German Cavalry in various battles during the Battle of the Frontiers.
- Marix Evans, Martin. Over the Top: Great Battles of the First World War. London: Arcturus, 2002. 240 p. D521.M382.
See especially, Chapter 1, “Opening Moves,” at pp. 11-28.
- Maurice, Frederick. Forty Days in 1914. London: Constable, 1919. 212 p. D531.M3.
- Mertz, H. C. von. Der Führerwille in Entstehung und Durchführung: Erläutert an den Vorgängen Beim Gemeinsamen Oberbefehl in den Reichslanden August-September 1914. Oldenburg, Germany: G. Stalling, 1932. 206 p. D531.M4.
See also: The Will of the Leader: A Study in Military Thinking and Execution. Translated from the original German by Morris U. Lovely. Oldenburg, Germany: G. Stalling, 1932. 178 p. D531.M413.
- “Military Operations: France and Belgium, 1914.” Army Quarterly XXVIII (Apr 1934): pp. 22-26. Per.

O'Meara, W. A. J. "Review of the Operations of the Belgian Army, 31st July to 31st December, 1914." Royal Engineers Journal XXII (Nov 1915): pp. 225-254. Per.

Poseck, Maximilian von. Die Deutsche Kavallerie 1914 in Belgien und Frankreich. Berlin: E. S. Mittler & Sohn, 1922. 246 p. D532.4.P592.

See also: The German Cavalry 1914 in Belgium and France. Translated from the original German by Alexander C. Strecker. Berlin: E. S. Mittler & Sohn for the US Cavalry Association, 1923. 237 p. D532.4.P59213, and a typescript edition at D532.4.P59213.

Schrantz, Ward L. "An Advance Guard Action of 1914." Infantry Journal XXXIV (Mar 1929): pp. 253-259. Per.

Schubert, Richard von. Meine Führung der 8. Armee im September 1914. Berlin: E. S. Mittler & Sohn, 1929. 50 p. D531.S38.

Spagnoly, Tony. Salient Points Three: Flanders and Picardy, 1914-1918. London: Leo Cooper, 2001. 150 p. D542.Y5.S63.

Van Erde, E. "The Belgian Field Artillery in the Present War." Translated by George N. Tricoche. Field Artillery Journal VIII (Apr/Jun 1918): pp. 182-207. Per.

Highlights personnel, materiel and uniforms used in Aug 1914.

– Belgium and the French Frontier

Balace, Francis. "Soldats ou Civils? La Garde Civique Liégeoise en Août 1914." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 29 (1970): 815-835. Per.

"The Belgian Cavalry in the Combat of Haelen, August 12th, 1914." Cavalry Journal [British] (Oct 1920): pp. 442-445. Per.

Bieberstein, Ferdinand Rolf von, editor. Lüttich-Namurn. Oldenburg, Germany: G. Stalling, 1918. 96 p. D509.G7.Hft.1.

Brandis, Cordt von. "Frameries, August 24th, 1914." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXIV (Nov 1919): pp. 616-619. Per.

Memoir of the 24th German Infantry Regiment.

Bujac, Jean L. E. Namur: La Bataille, La Retraite, Aout 1914. Paris: Chiron, 1924. 127 p. D542.N2.B8.

Cassou, Paul. La Vérité sur le Siège de Maubeuge. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1919. 109 p. D545.M4.C3.

Crokaert, Paul. La Surprise, Les Jours Épiques de Liège. Bruxelles, Belgium: G. van Oest, 1917. 47 p. D542.L5.C7.

Dane, Edmund. Hacking through Belgium. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1914. 176 p. D541.D2.

Deguisse, Victor. La Défense de la Position Fortifiée Anvers en 1914 (20 Août-10 Octobre). Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1921. 296 p. D542.A6.D4.

Denkschrift Über die Ergebnisse der Beschiessung der Festungen Lüttich, Namur, Antwerpen und Maubeuge, Sowie des Forts Manonviller im Jahre 1914. Brüssel, Belgium: Buchdruckerei des General-Gouvernements in Belgien, 1915. 52 p. D541.G33.

Deuse, D. and Puttaert, A. Lantin, le Fort. S.l.: n.p., 1981? 50 p. UG430.L36.D48.

Duvivier, _____. "Du Rôle l'Armée de Campagne et des Forteresses Belges en 1914." Bruxelles, Belgium: de L'Institute Cartographique Militaire, 1928. 165 p. D541.D8.

Essen, Léon van der. Inval en Oorlog in België van Luik tot den Yser: Benevens Schets der Diplomatische Onderhandelingen die aan het Konflikt Zijn Voorargegaan. 2 Parts. Leiden, The Netherlands: Vlaamsche Boekenhalle, 1917? D541.E679.

An English translation, The Invasion & the War in Belgium from Liège to the Yser, with a Sketch of the Diplomatic Negotiations Preceding the Conflict, is available at D541.E7; also a French translation, L'Invasion Allemande en Belgique de Liège à l'Yser, is available at D541.E68.

- Fox, Frank. The Agony of Belgium, Being Phase I. of the Great War. London: Hutchinson & Company, 1915. 317 p. D541.F6.
- French Engagements in 1914. Paris?: n.p., 1917? 1 volume. D544.F73.
Text is in French; see especially, Part 3, "La Bataille des Flandres," at pp. 241-539
- Germany. Heer. Generalstab. Der Handstreich Gegen Lüttich vom 3. bis 7. August 1914. Berlin: E. S. Mittler, 1939. 80 p. D542.L5.A5.
- Grasset, Alphonse. La Guerre en Action, Rossignol-Saint-Vincent: Surprise d'une Division. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1932. D542.A7.G72.
Also available is an English translation, "A Summarized Translation and Analysis of 'Rossignol-Saint Vincent,'" translated from the original French by J. C. Whitcomb and Adam E. Potts. The typescript is available at D542.A7.G7213.
- Hamelius, Paul. The Siege of Liege: A Personal Narrative. London: T. W. Laurie, 1914. 79 p. D640.H3526.
- Hardaway, C. A., translator. "The Attack of Maubeuge by the Germans." Coast Artillery Journal 59 (Mar 1923): pp. 239-256. Per.
- Hilliard-Atteridge, A. "The Siege of Maubeuge (August 25-September 8, 1914)." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXV (Aug 1920): pp. 557-571. Per.
- Jacobs, E. A. "Climat psychologique du cadre de réserve belge avant 1914." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 29 (1970): 789-814. Per.
- Jacob, Heinrich E. Reise Durch den Belgischen Krieg. Berlin: Erich Reiss, 1915. 284 p. D541.J3.
- Kennedy, John M. The Campaign Round Liège. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1914. 188 p. D541.K45.
- Kotzde, Wilhelm. Von Lüttich bis Flandern, Belgien 1914. Weimar, Germany: Gustav Kiepenhever, 1914. 190 p. D541.K6.
- Larcher, M. "The Campaign of the I Corps in Belgium in August, 1914." Translated from the original French by Lowell W. Rooks. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1935? 69 p. D548.1.1stL3713.
- La Barre, Georges. Captive of the Kaiser in Belgium (With the Fall of Namur). London: Mills & Boon, 1914. 96 p. D640.L3.
- Lebas, Albert I. "Strongholds and Fortifications during the War of 1914-1918 (Defense of the North, Retrenchment Camp of Lille)." Translated from the original French. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1932. 158 p. D544.L3813.
Also available in the original French, Places Fortes et Fortification Pendant la Guerre de 1914-1918: Défense du Nord, Camp Retranché de Lille, at D544.L38.
- Lipkes, Jeff. Rehearsals: The German Army in Belgium, August 1914. Leuven, Belgium: Leuven University Press, 2007. 815 p. D626.G3.L58.
- Menzel, E. Le Débloclus d'Anvers. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1928. 100 p. D542.A6.M4.
- Merry, William T. "Discussion of the Antwerp Expedition: Course at the US Army War College, 1921-1922; Command Course." Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1922. 10 p. D542.A6.M45.
- Merzbach, Charles. La Vérité Sur la Défense de Namur en 1914. Bruxelles, Belgium: Imprimerie Typographique l'I.C.M., 1927. 78 p. D542.N2.M4.
- France. Ministère des Affaires Étrangères. Les Allemands à Lille et dans le Nord de la France. Paris: Hachette, 1916. 166 p. D626.G3.F65.
- Normand, Robert. Défense de Liège, Namur, Anvers en 1914. Paris: L. Fournier, 1923. 182 p. D541.N6.
- Pillsbury, G. B. "The Defenses of Antwerp, Belgium." Military Engineer XV (Jul/Aug 1923): p. 337. Per.

- Rohne, H. "Concerning the Fall of the Belgian Forts." Field Artillery Journal IV (Oct/Dec 1914): pp. 589-590. Per.
- Ruther, Louis, editor. Fort de Loncin: Une Nécropole un Site de Guerre: Guide Illustré de la Visite. Loncin, Belgium: Front du sauvegarde du Fort de Loncin, 2000. 24 p. UG340.L54.F67.
Highlights the siege of Liège.
- Seeger, Alan. "Operations of the Horse Battalion, 15th (German) Field Artillery with the 7th Cavalry Division in Northern France, August, 1914." Field Artillery Journal XII (Jan/Feb 1922): pp. 19-25. Per.
- Selliers de Mornaville, Antonin. Le Prélude et le Début de la Guerre en Belgique en 1914. Bruxelles, Belgium: Polmoss, 1920. 31 p. D541.S4.
- Smith, Thomas F. A. "A German Captain's Narrative of the Rush Towards Paris." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXIII (Feb 1918): pp. 87-112. Per.
- Syndenham of Combe, Lord. "The Belgian Defences in 1914." Royal Engineers Journal XXXIII (Jan 1921): pp. 57-61. Per.
- T'Sas, Fr. "A Liège en 1914. Le Rôle de l'Artillerie Allemande à Grande Puissance." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 29 (1970): 837-868. Per.
- Tricoche, George N., translator. "A Belgian Battalion of Field Artillery in the Yser." Field Artillery Journal VI (Jan/Mar 1916): pp. 71-75. Per.
- Valarché, Edmond. La Bataille des Frontières. Paris: Éditions Berger-Levrault, 1932. 210 p. D544.V3.
- "The War from the German Side: The Capture of Liege, August 1914." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXV (Aug 1920): pp. 580-585. Per.
- Williamson, Royden. "The Story of an Officer's Patrol." Cavalry Journal XXXIV (Jan 1925): pp. 50-60. Per.
- Zuckerman, Larry. The Rape of Belgium: The Untold Story of World War I. NY: New York University Press, 2004. D615.Z83.
- Zwehl, Hans von. Maubeuge, Aisne-Verdun: Das VII. Reserve-Korps im Weltkriege von Seinem Beginn bis Ende 1916: Nash Persönlichen Erlebnissen und auf Grune der Kriegsakten. Berlin: K. Curtius, 1921. 216 p. D532.2.Z84.
- Alsace / Lorraine**
- A. F. P. C. and F. A. S. C. "The Battle of Sarrebourg–Vosges, August 1914." Army Quarterly XIX (Oct 1929): pp. 104-119 and XIX (Jan 1930): pp. 292-303. Per.
- Anders, Leslie. "The Repulse at Sarrebourg." Military Review XXXVIII (Mar 1959): pp. 28-41. Per.
- "The Battle of Morhange: Foch and the XX Corps." Army Quarterly XVIII (Jul 1929): pp. 351-356. Per.
Battle occurred on 29 Aug 1914.
- "Benweld" and "Chrislarke." "The Operations in the Bruche Valley, August 1914, with Special Reference to the Action of the French 13th Division." Army Quarterly XVIII (Apr 1929): pp. 68-87. Per.
- Bond, R. L. "Five Days in 1914: A Tactical Study." Army Quarterly XXI (Oct 1930): pp. 32-43. Per.
Focuses on Alsace / Vosges and the Battle of Mulhouse (7-12 Aug).
- Burness, K. C. "The First French Advance Into Alsace, 7th-11th August, 1914." Canadian Defence Quarterly V (Jul 1928): pp. 412-436. Per.
- de Castelli, (General). The VIII Corps in Lorraine, August-October 1914: Blamont, Sarrebourg, la Trouée de Charmes, la Mortagne, la Forêt d'Apremont. United States: n.p., 1931? 352 p. D545.L7.C3713.
- Grosholz, Franz. Die Vogesenkämpfe. Siegen: H. Montanus, 1917. 128 p. D545.A55.G7.

Joget, A. "Through the Gap from Belfort to Mulhouse, August 1914." Translated from the original French by Leland H. Hewitt and Albert C. Wedemeyer. Typescript. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Command and General Staff School, 1936. 232 p. D545.A55.J613.

Also available in original French, De la Trouée à Mulhouse, Août 1914, at D545.A55.J6.

Malleterre, Pierre M. G. Un Peu de Lumière sur les Batailles d'Août-Septembre 1914: Charleroi, les Ardennes, la Lorraine, la Retraite Stratégique, la Marne. Paris: J. Tallandier, 1917? 64 p. D544.M35.

Pfeiffer, G. P. Die Kämpfe im Elsass, August 1914 bis zum Beginn des Stellungskrieges, Nach Amtlichen Meldungen und Berichten von Teilnehmern. Hamburg, Germany: R. Peitz, 1914? 224 p. D545.A55.P5.

Rouquerol, J. "Some Artillery Facts, St. Mihiel 1914." Field Artillery Journal XII (Jul/Aug 1922): pp. 349-355. Per.

Scammell, J. M. "The Argonne, 1914 and 1918." Infantry Journal XXXV (Oct 1929): pp. 354-361. Per.

Seeger, Alan. "The Combats in Pursuit Following the Great Battle in Lorraine, August 1914: A Field Artilleryman's Recollection of the Events of August 20, 1914." Field Artillery Journal VI (Jan/Mar 1916): pp. 5-24. Per.

Segre, Roberto. Studi Sulla Grande Guerra: Le Manovre Iniziali in Alsazia e in Lorena. Bologna, Italy: N. Zanichelli, 1927. 470 p. D545.A55.S4.

Thévenet, Claude M. F. La Place de Belfort et la Pénétration Française dans le Sud de l'Alsace en 1914. Nancy, France: Berger-Levrault, 1919. 134 p. D545.A55.T5.

Wynne, Graeme C. "The Development of the German Plan of Campaign, August-September 1914 (With Map)." Field Artillery Journal XII (Mar/Apr 1922): pp. 109-125. Per.

– Ardennes (21-23 August)

Defrasne. "Une Grave Crise du Moral au 17^e Corps d'Armée: Le 22 Aout 1914 (Bertrix-Forêt de Luchy)." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 41 (1979): 247-273. Per.

French Engagements in 1914. Paris?: n.p., 1917? 1 volume. D544.F73.

Text is in French; see especially, Part 1, "La Bataille des Ardennes (21-25 Aout 1914)," at pp. 731-779.

Grasset, Alphonse. La Guerre en Action, Ette: le 22 Aout 1914 au 4^e Corps d'Armée. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1925. 144 p. D542.A7.G7.

Gudmundsson, Bruce I. "Unexpected Encounter at Bertrix." Military History Quarterly 13 (Autumn 2000): pp. 20-27. Per. Highlights a 22 Aug 1914 encounter in the Ardennes between a German and a French division while maneuvering towards planned battles in northeastern France.

Horsfall, L. P. "The Battle of the Frontiers: A Meeting Engagement in the Ardennes, August 1914." Fort Leavenworth, KS: Command and General Staff School, 1931. 173 p. D530.H65.

Malleterre, Pierre M. G. Un Peu de Lumière sur les Batailles d'Août-Septembre 1914: Charleroi, les Ardennes, la Lorraine, la Retraite Stratégique, la Marne. Paris: J. Tallandier, 1917? 64 p. D544.M35.

Pugens, Bernard J. M. C. La Bataille des Ardennes: (sa Genèse-Étude Détaillée de la Journée du 22 Août 1914). Paris: École Supérieure de Guerre, 1928. 432 p. D542.A7.P8.

_____. "The French Cavalry on the Eve of the Battle of the Ardennes (21 August, 1914)." 1 volume. Translated from the original French at the Command and General Staff School by J. E. Barzynski, J. W. Cunningham and W. F. Safford. Typescript. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Command and General Staff School, 1933? D542.A7.P8213.

Schrautz, Ward L. "The Outpost at Virton." Cavalry Journal XXXIX (Oct 1930): pp. 517-521. Per.

Trentinian, Louis E. Ette: la 7. Division du 4. Corps Dans la Bataille des Frontières (10 Août au 22 Septembre 1914). Paris: L. Fournier, 1937. 112 p. D542.A7.T7.

Vogel, Dr. "With the German Cavalry Advance in 1914." Cavalry Journal XXXII (Apr 1923): pp. 173-182. Per.

– Mons (23 August)

- Gleichen-Russworm, Raymond and Zuborn, Ernest, editors. The Battle of Mons Based on Official Sources. Translated from the original German at the Command and General Staff School. Typescript. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Command and General Staff School, 1936. 36 p. D542.M7.G3.
- Bond, R. L. "The 23rd (Field) Company R. E. in the Great War, 1914-18." Royal Engineers Journal XLII (Jun 1928): pp. 205-218. Per.
Part 1 of a 6-part article on the unit; this part covers the Battle of Mons, the retreat, and other 1914 operations.
- Bloem, Walter. The Advance from Mons. Translated from the original German by Graeme C. Wynne. London: P. Davies, 1930. 211 p. D640.B5813.
- _____. "Mons." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal (Nov 1919): p.600-615. Per.
Translation of a company commander's memoir.
- Chamberlain, Weston P. "Critical Analysis of Third, Fourth and Fifth French Armies and British Army from About August 15 to September 15, 1914." Coast Artillery Journal 59 (Oct 1923): pp. 283-311. Per.
- Charrington, H. V. S. "German Cavalry in the Opening Stages of the Great War." Cavalry Journal [British] XV (Apr 1925): pp. 113-122 and XV (Jul 1925): 354-365. Per.
2-part article; part 2 covers the Battle of Mons.
- Clowes, Peter. "Fire Over Mons." Military History 18 (Aug 2001): pp. 58-65. Per.
- Compton, T. E. "The Battle of Charleroi." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXIII (Feb 1918): pp. 9-27. Per.
- Doyle, Arthur Conan. The British Campaign in France and Flanders. Volume 1. 1914. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1916. 443 p. D546.D6 v.1.
See especially, Chapter III, "The Battle of Mons," at pp. 50-95.
- Farr, Don. Mons 1914-1918: The Beginning and the End. Solibull, England: Helion, 2008. 233 p. D542.M7.F37.
- Fraser, Alistair. "First Blood: German Infantry at the Battle of Mons." Military Illustrated #95 (Apr 1996): pp. 28-31. Per.
- French Engagements in 1914. Paris?: n.p., 1917? 1 volume. Various pagination. D544.F73.
Text is in French.
- Gleichen-Russworm, Raimund. Die Schlacht bei Mons. Oldenburg, Germany: G. Stalling, 1919. 68 p. D509.G7.Hft.5.
- Goodeve, L. S. "Tactics Illustrated: The Application of Principles to a Concrete Example." Canadian Defence Quarterly II (Apr 1925): pp. 279-285. Per.
- Gordon, George S. Mons and the Retreat. London: Constable and Company, 1918. 94 p. D542.M7.G62.
- H. W. C. "The Operations of the 3rd (French) Cavalry Division in August-October 1914." Cavalry Journal [British] (Oct 1929): pp. 657-665. Per.
- Hamilton, Ernest W. The First Seven Divisions, Being a Detailed Account of the Fighting from Mons to Ypres. 21st edition, revised and enlarged. London: Hurst and Blackett, 1918. 364 p. D544.H319.
Also available in a 1917 French version, Les Sept Premières Divisions Anglaises: Récit Détaillé des Leurs Combats Autour de Mons et d'Ypres, translated from the English into French by Michel Epuy, which is available at D544.H314.
- Herbert, Aubrey. Mons, Anzac & Kut. London: Hutchinson & Company, 1930? 270 p. D640.H384.
- Hublard, E. A. E. A Glimpse of the Historical Town of Mons. Translated from the original French by J. D. Lhoneux. Mons, Belgium: C. Leich, 1919. 88 p. DH811.M75.H82.
- Hyndson, James G. H. From Mons to the First Battle of Ypres. London: Wyman & Sons, 1933. 128 p. D546.H9.

- Lomas, David. Mons 1914: The BEF's Tactical Triumph. Oxford, England: Osprey, 1997. 96 p. D542.M7.L66.
- Malleterre, Pierre M. G. Un Peu de Lumière sur les Batailles d'Août-Septembre 1914: Charleroi, les Ardennes, la Lorraine, la Retraite Stratégique, la Marne. Paris: J. Tallandier, 1917? 64 p. D544.M35.
- Marix Evans, Martin. Over the Top: Great Battles of the First World War. London: Arcturus, 2002. 240 p. D521.M382.
See especially, Chapter 2, "The Battle of Mons and the Great Retreat," at pp. 31-45.
- Simpson, Frank. The First Battalion at Mons and the Miniature Colour. Chester, England: W. H. Evans, 1929? 75 p. D547.C54.S54.
Focuses on the Cheshire Regiment (the 22d Foot).
- Smith-Dorrien, Horace. "The Retreat from Mons: Le Cateau." In Memories of Forty-Eight Years' Service. NY: E. F. Dutton and Company, 1925. pp. 374-420.
- Terraine, John. Mons: The Retreat to Victory. London: L. Cooper, 1991. 224 p. D542.M7.T4.
- US Army. Field Artillery School. "The Rear Guard of the British 3d Division on 25 August 1914." Typescript. Fort Sill, OK: Field Artillery School, 1933? 3 p. D546.54.3rd.R43.
- Walker, G. "From the Curragh to the Aisne, 1914: A Story of the 59th Field Company, R. E." Royal Engineers Journal XXIX (Apr 1919): pp. 171-185. Per.
Focuses on the Battles of Mons, Marne and Aisne.
- Wynne, Graeme C. "The Battle of the Sambre: (Charleroi-Mons), the 21st-24th of August, 1914." Army Quarterly IV (Apr 1922): pp. 14-34. Per.
- Zwehl, Johann von. "The Operations of Field-Marshal French Against the First Army and the VIIth Reserve Corps in the Summer of 1914." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXV (May 1920): pp. 388-394. Per.
- Zuber, Terence. The Mons Myth: A Reassessment of the Battle. Stroud, England: History Press, 2010. 304 p. D542.M7.Z83.
- Angel of Mons**
- Begbie, Harold. On the Side of Angels. London: Hodder and Stoughton, 1925. 126 p. D639.P8.B45.
- Clarke, David. "The Angel of Mons." Military Illustrated #191 (Apr 2004): pp. 48-52. Per.
Examines the history of the legend.
- _____. The Angel of Mons: Phantom Soldiers and Ghostly Guardians. Hoboken, NJ: Wiley, 2004. 278 p. D542.M7.C63.
- Fussell, Paul. Great War and Modern Memory. NY: Oxford University Press, 1975. 363 p. PR478.E8.F8.
See especially, Chapter IV, "Myth, Ritual, and Romance," at pp. 114-154.
- Slonaker, John. "The Angels of Mons." No. 184, dated 14 Sep 1981. 1 page. In Vignettes of Military History. Carlisle Barracks, PA: US Army Military History Institute, 1982. D25.9.V53.
- Terraine, John. The Smoke and the Fire: Myths and Anti-Myths of War, 1861-1945. London: Sedgwick and Jackson, 1980. 240 p. U738.T47.
- Retreat to the Marne (23 August-5 September)**
- Aston, George. "Sir H. Smith-Dorrien and the Mons Retreat." The Quarterly Review (Apr 1925): pp. 408-428. DA68.32.S5.A33.
Represents a review of Smith-Dorrien's 1925 publication, "Memories of Forty-Eight Years' Service."
- Baker, H. A. "History of the 7th Field Company R.E., during the War 1914-1918." Royal Engineers Journal XLVI (Jun 1932): pp. 258-273. Per.
Part 2 of a 4-part article on the unit; this part covers the unit's mobilization and participation in the retreat from Mons.

- Bloem, Walter. The Advance from Mons, 1914: The Experiences of a German Infantry Officer. Translated from the original German by Graeme C. Wynne. Solihull, England: Helion & Co, 2004. 126 p. D640.B5813.
- Brown, Malcolm. The Imperial War Museum Book of 1914: The Men Who Went to War. London: Pan Books in association with the Imperial War Museum, 2005. 337 p. D546.B77.
See especially, Chapter Six, "From Mons to the Marne," at pp. 74-99.
- "Demolitions Carried out at Mons and during the Retreat." Royal Engineers Journal XLVI (Mar 1932): pp. 18-39 and XLVI (Jun 1932): pp. 220-250. Per.
- Corbett-Smith, Arthur. The Retreat from Mons, by One Who Shared It. London: G. Newnes, 1926. 160 p. D544.C68.
- Elliot-Wright, Philip. "March from Mons." Military Illustrated #192 (May 2004): pp. 56. Per.
- Gordon, George S. The Retreat from Mons. NY: Houghton Mifflin, 1917. 104 p. D542.M7.G6.
- Howard-Vyse, R. G. H. "The Fifth Cavalry Brigade at Cerizy, August 28th, 1914." Cavalry Journal [British] XI (Apr 1921): pp. 111-117. Per.
- Hutton, John. August 1914: Surrender at St. Quentin. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2010. 207 p. D545.P5.H88.
- Ingpen, Roger. The Fighting Retreat to Paris. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1914. 192 p. D544.I5.
- Jacobson, Wojcieck. En Marche Sur Paris Avec l'Armée Prussienne du Général von Kluck. Translated into French from the original Polish by Mieczystaw Kwiatkowski. Bruxelles, Belgium: Wellens-Pay, 1937. 365 p. D531.J3.
- Larcher, Maurice. Le 1er Corps à Dinant, Charleroi Guise (Août 1914). Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1932. 217 p. D548.1.1st.L372.
- "The Other Side of the Hill.' No. XII. The Night Attack at Landrecies: 25th of August, 1914." Army Quarterly XXVIII (Jul 1934): pp. 247-254. Per.
- Stewart, Herbert A. From Mons to Loos, Being the Diary of a Supply Officer. London: W. Blackwood and Sons, 1916. 306 p. D544.S8.
- Young, B. K. "The Diary of an R.E. Subaltern with the B.E.F. in 1914." Royal Engineers Journal XLVII (Dec 1933): pp. 549-571 and XLVIII (Mar 1934): pp. 1-19. Per.
- Le Cateau (26 August)**
- Cave, Nigel and Sheldon, Jack. Le Cateau, 26 August 1914. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2008. 248 p. D545.L3.C38.
- Doyle, Arthur Conan. The British Campaign in France and Flanders. Volume 1. 1914. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1916. 443 p. D546.D6 v.1.
See especially, Chapter IV, "The Battle of Le Cateau," at pp. 96-137.
- Edmonds, James E. "The German II. Cavalry Corps (H.K.K.II) at Le Cateau." Army Quarterly III (Jan 1922): pp. 250-256. Per.
- Goodeve, L. S. "Tactics Illustrated: The Application of Principles to a Concrete Example." Canadian Defence Quarterly II (Apr 1925): pp. 279-285. Per.
- Hildebrand, A. "Recollections of Sir Horace Smith-Dorrien at Le Cateau, August, 1914." Army Quarterly XXI (Oct 1930): pp. 15-19. Per.
- Lohrlich, Hermann. "The German IV. Corps at Le Cateau, 26th August 1914." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXV (Feb 1920): pp. 190-194. Per.
- Pitman, T. T. "General Outline of Cavalry Operations on the Western Front." Cavalry Journal [British] XII (Jan 1922): pp. 25-40. Per.
Highlights Audregnies (Mons), 24 Aug; Le Cateau, 26 Aug and Nery, Sep.

- Smith-Dorrien, Horace. "The Retreat from Mons: Le Cateau." In Memories of Forty-Eight Years' Service. NY: E. F. Dutton and Company, 1925. pp. 374-420.
- Williams, J. J. Bethurum. "LeCateau, 26 August 1914." Field Artillery Journal XXIV (May/Jun 1934): pp. 211-240 and XXIV (Jul/Aug 1934): pp. 355-379. Per.
- Wirth, Alfred. "The Battle of Le Cateau." Translated from the original German. Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXV (Feb 1920): pp. 185-187. Per.
- Worsfold, C. P. "A Battlefields Tour." Royal Engineers Journal XLIX (Mar 1935): pp. 104-109. Per.
- Guise (28-29 August)**
- Koeltz, Louis. La Garde Allemande à la Bataille de Guise, 28-29 Août 1914. Paris: Charles-Lavauzelle, 1928. 142 p. D545.G8.K6.
A 1932 English version, The German Guard at the Battle of Guise (28 and 29 August), is available at D545.G8.K613.
- Rouquerol, Gabriel. La Bataille de Guise, 29 Août 1914. Nancy: Berger-Levrault, 1931? 78 p. D545.G8.R6.
- Valarché, Edmond. "The Battle of Guise: The X Corps on the 28th, 29th, and 30th of August, 1914." Translated from the original French by J. N. Greely. Edited by L. P. Horsfall. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Command and General Staff School, 1932. 125 p. D545.G8.V3213.
Translated from the 1928 original French version, La Bataille de Guise: les 28, 29 et 30 Aout 1914 au 10e Corps d'Armee, which is available at D545.G8.V32.
- Néry (1 September)**
- Becke, Archibald F. "The Fight at Néry, September 1st, 1914." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXIV (May 1919): pp. 198-231. Per.
- _____. "Néry, 1914." Cavalry Journal [British] XVIII (Apr 1928): pp. 182-197. Per.
Article covers the period 30 Aug to 2 Sep 1914.
- _____. Nery, 1914: The Adventure of the German 4th Cavalry Division on the 31st August and the 1st September. Uckfield, England: Naval & Military Press, 2004. 62 p. D532.4.4th.B43.
- Boldt, Carl. "The Action of Néry, September 1st, 1914." Cavalry Journal [British] X (Jul 1920): pp. 213-215. Per.
Focuses on the 18th Dragoons, 4th German Cavalry Division.
- Couannier, Henri. "The First British Cavalry Brigade at Nery: September 1, 1914." Translated from the original French by A. M. Miller. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1921? 5 p. D546.54.1st.F57.
- Couannier, Henri. "The Menace to Paris and the Cavalry Action of Nery (1st September 1914)." Translated from the original French by A. J. R. Lamb. Cavalry Journal [British] XXIV (Jul 1934): pp. 393-414. Per.
- Edmonds, J. E. "German Cavalry Charges." Army Quarterly IV (Apr 1922): pp. 63-64. Per.
Highlights the Battles of Morsain (31 Aug), Néry (1 Sep) and Frétoy (8 Sep).
- Martin, A. G. "Cavalry in the Great War." Cavalry Journal [British] XXIV (Jan 1934): pp. 131-137. Per.
Highlights the employment of German Cavalry
- Pitman, T. T. "The Attack of the First Cavalry Brigade at Néry, September 1st, 1914." Cavalry Journal [British] X (Apr 1920): pp. 56-70. Per.
- Takle, Patrick. The Affair at Néry. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword, 2006. 160 p. D545.N4.T35.
- Amphibious Actions**
- French Engagements in 1914. Paris?: n.p., 1917? 1 volume. D544.F73.
Text is in French; see especially, Part 5, "L'Épopée des Fusiliers Marins," at pp. 539-583.

- Karau, Mark D. “‘Lost Opportunities’: The Marinekorps Flandern and the German War Effort, 1914-1918.” PhD dissertation, Florida State University, 2000. 600 p. D581.K37.
- Le Goffic, Charles. Saint Georges et Nieuport: Les Derniers Chapitres de l’Histoire des Fusiliers Marins (25 Novembre 1914-6 Décembre 1915). Paris: Plon-Nourrit, 1919. 302 p. D541.L37.
- _____. Steenstraete: Un Deuxième Chapitre de l’Histoire des Fusiliers Marins (10 Novembre 1914-20 Janvier 1915). Paris: Plon-Nourrit, 1917. 308 p. D541.L4.
- R., L. F. Naval Guns in Flanders, 1914-1915. Uckfield, England: Naval & Military Press, 2004. 184 p. D640.R2.
Reprint; originally published in 1920.
- Ronarc’h, Pierre A. M. A. Souvenirs de la Guerre. Paris: Payot & Cie., 1921. D548.R55.
- Vedel, Emile H. A. Nos Marins à la Guerre (Sur Mer et Sur Terre). Paris: Payot, 1916. 320 p. D583.V4.

First Battle of the Marne, 5-10 September 1914

General Sources

- Alexander, Bevin. Sun Tzu at Gettysburg: Ancient Military Wisdom in the Modern World. NY: W. W. Norton & Company, 2011. 286 p. U39.A63.
See especially, Chapter 6, “Battle of the Marne, 1914,” at pp. 126-139.
- Asprey, Robert B. The First Battle of the Marne. Philadelphia: Lippincott, 1962. 212 p. D545.M3.A8.
- Babin, Gustave. La Bataille de la Marne (6-12 Septembre 1914): Esquisse d’un Tableau d’Ensemble. Paris: Plon-Nourrit, 1916. 89 p. D545.M3.B3.
- La Batalla del Marne. Londres [London]: Darling & Son, 1916. 32 p. D545.M3.B36.
- Baumgarten-Crusius, Artur. Deutsche Heerführung im Marnefeldzug 1914. Berlin: A. Scherl, 1921. 236 p. D545.M3.B5.
Also available is a 1933 extract, “German Army Command in the Marne Campaign, 1914,” translated from the original German by J. W. Janick, which is available at D545.M3.B52132.
- _____. German Generalship in the Marne Campaign, 1914: Contributions to a Determination of the Question of Responsibility. Translation of the original German publication, Deutsche Heerführung im Marnefeldzug 1914. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1922? 299 p. D545.M3.B5213.
- Blond, Georges. The Marne. Translated from the original French by H. Eaton Hart. Harrisburg, PA: Stackpole Books, 1966. 256 p. D545.M3.B613.
- Burnett, C. “A Cavalry Episode in the Advance to the Marne.” Cavalry Journal [British] XII (Jul 1922): pp. 250-272. Per.
- Doyle, Arthur Conan. The British Campaign in France and Flanders. Volume 1. 1914. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1916. 443 p. D546.D6 v.1.
See especially, Chapter V, “The Battle of the Marne,” at pp. 138-161.
- Pneu Michelin. Champs de Bataille de la Marne. 3 volumes. France? Michelin & Company, 1917-1918. E545.M3.C5.
Volume 1: L’Ourcq.
Volume 2: Les Marais de Saint-Gond.
Volume 3: La Trouée de Revigny.
- Corbett-Smith, Arthur. The Marne-and After: A Companion Volume to “The Retreat from Mons”. NY: Cassell and Company, 1917. 324 p. D544.C69.
- Cosmopolitan Book corporation. The Two Battles of the Marne: The Stories of Marshal Joffre, General von Ludendorff, Marshal Foch, Crown Prince Wilhelm. NY: Cosmopolitan Book Corporation, 1927. 229 p. D545.M3.T8.

- Edmonds, James E., compiler. Military Operations, France and Belgium, 1914. Volume 1. August-October. Mons, the Retreat to the Seine, the Marne, and the Aisne, August-October, 1914. Nashville, TN: Battery Press, 1995-1996. D521.H57 v.1.
Reprint; originally published in 1925.
- Gibson, Adelno. "Leadership in Great Crises of the World War." Typescript of 16 Nov 1933 lecture. Fort Leveanworth, KS: Command and General Staff School, 1933. 43 p. UB210.G52.
- Great Britain. War Office. Battle of the Marne, 8th-10th September, 1914: Administrative Tour of the Battlefield. London: HMSO, 1937. 39 p. D545.M3.G75.
- Herwig, Holger H. "1914: Marne in the Balance." Military History Quarterly 22 (Spring 2010): pp. 26-33. Per.
_____. The Marne, 1914: The Opening of World War I and the Battle that Changed the World. NY: Random House, 2009. 391 p. D545.M3.H47.
- Ingpen, Roger. The Fighting Retreat to Paris. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1914. 192 p. D544.I5.
- Isselin, Henry. The Battle of the Marne. Translated from the original French publication, Bataille de la Marne, by Charles Connell. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, 1966. 304 p. D545.M3.I8713.
- Joffre, Joseph J. C., et. al. Lex Deux Batailles de la Marne, 5-11 Septembre, 1914-15-18 Juillet 1918. Paris: Payot, 1928. 182 p. D545.M3.D4.
- Madelin, Louis. Le Chemin de la Victoire. 2 volumes. Paris: Plon-Nourrit, 1920? D544.M3.
Subsequently published in a one-volume work, which is available at D544.M3 1920b.
- Malleterre, Pierre M. G. De la Marne à L'Yser: La Victoire des Forces Morales, sa Portée, ses Conséquences. Paris: Librairie Chapelot, 1915. 153 p. D544.M345.
_____. Un Peu de Lumière sur les Batailles d'Août-Septembre 1914: Charleroi, les Ardennes, Stratégique, la Marne. Paris: J. Tallandier, 1917? 64 p. D544.M35.
- Michelin Tire Corporation. The Marne Battle-fields (1914). Clermont-Ferrand, France: Michelin & Cie, 1919. 264 p. D545.M3.C54.
- Marix Evans, Martin. Over the Top: Great Battles of the First World War. London: Arcturus, 2002. 240 p. D521.M382.
See especially, Chapter 3, "The First Battle of the Marne," at pp. 47-62.
- Maurice, Frederick. Forty Days in 1914. NY: G. H. Doran Company, 1919. 212 p. D531.M32.
- Naylor, William K. The Marne Miracle: Illustrating the Principles of War. Washington, DC: Infantry Association, 1923. 196 p. D545.M3.N3.
- Perris, George H. The Battle of the Marne. London: Methuen, 1920. 274 p. D545.M3.P45
- Reinach, Joseph. La Guerre sur le Front Occidental: Étude Stratégique, 1914-1915. Paris: Bibliothèque-Charpentier, 1916. 329 p. D544.R4.
- Salmon, Henri. Campagne de Mouvement de 1914. Paris: Charles-Lavauzelle, 1932. 143 p. D544.S2.
- Smith-Dorrien, Horace. "The Marne, 1914." In Memories of Forty-Eight Years' Service. NY: E. F. Dutton and Company, 1925. pp. 421-434.
- Spears, Edward L. Liaison, 1914: A Narrative of the Great Retreat. NY: Stein and Day, 1968. 588 p. D544.S73.
Reprint of a work that was first published in England in 1930.
- Sumner, Ian. The First Battle of the Marne, 1914: The French 'Miracle' Halts the Germans. NY: Osprey, 2010. 96 p. D545.M3.S86.
- Tyng, Sewell T. The Campaign of the Marne, 1914. NY: Longmans, Green and Company, 1935. 413 p. D545M3.T9.

Walker, G. "From the Curragh to the Aisne, 1914: A Story of the 59th Field Company, R. E." Royal Engineers Journal XXIX (Apr 1919): pp. 171-185. Per.

Focuses on the Battles of Mons, Marne and Aisne.

Whitton, Frederick E. The Marne Campaign. NY: Houghton Mifflin Company, 1917. 311 p. D545.M3.W48.

French Perspective

Charbonneau, Jean. "The Battle of the Frontiers and the Battle of the Marne: As Seen by a Chief of Section." Translated from the original French by Major A. L. Hamblen. Typescript. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Command and General Staff School Library, 1937? 127 p. D544.C47.

Clergerie, Jean Baptiste. "La Bataille de la Marne: Le Rôle du Gouvernement Militaire de Paris, du 1. au 12. Septembre 1914." Nancy, France: Berger-Levrault, 1920. 136 p. D545.M3.C55.

"A Critical Analysis of the Operations of the 55th Reserve Division (French), September 5 and 6, 1914 (Based Primarily Upon a Translation of 'Monthyon, un Combat de Recontre, les 5 et 6 Septembre 1914, a la 55e D. R.' par Commandant Rene Michel.'" Translated from the original French by C. H. Cunningham. Typescript. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Command and General Staff School, 1933. 138 p. D545.M3.M47132.

Crosby, H. B. "The French 5th Army from August 10, to September 15, 1914." Coast Artillery Journal 59 (Dec 1923): pp. 453-468. Per.

Doria, Arnould. Une Incroyable Odyssée: Histoire du Raid d'une Division de Cavalerie Pendant la Grande Guerre. Paris: Plon-Nouritt & Cie, 1922. 160 p. D548.4.5th.D67.

Fabreguettes, Polydore. Les Batailles de la Marne. Paris: H. Didier, 1916. 111 p. D545.M3.F32.

"Foch's Pivot at the Battle of the Marne, 1914: The Operations of the Moroccan Division." Army Quarterly XXVIII (Jul 1934): pp. 236-240. Per.

"General Foch at the Battle of the Marne, 1914." Army Quarterly XXI (Oct 1930): pp. 81-86. Per.

Gervais-Courtellemont, Jules C. Les Champs de Bataille de la Marne: Photographies Directes en Couleurs. Paris: L'Édition Française Illustrée, 1915. 192 p. D545.M3.G5.

Grasset, Alphonse. La Bataille des deux Morins: Franchet d'Espérey à la Marne, 6-9 Septembre 1914. Paris: Payot, 1934. 293 p. D545.M3.G7.

_____. "Comment Fut Livrée la Bataille de la Marne." Article from an unidentified periodical believed to be Revue des Deux Mondes (1 Sep 1933): pp. 25-58. D545.M3.G72.

Hanotaux, Gabriel. La Bataille de la Marne. 2 volumes. Paris: Plon-Nourrit et Cie, 1922. D545.M3.H27.

Héthay, J. Le Rôle de la Cavalerie Française à l'Aile Gauche de la Première Bataille de la Marne. Paris: Perrin et Cie, 1919. 283 p. D545.M3.H48.

Highlights the role of the French cavalry positioned on the left wing during the battle.

"Joffre at the Marne, 1914." Army Quarterly XXIII (Oct 1931): pp. 103-108. Per.

Legrand-Girade, Emile. Opérations du 21e Corps d'Armée (1er Août-13 Septembre 1914). Paris: Plon-Nourrit, 1922. 205 p. D548.1.21st.L44.

Le Gros, Henri N. P. La Genèse de la Bataille de la Marne (Septembre 1914). Paris: Payot & Cie, 1919. 216 p. D545.M3.L4.

_____. "The Genesis of the Battle of the Marne (Septembre 1914)." Translated from the original French by the US War Department's Military Intelligence Division. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1934? 86 p. D545.M3.L414.

Lyet, Pierre. Joffre et Gallieni à la Marne. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1938. 157 p. D545.M3.L8.

See also, "Joffre and Gallieni at the Marne." Translated from the original French by Allan J. Doherty. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1945. 133 p. D545.M3.L813.

Madelin, Louis. The Victory of the Marne: The Enemy's Onslaught-Order to Stand Firm-The Battle- Immediate Results-Historic Consequences. Translated from the original French by Lilly M. Grove. Paris: A. Colin, 1917. 64 p. D545.M3.M3.

Muller, Louis É. Joffre et la Marne: Avec Onze Hors-texte Dont Trois Cartes en Couleurs. Paris: G. Crès et Cie, 1931. 139 p. D545.M3.M82.

"The Preliminaries of the Marne:: The French Official Account." Army Quarterly XV (Oct 1927): pp. 58-67. Per.

Pelecier, Auguste C. L. Un Raid de Cavalerie: Épisode de la Première Bataille de la Marne; Avec Avant-Propos du Général Fonville. Paris: Charles-Lavauzelle, 1921. 68 p. D545.M3.P4.

Porch, Douglas. "The Marne and After: A Reappraisal of French Strategy in the First World War." Journal of Military History (Oct 1989): pp. 363-385. Per.

Rehkopf, Ned B. "The Fifth French Army in August, 1914." Coast Artillery Journal 64 (May 1926): pp. 443-458. Per.

Sheppard, E. W. "Two Cavalry Raids of the Great War." Cavalry Journal [British] XXV (Jul 1935): pp. 395-404; XXV (Oct 1935): pp. 531-541 and XXVI (Jan 1936): pp. 24-29. Per.
Highlights the 5th French Cavalry Division.

Tyng, Sewell T. "A French Cavalry Raid at the Marne." Cavalry Journal XLIII (Sep/Oct 1934): pp. 19-24. Per.

Valarché, Edmond. Le Combat du Petit-Morin du 6 au 9 Septembre 1914 au 10e Corps d'Armée. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1929. 160 p. D545.M3.V34.

de Waterville, H. G. "A Legend of the Marne, 1914." Army Quarterly IV (Apr 1922): pp. 85-91. Per.
Focuses on the 42d French Division.

German Perspective

"Another Legend of the Marne, 1914." Army Quarterly V (Oct 1922): pp. 140-142. Per.
Focuses on Lepel's German Brigade, IV Reserve Corps.

Reinach, Joseph. Les Batailles de la Marne (6-12 Septembre 1914). Translated from the original German by T. C. Buyse. Paris: G. van Oest et Cie, 1917. 149 p. D545.M3.S14.

Bircher, Eugen. Die Krisis in der Marnschlacht: Kämpfe der II. und III. Deutschen Armee Gegen die 5. und 9. Französische Armee am Petit Morin und in den Marais de St. Gond. Leipzig, Germany: E. Bircher, 1927. 303 p. D545.M3.B5.

_____. Die Schlacht an der Marne: Eine Kriegsgeschichtlich-Militär Politische Studie. Bern: Bühler & Werder, 1918. 287 p. D545.M3.B55.

"The Brigade Kraewel on September 8th-9th, 1914." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXV (Aug 1920): pp. 597-604. Per.

Bulius, Dr. "The Medical Service of the Third German Army in the Battle of the Marne (September 6-10, 1914)." Translated from the original German by Edgar E. Hume. Military Surgeon (Nov 1924): pp. 553-567. Per.

Bülow, Karl von, Tappen, Adolf and Muller-Loebnitz. Documents Allemands sur la Bataille de la Marne: Mon Rapport sur la Bataille de la Marne, par le Général Feldmaréchal von Bulow-Jusqu'à la Marne en 1914, par le Général Tappen-La mission du Lieutenant-Colonel Hentsch, par le Lieutenant-Colonel en Retraite W. Muller-Loebnitz. Paris: Payot, 1930. 223 p. D545.M3.D6.

Bülow, Karl von. Mein Bericht zur Marneschlacht. Berlin: A. Scherl, 1919. 85 p. D545.M3.B8

Burne, A. H. "The German Cavalry on the Marne." Cavalry Journal [British] XXIV (Oct 1934): pp. 524-552. Per.

Carlswärd, Tage. "The Strategical Signal Communications with the German Right Wing and Their Influence Upon the Results of the Battle of the Marne." Translated from the original Swedish by Sigurd N. Ronning. Typescript. Ronning. Fort Monmouth, NJ: US Army Signal School, 1933? D545.M3.C37185.

"Cavalry Lessons of the Great War from German Sources." Cavalry Journal XXX (Oct 1921): pp. 358-364. Per.

- Edmonds, J. E. "German Cavalry Charges." Army Quarterly IV (Apr 1922): pp. 63-64. Per.
Highlights the Battles of Morsain (31 Aug), Néry (1 Sep) and Frétoy (8 Sep).
- Fortier, Louis J. "The Defense of the Kluck-Bulow Gap by the Marwitz and Richthofen Cavalry Corps (6 September-Noon 8 September, 1914): Based Primarily on Translation of Article on this Subject by Lt. Colonel Pugins of the French Army." 2 volumes in 1. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Command and General Staff School, 1934? D545.M3.F67.
- François, Hermann von. "Marne Battle and Tannenberg: Contemplations of the German Conduct of War during the First Six Weeks of the War." Translated from the original German by P. B. Harm. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1920. 88 p. D545.M3.F7.
- "The German Campaign in the West, August 1914." Army Quarterly II (Apr 1921): pp. 128-135. Per.
- Groener, Wilhelm. "Commander Against His Will: Operative Studies of the World War." Translated from the original German by Martin F. Schmitt. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1943. 377 p. D531.G7613.
Also available in the original German. Der Feldherr wider Willen: Operative Studien über den Weltkrieg, at D531.G76.
- Hausen, Max von. Des Generalobersten frhrn. von Hausen Erinnerungen an den Marnefeldzug 1914. Leipzig, Germany: K. F. Koehler, 1920. 246 p. D545.M3.H35.
- _____. Souvenirs de la Campagne de la Marne en 1914. Paris: Payot, 1922. 285 p. D545.M3.H3.
- Hierl, Konstantin. "Strategic and Tactical Problems for the Study of the Marne Campaign, 1914." 2 volumes. Translated from the original German. Typescript. Berlin: E. S. Mittler, 1927. D545.M3.H5413.
Published in 1927, the original German version, Operative und Taktische Aufgaben zum Studium des Marnefeldzuges 1914, is available at D545.M3 H54.
- Joachim, Theodor. Die Operationen und Rückwärtigen Verbindungen der Deutschen 1. Armee in der Marneschlacht 1914. Barlin: Verlag Mittler und Sohn, 1933. 143 p. D545.M3.J63.
- Kluck, Alexander von. The March on Paris and the Battle of the Marne, 1914. Translated from the original German. London: Edward Arnold, 1920. 175 p. D531.K5213.
Also available in a 1922 French version, La Marche sur Paris (1914), at D531.K5214, and in the original 1920 German version, Der Marsch auf Paris und die Marneschlacht, 1914, at D531.K48.
- Koeltz, Louis. L'Armée von Kluck à la Bataille de la Marne (5-9 Septembre 1914). Paris: Charles-Lavauzelle, 1931. 236 p. D545.M3.K59.
- _____. German General Headquarters and the Battle of the Marne. Translated from the original French by Allan J. Doherty. Washington, DC: US Army War College Library, 1944. 397 p. D545.M3.K613.
Also available is the 1931 original French version, Le G.Q.G. Allemand et la Bataille de la Marne, at D545.M3.K6.
- Kolbe, Walther. Die Marneschlacht. Leipzig, Germany: Velhagen & Kalsing, 1917. 73 p. D545.M3.K65.
- Koeppen, Hans. "The Battle of the Marne, 8th and 9th of September, 1914: The Personal Experiences of Hans Koeppen." Army Quarterly XXVIII (Jul 1934): pp. 297-303. Per.
- Kuhl, Hermann J. von. Der Marnefeldzug 1914. Berlin: E. S. Mittler und Sohn, 1921. 266 p. D545.M3.K8.
Also available in a French version, La Campagne de la Marne en 1914, at D545.M3.K85 and in an English version, The Marne Campaign, 1914, at D545.M3.K84.
- Lane, Arthur W. "The Conduct and Handling of von Kluck's Army from August 10th to September 15, 1914." Coast Artillery Journal 59 (Nov 1923): pp. 375-391. Per.
- "The Last Link in the Puzzle of the Marne, 1914: The Rearward Communications of General von Kluck's Army during the Battle." Army Quarterly XXIX (Oct 1934): pp. 112-116. Per.

- Ludendorff, Erich von. "General Ludendorff on the German Plan of Campaign, August, 1914." Army Quarterly III (Oct 1921): pp. 47-50. Per.
- Mantey, Fritz von. Kartenbild des Marnfeldzuges und der Marneschlacht vom 28. August bis 10. September 1914. Berlin: E. S. Mittler und Sohn, 1927. 54 p. D545.M3.M35.
- Martin, A. G. "Cavalry in the Great War." Cavalry Journal [British] XXIV (Apr 1934): pp. 244-255. Per.
Highlights the employment of German Cavalry
- "More Marne through German Spectacles." Army Quarterly XVII (Jan 1929): pp. 239-245. Per.
- "More Marne through German Spectacles: The Action of the Guard Corps and of the Right Wing of the Third Army from the 5th to the 8th of September, 1914." Army Quarterly XVIII (Apr 1929): pp. 35-42. Per.
- "More Marne through German Spectacles: The Collapse of the German Right Wing." Army Quarterly XIX (Jan 1930): pp. 282-291. Per.
- "More Marne through German Spectacles: 9th of September, 1914." Army Quarterly XIX (Oct 1929): pp. 68-74. Per.
- Müller-Loebnitz, Wilhelm. Der Wendepunkt des Weltkrieges: Beiträge zur Marne-Schlacht am 5. bis 9. September 1914. Berlin: E. S. Mittler und Sohn, 1921. 78 p. D545.M3.M85.
- Die Schlachten an der Marne, 6. bis 12. September 1914. Berlin: E. S. Mittler und Sohn, 1916. 48 p. D545.M3.S4.
- "A Nazi History of the Marne Campaign, 1914." Army Quarterly XL (Jul 1940): pp. 314-321. Per.
- Perry, Charles E. "The German Advance on Paris in 1914." Military Engineer XXI (Mar/Apr 1929): pp. 101-105. Per.
- Poseck, Maximilian von. "Our Opponents at the Battle of the Marne, 1914." Army Quarterly IV (Jul 1922): pp. 240-247. Per.
- Poudret, H. "The German Cavalry at the Battle of the Marne." Translated from the Revue Militaire Suisse. Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXV (Nov 1920): pp. 767-779. Per.
- Pugens, Bernard J. M. C. Deux Corps de Cavalerie à la Bataille de la Marne (6-9 Septembre 1914). Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1934. 280 p. D545.M3.P8.
- Smith, Thomas F. A. "A German Captain's Narrative of the Rush Towards Paris." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXIII (Feb 1918): pp. 87-112. Per.
Heinrich Heubner's comments on the Battles of the First Marne (Sep 1914) and Liege (18 Aug 1915).
- Wrede, Edmund. Stimme aus der Front: Bülow's Vormarsch, Rückzug und Rettung Seiner und der 1. Armee. Bamberg, Germany: Carl Hübscher, 1925. 35 p. D531.W74.
- Wynne, Graeme C. "The Development of the German Plan of Campaign: August-September, 1914." Army Quarterly II (Jul 1921): pp. 312-329. Per.
- Specific Engagements and Actions**
- Bonnal, Henri. "La Bataille de l'Ourcq: Étude Stratégique." In Renaissance, Politique, Littéraire et Artistique (Sep 1915): pp. 1,637-1,648. D545.M3.B7.
- Browne, George B. An American Soldier in World War I. Edited by David L. Snead. Lincoln, NE: University of Nebraska Press, 2006. 199 p. D570.9.B77.
- Courrière, Paul H. Comment Fut Sauvé Paris: l'Ourcq, 5-10 Septembre, 1914. Paris: Perrin, 1918. 229 p. D545.M3.C7.
- Michelin Tire Company. The First Battle of the Marne. Milltown, NJ: Michelin Tire Company, 1919. 289 p. D545.M3.M5.
- Gervaise-Courtellemont, Jules C. La Bataille de l'Ourcq: Livret Explicatif de la Vue Panoramique. Paris: Librairie Delagrave, 1915. 37 p. D545.M3.G4.
- Grasset, Alphonse. Les Marais de Saint-Gond, 5-10 Septembre 1914. Paris: Payot, 1936. 318 p. D545.M3.G73.

- H. W. C. "The Operations of the 3rd (French) Cavalry Division in August-October 1914." Cavalry Journal [British] (Oct 1929): pp. 657-665. Per.
Highlights the Battles of Charleroi (20 Aug) and Ourcq (29 Aug-6 Sep 1914).
- Henroit, Émile. La Bataille de la Marne: Les Combats sur L'Ourcq. Paris: Editions d'Art et d'Histoire, 1915. Various paginations. D545.M3.H4.
- Hurault de Ligny. La Division du Maroc aux Marais de Saint-Gond (5-10 Septembre 1914). Paris: Charles-Lavauzelle, 1933. 104 p. D548.9.M67.H87.
Highlights the role of the 1st Moroccan Division.
- Koeltz, Louis. D'Esternay aux Marais de Saint-Gond: 6-9 Septembre 1914. Paris: Charles-Lavauzelle, 1930. 219 p. D545.M3.K595.
- Le Goffic, Charles. La Victoire de la Marne: Les Marais de Saint-Gond. Paris: Plon-Nourrit et Cie, 1916. 305 p. D545.M3.L38.
Also available in a 1918 English translation, General Foch at the Marne: An Account of the Fighting in and Near the Marshes of Saint-Gond, which is available at D545.M3.L3813.
- Michel, René. Monthyon, les 5 et 6 Septembre 1914 à la 55e. D.R.: Un Combat de Recontre. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1931. 176 p. D545.M3.M47.
- Pitts, Fredrick, translator. "Charge of Roman's Platoon at Vance." Cavalry Journal (Jul/Aug 1934): pp. 22-26. Per.
- Pugens, Bernard J. M. C. "Defense of the Kluck-Bulow Breach by the Marwitz and Richthofen Cavalry Corps (6th-9th September, 1914)." Translated from the original French by E. L. Naiden. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1932? D545.M3.P8213.
- Villate, Robert H. J. Foch à la Marne: La 9e Armée aux Marais de Saint-Gond (5-10 Septembre 1914). Paris: Charles-Lavauzelle, 1933. 286 p. D545.M3.V5.

Special Aspects

- Bird, Wilkinson D. "A Might-Have-Been of the Great War in 1914." Army Quarterly XXXI (Oct 1935): pp. 30-35. Per.
Highlights rail potential at the first Battle of the Marne.
- Bolick, Joseph A. "The Influence and Reasons for Acceptance or Rejection of Operational Level Intelligence during the 1914 Marne and 1943 Kursk Campaigns." Fort Leavenworth, KS: School of Advanced Military Studies (SAMS), Command and General Staff College, 1988. 46 p. D545.M3.B68.
- Bond, R. L. "The 23rd (Field) Company R. E. in the Great War, 1914-18." Royal Engineers Journal XLII (Sep 1928): pp. 390-406. Per.
Part 2 of a 6-part article on the unit; part 2 covers the Marne, Aisne, the First Battle of Ypres, and other 1914 operations.
- Carré, Henri. La Véritable Histoire des Taxis de la Marne (7 et 8 Septembre 1914). Paris: Chapelot, 1921. 109 p. D548.3.C37.
- Dane, Edmund. The Battle of the Rivers. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1914. 208 p. D544.D2.
Appendix contains Field Marshal Sir John French's dispatches on the Battles of the Marne and the Aisne, addressed to the British Secretary of State for War, Lord Kitchener.
- Gruber, Edmund L., translator. "The Battles on the Marne." Field Artillery Journal V (Apr/Jun 1915): pp. 353-356. Per.

- German Retreat Order

- Edmonds, J. E. "The Scapegoat of the Battle of the Marne, 1914: Lieut-Col. Hentsch and the Order for the German Retreat." Army Quarterly I (Jan 1921): pp. 346-358. Per.
Reprinted in the Field Artillery Journal XII (Jan/Feb 1922): pp. 47-59. Per.

Müller-Loebnitz, Wilhelm. Die Sendung des Oberstleutnants Hentsch am 8-10. September 1914, auf Grund der Kriegsakten und Persönlicher Mitteilungen Bearb. Berlin: E. S. Mittler & Sohn, 1922. 68 p. D545.M3.M83.
Also available in a 1933 Command and General Staff School Library English translation, "The Mission of Lieut. Col. Hentsch of Sept. 8th to 10th, 1914, Based on Official War Records and Personal Information," which is available at D545.M3.M83132.

Race to the Sea, September and October 1914

General Sources

Coleman, Frederic A. From Mons to Ypres with French: A Personal Narrative. London: Marston & Company, 1916. 323 p. D544.C65.

A 2010 reprint, From Mons to Ypres with French, is available at D544.C65 2010.

Hamilton, Ernest W. The First Seven Divisions, Being a Detailed Account of the Fighting from Mons to Ypres. 21st edition, revised and enlarged. London: Hurst and Blackett, 1918. 364 p. D544.H319.

Also available in a 1917 French version, Les Sept Premières Divisions Anglaises: Récit Détaillé des Leurs Combats Autour de Mons et d'Ypres, translated from the English into French by Michel Epy, which is available at D544.H314.

Hyndson, James G. W. From Mons to the First Battle of Ypres. London: Wyman & Sons, 1933. 128 p. D546.H9.

Kearsey, Alexander. Notes on the Campaign in France, 1914, from the Beginning of Hostilities Until the End of the Battle of the R. Aisne. London: Sifton, Praed & Company, 1934? 69 p. D544.K32.

Edmonds, James E., compiler. Military Operations, France and Belgium, 1914. Volume 1. August-October: Mons, the Retreat to the Seine, the Marne, and the Aisne, August-October, 1914. Nashville, TN: Battery Press, 1995-1996. D521.H57 v.1.

Newton, Wilfrid D. The Undying Story: The Work of the British Expeditionary Force on the Continent from Mons, August 23rd, 1914, to Ypres, November 15th, 1914. London: Jarrold & Sons, 1916? 383 p. D544.N4.

Sheppard, E. W. "The Race to the Sea, September to October 1914." Army Quarterly II (Apr 1921): pp. 112-118. Per.

Stewart, Herbert A. From Mons to Loos, Being the Diary of a Supply Officer. London: W. Blackwood and Sons, 1916. 306 p. D544.S8.

Williamson, Royden. "The Race to the Sea." Cavalry Journal XXXVI (Jan 1927): pp. 55-63; XXXVI (Apr 1927): pp. 279-285 and XXXVI (Jul 1927): pp. 464-468. Per.

Highlights the Battles of Bapaume (26 Sep), Monchy le Preux (1 Oct) and Arras (2 Oct).

– First Aisne (12-28 September)

Bond, R. L. "The 23rd (Field) Company R. E. in the Great War, 1914-18." Royal Engineers Journal XLII (Sep 1928): pp. 390-406. Per.

Part 2 of a 6-part article on the unit; part 2 covers Aisne and other 1914 operations.

Brown, Malcolm. The Imperial War Museum Book of 1914: The Men Who Went to War. London: Pan Books in association with the Imperial War Museum, 2005. 337 p. D546.B77.

See especially, Chapter Eight, "Siege Warfare on the Aisne," at pp. 127-156.

Briggs, R. "Operation Order No. 24, 13th of September, 1914: A Critical Study." Army Quarterly XXXI (Oct 1935): pp. 96-105. Per.

Dane, Edmund. The Battle of the Rivers. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1914. 208 p. D544.D2.

Appendix contains Field Marshal Sir John French's dispatches on the Battles of the Marne and the Aisne, addressed to the British Secretary of State for War, Lord Kitchener.

Doyle, Arthur Conan. The British Campaign in France and Flanders. Volume 1. 1914. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1916. 443 p. D546.D6 v.1.

See especially, Chapter VI, "The Battle of the Aisne," at pp. 162-199.

- Great Britain. War Office. Battle of the Aisne 13th-15th September, 1914: Tour of the Battlefield. London: HMSO, 1935. 56 p. D545.A5.G7.
- Hydemann, Kurt. "The Battle of St. Quentin, 1914." 2 volumes. Translated from the original German by Frank W. Klemmer. Typescript. 1931? D545.S5.H4913.
Volume 1: "Right Wing of the Second German Army on the 28th and 30th of August."
Volume 2: "Guard and Hanoverians from the 28th to the 30th of August."
- Lachaux, Gérard. Chemin des Dames: L'Album Souvenir du Front de l'Aisne. Paris: Histoire & Collections, 2008. 195 p. D545.A5.L33.
- Martin, A. G. "Cavalry in the Great War." Cavalry Journal [British] XXIV (Jul 1934): pp. 437-448. Per.
Highlights the employment of German cavalry.
- Pitman, T. T. "The Battle of the Aisne." Cavalry Journal [British] XX (Jan 1930): pp. 129-140. Per.
- Simon, Marcel. "Crossing of the Aisne by Surprise, November 6, 1914." Translated from the original French by Theron D. Weaver. Military Engineer XXVII (May/Jun 1935): pp. 204-206. Per.
- Smith-Dorrien, Horace. "The Aisne: Flank Move to Bethune." In Memories of Forty-Eight Years' Service. NY: E. F. Dutton and Company, 1925. pp. 435-454.
- Synge, W. A. T. "From the Marne to the Aisne: The Diary of an Infantry Subaltern." Army Quarterly XXIX (Jan 1935): pp. 272-286 and XXX (Apr 1935): pp. 107-123. Per.
- Seeger, Alan. "The Day at Lens." Field Artillery Journal VI (Apr/Jun 1916): pp. 173-200. Per.
Focuses on a German horse artillery battalion during the battle on 4 Oct 1914.
- Seeger, Alan. "Our Baptism of Fire." Field Artillery Journal V (Oct/Dec 1915): pp. 659-673. Per.
Highlights the experiences of a German horse artillery battalion's first taste of combat at St. Martin, France, 1914.
- Walker, G. "From the Curragh to the Aisne, 1914: A Story of the 59th Field Company, R. E." Royal Engineers Journal XXIX (Apr 1919): pp. 171-185. Per.
Focuses on the Battles of Mons, Marne and Aisne.

– First Arras (1-4 October)

- German Reserve Corps, editor. Zwischen Arras und Péronne: 311 Lichtbilder zur Erinnerung an die Zeit des Stellungskampfes und der Abwehr der Englischen Offensive. München [Munich], Germany: R. Piper & Company, 1916. 184 p. D527.Z9.
- Ludendorff, Erich. "German Experiences in Flanders and at Lens." Reprint of a captured German document. Translated from the original German at the US Army War College. Washington, DC: US War Department, Office of the Adjutant General, 1918. 2 p. D531.G4513.
- Michelin Tire Company. Arras, Lens, Douai et les Batailles d'Artois. France: Michelin, 1920. 128 p. D545.A7.A7.
- Seeger, Alan. "Operations of the Horse Battalion, 15th (German) Field Artillery. Bapaume, Autumn of 1914." Translated from the original German by Oliver L. Spaulding. Field Artillery Journal X (Sep/Oct 1920): pp. 539-548. Per.
- _____. "Operations of the Horse Artillery Battalion of the 15th (German) Field Artillery, Northern France, 1914." Field Artillery Journal XI (Jan/Feb 1921): pp. 87-98. Per.

First Battle of Ypres, 14 October-15 November 1914

General Sources

- Badsey, Stephen. "The First Battle of Ypres 1914, the Narrowest Margin." In The Hutchinson Atlas of Battle Plans: Before and After. Chicago: Fitzroy Dearborn Publishers, 1999. pp. 204-214. D25.H88.
- Beckett, Ian F. W. Ypres: The First Battle, 1914. NY: Pearson/Education, 2004. 221 p. D542.Y6.B43.

- Bond, R. L. "The 23rd (Field) Company R. E. in the Great War, 1914-18." Royal Engineers Journal XLII (Sep 1928): pp. 390-406. Per.
Part 2 of a 6-part article on the unit; part 2 covers the First Battle of Ypres and other 1914 operations.
- Brice, Beatrix, compiler. The Battle Book of Ypres. NY: St. Martin's Press, 1988. 273 p. D542.Y5.B7.
The original edition, published in 1927, is available at D542.Y5.B7 1927b.
- Brown, Malcolm. The Imperial War Museum Book of 1914: The Men Who Went to War. London: Pan Books in association with the Imperial War Museum, 2005. 337 p. D546.B77.
See especially, Chapter Ten, "The First Battle of the Ypres," at pp. 180-209.
- Carew, John M. Wipers. London: Hamilton, 1974. 230 p. D542.Y6.C37.
- Coate, Leslie. Ypres, 1914-18: A Study in the History Around Us. Brighton, England: Tressell Publications, 1982. 36 p. D542.Y5.C62.
- Dauzet, Pierre. Guerre de 1914: La Bataille des Flandres, 16 Octobre-15 Novembre 1914. Paris: H. Charles-Lavauzelle, 1917. 132 p. D541.D3.
- Doyle, Arthur Conan. The British Campaign in France and Flanders. Volume 1. 1914. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1916. 443 p. D546.D6 v.1.
See especially, Chapter VIII, "The First Battle of Ypres," at pp. 232-277 and Chapter IX, "The First Battle of Ypres (Continued)," at pp. 278-310.
- Edmonds, James E., compiler. Military Operations, France and Belgium, 1914. Volume 2. Antwerp, La: Bassée, Armentières, Messines, and Ypres, October-November, 1914. Nashville, TN: Battery Press, 1995-1996. D521.H57 v.2.
Reprint; originally published in 1925.
- Farrar-Hockley, Anthony. Ypres, Death of an Army. Bristol, England: Cerberus, 2004. 176 p. D542.Y6.F372.
Originally published in 1968 as Death of an Army, which is available at D542.Y6.F37.
- Giles, John. The Ypres Salient. London: Leo Cooper, 1970. 229 p. D542.Y5.G5.
- Glover, Michael. Battlefields of Northern France and the Low Countries. London: Guild Publishing, 1987. 240 p. D25.5.G56.
- Hamilton, Ernest W. The First Seven Divisions, Being a Detailed Account of the Fighting from Mons to Ypres. 21st edition, revised and enlarged. London: Hurst and Blackett, 1918. 364 p. D544.H319.
Also available in a 1917 French version, Les Sept Premières Divisions Anglaises: Récit Détaillé des Leurs Combats Autour de Mons et d'Ypres, translated from the English into French by Michel Epuv, which is available at D544.H314.
- Hititch, A. Neville. Battle Sketches 1914-15. Oxford, England: Clarendon Press, 1915. 206 p. D525.H5.
- Holt, Tonie. Major & Mrs Holt's Battlefield Guide to the Ypres Salient. London: Leo Cooper, 1999. 256 p. D542.Y5.H65.
- Humphrey, Charles R. "In at the Sharp End: The London Scottish at Ypres." Military Illustrated #94 (Mar 1996): pp. 42-47. Per.
- Hyndson, James G. W. From Mons to the First Battle of Ypres. London: Wyman & Sons, 1933. 128 p. D546.H9.
- Madelin, Louis. La Mêlée des Flandres: l'Yser et Ypres. Paris: Plon-Nourrit et Cie, 1917. 238 p. D541.M23.
- Malleterre, Pierre M. G. De la Marne à L'Yser: La Victoire des Forces Morales, sa Portée, ses Conséquences. Paris: Librairie Chapelot, 1915. 153 p. D544.M345.
- Marix Evans, Martin. Over the Top: Great Battles of the First World War. London: Arcturus, 2002. 240 p. D521.M382.
See especially, Chapter 4, "The First Battle of Ypres," at pp. 65-80.
- Marix-Evans, Martin. Passchendaele and the Battles of Ypres, 1914-18. London: Osprey, 1997. 111 p. D542.Y72.E9.

- Murland, Jerry. Aristocrats go to War: Uncovering the Zillebeke Churchyard Cemetery. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2010. 198 p. D542.Y6.M87.
- Pollard, Hugh B. C. The Story of Ypres. NY: McBride, 1917. 118 p. D542.Y5.P64.
- Reed, Paul. Walking the Salient: A Walkers Guide to the Ypres Salient. London: Leo Cooper, 1999. 208 p. D542.Y5.R44.
- Schwink, Otto. Die Schlacht an der Yser und Bei Ypern im Herbst 1914: Unter Benutzung Amtlicher Quellen Bearb. Oldenburg, Germany: G. Stalling, 1918. 98 p. D509.G7.Hft10.
Also available is a 1994 English version, Ypres, 1914: An Official Account Published by Order of the German General Staff, which is available at D542.Y6.S3.
- Sheldon, Jack. The German Army at Ypres 1914 and the Battle for Flanders. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2010. 382 p. D542.Y6.S54.
- Walker, G. "From the Aisne to Ypres, 1914: Further Incidents in the Story of the 59th Field Company, R. E." Royal Engineers Journal XXXII (Jul 1920): pp. 25-36 and XXXII (Sep 1920): pp. 112-22. Per.
- "Ypres Cost the Huns the War." Infantry Journal XVI (Jul 1919): pp. 42-45. Per.
- Specific Actions**
- Kindermort (October-November)**
- Cowley, Robert. "The Massacre of the Innocents." Military History Quarterly 10 (Spring 1998): pp. 38-43. Per.
Highlights the Battle of Langemarck, 10 Nov 1914.
- Mont des Cats (12 October)**
- "The Capture of Mont des Cats, October, 1914." Cavalry Journal [British] XIV (Oct 1924): pp. 385-390. Per.
- Gheluvelt / St. Eloi (October-November)**
- Milne, T. Baxter. "The Kaiser's 1914 Hallowe'en Party." Military Engineer XXI (Nov/Dec 1929): pp. 511-516. Per.
- Seeger, Alan. "Operations of the Horse Battalion, 15th (German) Field Artillery in Northern France, 1914." Field Artillery Journal XII (Mar/Apr 1922): pp. 146-153. Per.
- _____. "Operations of the Horse Battalion, 15th (German) Field Artillery, with the 7th Cavalry Division in Northern France and Belgium, Autumn, 1914." Translated by Oliver L. Spaulding. Field Artillery Journal XI (Mar/Apr 1921): pp. 181-193. Per.
- Battle of the Yser (18-22 October)**
- La Bataille de l'Yser: Commémoration Solennelle de son Deuxième Anniversaire (Le Havre, 29 Octobre 1916). Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1917. 95 p. D542.Y8.B3.
- Baulu, Marguerite. La Retraite d'Anvers et la Bataille de l'Yser. Paris: Perrin, 1919. 362 p. D541.B32.
- Cowley, Robert. "Albert and the Yser." Military History Quarterly 1 (Summer 1989): pp. 106-117. Per.
- Des Lignes de Tchataldja au Canal de l'Yser: Kirkilissé-Charleroi, Lule-Burgas-La Marne, Tchataldja-Les Flandres. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1915. 72 p. DR46.4.L53.
- Merzbach, Charles. La Bataille de l'Yser: Examen Critique d'une Étude de M. L. Madelin. Bruxelles, Belgium: R. Van Sulper, 1924. 16 p. D542.Y8.M4.
Also available in a 1923 English translation, "The Battle of the Yser," which is available at D542.Y8.M413.
- Michelin Tire Company. L'Yser et la Côte Belge. Clermont-Ferrand, France: Michelin, 1920. 127 p. D542.Y8.Y8.
- Nothomb, Pierre. El Iser: Las Ciudades Santas, La Victoria, La Batalla de Estio. Barcelona, Spain: Bloud y Gay, 1914? 244 p. D542.Y8.N6.

Van Pul, Paul. In Flanders Flooded Fields: Before Ypres there was Yser. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2006. 266 p. D542.Y8.V3613.
Translated from the original Dutch, Oktober 1914: het Koninkrijk Gered Door de Zee, published in 2004.

– Polygon Wood (25-26 October)

Cave, Nigel. Polygon Wood. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 1999. 176 p. D542.Y6.C383.

“The 5th (Field) Company, R. E., at Polygon Wood, 11th November, 1914.” Royal Engineers Journal XXX (Oct 1919): pp. 179-182. Per.

– Dixmude (27 October)

Bocquet, Léon. L’Agonie de Dixmude: Épisodes de la Bataille de l’Yser. Paris: J. Tallandier, 1916? 268 p. D542.D5.B6.

Kirchseisen, Friedrich M. Die Schlachten bei Ypern und Dixmude (Oktober und November 1914). Aarau, Switzerland: H. R. Sauerländer, 1916. 28 p. D542.Y6.K5.

Le Bail, Georges. La Brigade des Jean le Gouin: Historie Documentaire et Anecdotique des Fusiliers-Marins de Dixmude; D’Après des Documents Originaux les Récits des Combattants. Paris: Perrin et Cie, 1917. 338 p. D542.Y8.L4.

Le Goffic, Charles. Dixmude: Un Chapitre de l’Histoire des Fusiliers Marins (7 Octobre-10 Novembre 1914). Paris: Plon, 1915. 265 p. D542.D5.L4.
Also available is a 1916 English translation, Dixmude: The Epic of the French Marines (October 17-November 10, 1914), which is available at D542.D5.L413.

Van Erde, E. “The Belgian Field Artillery in the Present War.” Field Artillery Journal VIII (Apr/Jun 1918): pp. 182-207. Per.

– Other

Baker, H. A. “History of the 7th Field Company R. E., during the War 1914-1918.” Royal Engineers Journal XLVI (Jun 1932): pp. 258-273. Per.
Part 2 of a 4-part article on the unit; part 2 covers operations around Ploegsteert, 19 Oct 1914-13 Feb 1915, and Hill 60, 9 Mar-1 Apr 1916.

Bond, R. L. “The 23rd (Field) Company R. E. in the Great War, 1914-18.” Royal Engineers Journal XLII (Dec 1928): pp. 563-580. Per.
Part 3 of a 6-part article on the unit; part 3 covers Loos and the Aubers operations.

Cave, Nigel. Ypres, Sanctuary Wood and Hooze. London: Leo Cooper, 1993. 120 p. D542.Y6.C38.

Allied Offensives, 1915

General Sources

Clark, Alan. The Donkeys. NY: Morrow, 1962. 216 p. D546.C6.
Highlights the destruction of the British professional army in 1915.

Sheldon, Jack. The German Army on Vimy Ridge, 1914-1917. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2008. 368 p. D545.V5.S54.
See especially, Chapter 2, “The Battles of Spring, 1915,” at pp. 45-89 and Chapter 3, “The Battles of Autumn 1915,” at pp.90-133.

Sinauer, E. M. “The Raising and Repair of the Railway Bridge at Houplines.” Royal Engineers Journal XXX (Sep 1919): pp. 131-137. Per.
Highlights engineer activities associated with crossing the River Lys at Houplines.

Wynne, Graeme. C. Landrecies to Cambrai: Case Studies of German Offensive and Defensive Operations on the Western Front, 1914-1917. Solihull, England: Helion & Company, 2010. 191 p. D531.W94.

Neuve Chapelle (10-13 March)

There were four major Anglo-French attempts to break through the strongly-fortified German trench lines to break the stalemate that developed along the Western Front from the North Sea to the Swiss Border. The first was solely a British attempt to break the German trenches at Neuve Chapelle and capture the village of Aubers, located less than a mile to the east. In four days of hard fighting, the British took a salient 2,000 by 1,200 yards, and captured some 1,200 Germans. Commonwealth casualties were 7,000 British and 4,200 Indian troops.

Baynes, John. Morale, A Study of Men and Courage: The Second Scottish Rifles at the Battle of Neuve Chapelle, 1915. London: Leo Cooper, 1987. 286 p. D547.C25.B29.

Reprint of the original 1967 publication provides a comprehensive analysis of a regular battalion in the British Army and its initial introduction to combat.

Bolwell, F. A. With a Reservist in France: A Personal Account of All the Engagements in which the 1st Division, 1st Corps Took Part, viz Mons (Including the Retirement), the Marne, the Aisne, First Battle of Ypres, Neuve Chapelle, Festubert, and Loos. NY: E. P. Dutton, 1917. 156 p. D548.B6.

Bridger, Geoffrey. The Battle of Neuve Chapelle. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2000. 144 p. D545.N48.B75.

Clark, Alan. The Donkeys. NY: Morrow, 1962. 216 p. D546.C6.

Highlights the destruction of the British professional army in 1915. See especially, Chapter 3, "The First Experiment, at Neuve Chapelle," at pp. 44-57 and Chapter 4, "Neuve Chapelle; the Passing Hours," at pp.58-73.

Doyle, Arthur Conan. The British Campaign in France and Flanders. Volume 2. 1915. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1917. 259 p. D546.D6 v.2.

See especially, Chapter II, "Neuve Chapelle and Hill 60," at pp. 12-44.

Hammerman, Gay M. Impact of the Introduction of Lethal Gas on the Combat Performance of Defending Troops. Falls Church, VA: NOVA Publications, 1985. UG447.I72.

Article focuses on the following battles: 2d Ypres, Neuve Chapelle and Loos.

Hamilton, H. W. R. "History of the 20th (Field) Company; Royal Bombay Sappers and Miners: Great War, 1914-1918." Royal Engineers Journal XL (Dec 1926): pp. 537-563 and XLII (Mar 1927): pp.421-62. Per.

Johnson, John H. Stalemate! The Great Trench Warfare Battles of 1915-1917. London: Arms and Armour, 1995. 224 p. D523.J64.

See especially, Chapter 2, "Neuve Chapelle," at pp.83-94.

Marix Evans, Martin. Over the Top: Great Battles of the First World War. London: Arcturus Publishing, 2002. 240 p. D521.M382.

See especially, Part Two, "The Static War," Chapter 5, "Neuve Chapelle," at pp. 83-94.

Edmonds, James E., compiler. Military Operations, France and Belgium, 1915. 2 volumes. Nashville, TN: Battery Press, 1995. D521.H572.

Reprint of 1927 publication. See especially, Volume 1, Winter 1914-15: Battle of Neuve Chapelle: Battles of Ypres (433 p).

"The Other Side of the Hill. No. XVII: Neuve Chapelle: 10th-12th March, 1915." Army Quarterly XXXVII (Oct 1938): pp. 30-46. Per.

Article offers a German perspective on the battle.

Westlake, Ray. British Battalions on the Western Front, January-June 1915: Neuve Chapelle, Ypres, Aubers Ridge and Festubert. London: Leo Cooper, 2001. 270 p. D546.53.W45.

Wynne, Graeme C. "The Chain of Command." Army Quarterly XXXVI (Apr 1938): pp. 23-37. Per.

Second Artois (9 May-18 June)

French troops launched an attack toward German positions on Vimy Ridge, the villages of Vimy and Givenchy-en-Gohelle. A coincidental British attack at Fromelles and La Bassée again attempted to take Aubers Ridge, which they had been denied two months earlier at Neuve Chapelle. On 17 Jun the French also made a diversionary assault on the Somme at Serre. However, none of these attempts were successful.

Corda, Henry. "Evolution in Offensive Methods." Field Artillery Journal XII (May/Jun 1922): pp. 248-264. Per.
Part 1 of a 3-part article; part 1 covers 9 May in Artois.

Krause, Jonathan. "The French Battle for Vimy Ridge, Spring 1915." Journal of Military History 77 (Jan 2013): pp. 91-113. Per.

Parker, Gail. "The Lost Soldiers of Fromelles." After the Battle #150: pp. 3-21. Per.
Focuses on recent efforts to retrieve and identify the remains of Australian soldiers lost during the entire campaign.

Pedersen, Peter A. Fromelles. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2004. 160 p. D545.F76.P43.

Porch, Douglas. "Artois, 1915." Military History Quarterly 5 (Spring 1993): pp. 42-51. Per.

– Aubers Ridge

Bristow, Adrian. A Serious Disappointment: The Battle of Aubers Ridge, 1915 and the Subsequent Munitions Scandal. London: Leo Cooper, 1995. 202 p. D545.A93.B75.

Clark, Alan. The Donkeys. NY: Morrow, 1962. 216 p. D546.C6.
Highlights the destruction of the British professional army in 1915. See especially, Chapter 8, "Aubers Ridge: The Northern Attack," at pp. 115-127.

Hancock, Edward D. The Battle of Aubers Ridge. Solihull, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2005. 192 p. D545.A93.H36.

Laffin, John. "The General Who Lost the Same Battle Twice: Worst Generals in the World." Military Illustrated #102 (Nov 1996): pp. 17-21. Per.
Focuses on LTG Sir Richard Haking during the Battle of Aubers Ridge, 9-10 May 1915.

Sotheby, Lionel. "Experience of War: A Bad Afternoon at Aubers Ridge." Military History Quarterly 10 (Autumn 1997): pp. 44-45. Per.
Letter, dated 11 May 1915, was written by Lionel Sotheby.

Westlake, Ray. British Battalions on the Western Front, January-June 1915: Neuve Chapelle, Ypres, Aubers Ridge and Festubert. London: Leo Cooper, 2001. 270 p. D546.53.W45.

– Festubert

"The Canadian Scottish at Festubert." Canadian Defence Quarterly II (Jul 1925): pp. 331-333. Per.

Christie, Norm M. Other Canadian Battlefields of the Great War: Festubert, May 1915; Givenchy, June 1915: Hill 70 & Lens, August 1917: A Social History and Battlefield Tour. Ottawa, Canada: CEF Books, 2007. 90 p. D547.C2.C47.

Doyle, Arthur Conan. The British Campaign in France and Flanders. Volume 2. 1915. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1917. 259 p. D546.D6 v.2.
See especially, Chapter V, "The Battle of Richebourg-Festubert (May 9-24)," at pp. 115-139.

Duguid, A. Fortescue. "Canadians in Battle, 1915-1918." Canadian Defence Quarterly XIII (Oct 1935): pp. 12-27. Per.

Hamilton, H. W. R. "History of the 20th (Field) Company; Royal Bombay Sappers and Miners." Royal Engineers Journal (Dec 1926): pp. 537-563. Per.
Part 1 of a 2-part article. Part 1 highlights the battles of Neuve Chapelle, Festubert, the 2d Battle of Ypres and Loos.

“The Royal Canadian Dragoons, 1914-1919.” Canadian Defence Quarterly I (Jul 1924): pp. 8-18. Per.
Highlights the Dragoons’ participation in the Battles of Festubert and Givenchy (Jun 1915)

Westlake, Ray. British Battalions on the Western Front, January-June 1915: Neuve Chapelle, Ypres, Aubers Ridge and Festubert. London: Leo Cooper, 2001. 270 p. D546.53.W45.

– Hebuterne

“Incidents of the Great War: No. 3. Two Minor Operations. The 6th Battalion, The Gloucester Regiment, in Front of Hebuterne, November, 1915, and the 17th H. L. I. [Highland Light Infantry] Southwest of Thiepval, April, 1916.” Army Quarterly VIII (Jul 1924): pp. 365-370. Per.

Third Artois (Loos / Artois Offensive) (25 September-October)

Isolated actions, such as the late July contest for the tactically-advantageous Hooze Crater, failed to break the Western Front stalemate. Partly to achieve this goal and partly to serve as an antidote to the failed Gallipoli campaign, the British high command planned a late September attack at Loos. This attack commenced with British troops releasing 150 tons of chlorine gas in advance of a push to the Lens-La Bassée Road, crossing it opposite Hulluch and the Bois Hugo. The advance halted, but only after five attempts to break through intense German machine gun fire. At one point, even the Germans halted firing in disbelief that the British would continue to move forward in the face of such withering fire.

Bond, R. L. “The 23rd (Field) Company R. E. in the Great War, 1914-18.” Royal Engineers Journal XLII (Dec 1928): pp. 563-580. Per.

Part 3 of a 6-part article on the unit; part 3 covers Loos and the Aubers operation.

Chapman, John, et. al. Responding to the Call: The Kitchener Battalions of the Royal Berkshire Regiment at the Battle of Loos 1915. Reading, England: University of Reading, 1995? 64 p. D547.R33.K58.

Clark, Alan. The Donkeys. NY: Morrow, 1962. 216 p. D546.C6.

Highlights the destruction of the British professional army in 1915. See especially, Chapter 10, “Loos: The Plan,” Chapter 11, “Loos: The Assault” and Chapter 12, “Loos” The Second Day.”

Doyle, Arthur Conan. The British Campaign in France and Flanders. Volume 2. 1915. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1917. 259 p. D546.D6 v.2.

See especially, Chapter VII, “The Battle of Loos (The First Day-September 25),” at pp. 172-199; Chapter VIII, “The Battle of Loos (The Second Day-September 26),” at pp. 200-217 and Chapter IX, “The Battle of Loos (From September 27 to the End of the Year),” at pp. 218-252.

Edmonds, James E. “The Reserves at Loos.” Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXXXI (Feb 1936): pp. 33-39. Per.

Gibbs, Philip H. Realities of War. London: W. Heinemann, 1920. 455 p. D544.G53.

See especially, Part III, “The Nature of a Battle: How the Army Went to Loos,” at pp. 125-168.

Green, Howard. “Kitchener’s Army.” Army Quarterly and Defence Journal LXXXXII (Apr 1966): pp. 87-95. Per.

Hamilton, H. W. R. “History of the 20th (Field) Company; Royal Bombay Sappers and Miners.” Royal Engineers Journal (Dec 1926): pp. 537-563. Per.

Part 1 of a 2-part article; part 1 highlights the battles of Neuve Chapelle, Festubert, the 2d Battle of Ypres and Loos.

Hammerman, Gay M. Impact of the Introduction of Lethal Gas on the Combat Performance of Defending Troops. Falls Church, VA: NOVA Publications, 1985. UG447.I72.

Article focuses on the following battles: 2d Ypres, Neuve Chapelle and Loos.

Johnson, John H. Stalemate! The Great Trench Warfare Battles of 1915-1917. London: Arms and Armour, 1995. 224 p. D523.J64.

See especially, Chapter 3, “Loos,” at 33-52.

Liddle, Peter H. "1915: The Tragedies of Loos." Army Quarterly and Defence Journal 113 (Apr 1983): pp. 176-186. Per.
"The Other Side of the Hill.' No. 3: The Fight for Hill 70, 25th-26th of September, 1915." Army Quarterly VIII (Jul 1924): pp. 261-273. Per.

Provides a German perspective.

Preston, T. "The Third Cavalry Division at Loos." Cavalry Journal [British] XXVII (Jan 1937): pp. 17-30. Per.

Rawson, Andrew. Loos, Hill 70: The South. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2002. 192 p. D545.L66.R38.

Street, C. J. C. "The Use and Importance of Artillery in Modern Warfare." Infantry Journal XV (Jul 1918): pp. 61-64. Per.

Warner, Philip. The Battle of Loos. London: Kimber, 1976. 245 p. D542.L66.W37.

Worsfold, C. P. "A Battlefields Tour." Royal Engineers Journal XLIX (Mar 1935): pp. 104-109. Per.

Highlights a staff ride format; covers operations during the Battle of Loos in 1915.

Wynne, Graeme.C. "The Chain of Command." Army Quarterly XXXVI (Apr 1938): pp. 23-37. Per.

Second Champagne (25 September-October)

Coincident to the British Loos campaign, the French launched an assault in the Champagne Region. Although it initially met with early successes, such as the capture of La Courtine, those successes were reversed rather quickly. However, Marshal Joffre announced the capture of 25,000 Germans and 150 heavy enemy guns at the end of the campaign and declared the campaign to have been a French success.

Baumgarten-Crusius, Artur D. Fronthelden des Weltkriegs. Zeulenroda, Germany: Bernard Sporn, 1929. 256 p. D531.B38.

Buschenhagen, Fritz von and Lucke, Walter. Die Herbstschlacht in der Champagne und im Artois, 1915. Berlin: E. S. Mittler, 1916. 28 p. D545.C37.B8.

Corda, Henry. "Evolution in Offensive Methods." Field Artillery Journal XII (May/Jun 1922): pp. 248-264. Per.
Part 1 of a 3-part article; part 1 covers operations in Champagne.

Kuhn, J. E. "Notes on the French Offensive in the Champagne in September 1915." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1916. D545.C37.K8.

– Earlier Operations in Champagne

Oskar, Prince of Prussia. Die Winterschlacht in der Champagne, 16. Februar bis 18. März 1915. Oldenburg, Germany. G. Stalling, 1915? 20 p. D545.C37.O72.

Bernard, Gilles. "Jäger Bataillon Nr.8, April 1915." Military Illustrated #45 (Feb 1992): pp. 24-27. Per.
Highlights the unit's efforts in retaking "Old Armand" in the Alsace on 25 Apr 1915.

Aftermath

On 12 October, Germans in occupied Brussels conducted the very public execution of the British nurse, Edith Cavell, on charges of espionage. The next day they launched their heaviest air assault to date on London, where five Zeppelins dropped 189 bombs, killing 71 civilians.

During and after the Loos and Champaign offensives, the yet-to-be-defined concept of the "Lost Generation" began to take shape. Attitudes of British luminaries such as Robert Graves, Roland Leighton and John Kipling, the latter two killed in action, became part of a very public discourse on the wisdom of pursuing armed conflict in Europe.

A shell shortage among the Allied forces forced them to begin seeking American manufacturing support and to question their own leadership. In late December, Sir John French, Commander in Chief of British forces in France, was replaced by Douglas Haig, ushering in a renewed offensive phase of the Western Front war in 1916.

Second battle of Ypres, 22 April-24 May 1915

The only major German offensive on the Western Front in 1915 opened with the discharge of 168 tons of chlorine gas against French Territorial and Algerian and Canadian troops east of the Ypres Salient. The gas attacks, which commenced on 22 Apr near Langemarck, continued through May, pushing the British lines back to the suburbs of Ypres.

General Sources

- Brice, Beatrix, compiler. The Battle Book of Ypres. NY: St. Martin's Press, 1988. 273 p. D542.Y5.B7.
Reprint of the original 1927 publication, which also is available at D542.Y5.B7 1927b.
- Christie, Norm M. The Canadians in the Second Battle of Ypres, April 22nd-26th, 1915: A Social History and Battlefield Tour. Ottawa, Canada: CEF Books, 2005. 90 p. D542.Y7.C47.
- Coate, Les. Ypres, 1914-18: A Study in the History Around Us. Brighton, England: Tressell Publications, 1982. 36 p. D542.Y5.C62.
A 1995 reprint also is available at D542.Y5.C62 1995.
- Cooksey, Jon. Flanders 1915: Rare Photographs from Wartime Archives. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2005. 144 p. D547.Y67.C662.
- Dancocks, Daniel G. Welcome to Flanders Fields: The First Canadian Battle of the Great War: Ypres, 1915. Toronto: McClelland and Stewart, 1989. 404 p. D542.Y7.D36.
- Dixon, John. Magnificent but not War: The Battle for Ypres, 1915. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2003. 370 p. D542.Y7.D59.
- Doyle, Arthur Conan. The British Campaign in France and Flanders. Volume 2. 1915. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1917. 259 p. D546.D6 v.2.
See especially, Chapter III, "The Second Battle of Ypres (Stage I.-the Gas Attack, April 22-30," at pp. 45-81 and Chapter IV, "The Second Battle of Ypres (Stage II.-The Bellewaarde Lines)," at pp. 82-114.
- Edmonds, James E., compiler. Military Operations, France and Belgium, 1915. 2 volumes. Nashville, TN: Battery Press, 1995. D521.H572.
Reprint of 1927 publication. See especially, Volume 1, Winter 1914-15: Battle of Neuve Chapelle: Battles of Ypres (433 p.).
- Giles, John. The Ypres Salient. London: Leo Cooper, 1970. 229 p. D542.Y5.G5.
- Hititch, A. Neville. Battle Sketches 1914-15. Oxford, England: Clarendon Press, 1915. 206 p. D525.H5.
- Holt, Tonie. Major & Mrs Holt's Battlefield Guide to the Ypres Salient. London: Leo Cooper, 1999. 256 p. D542.Y5.H65.
- Keech, Graham. St. Julien. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2001. 144 p. D542.Y7.K44.
- Marix Evans, Martin. Over the Top: Great Battles of the First World War. London: Arcturus, 2002. 240 p. D521.M382.
See especially, Chapter 6, "The Second Battle of Ypres," at pp.95-108
- _____. Passchendaele and the Battles of Ypres, 1914-18. London: Osprey, 1997. 111 p. D542.Y72.E9.
- Matthews, H. H. "An Account of the Second Battle of Ypres, April, 1915." Canadian Defence Quarterly I (Apr 1924): pp. 33-45. Per.
- Pollard, Hugh B. C. The Story of Ypres. NY: McBride, 1917. 118 p. D542.Y5.P64.
- Reed, Paul. Walking the Salient: A Walkers Guide to the Ypres Salient. London: Leo Cooper, 1999. 208 p. D542.Y5.R44.

Specific Actions

- Baker, H. A. "History of the 7th Field Company R.E., during the War 1914-1918." Royal Engineers Journal XLVI (Jun 1932): pp. 258-273. Per.
Part 2 of a 4-part article on the unit; part 2 covers the unit's participation around Ploegsteert, 19 Oct 1914-13 Feb 1915.
- Caldwell, M. R. "History of the 12th Company Royal Engineers." Royal Engineers Journal XXXVIII (Dec 1924): pp. 667-678. Per.
Part 3 of a 5-part article; part 3 includes coverage of the unit's participation in the Battle of Hooge.
- Cave, Nigel. Ypres, Sanctuary Wood and Hooge. London: Leo Cooper, 1993. 120 p. D542.Y6.C38.
- Knight, Dave. "Hold Hard!" Military Illustrated #160 (Sep2001): pp. 40-45. Per.
Highlights the Leicestershire Yeomanry during the defense of Frezenberg Ridge, 13 May 1915.
- McGreal, Stephen. Boesinghe. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2010. 237 p. D542.Y7.M36.

Special Aspects

- "The Canadian Scottish at the Second Battle of Ypres, April, 1915." Canadian Defence Quarterly II (Jan 1925): pp. 137-143. Per.
- Iarocci, Andrew. "1st Canadian Infantry Brigade in the Second Battle of Ypres: The Case of 1st and 4th Canadian Infantry Battalions, 23 April 1915." Canadian Military History 12 (Autumn 2003): pp. 5-16. Per.
- Johnston, G. R. "The Portuguese Army in the Great War." Army Quarterly XXXV (Oct 1937): pp. 68-83. Per.

– Gas Attacks

- "Evolution of the Gas Mask." Infantry Journal XX (May 1922): pp. 545-552. Per.
Lecture presented the Infantry School during the Chemical Warfare Course.
- Fair, Stanley D. "The Ghost of Ypres." US Army War College Commentary (Apr 1966): pp. 22-31. Per.
Reprinted in Army 17 (Feb 1967): pp. 51-55. Per.
- "The First Gas Attack: A German Expert's View." Army Quarterly XXX (Jul 1935): pp. 302-305. Per.
- Humphries, Mark O. and Maker, John, editors. "The First Use of Poison Gas at Ypres, 1915: A Translation from the German Official History." Translated by Wilhelm J. Kiesselbach. Canadian Military History 16 (Summer 2007): pp. 57-73. Per.
- Hammerman, Gay M. Impact of the Introduction of Lethal Gas on the Combat Performance of Defending Troops. Falls Church, VA: NOVA Publications, 1985. UG447.I72.
Focus is on the following battles: 2d Ypres, Neuve Chapelle and Loos.
- Hanslian, Rudolf. The Gas Attack at Ypres: A Study in Military History. Edgewood, MD: Chemical Warfare School, Edgewood Arsenal, 1940. 55 p. D542.Y7.H36.
- Lee, John. The Gas Attacks: Ypres 1915. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2009. 198 p. D542.Y7.L44.
- McWilliams, James L. Gas! The Battle for Ypres, 1915. St. Catherines, Canada: Vanwell Publishing, 1985. 247 p. D542.Y7.M38.

– John McCrae

- McCrae, John. In Flanders Fields: And Other Poems. NY: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1919. 141 p. PF6025.A195.I4.

Verdun, February-December 1916

The German and Allied High Commands each planned operations in 1916 designed to break the stalemate and secure a victory on the Western Front. The Anglo-French alliance devised a summer breakthrough assault on the German lines through the Ancre and Somme River valleys. As the centerpiece of the war of attrition, the Germans planned a

massive attack on the French fortress city of Verdun. The Kaiser and his commanders believed that the French would present a strong and vigorous defense of Verdun for symbolic reasons, as much as for military reasons.

Since the 18th century, Verdun had been a vital defensive position on the westbound approach to Paris. In 1792 it had fallen to a Prussian army and in 1870 to the Germans after a six-week siege during the Franco-Prussian War. By 1915, the German front line was just ten miles from the city's center.

Verdun itself was defended by 500,000 troops and a ring of fortifications, the most prominent of which were Forts Douaumont, Vaux and Souville. The 21 Feb attack by 1 million German troops initiated a battle that continued for ten months, during which counterattacks merely reinforced the resolve on both sides. During a one-month period, the front line between Forts Douaumont and Vaux fluctuated less than 1,000 yards.

General Sources

Association Nationale des Croix de Guerre. Verdun: The Battle for Freedom. NY: American Order of the Association Nationale des Croix de Guerre, 1959. 196 p. D545.V3.A8.

Baldwin, Hanson W. World War I: An Outline History. NY: Harper & Row, 1962. 181 p. D522.5.B3.
See especially, Part IV, "Struggle of Attrition-1916," Section, "The Western Front," at pp. 74-81.

"Beginning of the Battle of Verdun." S.l.: n.p., between 1916 and 1936. 3 p. D545.V3.B45.

Blond, Georges. Verdun. Translated from the original French by Frances Frenaye. NY: Macmillan, 1964. 250 p. D545.V3.B553.

Brown, Malcolm. Verdun 1916. Charleston, SC: Tempus Publishing, 1999. 192 p. D545.V3.B75.

Browne, O'Brien. "Operation Judgment." Military Heritage 3 (Feb 2002): pp. 44-53 and 87. Per.
Concludes that the 1916 Battle of Verdun seriously depleted both the French and German armies.

Caldwell, R. B. "German & French Operations Before Verdun, 1916 & 1917." S.l.: n.p., 1919. D545.V3.U52.
Prepared from notes taken at lectures delivered by General Passaga and other French Army officers at Verdun, on March 26 through 28, 1919.

Churchill, Winston S. The World Crisis. Volume III, Part 1, 1916-1918. London: Butterworth, 1927. D521.C48 1923 v.3 pt.1.
See especially, Chapter IV, "Verdun," at pp. 83-107.

Compton, T. E. "Verdun and the Somme." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXII (Feb 1917): pp. 46-63. Per.

Campbell, Gerald F. Verdun to the Vosges: Impressions of the War on the Fortress Frontier of France. London: E. Arnold, 1916. 316 p. D544.C25.

Donnell, Clayton. The Fortifications of Verdun 1874-1917. Long Island City, NY: Osprey, 2011. 64 p. UG430.V465.D66.

Dugard, Henry [Pseudonym for Louis Thomas]. The Battle of Verdun (February 21-May 7). Translated from the original French by F. Appleby Holt. London: Hutchinson & Company, 1916. 287 p. D545.V3.T5313.

_____. La Bataille de Verdun, 21 Février-7 Mai 1916. Paris: Perrin, 1916. 298 p. D545.V3.T53.

_____. La Victoire de Verdun, 21 Février, 1916-3 Novembre, 1917: Ouvrage Accompagné de Deux Cartes et de Deux Croquis (Paris: Perrin, 1918; 288 p. D545.V3.T57.

Falls, Cyril. The Great War. NY: Putnam, 1959. D521.F25.

France. Armée de Terre. Service Historique. 1916, Année de Verdun. Paris: C. Lavauzelle, 1986. 295 p. D545.V3.A17.

Glover, Michael. Battlefields of Northern France and the Low Countries. London: Guild Publishing, 1987. 240 p. D25.5.G56.

- Gowen, James B. "Verdun." Infantry Journal XXIII (Jul 1923): pp. 114-123 and XXIII (Aug 1923): pp. 232-242. Per. Article is written from the point of view of the German High Command. Article also is contained in the 1923 publication, Campaigns of the World War, which is available at D521.U5.
- Horne, Alistair. Death of a Generation: From Neuve Chapelle to Verdun and the Somme. NY: American Heritage Press, 1970. 127 p. D545.V3.H67.
- _____. To Lose a Battle: France 1940. Boston: Little, Brown, 1969. 647 p. D761.H6.
- _____. The Price of Glory: Verdun 1916. NY: St. Martin's Press, 1963. 371 p. D545.V3.H672.
- Liddell-Hart, Basil H. A History of the World War, 1914-1918. Boston: Little, Brown, 1935. 635 p. D521.L4815. See especially, Chapter VI, "1916-The 'Dog-Fall'," Section, "Verdun," at pp. 285-297.
- Martin, William. Verdun 1916: 'They Shall Not Pass'. Westport, CT: Praeger, 2004. 96 p. D545.V3.M37.
- Ousby, Ian. The Road to Verdun: World War I's Most Momentous Battle and the Folly of Nationalism. NY: Doubleday, 2002. 393 p. D545.V3.O97.
- Raymond, Edward A. "Shall They Pass?" Infantry Journal XLVII (May/Jun 1940): pp. 229-235. Per. Highlights the French use of fixed fortifications, especially at Verdun.
- Romains, Jules. Verdun. Translated from the original French by Gerard Hopkins. NY: Knopf, 1939. 500 p. PQ2635.O52.H6313.
- Simonds, Frank H. They Shall Not Pass. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, Page & Company, 1916. 142 p. D545.V3.S5.
- Stokesbury, James L. A Short History of World War I. NY: Morrow, 1981. 348 p. D521.S85. See especially, pp. 140-148.
- US Army Infantry School. Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. 695 p. D509.U55. Compilation of 75 selected student monographs prepared by the Class of 1923. See especially, monograph 26, "The Verdun Operations from January 1st-July 1st, 1916," by Lester L. Lampert (pp. 241-250), and monograph 27, "The Verdun Operations from July 2 to Dec. 31, 1916," by C. B. Townshend (pp. 251-256).
- US Military Academy. Department of Military Art and Engineering. A Short Military History of World War I, with Atlas. West Point, NY: United States Military Academy, 1950. 353 p. D521.U53 and D521.U53 Atlas. See especially, pp. 160-170 and Maps 32 and 33.
- Wells, Neil J. Verdun: An Integrated Defence: An Outline of the French Fortifications of the Great War Based on a Detailed Review of the Defences of Verdun. Uckfield, England: Naval & Military Press, 2009. 202 p. UG430.V4.W45.
- Zabecki, David T. "Verdun: Tale of Two Forts. Heroism and defeat at the fortresses of Douaumont and Vaux." Military History 26 (Jan 2010): pp. 56-63. Per.

Specific Locations

– Fort Douaumont

- Bordeaux, Henry. The Deliverance of the Captives: Douaumont-Vaux, October 21-November 3, 1916. Translated from the original French by Paul V. Cohn. NY: T. Nelson and Sons, 1919. D545.V3.B73.
- Brunon, Jean. Douaumont, 25 Février-23 Octobre 1916. Salon-de-Provence, France: Bibliothèque Raoul et Jean Brunon, 1973. 28 p. D545.V3.B85.
- De Weerd, H. A. "The Verdun Forts." Cavalry Journal XLI (Mar/Apr 1932): pp. 27-28. Per. Highlights the French Forts Douaumont and Souville. Published concurrently in Coast Artillery Journal 75 (Mar/Apr 1932): pp. 133-134. Per

Douaumont and Vaux. Paris?: n.p., 1917? D545.V3.D68.

Collection of French language articles published in the Revue des Deux Mondes.

Holstein, Christina. Verdun: Fort Douaumont. Revised edition. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2010. 192 p. D545.V3.H652.

Revised reprint of the 2002 edition, which is available at D545.V3.H65.

Klüfer, Kurt von. Seelenkräfte im Kampf um Douaumont: II./J.-R. 24, Seine Nachbarn und Gegner am 25. Februar 1916. Berlin: Verlag die Brücke, 1938. 363 p. D545.V3.K58.

Highlights the role of the German 24th Infantry Regiment at Fort Douaumont.

Mallory, Keith and Ottar, Arvid. The Architecture of War. NY: Pantheon Books, 1973. 307 p. UG460.M38.
See especially, pp. 29-33.

Michelin Tire Company. Verdun, Argonne (1914-1918). Clermont-Ferrand, France: Michelin, 1931. 176 p. D545.V3.V38.

See especially, pp. 86-97.

Rocolle, Pierre P. F. M. 2000 ans de Fortification Francaise. 2 volumes. Limoges, France: Charles-Lavauzelle, 1973. UG429.F8.R6.

See especially, Volume 2, p. 176.

Rouquerol, Jean J. Le Drame de Douaumont. Paris: Payot, 1931. 152 p. D545.V3.R6.

– Fort Vaux

Bordeaux, Henry. The Last Days of Fort Vaux, March 9-June 7, 1916. Translated from the original French by Paul V. Cohn. NY: T. Nelson and Sons, 1917. 227 p. D545.V3.B62.

Also available is the 1916 original French version, Les Derniers Jours du Fort de Vaux (9 Mars-7 Juin), at D545.V3.B618.

Raynal, Alphonse L. F. Journal du Commandant Raynal. Le Fort de Vaux. Paris: A. Michel, 1919. 247 p. D545.V3.R3.

– Other

Colin, Henri. La Cote 304 et le Mort-Homme, 1916-1917. Paris: Payot, 1934. 186 p. D545.V3.C6.

_____. Le Fort de Souville: l'Heure Suprême à Verdun. Paris: Payot, 1938. 266 p. D545.V3.C62.

“General von Gallwitz’s Experiences in France, 1916-1918.” Army Quarterly XXXIV (Jul 1937): pp. 311-322. Per. Hill 304 and Mort Homme.

Lange, Albert. L’Attaque Principale Allemande Contre la Cote 304: Les Combats du 9e Corps, 22 Avril-4, 5 et 7 Mai 1916. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1934. 130 p. D545.C6.L3.

Ménager, Réne. Les Forts de Moulainville et de Douaumont Sous les 420. Paris: Payot, 1936. 234 p. D545.V3.M45.

Special Aspects

Association Nationale des Croix de Guerre. 40ème Anniversaire de la Bataille de Verdun. Paris: Association Nationale des Croix de Guerre, 1957. ca. 150 p. D545.V3.A12.

Brittain, Harry E. To Verdun from the Somme: An Anglo American Glimpse of the Great Advance. NY: John Lane Company, 1917. 142 p. D544.B8.

Bruce, Robert B. “Victor of Verdun.” Military History 25 (Jul/Aug 2008): pp. 52-61. Per.

Cartier, J. S. “Verdun: The Haunted Wood.” Military History Quarterly 3 (Summer 1991): pp. 100-111. Per.

Corda, Henry. “Evolution in Offensive Methods.” Field Artillery Journal XII (May/Jun 1922): pp. 248-264. Per. Part 1 of a 3-part article; part 3 covers Verdun.

Frazer, Elizabeth. Old Glory and Verdun: and Other Stories. NY: Duffield & Company, 1918. 303 p. D640.F8.

- Germany. Fifth Army. "Extract from the War Diary, Headquarters of the Fifth Army: Summary of Information Concerning Verdun, 1916." Translated from a German document at the General Service Schools, Fort Leavenworth, KS. Typescript. Fort Leavenworth, KS: General Service Schools, 1922? 87 p. D545.V3.E9713.
- Gowen, James B. "Verdun." Infantry Journal XXIII (Jul 1923): pp. 114-123 and XXIII (Aug 1923): pp. 232-242. Per. Article is written from the perspective of the German High Command; also contained in the 1923 publication, Campaigns of the World War, available at D521.U5.
- Harvey, William C. and Harvey, Eric T., editors. Letters from Verdun: Frontline Experiences of an American Volunteer in World War I France. Philadelphia, PA: Casemate, 2009. 240 p. D640.W66.
- Jones, C. La T. Turner. "Verdun and Metz." Royal Engineers Journal XXXIV (Jul 1921): pp. 15-27 and XXXIV (Aug 1921): pp. 71-78. Per. Compares the fortifications of Verdun and Metz.
- "Note on Examination of Documents Seized on Prisoners: (After Experiences in Champagne, Artois, Verdun and the Somme)." Translated from the French? Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1916. 5 p. UB251.F8.N6713. Also published in French, Note sur l'Exploitation des Documents saisis sur les Prisonniers: A'pres l'Experience de la Champagne, de l'Artois, de Verdun et de al Somme, which is available at UB251.F8.N67.
- Simmons, Edwin H. and Alexander, Joseph H. Through the Wheat: The U.S. Marines in World War I. Annapolis, MD: Naval Institute Press, 2008. 296 p. D570.348.A1.S56. See especially, Chapter 5, "The Trenches of Verdun," at pp. 66-80.
- Smith, A. Baird. "Fortified Frontiers." Army Quarterly XXVII (Oct 1933): pp. 99-105. Per. Highlights fortifications and siege operations at Antwerp and Verdun.
- Spaulding, Oliver L., translator. "Artillery Statistics from the World War." Field Artillery Journal XIV (Sep/Oct 1924): pp. 451-454. Per. Highlights ammunition usage at Verdun, Artois, Somme, Aisne and Champagne.
- Vercors. Three Short Novels. Boston: Little, Brown and Company, 1947. 195 p. PZ3.B8328 Th.
- W____, Paul. "How a Battery was Supplied Under Fire." Field Artillery Journal VII (Jan/Mar 1917): pp. 33-39. Per. Highlights ammunition supply at Verdun.
- Winters, Harold A., et. al. Battling the Elements: Weather and Terrain in the Conduct of War. Baltimore: Johns Hopkins University Press, 1998. 317 p. UA990.B38. See especially, Chapter 6, "Terrains and Corridors: The American Civil War's Eastern Theater and World War I Verdun," at pp. 112-140.
- Wisse, Sébastien L. Emploi de l'Artillerie Dans l'Attaque du 24 Octobre sur la Rive Droite de la Meuse. France?: Centre d'Etudes d'Artillerie, 1917. 31 p. D545.V3.W5.

– Aerial Operations

- McConnell, James R. Flying for France with the American Escadrille at Verdun. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, Page & Company, 1917. 157 p. D603.M23.
- Mortane, Jacques. Navarre, Sentinelle de Verdun. Paris: Editions Baudinière, 1930. 319 p. D603.M67.

– Logistics

- Caldwell, R. B. "German & French Operations Before Verdun, 1916 & 1917." S.l.: n.p., 1919. Various pagination. D545.V3.U52. Prepared from notes taken at lectures delivered by General Passaga and other French Army officers who were at Verdun, on March 26 through 28, 1919.
- Estes, G. H. "The Operations Around Verdun in 1916: The French Service of Supply." Infantry Journal XIX (Nov 1921): pp. 541-556. Per.

Heuzé, Paul. La Voie Sacrée: le Service Automobile à Verdun (Février-Août 1916). Paris: La Renaissance du Livre, 1919. 91 p. D545.V3.H5.

US Army. AEF. General Staff, G-2. "Studies of the German Railroad System and Its Capacity for the Movement of Troops, Munitions and Supplies on the Western Front: Summary of Conclusions." Typescript. France: AEF, General Staff, G-2, published between 1918 and 1932. Various paginations. D639.T8.U3.

Appendix A: "Information on Troop and Material Transport by Railroad." 25 p.

Appendix B: "Report of the Direction of the Automobile Services, on the Use of Automobiles during the Operations Around Verdun in February-March 1916" 12 p.

Appendix C: "Battle of Verdun: Organization and Working of Communications, Supplies and Services during Operations Near Verdun during 1916 and 1917." 24 p.

– Medical Care

Mercier, Raoul. Le Vrai Visage du Combattant, 1914-1918. Paris: Charles-Lavauzelle, 1932. 215 p. D640.M35.

Mignon, Henri A. A. Le Service de Santé Pendant la Guerre 1914-1918. 4 volumes. Paris: Masson & Cie, 1926-1927. UM72. 1914-18 M5.

See especially, Tome [Volume] 2, La Bataille de Verdun.

– Tour Guides

Michelin Tire Company. The Battle of Verdun (1914-1918). Clermont-Ferrand, France: Michelin & Cie, 1920. 111 p. D545.V3.B37.

_____. Verdun, Argonne (1914-1918). Clermont-Ferrand, France: Michelin, 1931. 176 p. D545.V3.V38.

Passaga, Général. Le Calvaire de Verdun: Les Américains Autour de Verdun. Paris: Charles-Lavauzelle, 1927. 160 p. D545.V3.P3.

US Army. American Forces in Germany. General Staff. Staff Rides: Battlefields of Metz (War of 1870-71), Verdun, Meuse-Argonne. Coblenz, Germany: Headquarters, American Forces in Germany, 1922. 42 p. DC304.S72.

A Thoroughly Practical Guide to Verdun & Its Historic Battlefields: Illustrated. Verdun, France: H. Fremont, 1927. 118 p. D545.V3.T5613.

Verdun & le Champ de Bataille. France: n.p., 1919. 33 p. D545.V3.V4.

Verdun: An Illustrated Historical Guide. Verdun, France: Fremont Editions Lorraines, n.d. 157 p. D545.V3.V37.

Verdun, Argonne-Metz, 1914-1918. Clermont-Ferrand, France: Michelin, 1919. 192 p. D545.V3.V38.

German Perspective

Baumgarten-Crusius, Artur D. von. Fronthelden des Weltkriegs. Zeulenroda, Germany: Bernard Sporn, 1929. 256 p. D531.B38.

Falkenhayn, Erich von. The German General Staff and Its Decisions, 1914-1916. NY: Dodd, Mead, 1920. 333 p. D531.F32.

See especially, Chapter IX, "The Campaign of 1916," at pp. 255-332.

Farrar, L. L., Jr. "Peace through Exhaustion: German Diplomatic Motivations for the Verdun Campaign." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 32 (1972-1975): pp. 477-494. Per.

Germany. Fifth Army. "Extract from the War Diary, Headquarters of the Fifth Army: Summary of Information Concerning Verdun, 1916." Translated from a German document at the General Service Schools, Fort Leavenworth, KS. Typescript. Fort Leavenworth, KS: General Service Schools, 1922? 87 p. D545.V3.E9713.

- Germany. Reichsarchiv. Schlachten des Weltkrieges. 38 volumes in 36. Berlin: Gerhard Stalling, 1924-1930. D521.G35.
 Band 13: Die Tragödie von Verdun 1916: Teil I: Die Deutsche Offensivschlacht.
 Band 14: Die Tragödie von Verdun 1916: Teil II: Das Ringen um Fort Vaux.
 Band 15: Die Tragödie von Verdun 1916: Teil III: Toter Mann-Höhe 304.
 Band 15: Die Tragödie von Verdun 1916: Teil IV: Thiamont-Fleury.
- Great Britain. War Office. "German Methods of Trench Warfare." Great Britain?: n.p., 1916? 7 p. UG446.G47.
- Hermanns, William. The Holocaust: From a Survivor of Verdun. NY: Harper & Row, 1972. 141 p. D640.H47.
- Pétain, Philippe. "Note on the Organization of German Shelters on the Verdun Front." Translated from the original French. France: 1st Printing Company, Royal Engineers, 1916. 1 p. UG446.P4813.
- "Verdun: Falkenhayn's Strategy." Army Quarterly XXIV (Apr 1932): pp. 12-20. Per.
- Der Weltkrieg: Illustrierte Kriegs-Chronik des Daheim. 10 vols. Bielefeld, Germany: Velhagen & Klasing, 1915-1919. D531.W38.
 See especially, Band 4, Bis zum Beginn der Kämpfe um Verdun.
- Wendt, Hermann. Verdun 1916: Die Angriffe Felkenhayns im Maasgebiet mit Reichturn auf Verdun als Strategisches Problem. Berlin: E. S. Mittler & Sohn, 1931. 244 p. D545.V3.W4.
- French Perspective**
- Becker, Georges. Les Angoisses de la Grande Guerre: Verdun: Le Premier choc de l'attaque Allemande. Paris: Berger-Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1932. 116 p. D545.V3.B4.
- Bouvier de Lamotte. L'Attaque sur Verdun 20 Fevrier au 16 Mars 1916. Paris: Le Pays de France, 1916. 61 p. D545.V3.B74.
- Bunau-Varilla, Philippe. From Panama to Verdun: My Fight for France. Translated from the original French. Philadelphia: Dorrance, 1920. 391 p. TC774.B86213.
- Corda, Henry. La Bataille de Verdun (1916): Ses Enseignements et ses Conséquences: Conférences Faites en 1921 aux Société's d'Officiers Suisses. Paris: Gauthier-Villars, 1921. 48 p. D545.V3.C67.
- France. Ministère de la Guerre. Section Photographique de L' Armée. La Defense de Verdun: Documents de la Section Photographique de l'Armée. Paris: Le Pays de France, 1916. 32 p. D545.V3.D4412.
- Delvert, Charles. Verdun. Paris: L. Fournier, 1920. 154 p. D545.V3.D4.
- Estre, Henri de. L'Énigme de Verdun: Essai sur les Causes et la Genèse de la Bataille. Paris: Librairie Chapelot, 1916. 72 p. D545.V3.E8.
- Fabry, Jean J. Joffre et son Destin: la Marne, Verdun, la Somme, l'Amberique. Paris: C. Lavauzelle et Cie, 1931. 371 p. DC342.8.J6.F3.
- France. Armée. Service Photographique. La Guerre: Documents de la Section Photographique de l'Armée (Ministère de la Guerre). 2 volumes. Paris: A. Colin, 1916. D527.F7.
 See especially, Volume 2, Chapter XIII, "Verdun," at pp. 57-84.
- "General Mangin." Army Quarterly XXX (Apr 1935): pp. 131-135. Per.
- Gillet, Louis. La Bataille de Verdun. Paris: G. Van Oest et Cie, 1921. 301 p. D545.V3.G5.
- Grand-Carteret, John. Verdun, Images de Guerre. Paris: Chapelot, 1916. 256 p. D526.3.G86.
- Grasset, Alphonse L. La Guerre en Action: Verdun: le Premier Choc a la 72. Division, Brabant-Haumont-Le Bois des Caures (21-24 Février 1916). Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1926. 231 p. D545.V3.G7.
 Focuses on the French 72d Division.
- Madelin, Louis. L'Aveu, la Bataille de Verdun et l'Opinion Allemande. Paris: Plon-Nouritt et Cie, 1916. 18 p. D545.V3.M3.

- _____. Le Chemin de la Victoire. 2 volumes. Paris: Plon-Nourrit, 1920? D544.M3.
See especially, Tome 1, De la Marne à Verdun (1914-1916).
- Paquet, Charles. Dans l'attente de la Ruée: Verdun (Janvier-Février 1916). Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1928. 194 p. D545.V3.P28.
- Péricard, Jacques. Le Soldat de Verdun. Paris: Éditions Baudiniere, 1937. 360 p. D545.V3.P4.
- _____. Verdun: Histoire des Combats qui se sont Livrés de 1914 à 1918 sur les Deux Rives de la Meuse. Paris: Librairie de France, 1934. 534 p. D545.V3.P43.
- Michelin Tire Company. Le Saillant de Saint-Mihiel: Itineraire: Verdun-Saint-Mihiel-Commercy-Pont-a- Mousson-Metz-Verdun. Clermont-Ferrand, France: Michelin, 1919. 119 p. D545.S313.S35.
- Smith, Leonard V. Between Mutiny and Obedience: The Case of the Fifth French Infantry Division during World War I. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1994. 274 p. D548.3.5th.S63.
See especially, Chapter VI, "The Crisis in Pitched Battle: Verdun, 1916," at pp. 125-154.
- Thomas, Louis. La Bataille de Verdun, 21 Fevrier-7 Mai, 1916. Paris, Perrin, 1916. 298 p. D545.V3.T53.
Published under the pseudonym Henry Dugard.
- _____. La Victoire de Verdun, 21 Fevrier, 1916-3 Novembre, 1917; Ouvrage Accompagne de Deux Cartes et de Deux Croquis. 2d edition. Paris: Perrin, 1918. 288 p. D545.V3.T57.
Published under the pseudonym Henry Dugard.
- Thomasson, Raoul de. Les Préliminaires de Verdun (Août 1915-Février 1916): d'Après des Documents Inédits. Nancy: Berger-Levrault, 1921. 297 p. D545.V3.T58.

Personal Narratives

- Alexandre, René. Avec Joffre d'Agadir à Verdun: Souvenirs 1911-1916. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1932. 254 p. D640.A54.
- Joffre, Joseph J. C. The Personal Memoirs of Joffre, Field Marshal of the French Army. 2 volumes. Translated from the original French by T. Bentley Mott. NY: Harper & Brothers, 1932. D530.J62.
See especially, Volume 2, Part IV, "The Allied General Offensive in 1916," Chapter II, "Verdun-The German Attacks from February to July, 1916," at pp. 436-460 and Chapter III, "The Battle of the Somme-The Second Phase of the Verdun Victory," at pp. 461-495.
- Lambie, Margaret. Verdun Experiences. Washington, DC: Courant Press, 1945. 69 p. D570.9.L28.
- Pétain, Philippe. La Bataille de Verdun: Avec 8 Cartes, 18 Gravures et 1 Annexe. Paris: Payot, 1929. 156 p. D545.V3.P45.
Also available in a 1930 English translation, Verdun, at D545.V3.P47.

First Somme, July-October 1916

The German and Allied High Commands each planned operations in 1916 designed to break the stalemate and secure a victory on the Western Front. As the centerpiece of the war of attrition, the Germans planned a massive attack on the French fortress city of Verdun. The Kaiser and his commanders believed that the French would present a strong and vigorous defense of Verdun for symbolic as much as for military reasons. On 21 Feb, German forces attacked Verdun with 500,000 men, initiating a battle that continued for ten months. Meanwhile, the Anglo-French alliance devised a summer breakthrough assault on the German lines through the Ancre and Somme River valleys.

Partially to relieve the pressure on the beleaguered defenders of Verdun, three Allied armies launched the summer offensive on the Somme on 1 Jul, preceded by an eight-day artillery bombardment designed to destroy the German forward defenses. Over 1.7 million shells were expended over a 25-mile front, and 17 underground mines were detonated, followed by the forward movement of 750,000 men, eighty percent of whom were British.

North of the River Somme, General Edmund Allenby's Third and General Henry Rawlinson's Fourth British Armies made a full-frontal assault. South of the Somme, Marshal Ferdinand Foch's French Army Group of the North conducted a holding action. The immediate objectives of each attacking force (Bapaume for the British and Péronne for the French) were not reached, even after five continuous months of attacks. During the entire offensive, there were several

Allied victories; on 11 Jul Rawlinson's troops captured the first line of German trenches; on 23 Jul, Australian troops captured Pozieres; on 15 Sep the British Fourth Army gained some ground near Courcellette (during which tanks were introduced to land warfare), and on that same day Scottish troops captured Martinpuich.

By the autumn of 1916, French forces had assumed the offense at Verdun, and Marshal Joffre urged the British over-all commander, General Douglas Haig, to continue the frustrating attempts on the Somme. Finally, on 18 Nov, Haig halted the Somme offensive, which had resulted in an estimated combined total of 620,000 casualties.

General Sources

Allinson, Sidney. "War's Worst Day." Military History 5 (Jun 1989): pp. 26-33. Per.

Brown, Malcolm. The Imperial War Museum Book of the Somme. London: Sidgwick & Jackson, in association with the Imperial War Museum, 1997. 380 p. D545.S7.B76.

Buchan, John. The Battle of the Somme. NY: George H. Doran Company, 1917. 264 p. D545.S7.B8.

_____. The Battle of the Somme, First Phase. NY: T. Nelson & Sons, 1916. 108 p. D545.S7.B822.

_____. The Battle of the Somme, Second Phase. NY: T. Nelson & Sons, 1917. 75 p. D545.S7.B83.
Also available in a 1918 Spanish translation, La Batalla del Somme, Segunda Fase, at D545.S7.B8318.

Clark, Lloyd. "The First Day of the Somme, 1916, the Great Illusion." In The Hutchinson Atlas of Battle Plans: Before and After. Chicago: Fitzroy Dearborn Publishers, 1999. pp. 129-139. D25.H88.

Coate, Leslie. The Somme 1914-18: A Study in History around Us. Brighton, England: Tressell Publications, 1983. 41 p. D545.S7.C62.

Compton, T. E. "Verdun and the Somme." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXII (Feb 1917): pp. 46-63. Per.

Cuttell, Barry. One Day on the Somme: 1st July 1916. Peterborough, England: GMS Enterprises, 1998. 128 p. D545.S7.C88.

Doyle, Arthur Conan. The British Campaign in France and Flanders. Volume 3. 1916. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1918. 339 p. D546.D6 v.3.

Farrar-Hockley, Anthony H. The Somme. London: Pan, 1971. 269 p. D545.S7.F37.

France. Armée de Terre. Service Historique. 1916, Année de Verdun. Paris: C. Lavauzelle, 1986. 295 p. D545.V3.A17.

Gardner, Brian. The Big Push, A Portrait of the Battle of the Somme. NY: Morrow, 1963. 176 p. D545.S7.G32.

Gibbs, Philip. The Battles of the Somme. London: Heinemann, 1917. 377 p. D545.S7.G52.

_____. "The Historic First of July." In The World War I Reader. NY: New York University Press, 2007. pp. 184-194. D509.W65.

Gilbert, Martin. The Somme: Heroism and Horror in the First World War. NY: Henry Holt and Company, 2007. 332 p. D545.S7.G53.

Originally published in Canada as, The Battle of the Somme: The Heroism and Horror of War, which is available at D545.S7.G53.

Giles, John. The Somme: Then and Now. London: After the Battle, 1988. 154 p. D545.S7.G535.

Glover, Michael. Battlefields of Northern France and the Low Countries. London: Guild Publishing, 1987. 240 p. D25.5.G56.

Greene, George. "First Day of the Somme." Military Illustrated #218 (Jul 2006): pp. 8-15. Per.

Hart, Peter. The Somme. London: Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 2005. 589 p. D545.S7.H37.

_____. The Somme: The Darkest Hour on the Western Front. NY: Pegasus Books, 2008. 589 p. D545.S7.H372.

- Horne, Alistair. Death of a Generation: From Neuve Chapelle to Verdun and the Somme. NY: American Heritage Press, 1970. 127 p. D545.V3.H59.
- Keegan, John. The Face of Battle. NY: Penguin, 1978. 364 p. D25.K43.
- _____. The Illustrated Face of Battle: A Study of Agincourt, Waterloo, and the Somme. NY: Viking, 1989. 303 p. D25.K432.
- Liddle, Peter H. The 1916 Battle of the Somme: A Reappraisal. Reprint. Hertfordshire, England: Wordsworth Editions, 2001. 192 p. D545.S7.L53.
The original 1992 printing is available at D545.S7.L53 1992.
- McCarthy, Chris. The Somme: The Day-by-Day Account. London: Arms & Armour, 1993. 176 p. D545.S7.M33.
- Macdonald, Lyn. Somme. London: M. Joseph, 1983. 366 p. D545.S7.M25.
- Marix Evans, Martin. Over the Top: Great Battles of the First World War. London: Arcturus, 2002. 240 p. D521.M382.
See especially, Chapter 8, "The Battle of the Somme," at pp. 133-153.
- Martin, Christopher. Battle of the Somme. London: Wayland, 1973. 128 p. D545.S7.M37.
- Masefield, John. The Battle of the Somme. Bath, England: Cedric Chivers, 1968. 96 p. D545.S7.M322.
- Middlebrook, Martin. The Somme Battlefields: A Comprehensive Guide from Cr  cy to the Two World Wars. London: Viking, 1991. 385 p. D545.S7.M532.
- Miles, Wilfrid, compiler. Military Operations, France and Belgium, 1916. 2 volumes. Nashville, TN: Battery Press, 1992. D521.H573.
- O'Connor, Mike. Somme. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2002. 192 p. D545.S7.O26.
- Pegler, Martin. Attack on the Somme: Haig's Offensive, 1916. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2005. 180 p. D545.S7.P44.
- Philpott, William J. Bloody Victory: The Sacrifice on the Somme. London: Abacus, 2010. 721 p. D545.S7.P492.
- _____. Three Armies on the Somme: The First Battle of the Twentieth Century. NY: Alfred A. Knopf, 2010. 631 p. D545.S7.P49.
- Prior, Robin and Wilson, Trevor. The Somme. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 2005. 358 p. D545.S7.P75.
- Robinson, Harry P. The Turning Point: The Battle of the Somme. London: W. Heinemann, 1917. 291 p. D545.S7.R62.
- Michelin Tire Company. The Somme. 2 volumes. Clermont-Ferrand, France: Michelin et Cie, 1919? D545.S7.S7.
See especially, Volume 1, The First Battle of the Somme (1916-1917) (Albert-Bapaume-P  ronne), 137 p.
- Terraine, John. "1916: The Year of the Somme." Army Quarterly and Defence Journal 116 (Oct 1986): pp. 441-460. Per.
Also covers the concurrent Brusilov offensive.
- Travers, Tim. "The Somme, July 1, 1916: The Reason Why." Military History Quarterly 7 (Summer 1995): pp. 62-73. Per.
- US Army Infantry School. Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. 695 p. D509.U55.
Compilation of 75 selected student monographs prepared by the Class of 1923. See especially, monograph 28, "The First Phase of the Battle of the Somme, to Include July 16, 1916," by Albert L. Tuttle (pp. 257-263), and monograph 29, "The Second Phase of the Battle of the Somme, July 17th to Sept. 14, 1916," by John J. Finnessy (pp. 264-267).
- Van Hartesveldt, Fred R., compiler. The Battles of the Somme, 1916: Historiography and Annotated Bibliography. Westport, CT: Greenwood Press, 1996. 137 p. D545.S7.V36.

Williams, Hugh N. Sir Douglas Haig's Great Push: The Battle of the Somme: A Popular, Pictorial and Authoritative Work on One of the Great Battles in History, Illustrated by About 700 Wonderful Official Photographs & Cinematograph Films and Other Authentic Pictures. London: Hutchinson, 1917? 396 p. D545.S7.W5.

Youel, Duncan. The Somme: Then and Now: A Visual History. NY: Dorling Kindersley, 2006. 226 p. D545.S7.Y68.

Special Aspects

Baker, H. A. "History of the 7th Field Company R. E., during the War 1914-1918." Royal Engineers Journal XLVI (Sep 1932): pp. 441-460. Per.

Part 3 of a 4-part article on the unit; this part covers operations on the Somme, Sep 1916-Mar 1917.

Belloc, Hilaire. "The Obstacle of the Somme Valley." Army Quarterly I (Oct 1920): pp. 70-78. Per.

Highlights geologic problems of the Somme River Valley.

Bond, R. L. "The 23rd (Field) Company R. E. in the Great War, 1914-1918." Royal Engineers Journal XLIII (Mar 1929): pp. 14-29. Per.

Part 4 of a 6-part article on the unit; part 4 covers the Somme and Albert operations in 1916.

Buckland, Reginald U. H. "Experiences at Fourth Army Headquarters." Royal Engineers Journal XLI (Sep 1927): pp. 385-413. Per.

Cavaleri, David P. "The Premature Debut: The Introduction of Armored Fighting Vehicles and Tactics by the British Army during the September 1916 Somme Offensive." Armor CXIV (Mar/Apr 2007): pp. 7-11. Per.

Reprint; article first appeared in Armor CIV (Nov/Dec 1995): 24-28.

Croft, John. "Horsed [sic] Cavalry in the 1914-18 War." Army Quarterly and Defence Journal 115 (Apr 1985): pp. 209-220. Per.

Highlights the Battles of the Somme 14 Jul 1916; Cambrai / Amiens, 8 Aug 1918 and Palestine, Sep 1918.

Corda, Henry. "Evolution in Offensive Methods." Field Artillery Journal XII (May/Jun 1922): pp. 248-264. Per.

Part 1 of a 3-part article; part 1 covers the Somme offensive.

David, Saul. Military Blunders: The How and Why of Military Failure. NY: Carroll & Graf Publishers, 1998. 373 p. U27.D38.

See especially, Part 2, "Planning for Trouble," Section "The First Day on the Somme," at pp. 95-108.

Dyer, Geoff. The Missing of the Somme. London: Phoenix Press, 2001. 157 p. D663.D94.

"Expenditure of Ammunition." Field Artillery Journal VII (Jan/Mar 1917): pp. 31-32. Per.

Von Arnim's report of ammunition usage during the Battle of the Somme, Jul 1916.

Kühn, Joachim von. Die Französischen Gräberschändungen an der Somme: Tatsachen, Eindrücke, Dokumente. Berlin: Der Zirkel, Architekturverlag, 1919. 118 p. D639.D4.K8.

Gibbs, Philip H. Realities of War. London: W. Heinemann, 1920. 455 p. D544.G53.

See especially, Chapter VI, "Psychology on the Somme," at pp. 285-366.

Gliddon, Gerald. The Battle of the Somme: A Topographical History. Stroud, England: Sutton, 1998. 488 p. D545.S7.G542. Originally published in 1990 as, 'When the Barrage Lifts': A Topographical History and Commentary on the Battle of the Somme 1916, which is available at D545.S7.G54.

Greenhalgh, Elizabeth. Victory through Coalition: Britain and France during the First World War. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2005. 304 p. D544.G75.

See especially, Chapter 3, "The Battle of the Somme, 1916," at pp. 42-74.

Griffith, Paddy. Battle Tactics of the Western Front: The British Army's Art of Attack, 1916-18. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 1994. 286 p. D546.G75.

See especially, Chapter 4, "The Lessons of the Somme," at pp. 65-83.

- Hale, William B. Mr. Bayard Hale's Despatches from the West Front to the New York American, and the International News Service. Berlin: Deutscher Verlag, 1916. 42 p. D640.H34.
- Holt, Tonie and Holt, Valmai. Major & Mrs Holt's Battlefield Guide to the Somme. London: Leo Cooper, 1996. 254 p. D545.S7.H65.
- Johnson, John H. Stalemate! The Great Trench Warfare Battles of 1915-1917. London: Arms and Armour, 1995. 224 p. D523.J64.
See especially, Chapter 4, "The Somme," at pp. 53-90.
- Kenyon, David. "The Indian Cavalry Divisions in Somme: 1916." In The Indian Army in the Two World Wars. Boston: Brill, 2012. pp. 33-62. UA842.I53.
- Marix Evans, Martin. Somme 1914-18: Lessons in War. Stroud, England: History Press, 2010. 256 p. D545.S7.M365.
- Middlebrook, Martin. The First Day on the Somme, 1 July 1916. NY: Norton, 1972. 346 p. D545.S7.M53.
- Newark, Timothy. Where they Fell: A Walker's Guide to the Battlefields of the World. Hauppauge, NY: Barron's, 2000. 160 p. D25.5.N49.
- "Note on Examination of Documents Seized on Prisoners: (After Experiences in Champagne, Artois, Verdun and the Somme)." Translated from the original French? Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1916. 5 p. UB251.F8.N6713.
Also published in French, Note sur l'Exploitation des Documents saisis sur les Prisonniers: A'pres l'Experience de la Champagne, de l'Artois, de Verdun et de la Somme, which is available at UB251.F8.N67.
- "Organization and Administration of the Tank Corps during the Great War, 1916-1918." Army Quarterly VIII (Jul 1924): pp. 295-313. Per.
Highlights operations on the Somme and the Third Ypres.
- Pidgeon, Trevor. Tanks on the Somme: From Morval to Beaumont Hamel. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2010. 152 p. D545.S7.P532.
- Preston, T. "The Machine Gun Corps (Cavalry) in France, 1916-1918." Cavalry Journal [British] X (Jul 1920): pp. 262-273. Per.
Part 1 of a 10-part article.
- Prete, Roy A. "Joffre and the Origins of the Somme: A Study in Allied Military Planning." Journal of Military History 73 (Apr 2009): pp. 417-448. Per.
- Price, George W. "Night Operations." Infantry Journal XXIX (Aug 1926): pp. 135-144. Per
Highlights operations on 14 Jul 1916 during the Battle of the Somme.
- Reed, Paul. Walking the Somme: A Walker's Guide to the 1916 Somme Battlefields. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2011. 246 p. D545.S7.R44.
- Robinson, Phillip D. The Underground War. 4 volumes. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2011. E544.R63.
See especially, Volume 2, Somme.
- Spaulding, Oliver L., translator. "Artillery Statistics from the World War." Field Artillery Journal XIV (Sep/Oct 1924): pp. 451-454. Per.
Highlights ammunition usage at Verdun, Artois, Somme, Aisne and Champagne.
- Terraine, John. "'Yomping,' 'Humping'-and the Myth." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal 128 (Jun 1983): pp. 62-65. Per.
Views by John Terraine and others on the weight of a soldier's back pack, especially as a factor during the Battle of the Somme.
- Todman, Dan. "The Ninetieth Anniversary of the Battle of the Somme." In War Memory and Popular Culture: Essays on Modes of Remembrance and Commemoration. Jefferson, NC: McFarland, 2009. pp. 23-40. HM554.W37.

The Wipers Times: A Facsimile Reprint of the Trench Magazines: The Wipers Times-The New Church Times-The Kemmel Times-The Somme Times-The B. E. F. Times. London: H. Jenkins, 1918. D526.2.W6.

Wynne, Graeme C. "The Development of the German Defensive Battle in 1917 and Its Influence on British Defensive Tactics." Army Quarterly XXXIV (Jul 1937): pp. 248-266. Per.

Part 2 of a 3-part article; this part highlights operations on the Somme and at the Third Ypres.

Specific Actions

Andrews, Eric M. and Jordan, B. G. "Hamel: Winning a Battle." Journal of the Australian War Memorial #18 (Apr 1991): pp. 5-12. Per.

Baird, W. J. "Thiepval." Canadian Defence Quarterly XII (Oct 1934): pp. 95-99. Per.

Campbell, David. "A Forgotten Victory: Courcelette, 15 September 1916." Canadian Military History 16 (Spring 2007): pp. 27-48. Per.

Cave, Nigel. Delville Wood. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 1999. 160 p. D545.S7.C372.

_____. Gommecourt. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 1999. 144 p. D545.S7.C37.

Charlton, Peter. Poziers 1916: Australians on the Somme. London: Leo Cooper, 1986. 318 p. D545.S7.C54.

Christie, Norm M. The Canadians at Mount Sorrel, June 2nd-14th, 1916: A Social History and Battlefield Tour. Ottawa, Canada: CEF Books, 2000. 98 p. D542.M8.C47.

Cobb, Paul. Fromelles 1916. 2d edition. Stroud, England: History Press, 2010. 239 p. D545.F76.C63.

Cook, Donald. "Divisional Commander in France: General Sir David Campbell GCB." Army Quarterly & Defence Journal 118 (Apr 1988): pp. 194-202. Per.

Croft, John. "The Somme: 14 July 1916-A Great Opportunity Missed?" Army Quarterly and Defence Journal 116 (Jul 1986): pp. 312-320. Per.

Doyle, Arthur Conan. The British Campaign in France and Flanders. Volume 3. 1916. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1918. 339 p. D546.D6 v.3.

See especially, Chapter XI, "The Gaining of the Thiepval Ridge," at pp. 263-280 and Chapter XIII, "The Battle of the Ancre, November 13, 1916," at pp. 310-332.

"German Raid on the British Trenches near La Boissele, April 11th, 1916." Translation of a German document. Royal United Service Institute (RUSI) Journal LXIII (May 1918): pp. 200-225. Per.

"A German Trench Raid. (With the Operation Orders)." Army Quarterly XXX (Apr 1935): pp. 86-93. Per.
Highlights the Battle of Rue de Bois, 19 Jul.

Germany. Army. 110th Reserve Infantry Regiment. "German Raid on the British Trenches Near La Boisselle 11th April, 1916." Translated from the original German document. London: General Headquarters, 1916. 20 p. D545.V3.G75.

Goodspeed, D. J. "Prelude to the Somme: Mount Sorrel, June 1916." In Policy by Other Means: Essays in Honour of C. P. Stone. Toronto, Canada: Clarke, Irwin, 1972. pp. 145-161. F1024.6.S7.C7.

Hancock, Edward D. Bazentin Ridge. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2001. 192 p. D545.S7.H36.

Horsfall, Jack and Cave, Nigel. Somme, Serre. London: Leo Cooper, 1996. 144 p. D545.S7.H67.

"Incidents of the Great War: No. 3. Two Minor Operations. The 6th Battalion, The Gloucester Regiment, in Front of Hebuterne, November, 1915, and the 17th H. L. I. [Highland Light Infantry] Southwest of Thiepval, April, 1916." Army Quarterly VIII (Jul 1924): pp. 365-370. Per.

Keelan, Geoff. "'Il a bien Merité de la Patrie': The 22nd Battalion and the Memory of Courcelette." Canadian Military History 19 (Summer 2010): pp. 28-40. Per.

- Laffin, John. "The General Who Lost the Same Battle Twice: Worst Generals in the World." Military Illustrated #102 (Nov 1996): pp. 17-21. Per.
Focuses on LTG Sir Richard Haking during the Battle of Aubers Ridge, 9-10 May 1915.
- McCormac, Mike. "Battle of the Somme: Gommecourt, 1916." Military Illustrated #66 (Nov 1993): pp. 26-28. Per.
Highlights the actions of the 46th (North Midlands) and the 56th (London) Divisions.
- McEwen, Andres. "'A Useful Accessory to the Infantry, but Nothing More': Tanks at the Battle of Flers-Courcelette, September 1916." Canadian Military History 20 (Autumn 2011): pp. 7-22. Per.
- "The Battle of the Somme: The 33rd Divisional Engineers and Pioneers at High Wood, 15th to 22nd July, 1916." Royal Engineers Journal XXXI (Feb 1920): pp. 55-59. Per.
- "The Battle of the Somme: The 41st Divisional Engineers at Flers on 15th, 16th and 17th September, 1916." Royal Engineers Journal XXXI (Mar 1920): pp. 137-140. Per.
- Maddocks, Graham. Montauban. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 1999. 157 p. D545.S7.M34.
- Norman, Terry. The Hell They Called High Wood: The Somme, 1916. London: W. Kimber, 1984. 256 p. D545.S7.N67.
- "'The Other Side of the Hill.' No. X. The Capture of Thiepval, 26th of September, 1916." Army Quarterly XXVII (Jan 1934): pp. 215-224. Per.
- "'The Other Side of the Hill.' No. XI. In Front of Beaumont-Hamel: 13th of November, 1916." Army Quarterly XXVIII (Apr 1934): pp. 27-36. Per.
- "'The Other Side of the Hill.' No. VI. The German Defence of Bernafay and Trônes Woods: 2nd-14th July, 1916." Army Quarterly XIII (Oct 1926): pp. 19-32 and XIII (Jan 1927): pp. 252-260. Per.
- "'The Other Side of the Hill.' No. V. Delville Wood: 14th-19th of July, 1916." Army Quarterly XI (Oct 1925): pp. 58-69. Per.
- "'The Other Side of the Hill.' No. IV. Mametz Wood and Contalmaison: 9th-10th July, 1916." Army Quarterly IX (Jan 1925): pp. 245-259. Per.
- Pidgeon, Trevor. Boom Ravine. South Yorkshire, England: Leo Cooper, 1998. 144 p. D545.S7.P53.
- Renshaw, Michael. Beaucourt. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2003. 160 p. D545.S7.R462.
- _____. Mametz Wood. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 1999. 176 p. D545.S7.R46.
- "Report on the Defense of Gommecourt on July the 1st, 1916." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXII (Aug 1917): pp. 535-556. Per.
Document originated with the German 55th Reserve Infantry Regiment.
- "The Royal Canadian Dragoons, 1914-1919." Canadian Defence Quarterly I (Jul 1924): pp. 8-18. Per.
Highlights the actions of the unit at Bazetin Ridge (Somme), on 14 Sep 1916.
- Senior, Michael. Fromelles 1916: No Finer Courage: The Loss of an English Village. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2011. 239 p. DA670.B9.S46.
- Sheldon, Jack. Germans at Beaumont Hamel. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2006. 160 p. D545.S7.S542.
- Stedman, Michael. Somme: La Boisselle, Ovillers / Contalmaison. London: Leo Cooper, 1997. 167 p. D545.S7.S74.
- _____. Thiepval. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2005. 192 p. D545.S7.S743.
- "The Story of the 22nd Battalion, September 15th, 1916: The Capture of Courcellette." Canadian Military History 16 (Spring 2007): pp. 49-58.
- Worsfold, C. P. "A Battlefields Tour." Royal Engineers Journal XLIX (Mar 1935): pp. 104-109. Per.
Highlights conducting a staff ride and covers operations vicinity of High Wood.

British and Commonwealth Perspectives

- Caldwell, M. R. "History of the 12th Company, Royal Engineers." Royal Engineers Journal XXXVIII (Mar 1925): pp. 115-124. Per.
Part 4 of a 5-part article; part 4 highlights the unit's involvement in the Battles of the Somme, Cambrai and Lens.
- Cave, John B. What Became of Corporal Pittman? Portugal Cove, Newfoundland: Breakwater Books, 1976. 180 p. D545.S7.C38.
Corporal Pittman was a member of the Royal Newfoundland Regiment.
- Chappell, Mike. The Somme, 1916: Crucible of a British Army. London: Windrow & Greene, 1995. 128 p. D545.S7.C53.
- Christie, Norm M. The Canadians on the Somme, September to November, 1916: A Social History and Battlefield Tour. Ottawa, Canada: CEF Books, 2007. 92 p. D545.S7.C57.
- _____. The Newfoundlanders in the Great War: The Western Front, 1916-1918: A Social History and Battlefield Tour. Ottawa, Canada: CEF Books, 2003. 130 p. D547.R74.C472.
- Dawson, Alec J. Somme Battle Stories. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1916. 239 p. D640.D33.
- Dugmore, A. Radclyffe. When the Somme Ran Red. G. Doran, 1918. 285 p. D640.D83.
- Eden, Anthony. Another World, 1897-1917. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, 1977. 175 p. DA566.9.E28.A33.
- Eyre, Giles E. M. Somme Harvest: Memories of a P.B.I. in the Summer of 1916. London: London Stamp Exchange, 1991. 255 p. D547.K53.E97.
Author served in the 2nd Battalion, King's Royal Rifle Corps.
- Fallon, David. The Big Fight: Gallipoli to the Somme. NY: W. J. Watt, 1918. 301 p. D640.F28.
- "The First Great British Offensive July 1, 1916: A Memory." Infantry Journal XVIII (Jan 1921): pp. 42-50. Per.
Anonymous personal memoir.
- Fox, Colin, et. al. On the Somme: The Kitchener Battalions of the Royal Berkshire Regiment, 1916. Reading, England: University of Reading, 1996. 93 p. D547.R33.K582.
- Green, Howard. "Kitchener's Army." Army Quarterly LXXXXII (Apr 1966): pp. 87-97. Per.
- Kernan, Michael. The Violet Dots. NY: George Braziller, 1978. 161 p. U55.E27.K47.
Personal account of a British coal miner's experiences.
- Liveing, Edward G. D. Attack: An Infantry Subaltern's Impression of July 1st, 1916. NY: Macmillan Company, 1918. 114 p. D545.S7.L5.
- McCarthy, Dudley. Gallipoli to the Somme: The Story of C.E.W. Bean. London: Leo Cooper, 1983. 400 p. DU109.B4.M2.
- MacDonough, Michael. The Irish on the Somme: Being the Second Series of The Irish at the Front. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1917. 197 p. D547.I6.M32.
Focuses on the Ulster Division, the Irish Division and the Tyneside Irish Brigade.
- Mackesy, J. P. "The Battle of the Somme: R. E. Preparations in the 31st Divisional Area." Royal Engineers Journal XXX (Dec 1919): pp. 275-278. Per.
- Malins, Geoffrey H. How I Filmed the War: A Record of the Extraordinary Experiences of the Man Who Filmed the Great Somme Battles, Etc. Edited by Low Warren. Nashville, TN: Battery Press, 1993. 307 p. D640.M315.
Reprint; the original 1919 publication also is available at D640.M315.
- Mark VII (Pseud). A Subaltern on the Somme in 1916. Nashville, TN: Battery Press, 1996. 241 p. D640.M348.
Reprint; originally published in 1927.

- Masefield, John. The Old Front Line: or, The Beginning of the Battle of the Somme. London: W. Heinemann, 1917. 128 p. D545.S7.M32.
- Orr, Philip. The Road to the Somme: Men of the Ulster Division Tell Their Story. St. Paul, MN: Blackstaff Press, 1987. 248 p. D545.S7.O77.
- Palmer, Frederick. With the New Army on the Somme: My Second Year of the War. London: J. Murray, 1917. 348 p. D545.S7.P353.
- Rogerson, Sidney. Twelve Days on the Somme: A Memoir of the Trenches, 1916. London: Greenhill Books, 2006. 172 p. D545.S7.R65.
Reprint of the 1933 publication, Twelve Days.
- Thomas, William B. With the British on the Somme. London: Methuen & Company, 1917? 285 p. D545.S7.T5.
- Travers, Tim. The Killing Ground: The British Army, the Western Front and the Emergence of Modern Warfare, 1900-1918. London: Allen & Unwin, 1987. 309 p. D530.T73.
Analysis of the Edwardian army attempting to cope with the new firepower and technology of World War I. See especially, Part III, "A Case Study: The Somme, 1916," at pp. 127-202.
- Turner, William. Accrington Pals Trail. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 1998. 192 p. D547.E275.T87.
- German Perspective**
- Abadie, Maurice. Flaucourt: Ou, La Percée des Lignes Allemandes en Juillet 1916, au Sud de la Somme. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1933. 105 p. D545.S7.A4.
- Germany. Heer. Reserve Korps. An der Somme. München [Munich], Germany: R. Piper & Company, 1917. 191 p. D522.A5.
- Balck, William von. Kriegserfahrungen. Berlin: G. Bath, 1921. 84 p. D530.B35.
- Baumgartner, Richard A., compiler, translator and editor. This Carnival of Hell: German Combat Experience on the Somme, July-November 1916. Huntington, WV: Blue Acorn Press, 2010. 427 p. D545.S7.T49.
- Below, Fritz T. C. von. Enseignements Tirés de la Bataille de la Somme (24-6 Au. 26-11 1916) par la 1re Armée Allemande. Translated from the original German. Paris: Grand Quartier Général des Armées du Nord et du Nord-Est, 2e Bureau, 1917. 54 p. D545.S7.B414.
- _____. Experience of the German 1st Army in the Somme Battle. Translation of an original German document. S.l.: n.p., 1917. 27 p. D545.S7.B413.
- Bülow, Karl von. Experience of the German 1st Army in the Somme Battle. Washington Barracks, D.C. Press of the Engineer School, 1917. 78 p. D545.S7.B8413.
- Duffy, Christopher. Through German Eyes: The British and the Somme 1916. London: Weidenfeld and Nicolson, 2006. 383 p. D545.S7.D84.
- Germany. Heer. Bayerisches Reserve Division, 6. "Extracts from the Reports of German Formations Employed on the Somme." Translation of a German document. France?: General Headquarters, General Staff (Intelligence), 1916. 1 p. D545.S7.E9713.
Reports originally prepared by the 6th Bavarian Reserve Division.
- Foley, Robert T. "Learning War's Lessons: The German Army and the Battle of the Somme 1916." Journal of Military History 75 (Apr 2011): pp. 471-504. Per.
- Frerk, Friedrich W. Die Sommeschlacht: Kriegsplaudereien. Leipzig, Germany: H. Montanus-Verlag, 1916. 155 p. D545.S7.F7.
- Great Britain. War Office. General Staff. "Experiences of the IV. German Corps in the Battle of the Somme during July, 1916." Translation of an original German document. London?: General Headquarters, General Staff (Intelligence), 1916. 18 p. D545.S7.G4713.

Great Britain. War Office. General Staff. Intelligence Division. Report on the Defence of Gommecourt on the 1st July, 1916. Translation of an original German document. S.l.: General Headquarters, General Staff (Intelligence), 1917. 17 p. D545.S7.G37.

Reports originally prepared by the 55th Reserve Infantry Regiment, 2d Guard Reserve Division.

“Report on the Defense of Gommecourt on 1st July, 1916.” Translated from a German document. Infantry Journal XIV (May 1918): pp. 820-841. Per.

Document originated with the German 55th Reserve Infantry Regiment.

Germany. Reichsarchiv. Schlachten des Weltkrieges. 38 volumes. Berlin: Gerhard Stalling, 1924-1930. D521.G35.

See especially, Volume 20, Die Brennpunkte der Schlacht im Juli 1916 [Somme North, Part I, The Focal Parts of the Battle in July 1916], and Volume 21, Die Brennpunkte der Schlacht im Juli 1916 [Somme North, Part II, The Focal Parts of the Battle in July 1916].

Hirschfeld, Gerhard, et al. Scorched Earth: The Germans on the Somme, 1914-1918. Translated from the original German by Geoffrey Brooks. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2009. 217 p. D545.S7.H5713.

See especially, Chapter 3, “The Battle of the Somme 1916.”

Linzell, Harold H. Fallen on the Somme: The War Diary of 2nd Lieutenant Harold Harding Linzell M.C., 7th Border Regiment. Edited by M. A. Argyle. North Devon, England: Aycliffe Press, 1981. 54 p. D640.L54.

“‘The Other Side of the Hill.’ No. 1. The German Defence during the Battle of the Somme, July, 1916, Derived from German Sources of Information.” Army Quarterly VII (Jan 1924): pp. 245-259. Per.

“‘The Other Side of the Hill.’ No. 2. The German Defence during the Battle of the Somme, July, 1916, Derived from German Sources of Information.” Army Quarterly VIII (Apr 1924): pp. 72-85. Per.

Sheldon, Jack. The German Army on the Somme, 1914-1916. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2005. 432 p. D545.S7.S54.

Wynne, Graeme. C. Landrecies to Cambrai: Case Studies of German Offensive and Defensive Operations on the Western Front, 1914-1917. Solihull, England: Helion, 2010. 191 p. D531.W94.

French Perspective

Madelin, Louis. Le Chemin de la Victoire. Tome 2: De la Somme aux Rhin (1916-1918). Paris: Plon-Nouritt, 1920? D544.M3 t.2.

“The Strange Case of General Micheler.” Army Quarterly XXIX (Oct 1934): pp. 30-38. Per.

General Micheler was commander of the French Tenth Army.

Allied Spring Offensives, 1917

German troops occupied large sectors of the Western Front at the beginning of 1917. Small but deadly actions accentuated the early months of the year, as war-weary home fronts coped with rising casualties from the stalemated lines. Britons retained confidence in their military leaders as Douglas Haig, architect of the deadly Somme Offensive, was promoted to Field Marshal. The civil government, however, fell and was replaced by a new coalition government under David Lloyd George in Dec 1916.

The French populace lost confidence in both its civil and its military leadership. Long frustrated with Marshal Joffre, Premier Aristide Briand replaced him with Robert Nivelle, but the Briand government fell in March. His replacement, Alexandre Ribot, disputed Nivelle’s proposal for an Alternative Allied strategy. Instead of attrition and defense, Nivelle advocated smaller, simultaneous attacks, followed by the immediate exploitation of success to prevent the commitment of enemy reserves.

General Sources

Barton, Peter. Arras: The Spring 1917 Offensive in Panoramas Including Vimy Ridge and Bullecourt. London: Constable, 2010. 312 p. D545.A7.B37.

- Bilton, David. The German Army at Arras: Rare Photographs from Wartime Archives. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2008. 208 p. D545.A7.B55.
- Bond, Brian, editor. Fallen Stars: Eleven Studies of Twentieth Century Military Disasters. London: Brassey's, 1991. 264 p. D743.F29.
See especially, Chapter 3, "Robert Nivelle and the French Spring Offensive, 1917," at pp. 52-64, written by Anthony Clayton.
- Boraston, J. H., editor. Sir Douglas Haig's Despatches (December 1915-April 1919). London: J. M. Dent & Sons, 1919. 378 p. D544.A2.H3.
See especially, pp. 85-149.
- Buffetaut, Yves. The 1917 Spring Offensives: Arras, Vimy, le Chemin des Dames. Translated from the original French by Bernard Lepretre. Paris: Histoire & Collections, 1997. 192 p. D545.A7.B8413.
- Cave, Nigel. Arras, Vimy Ridge. London: Leo Cooper, 1996. 208 p. D545.A7.C38.
- Charteris, John. Field-Marshal Earl Haig. NY: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1929. 407 p. DA69.3.H3.C52.
See especially, pp. 266-273.
- Civrieux, Commandant de. Pages de Vérité : l'Offensive de 1917 et le Commandement du Général Nivelle. Paris: G. Van Oest, 1919. 265 p. D544.C5.
- Dewar, George A. B. Sir Douglas Haig's Command, December 19, 1915, to November 11, 1918. 2 volumes. London: Constable and Company, 1922. D546.D4.
See especially, Volume 1, pp. 209-231.
- Doyle, Arthur Conan. The British Campaign in France and Flanders. Volume 4. 1917. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1919. 313 p. D546.D65 v.4.
- "The Experience Gained during the English-French Offensive in the Spring of 1917." Translated from a German document. Infantry Journal XIV (Feb 1918): pp. 597-605. Per.
- Fox, Colin, et. al. Arras to Cambrai: The Kitchener Battalions of the Royal Berkshire Regiment, 1917. Reading, England: University of Reading, 1997. 75 p. D547.R33.K583.
- Fox, Frank. The Battle of the Ridges: Arras-Messines, March-June 1917. London: C. A. Pearson, 1918. 111 p. D545.A7.F65.
- Gibbs, Philip H. From Bapaume to Passchendaele 1917. Toronto: William Briggs, 1918. 384 p. D544.G5.
See especially, pp. 87-194.
- _____. The Struggle in Flanders on the Western Front, 1917. NY: George H. Doran Company, 1919. 462 p. D644.G532.
- Kahn, Leo. "Retreat to the Siegfriedstellung [Hindenburg Line]." History of the First World War 5, #9: pp. 2,028-2,037. Per.
- Great Britain. Committee of Imperial Defence. Military Operations, France and Belgium, 1917. 3 volumes. Nashville, TN: Battery Press, 1991-1992. D521.H5734.
Volume 1: The German Retreat to the Hindenburg Line and the Battles of Arras.
Volume 2: 7th June-10th November, Messines and Third Ypres (Passchendaele).
Volume 3: Battle of Cambrai.
- Morris, Alan. Bloody April. London: Jarrolds, 1967. 208 p. D545.A7.M6.
- Pitman, T. T. "Raids and Counter-Raids." Cavalry Journal [British] XXVIII (Oct 1938): pp. 503-512; XXIX (Jan 1939): pp. 96-108. Per.
Highlights Gillemont Farm, 10 May and Gouy-Le Catelet, 7 Jun.
- "Report on the Offensive Operation of June 21, 1917." Translated from a French article. Infantry Journal XIV (Jan 1918): pp. 514-518. Per.

Robinson, Phillip D. The Underground War. 4 volumes. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2011. E544.R63.
See especially, Volume 1, Vimy Ridge to Arras.

Ruffin, Henry. Brother Tommy: The British Offensives on the Western Front, January to June, 1917. London: T. F. Unwin, 1918. 160 p. D546.R8.

Spears, Edward L. Prelude to Victory. London: J. Cape, 1939. 640 p. D548.S6.

Terraine, John. The Road to Passchendaele: The Flanders Offensive of 1917, A Study of Inevitability. London: Cooper, 1977. 365 p. D542.Y72.T47.

Wolff, Leon. In Flanders Fields: The 1917 Campaign. NY: Viking Press, 1958. 308 p. D541.W7.

Wynne, Graeme. C. Landrecies to Cambrai: Case Studies of German Offensive and Defensive Operations on the Western Front, 1914-1917. Solihull, England: Helion & Company, 2010. 191 p. D531.W94.

Nivelle Offensive

After “deceptive” artillery preparations forced the Germans to reveal their own gun positions, Nivelle proposed that British troops would make preparatory attacks on the northern and southern ends of the 1916 Somme Battlefield (at Bapaume, and Arras, with Cambrai as the objective) to draw out the German reserves. Meanwhile, French troops would make a concurrent assault north of the Aisne in the Champagne region.

Having faced Nivelle’s successful tactics at Verdun the previous year, Erich Ludendorff reconfigured the German defenses, particularly in Champagne, where a defense-in-depth placed a third line of troops out of range of Nivelle’s “deceptive artillery.” German air superiority that spring prevented Allied reconnaissance planes from detecting the Development of this “Hindenberg Line,” which extended from Arras to Reims west of Cambrai, and Saint-Quentin to Anizy between Soissons and Laon.

Nivelle had 1.2 million men at his disposal. As the attack progressed according to his plan, Ludendorff pulled his troops back, initially as a deception, then fully evacuating Bapaume, Péronne, Noyon, and other towns, halting at the heavily-fortified Hindenburg Line. Nivelle was perplexed, but ordered a British attack at Arras on 9 Apr. Canadian troops took Vimy Ridge at the northern edge of the front. His own attack in the Champagne region was delayed until 16 Apr, allowing German reserves to shift behind the Hindenburg Line. French troops were unsuccessful in their attempt to gain control of the Chemin des Dames, which dominated their sector.

Corda, Henry. “Evolution in Offensive Methods.” Field Artillery Journal XII (May/Jun 1922): pp. 248-264. Per.
Part 1 of a 3-part article; covers the Nivelle Offensive.

Delmas, Jean. “The Nivelle Offensive.” History of the First World War 5, #75: pp. 2,105-2,114. Per.

Fenton, Chauncey L. “The Nivelle Attack.” In Campaigns of the World War. Washington, DC: US Infantry Association, 1923. pp. 45-60. D521.U5.

_____. “The Nivelle Attack.” Infantry Journal XXII (Jun 1923): pp. 729-744. Per.

“The First French Tanks in Action: Nivelle Offensive, 1917.” Army Quarterly XXI (Oct 1930): pp. 106-112. Per.

Hirschfeld, Gerhard, et al. Scorched Earth: The Germans on the Somme, 1914-1918. Translated from the original German by Geoffrey Brooks. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2009. 217 p. D545.S7.H5713.
See especially, Chapter Four, “Retreat and Destruction 1917,” at pp. 141-178.

Keegan, John. “Nivelle Plan.” History of the First World War 5, #73: pp. 2,021-2,027. Per.

Yunker, Stephen F. “‘I Have the Formula’: The Evolution of the Tactical Doctrine of General Robert Nivelle.” Military Review LIV (Jun 1974): pp. 11-25. Per.

– Vimy Ridge

Barris, Theodore. Victory at Vimy: Canada Comes of Age, April 9-12, 1917. Toronto, Canada: Thomas Allen Publishers, 2007. 300 p. D545.V5.B37.

- Canada. Veterans Affairs Canada. Public Affairs Directorate. The Vimy Memorial = Le Mémorial de Vimy. Ottawa, Canada: Directorate of Public Affairs, Veterans Affairs Canada, 1984. 24 p. D680.F8.V5613.
- Christie, Norm M. The Canadians at Vimy, April 1917: Arleux, April 28th, 1917, Fresnoy, May 3rd, 1917: A Social History and Battlefield Tour. Ottawa, Canada: CEF Books, 2002. 108 p. D545.V5.C47.
- Cook, Tim. "‘A Proper Slaughter’: The March 1917 Gas Raid at Vimy Ridge." Canadian Military History 8 (Spring 1999): pp. 7-23. Per.
- Dieterich, Alfred. "The German 79th Reserve Infantry Division in the Battle of Vimy Ridge, April 1917." Canadian Military History 15 (Winter 2006): pp. 69-85. Per.
- Duguid, A. Fortescue. Canada on Vimy Ridge. Ottawa: Queen’s Printer and Controller of Stationery, 1964. 14 p. D545.V5.D84.
- _____. "The Significance of Vimy." Canadian Defence Quarterly XII (Jul 1935): pp. 397-402. Per.
- Gero, Anthony. "Canadians Play Baseball at Vimy Ridge, May 1917." Military Collector & Historian 57 (Fall 2005): p. 123. Per.
- Glover, Michael. Battlefields of Northern France and the Low Countries. London: Guild Publishing, 1987. 240 p. D25.5.G56.
- Granatstein, J. L. Hell’s Corner: An Illustrated History of Canada’s Great War, 1914-1918. Vancouver, Canada: Douglas & McIntyre, 2004. 198 p. D547.C2.G73.
See especially, Chapter 6, "Triumph and Horror: Vimy Ridge and Passchendaele," at pp. 127-154.
- Gray, William. "On the Wondrous Tunnels of Vimy Ridge." Army Museum Newsletter #23: pp. 15-21. Per.
- Greenhous, Brereton and Harris, Stephen J. Canada and the Battle of Vimy Ridge, 9-12 April 1917. Ottawa, Canada: Department of National Defence, Directorate of History, 1992. 149 p. D545.V5.G73.
- Hayes, Geoffrey; Iarocci, Andrew and Bechtold, Mike, editors. Vimy Ridge: A Canadian Reassessment. Waterloo, Canada: Wilfred Laurier University Press, 2007. 353 p. D545.V5.V56.
Contains essays on the strategic background, battle and aftermath of Vimy Ridge.
- Holmes, Richard. "Canadian Onslaught at Vimy." History of the First World War 5, #74: pp. 2,096-2,104. Per.
- Jennings, Cedric. Canada in the First World War and the Road to Vimy Ridge. Ottawa, Canada: Government of Canada Veterans Affairs, 1992. 23 p. D547.C2.J46.
- McKee, Alexander. The Battle of Vimy Ridge. London: Souvenir Press, 1966. 242 p. D545.V5.M29.
- "‘The Other Side of the Hill.’ No. XV. The Battle of Vimy Ridge: 9th of April, 1917." Army Quarterly XXXIII (Oct 1936): pp. 51-57. Per.
- "‘The Other Side of the Hill.’ No. 7. The German Attack at Vimy Ridge, May 1916." Army Quarterly XVII (Oct 1928): pp. 66-77. Per.
- Sheldon, Jack. The German Army on Vimy Ridge, 1914-1917. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2008. 368 p. D545.V5.S54.
See especially, Chapter 6, "1917: The Build Up to the Assault on Vimy Ridge," at pp. 229-281 and Chapter 7, "Battle of Vimy Ridge April 1917," at pp. 282-327.
- Sheldon, Jack and Cave, Nigel. The Battle for Vimy Ridge, 1917. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2007. 236 p. D545.A7.C382.
- Snell, J. M. "Vimy Ridge 1917: A Canadian Easter." Army Quarterly & Defence Journal 123 (Oct 1993): pp. 430-437. Per.
- Tucker, Gilbert N. "Vimy Ridge Country Revisited." Canadian Defence Quarterly V (Oct 1927): pp. 55-59. Per.
Highlights post-war pilgrimages to Vimy Ridge.

- Vaughan, Louis. "Byng of Vimy: An Appreciation." Army Quarterly XXXI (Oct 1935): pp. 11-16. Per.
- Worsfold, C. P. "A Battlefields Tour." Royal Engineers Journal XLIX (Mar 1935): pp. 104-109. Per.
Highlights a staff ride format; covers operations at Vimy.
- Wynne, Graeme C. "The Development of the German Defensive Battle in 1917, and Its Influence on British Defence Tactics." Army Quarterly XXXIV (Apr 1937): pp. 15-32. Per.
Part 1 of a 3-part article; this part highlights the Battles of Arras and Vimy on 9 Apr.
- _____. "The Wotan Position." Army Quarterly XXXVIII (Jul 1939): pp. 227-250. Per.

Arras / Second Aisne / Third Champagne

- Andrews, E. M. "Bean and Bullecourt: Weaknesses and Strengths of the Official History of Australia in the First World War." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire #72 (1990): 25-47. Per.
- "The Battle of Arras: Report on R.E. Preparations for the Offensive Operations on 9th April, 1917." Royal Engineers Journal XXXI (Apr 1920): pp. 205-210. Per.
- Caldwell, M. R. "History of the 12th Company, Royal Engineers." Royal Engineers Journal XXXVIII (Mar 1925): pp. 115-124. Per.
Part 4 of a 5-part article; this part highlights the unit's involvement in the Battles of the Somme, Cambrai and Lens.
- Christie, Norm M. Other Canadian Battlefields of the Great War: Festubert, May 1915: Givenchy, June 1915: Hill 70 & Lens, August 1917: A Social History and Battlefield Tour. Ottawa, Canada: CEF Books, 2007. 90 p. D547.C2.C47.
- Doyle, Arthur Conan. The British Campaign in France and Flanders. Volume 4. 1917. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1919. 313 p. D546.D65 v.4.
See especially, Chapter II, "The Battle of Arras, April 9 to April 23, 1917," at pp. 20-63 and Chapter III, "Operations in the Arras Section from April 23 Onwards," at pp. 64-93.
- Fox, Colin. Monchy Le Preux. London: Leo Cooper, 2000. 160 p. D545.A7.F648.
- Franks, Norman L.R., Guest, Russell and Bailely, Frank W. Bloody April-Black September. London: Grub Street, 1995. 314 p. D600.F74.
- Frerk, Friedrich W. Die Arrasschlacht, Aisne- und ChampagneFront. Leipzig, Germany: Montanus-Verlag, 1917. 160 p. D544.F755.
- Galli, Henry. L'Offensive Francaise de 1917 (Avril-Mai), de Soissons à Reims. Paris: Garnier Frères, 1919. 259 p. D548.G24.
- "General Mangin." Army Quarterly XXX (Apr 1935): pp. 131-135. Per.
- Heald, Thomas J. "The Battle of Arras, April 1 to May 30, 1917." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: US Army Infantry School, 1923. pp. 298-301. D509.U55.
- Jackson, Geoff. "'Anything but Lovely': The Canadian Corps at Lens in the Summer of 1917." Canadian Military History 17 (Winter 2008): pp. 5-20. Per.
- Johnson, John H. Stalemate! The Great Trench Warfare Battles of 1915-1917. London: Arms and Armour, 1995. 224 p. D523.J64.
See especially, Chapter 5, "Arras," at pp. 91-120.
- Junger, Ernst. The Storm of Steel, from the Diary of a German Storm-Troop Officer on the Western Front. Translated from the original German by Basil Creighton. London: Chatto & Windus, 1929. 319 p. D640.J693.
See especially, pp. 130-141.
- King, Jere C. Generals & Politicians, Conflict Between France's High Command, Parliament, and Government, 1914-1918. Berkeley, CA: University of California Press, 1951. 294 p. D548.K44.
See especially, pp. 140-149.

- Lucas, William E. "Tanks in the World War." Infantry Journal XXIII (Oct 1923): pp. 402-411. Per.
- Macksey, Kenneth. "Breakthrough at Arras." History of the First World War 5, #74: pp. 2,077-2,095. Per.
- _____. The Shadow of Vimy Ridge. London: W. Kimber, 1965. 264 p. DC801.A79.M32.
- Michelin Tire Company. Arras, Lens, Douai and the Battles of Artois. Clermont-Ferrand, France: Michelin, 1920. 127 p. D545.A7.A713.
- Nicholls, Jonathan. Cheerful Sacrifice: The Battle of Arras, 1917. London: Leo Cooper, 1990. 254 p. D545.A7.N52.
- Nicholson, Gerald W. L. Canadian Expeditionary Force, 1914-1919: Official History of the Canadian Army in the First World War. Ottawa: R Duhamel, Queen's Printer, 1962. 621 p. D547.C2.N5.
See especially, pp. 233-268.
- O'Connor, Mike. Arras. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2004. 192 p. D545.A7.O26.
- "The Other Side of the Hill.' No. XVII. The Battle of Arras: 9th of April, 1917." Army Quarterly XXXVIII (Apr 1939): pp. 29-47. Per.
- Pierrefeu, Jean de. L'Offensive du 16 Avril, la Vérité sur l'Affaire Nivelles. Paris: Renaissance du Livre, 1919. 187 p. D545.A5.P5.
- Playfair, I. S. O. "A Minor Operation: The Capture of Infantry Hill-June 14th, 1917." Royal Engineers Journal XXXIX (Sep 1925): pp. 433-437. Per.
- Preston, T. "The Cavalry at Arras, 1917." Cavalry Journal [British] XXI (Oct 1931): pp. 521-542. Per.
- _____. "The Machine Gun Corps (Cavalry) in France, 1916-1918." Cavalry Journal [British] X (Oct 1920): pp. 488-499. Per.
Part 2 of a 10-part article; this part covers Monchy-le-Preux.
- Reed, Paul. Walking Arras: A Guide to the 1917 Arras Battlefields. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2007. 240 p. D545.A7.R44.
- Rousset, Léonce. La Bataille de L'Aisne (Avril-Mai 1917). Paris: G. Van Oest et Cie, 1920. 174 p. D545.A5.R6.
- Ryan, Stephen. Pétain the Soldier. South Brunswick, NJ: A. S. Barnes, 1969. 315 p. DC342.8.P4.R9.
See especially, pp. 103-121.
- Sassoon, Siegfried. Memoirs of an Infantry Officer. NY: Coward, McCann, 1930. 322 p. D640.S3415.
See especially, pp. 198-206.
- Savage, Raymond. Allenby of Armageddon: A Record of the Career and Campaigns of Field Marshal Viscount Allenby. Indianapolis, IN: Bobbs-Merrill, 1926. 353 p. DA69.3.A6.S28.
See especially, pp. 156-176.
- Skirrow, Fraser. Massacre on the Marne: The Life and Death of the 2/5th Battalion West Yorkshire Regiment in the Great War. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2007. 276 p. D545.M35.S55.
See especially, Chapter Four, "At the Battle of Bullecourt," at pp. 88-123; Chapter Seven, "Success at Bucquoy," at pp. 168-186 and Chapter Eight, "Destruction at Marfaux," at pp. 187-212.
- Tennyson, Brian D. "A Cape Bretoner at War: Letters from the Front 1914-1919." Canadian Military History 11 (Winter 2002): pp. 37-48. Per.
Includes descriptions of the Battles at Arras, Passchendaele, Amiens and Cambrai.
- Urguhart, Hugh M. The History of the 16th Battalion (The Canadian Scottish): Canadian Expeditionary Force in the Great War, 1914-1919. Toronto, Canada: Macmillan, 1932. 853 p. D547.C2.U76.
See especially, pp. 210-219.
- Walthert, Matthew. "Neglected Victory: The Canadian Corps at Hill 70." Canadian Military History 19 (Winter 2010): pp. 21-36. Per.

Watt, Richard M. Dare Call It Treason. NY: Simon and Schuster, 1963. 344 p. D548.W3.
See especially, pp. 170-174.

Wilcockson, Nigel. "A Private Soldier's Account." Army Quarterly and Defence Journal 109 (Jan 1979): pp. 86-93. Per.
Focuses on the East Kent Regiment (Buff's) and compares personal letters with official accounts concerning the Battle of Arras, May 1917.

Williams, Jeffery. Byng of Vimy: General and Governor General. London: Leo Cooper, 1983. 398 p. U55.B96.W54.
See especially, pp. 142-170.

Wynne, Graeme C. "The British Attack from Monchy-le-Preux on the 14th of April, 1917, and a Commentary." Army Quarterly XXXV (Jan 1938): pp. 248-264. Per.

_____. "The Development of the German Defensive Battle in 1917, and Its Influence on British Defence Tactics." Army Quarterly XXXIV (Apr 1937): pp. 15-32. Per.
Part 1 of a 3-part article; this part highlights the Battles of Arras and Vimy on 9 Apr.

Chemin des Dames

Compton, T. E. "The French Tanks." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXV (Nov 1920): pp. 637-655. Per.
Highlights the involvement of French tanks at Fort Malmaison in October.

Lachaux, Gérard. Chemin des Dames: L'Album Souvenir du Front de l'Aisne. Paris: Histoire & Collections, 2008. 195 p. D545.A5.L33.

Painlevé, Paul. La Vérité sur L'Offensive du 16 Avril, 1917. Paris: Wellhoff et Roche, 1919. 107 p. D544.P3.

Perré, Jean P. "Initial Appearance of Tanks on the Heights of the Chemin des Dames: Combats of Lafaux Mill 5-6 May 1917." Translated from the French by F. G. Dumont. Typescript. Fort Benning, GA: US Army Infantry School, 1936. 71 p. D608.P4313.

Rarey, George H. "French Tanks in the World War." Infantry Journal XXXI (Jul 1927): pp. 50-59. Per.

Rouquerol, Jean J. Le Chemin des Dames, 1917. Paris: Payot, 1934. 194 p. D545.A55.R6.

Messines / Wytschaete Ridge

German forces occupied the terrain that dominated the British salient at Ypres. Thus, Haig ordered the Second British Army to assault it on 7 Jun. Artillery, underground mines containing 500 tons of explosives, and poison gas canisters preceded the attack. British tanks and infantry then succeeded in demoralizing the German defenders and captured Messines Ridge. Messines was the one so-called "efficient" Allied success of 1917.

Bean, Charles E. W. The Australian Imperial Force in France. Volume 4. 1917. Sydney: Angus & Robertson, 1943. D547.A8.O42 v.4.

Represents volumes 3 through 6 of the series, Official History of Australia in the War of 1914-1918; see especially, pp. 588-636.

Doyle, Arthur Conan. The British Campaign in France and Flanders. Volume 4. 1917. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1919. 313 p. D546.D65 v.4.

See especially, Chapter IV, "The Battle of Messines," at pp. 94-112.

Falls, Cyril. The History of the 36th (Ulster) Division. Belfast: M'caw, Stevenson & Orr, 1922. 359 p. D546.5.36th.F34.
See especially, pp. 82-106.

Farrar-Hockley, Anthony H.. "Prelude to Passchendaele: The Capture of Messines Ridge." History of the First World War 6, #82: pp. 2,282-2,293. Per.

Gallacher, Ian. "The Messines Mines, 1917." Military Illustrated #37 (Jun 1991): pp. 26-31. Per.

Maude, Alan H, editor. The 47th (London) Division 1914-1919. London: Amalgamated Press, 1922. 297 p. D546.5.47th.M38.

See especially, pp. 95-103.

- Harper, Glyn. "Masterpiece or Massacre: The New Zealand Division and Two Battles of 1917." In 1917: Tactics, Training and Technology. Canberra, Australia: Australian Military History Publications, 2007. pp. 62-70. UA872.A975.
- Harington, Charles H. "Plumer of Messines: An Appreciation." Army Quarterly XXV (Oct 1932): pp. 13-17. Per. _____ . Plumer of Messines. London: J. Murray, 1935. 351 p. DA69.3.P44.H37.
See especially, pp. 85-105.
- Harvey, R. N. "British Military Mining, 1915-1917." Military Engineer XXIII (Nov/Dec 1931): pp. 509-518. Per. _____ . "Military Mining in the Great War." Royal Engineers Journal XLIII (Dec 1929): pp. 537-548. Per.
- Kincaid-Smith, Thomas M. H. The 25th Division in France and Flanders. London: Harrison, 1920? 429 p. D546.5.25th.K5.
See especially, pp. 50-86.
- Locke, M. E. "Artillery in Europe." Field Artillery Journal VII (Jul/Sep 1917): pp. 294-301. Per.
Highlights British operations at Messines Ridge.
- Marix Evans, Martin. Over the Top: Great Battles of the First World War. London: Arcturus, 2002. 240 p. D521.M382.
See especially, Chapter 9, "Messines and Passchendaele," at pp. 155-176.
- Mullins, Lawrence E. "The Mines at Messines." Military Review XLV (Apr 1965): pp. 18-24. Per.
- Rarey, George H. "The Tank in the World War." Infantry Journal XXIX (Oct 1926): pp. 410-417. Per.
Part 3 of a 7-part article; this part highlights the use of tanks at Messines.
- Sandilands, Harold R. The 23rd Division, 1914-1919. Edinburgh: William Blackwood and Sons, 1925. 389 p. D546.5.23d.S35.
See especially, pp. 148-173.
- Passingham, Ian. Pillars of Fire: The Battle of Messines Ridge June 1917. Stroud, England: Sutton Publishing, 1998. 223 p. D542.M4.P37.
- Turner, Alexander. Messines 1917: The Zenith of Siege Warfare. Long Island City, NY: Osprey, 2010. 96 p. D542.M4.T87.
- US Army War College. Artillery Operations of the Ninth British Corps at Messines, June 1917. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 124 p. D542.Y72.G7.
_____. Attack of the British 9th Corps at Messines Ridge. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 148 p. D542.M4.U58.
- Wyrall, Everard. The History of the 19th Division, 1914-1918. London: E. Arnold & Company, 1932. 254 p. D546.5.19th.W87.
See especially, pp. 88-94.

Cambrai, November 1917

British Field Marshal Sir Douglas Haig ordered yet another east-bound offensive in 1917, to be launched about 50 miles south of Passchendaele. Conducted by the Third British Army commanded by General J. H. G. Byng, and without an artillery preparation, infantry and some 200 tanks broke a five-mile hole in the Hindenburg Line only to have the tanks break down. Meanwhile, German troops were rushed into the breach, forcing Haig to order a partial withdrawal. The Germans, testing their new *stosstruppen* tactics, retook their lost ground in less than two weeks.

General Sources

- Ailslieger, Kristafer. "The Battle of Cambrai." Armor (Sep/Oct 2000): pp. 34-36 and 39. Per.
- Becke, A. F. "Cambrai, 1917: The Tanks at Flesquières on the 20th of November." Journal of the Royal Artillery LXVIII (Jan 1941): pp. 3-59. Per.
- Chaffin, A. D. "Tanks in the Battle of Cambrai." Tank Studies. Fort Benning, GA: US Army Tank School, 1932. pp. 20-40. UE159.T39.

- Clark, Lloyd. "Cambrai 1917, the New Invention." In The Hutchinson Atlas of Battle Plans: Before and After. Chicago: Fitzroy Dearborn Publishers, 1999. pp. 53-63. D25.H88.
- Cooper, Bryan. The Battle of Cambrai. NY: Stein and Day, 1968. 243 p. D545.C27.C662.
- Cooper, Bryan. The Ironclads of Cambrai. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2010. 243 p. D545.C27.C66. Reprint; originally published in 1967.
- Corda, Henry. "Evolution in Offensive Methods." Field Artillery Journal XII (May/Jun 1922): pp. 248-264. Per. Part 1 of a 3-part article; this part highlights the Battle of Cambrai.
- De Pree, Hugo D. "The Cooperation of Tanks with Other Arms at the Battle of Cambrai, November, 1917." Army Quarterly XXIX (Oct 1934): pp.18-29 and XXIX (Jan 1935): pp. 219-231. Per.
- Doyle, Arthur Conan. The British Campaign in France and Flanders. Volume 4. 1917. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1919. 313 p. D546.D65 v.4. See especially, Chapter X, "The Battle of Cambrai," at pp. 235-268 and Chapter XI, "The Battle of Cambrai," at pp. 269-300.
- Glover, Michael. Battlefields of Northern France and the Low Countries. London: Guild Publishing, 1987. 240 p. D25.5.G56.
- Greenhous, Brereton. "Aircraft versus Armour: Cambrai to Yom Kippur." In Men at War: Politics, Technology, and Innovation in the Twentieth Century. Chicago: Precedent, 1982. pp. 93-118. U42.M43.
- Hammond, Bryn. Cambrai 1917: The Myth of the First Great Tank Battle. London: Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 2008. 500 p. D545.C27.H36.
- Horsfall, Jack and Cave, Nigel. Cambrai: The Right Hook. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 1999. 176 p. D545.C27.H57. _____. Bourlon Wood. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2002. 176 p. D545.C27.H67.
- Hotblack, F. E. "A Cambrai Myth?" Royal Tank Corps Journal XIV (Mar 1933): pp. 285-286. Per.
- Johnson, John H. Stalemate! The Great Trench Warfare Battles of 1915-1917. London: Arms and Armour, 1995. 224 p. D523.J64. See especially, Chapter 7, "Cambrai," at pp. 172-200.
- King, Archibald. "The Battle of Cambrai." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: US Army Infantry School, 1923. pp. 309-326. D509.U55.
- Mackenzie, F. "Cambrai 1917." Journal of the United Service Institute of India LXV (Oct 1935): pp. 404-409. Per.
- Maunsell, E. B. "Cambrai." Cavalry Journal [British] XVI (Apr 1926): pp. 129-135; XVI (Jul 1926): pp. 230-244 and XVI (Oct 1926): pp. 351-362. Per. Highlights cavalry operations during the Battles of Cambrai and Epehy.
- Moore, William. A Wood Called Bourlon: The Cover-Up After Cambrai 1917. London: Leo Cooper, 1988. 270 p. D545.C27.M66.
- "More Light on Cambrai, 1917." Army Quarterly XXXV (Oct 1937): pp. 142-144. Per.
- O'Connor, Mike. Cambrai. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2003. 192 p. D545.C27.O26.
- Rarey, George H. "The Tanks in the World War." Infantry Journal XXX (Jan 1927): pp. 43-50. Per. Part 5 of a 7-part article; this part highlights the use of tanks during the Battle of Cambrai.
- Rockenback, Samuel D. "Tanks at Cambrai." Infantry Journal XX (Jun 1922): pp. 623-629. Per.
- Strutz, Georg. "The Tank Battle of Cambrai from November 20 to 29, 1917." Translated from the original German by P. B. Harm. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, n.d., 128 p. D545.C27.S8.
- Turner, Alexander. Cambrai 1917: The Birth of Armoured Warfare. NY: Osprey, 2007. 96 p. D545.C27.T87.

Wagner, Fred H. "The Tanks of Cambrai." Army Ordnance XVIII (Jul/Aug 1937): pp. 27-30 and XVIII (Sep/Oct 1937): pp. 92-96. Per.

Woollcombe, Robert. The First Tank Battle: Cambrai 1917. London: Barker, 1967. 232 p. D545.C27.W65.

British and Commonwealth Perspectives

Byng, General the Viscount. "Cambrai, 1917." Canadian Defence Quarterly V (Oct 1927): pp. 9-19. Per.

Caldwell, M. R. "History of the 12th Company, Royal Engineers." Royal Engineers Journal XXXVIII (Mar 1925): pp. 115-124. Per.

Part 4 of a 5-part article; this part highlights the unit's involvement in the Battles of the Somme, Cambrai and Lens.

Christie, Norm M. The Newfoundlanders in the Great War: The Western Front, 1916-1918: A Social History and Battlefield Tour. Ottawa, Canada: CEF Books, 2003. 130 p. D547.R74.C472.

Cowen, W. J. "A Squadron on Its Own." Canadian Defence Quarterly VI (Oct 1928): pp. 109-113. Per.
Highlights the operations of Squadron B, Fort Garry Horse, during the Battle of Cambrai, Nov 1917.

Great Britain. War Office. Précis of Lessons Learned from the Experiences of a Division in the Cambrai Operations. 30th November to 6th December, 1917. Washington, DC: War Plans Division, 1918. 8 p. U738.G7.

Great Britain. Committee of Imperial Defence. Military Operations, France and Belgium, 1917. Volume 3. Battle of Cambrai. Nashville, TN: Battery Press, 1991-1992. D521.H5734 v.3.

Pitman, T. T. "The Part Played by the British Cavalry in the Surprise Attack on Cambrai, 1917." Canadian Defence Quarterly I (Oct 1923): pp. 1-16; also published in Cavalry Journal [British] XIII (Jul 1923): pp. 235-259. Per.
Also available in a typescript at D545.C27.P5.

Rowcroft, C. H. "The 9th Hodson's Horse at Cambrai, 1917." Cavalry Journal [British] XIII (Jan 1923): pp. 47-50. Per.
"The Royal Canadian Dragoons, 1914-1919." Canadian Defence Quarterly I (Jul 1924): pp. 8-18. Per.
Highlights the unit's activities during the Battle of Cambrai, 1917.

"Operations Carried Out by the MHOW Cavalry Brigade on December 1, 1917." Cavalry Journal [British] XVIII (Jan 1928): pp. 44-58. Per.

Preston, T. "The Machine Gun Corps (Cavalry) in France, 1916-1918." Cavalry Journal [British] XI (Apr 1921): pp. 180-186. Per.
Part 3 of a 10-part article.

"Second Lancers at Epehy." Cavalry Journal [British] XVIII (Oct 1928): pp. 566-568. Per.

Skirrow, Fraser. Massacre on the Marne: The Life and Death of the 2/5th Battalion West Yorkshire Regiment in the Great War. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2007. 276 p. D545.M35.S55.
See especially, Chapter 6, "Getting it Right-The 2/5th at the Battle of Cambrai," at pp. 145-167.

Strachan, H. "A Squadron on Its Own." Cavalry Journal [British] XVII (Apr 1927): pp. 240-251; Canadian Defence Quarterly (Jul 1928): pp. 486-93. Per.

Vaughan, Louis. "Byng of Vimy: An Appreciation." Army Quarterly XXXI (Oct 1935): pp. 11-16. Per.

Weber, William H. F. A Field Artillery Group in Battle: A Tactical Study Based on the Action of 2nd Brigade, R.F.A., during the German Offensive, 1918: The 100 Days' Battle, and the Battle of Cambrai, 1917. Woolrich, England: Royal Artillery Institute Printing House, 1923? 164 p. D546.52.W43.

German Perspective

Freybe, Paul. Die Schlacht Bei Cambrai. Berlin: K. Curtis. 28 p. 1918. D545.C27.F8.

“General von Gallwitz’s Experiences in France, 1916-1918.” Army Quarterly XXXIV (Jul 1937): pp. 311-322. Per. Germany. Reichsarchiv. Schlachten Des Weltkrieges. 38 volumes in 36. Berlin: Gerhard Stalling, 1924-1930. D521.G35. See especially, Volume 31, Die Tankschlacht bei Cambrai, 20-29 November 1917.

“‘The Other Side of the Hill.’ No. VIII. Cambrai, the Action of the German 107th Division.” Army Quarterly XX (Jul 1930): pp. 286-291. Per.

“Practical Applications of the Tank Battle of Cambrai.” Translated from the original German by Paul B. Harm. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1929? pp. 881-885 and 925-928. D545.C27.M513.
Translated from an editorial published in Militär Wochenblatt on December 18 and 25, 1929.

Sheldon, Jack. The German Army at Cambrai. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2009. 338 p. D545.C27.S54.

Wynne, Graeme. C. Landrecies to Cambrai: Case Studies of German Offensive and Defensive Operations on the Western Front, 1914-1917. Solihull, England: Helion & Company, 2010. 191 p. D531.W94.

American Troops

Dew, Lee A. “The First to Fight: American Railway Troops at the Battle of Cambrai, 1917.” Der Angriff: A Journal of World War I History #14 (Sep 1981): pp. 4-9 and 19. Per.
Highlights the US 11th, 12th and 14th Engineer Regiments (Railway) each of which engaged with the Germans while supporting the British Third Army, Nov 1917.

North, Thomas. Papers, 1917-1922. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection contains a variety of documents highlighting 51 years of military service. The collection also includes a description of US Engineers going into combat with British forces at Cambrai in response to a German attack in 1917. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 164, Face M, Shelf 5.

US Army. Office of the Chief of Military History. “Narrative Descriptions of the Named Campaigns of the U.S. Army: Revolutionary War to Vietnam Conflict.” Typescript. Washington, DC: Office of the Chief of Military History, 1968? 165 p. E181.N37.
See especially, p. 65.

Third Ypres (Passchendaele), November 1917

The victory at Messines / Wytschaete Ridge allowed the British the “comfort” of another attempt to secure a victory in the Ypres sector of the Western Front. Field Marshal Haig hoped to break through the German line and liberate Belgium’s North Sea coast. An ambitious artillery preparation in combination with rare heavy summer rains pock-marked the ground, creating a muddy, crater-marked landscape. The five-mile advance towards the advantageous ground of Passchendaele Ridge was very difficult (it took from 18 Jul to 6 Nov), and resulted in massive casualties (300,000 British, 8,500 French and 250,000 Germans).

General Sources

Brice, Beatrix, compiler. The Battle Book of Ypres. NY: St. Martin’s Press, 1988. 273 p. D542.Y5.B7.
Reprint; the original 1927 publication 542.Y5.B7.

Cave, Nigel. Passchendaele: The Fight for the Village. London: Leo Cooper, 1997. 144 p. D542.Y72.C29.

Coate, Les. Ypres, 1914-18: A Study in the History Around Us. Brighton, England: Tressell Publications, 1982. 36 p. D542.Y5.C62.

Doyle, Arthur Conan. The British Campaign in France and Flanders. Volume 4. 1917. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1919. 313 p. D546.D65 v.4.
See especially, Chapter VI, “The Third Battle of Ypres, July 31, 1917,” at pp. 133-158; Chapter VII, “the third Battle of Ypres, August 1 to September 6,” at pp. 158-178; Chapter VIII, “The Third Battle of Ypres, September 6 to October 3, 1917,” at pp. 179-201 and Chapter IX, “The Third Battle of Ypres, October 4 to November 10, 1917,” at pp. 202-234.

- Giles, John. The Ypres Salient. London: Leo Cooper, 1970. 229 p. D542.Y5.G5.
- Glover, Michael. Battlefields of Northern France and the Low Countries. London: Guild Publishing, 1987. 240 p. D25.5.G56.
- Great Britain. Committee of Imperial Defence. Military Operations, France and Belgium, 1917. Volume 2. 7th June-10th November, Messines and Third Ypres (Passchendaele). Nashville, TN: Battery Press, 1991-1992. D521.H5734.
- Holt, Tonie and Holt, Valmai. Major & Mrs. Holt's Battlefield Guide to Ypres Salient. London: Leo Cooper, 1999. 256 p. D542.Y5.H65.
- Keegan, John. "The Breaking of Armies." Military History Quarterly 11 (Summer 1999): pp. 30-39. Per.
- Liddell Hart, B. H. "How Myths Grow-Passchendaele." Military Affairs XXVIII (Winter 1964/1965): pp. 184-186. Per.
- McCarthy, Chris. Passchendaele: The Day-by-Day Account. NY: Sterling Publishing, 1995. 158 p. D542.Y72.M35.
- MacDonald, Lyn. They Called It Passchendaele: The Story of the Third Battle of Ypres and of the Men Who Fought in It. NY: Atheneum, 1989. 253 p. D542.Y72.M33.
Reprint; the original 1978 publication also is available at D542.Y72.M33.
- Marix Evans, Martin. Over the Top: Great Battles of the First World War. London: Arcturus, 2002. 240 p. D521.M382.
See especially, Chapter 9, "Messines and Passchendaele," at pp. 155-176.
- _____. Passchendaele and the Battles of Ypres, 1914-18. London: Osprey, 1997. 111 p. D542.Y72.E9.
- _____. Passchendaele: The Hollow Victory. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2005. 194 p. D542.Y72.M37.
- Prior, Robin. Passchendaele: The Untold Story. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 1996. 237 p. D542.Y72.P75.
- Reed, Paul. Walking the Salient: A Walkers Guide to the Ypres Salient. London: Leo Cooper, 1999. 208 p. D542.Y5.R44.
- Sheldon, Jack. The German Army at Passchendaele. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2007. 336 p. D542.Y72.S54.
- Terraine, John. "The Military Structure of the First World War." Army Quarterly and Defence Journal 115 (Jul 1985): pp. 277-286. Per.
- _____. The Road to Passchendaele: The Flanders Offensive of 1917: A Study in Inevitability. London: Cooper, 1977. 365 p. D542.Y72.T47.
- Warner, Philip. Passchendaele: The Tragic Victory of 1917. NY: Atheneum, 1988. 269 p. D542.Y72.W37.
Reprinted in 1999 as Passchendaele: The Story Behind the Tragic Victory of 1917, which also is available at E542.Y72.W37.
- Wolff, Leon. In Flanders Fields: The 1917 Campaign. NY: Viking Press, 1958. 308 p. D541.W7.

Specific Locations

- Cave, Nigel. Polygon Wood. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 1999. 176 p. D542.Y6.C383.
- Cowley, Robert. "The Tunnels of Hill 60." Military History Quarterly 1 (Autumn 1988): pp. 66-75. Per.
- _____. "What Happened at Celtic Wood?" Military History Quarterly 4 (Summer 1992): pp. 86-89. Per.
- McGreal, Stephen. Boesinghe. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2010. 237 p. D542.Y7.M36.
- "'The Other Side of the Hill.' No. XIV. The Fight for Inverness Copse: 22nd-24th of August, 1917." Army Quarterly XXIX (Jan 1935): pp. 297-303. Per.
- "'The Other Side of the Hill.' No. XIII. The Fight for Zonnebeke, 26th of September, 1917." Army Quarterly XXIX (Oct 1934): pp. 54-62. Per.

Special Aspects

Bond, R. L. "The 23rd (Field) Company R. E. in the Great War, 1914-18." Royal Engineers Journal XLIII (Jun 1929): pp. 201-216. Per.

Part 5 of a 6-part article; part 5 highlights the unit during the 2d Battle of Ypres and Passchendaele.

Dobbie, W. G. S. "The Operations of the 1st Division on the Belgian Coast in 1917." Royal Engineers Journal XXXVIII (Jun 1924): pp. 185-204. Per.

Highlights planning for an amphibious assault.

Granatstein, J. L. Hell's Corner: An Illustrated History of Canada's Great War, 1914-1918. Vancouver, Canada: Douglas & McIntyre, 2004. 198 p. D547.C2.G73.

See especially, Chapter 6, "Triumph and Horror: Vimy Ridge and Passchendaele," at pp. 127-154.

Harper, Glyn. Dark Journey: Three Key New Zealand Battles of the Western Front. Auckland, NZ: HarperCollins Publishers, 2007. 544 p. D547.A8.H37.

See especially, the first section, "Massacre at Passchendaele," at pp. 13-138.

_____. "Masterpiece or Massacre: The New Zealand Division and Two Battles of 1917." In 1917: Tactics, Training and Technology. Canberra, Australia: Australian Military History Publications, 2007. pp. 62-70. UA872.A975.

Johnson, John H. Stalemate! The Great Trench Warfare Battles of 1915-1917. London: Arms and Armour, 1995. 224 p. D523.J64.

See especially, Chapter 6, "The Third Battle of Ypres (Passehendaele)," at pp.121-171.

Leach, Norman. Passchendaele: Canada's Triumph and Tragedy on the Fields of Flanders: An Illustrated History. Regina, Canada. Coteau Books, 2008. 47 p. D542.Y72.L43.

Newark, Timothy. Where they Fell: A Walker's Guide to the Battlefields of the World. Hauppauge, NY: Barron's, 2000. 160 p. D25.5.N49.

"The Organization and Administration of the Tank Corps during the Great War, 1916-1918." Army Quarterly VIII (Jul 1924): pp. 295-313. Per.

Covers operations on the Somme and at the Third Battle of Ypres.

Prior, Robin. "The British High Command at Passchendaele." In 1917: Tactics, Training and Technology. Canberra, Australia: Australian Military History Publications, 2007. pp. 125-136. UA872.A975.

Rarey, George H. "The Tank in the World War." Infantry Journal (Nov 1926): pp. 532-40. Per.

Part 4 of a 7-part article; this part highlights the use of British tanks during the 3d Battle of Ypres.

Robinson, Phillip D. and Cave, Nigel. The Underground War. Volume 3. Ypres. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2011. E544.R63.

Tatham, H. "Tunneling in the Sand Dunes of the Belgian Coast." Royal Engineers Journal XXXIX (Dec 1925): pp. 603-613. Per.

Highlights tunneling in the Nieuport area.

Todman, Dan. "Third Ypres: Fact and Fiction." In 1917: Tactics, Training and Technolog. Canberra, Australia: Australian Military History Publications, 2007. pp. 179-202. UA872.A975.

Wiest, Andrew A. Haig: The Evolution of a Commander. Washington, DC: Potomac Books, 2005. 137 p. DA69.3.H3.W54.

_____. Passchendaele and the Royal Navy. Westport, CT: Greenwood Press, 1995. 193 p. D542.Y72.W54.

Wynne, Graeme C. "The Development of the German Defensive Battle in 1917 and Its Influence on British Defensive Tactics." Army Quarterly XXXIV (Jul 1937): pp. 248-266. Per.

Part 2 of a 3-part article; this part highlights operations on the Somme and at the Third Ypres.

Personal Narratives

- Ardenne, Armand Leon Baron von. "At the Front in Flanders." Translated from a German article published in the Berliner Tageblatt, 14 Nov 1917. Infantry Journal XIV (Feb 1918): pp. 613-616. Per.
- Essame, Hubert. "Second Lieutenants, Unless Otherwise Stated." Military Review XLIV (May 1964): pp. 86-97. Per. Personal account of Passchendaele operations.
- Gibbs, Philip H. From Bapaume to Passchendaele 1917. Toronto: William Briggs, 1918. 384 p. D544.G5.
- Rutherford, Tom. "The Battle of Passchendaele: The Experiences of Lieutenant Tom Rutherford, 4th Battalion, Canadian Mounted Rifles." Canadian Military History 13 (Autumn 2004): pp. 62-80. Per.
- Williamson, Walter. A Tommy at Ypres: Walter's War: The Diary and Letters of Walter Williamson. Edited by Doreen Priddey. Stroud, England: Amberley, 2011. 351 p. D542.Y72.W55.

German (Ludendorff) Offensives, March-July 1918

Overview

In March 1918, General Erich Ludendorff launched a series of assaults intended to dislodge the British from their lines on the Somme and the French from the Aisne, and to threaten Paris. His ultimate goal was a total German victory on the Western Front. Offensive actions continued through the summer, as additional forces were redeployed from the Eastern Front to reinforce their beleaguered comrades in the west. In early March, Russia signed a separate peace with Germany, thus allowing Germany's eastern divisions to be rushed to the Western Front. Meanwhile, American troops, their numbers increasing daily, were released to British and French commands to help stem the German advance.

Operation Michael (Second Battle of the Somme): On 21 March, German guns, mortars and gas shells rained down on a 60-mile stretch of the British right flank from Arras to la Fère. Two days later, on 23 March, more than twenty shells from extremely long-range German guns fell on Paris, forcing many Parisians to evacuate the city. Unable to withstand Germany's heavily-supported infantry attacks, the British Fifth Army rapidly fell back. Ludendorff's troops were virtually unchecked until Foch shifted French reserves to aid the retreating British. The German offensive finally stalled on 5 April.

Operation Georgette (Lys Offensive): Ludendorff halted operations on the Somme on 5 April, choosing instead to focus on the British lines to the north along the River Lys. His ultimate objectives were the channel ports, to be reached by crossing the Lys, breaching the southern part of the Ypres Salient, and driving to the sea. On 9 April, reinforced by 2,000 tons of mustard gas and other agents, 14 German divisions attacked along a ten-mile front centered on Armentières on the Lys River. Again, the British fell back, leaving a wide gap in their lines.

So dire was the British situation that on 12 April, Haig issued his famous Order of the Day, which stated, in part, ". . . Every position must be held to the last man; there must be no retirement. With our backs to the wall, and believing in the justice of our cause, each one of us must fight to the end." Three days later, Haig's troops evacuated Passchendaele Ridge; on 16 April over 1,000 New Zealanders were captured; four days later the Germans released another 2,000 tons of poison gas.

Operation Blücher (Third Battle of the Aisne): Still hoping to punch through the Allied lines, on 27 May the Germans launched yet another assault along a 24-mile front. The initial target was the four French divisions on the Chemin des Dames, followed by four more French and four British divisions located between the Soissons and Reims, reaching the Aisne in less than six hours. Within two days the German forces had created a wide gap in the Allied lines. By 30 May, German troops reached the Marne and were just 50 miles from Paris.

By 1 July, with German forces now just 40 miles from Paris, the French government was preparing to leave the capital just as thousands of their fellow citizens already were doing. Meanwhile, General Pershing continued to resist efforts by the French to assume control of his trained American troops and the British overtures to train American troops still in England. Pershing did agree to commit troops where they were needed (170, 000 in June and 140, 000 in July), but insisted that they would be independent of any permanent Allied command.

Champagne / Marne Offensive (Second Battle of the Marne): Information from German prisoners alerted the Allies to a midnight attack on 14 July in the vicinity of Chateau Thierry. French and Commonwealth forces, bolstered by

the 3d and 42d US Divisions, reinforced the Champagne front. German troops threw bridges across the Marne in support of an advance to the southwest. French bombers attempted to destroy these bridges from the air, but ground troops had greater success. Using massed infantry fire, the 3d US Division foiled a German river crossing near Crezancy, earning the unit the nickname, "Rock of the Marne." Likewise, Italian troops beat back a German attack at Nanteuil-Porcy. The German headquarters was pondering the overall situation when the Allies launched their own offensive on 18 July.

General Sources

"Allied Reaction to German Drive of March 21, 1918." Infantry Journal XXII (May 1923): pp. 616-625. Per.

Astore, William J. "The Tragic Pursuit of Total Victory." Military History Quarterly 20 (Autumn 2007): pp. 64-73. Per.

Browne, O'Brien. "The Kaiser's Last Battle." Military History Quarterly 13 (Spring 2001): pp. 86-95. Per.

Cowley, Robert. 1918, Gamble for Victory: The Greatest Attack of World War I. NY: Macmillan, 1965. 90 p. D545.S75.C68.

David, Saul. Military Blunders: The How and Why of Military Failure. NY: Carroll & Graf Publishers, 1998. 373 p. U27.D38.

See especially, pp. 310-324.

Doyle, Arthur Conan. The British Campaign in France and Flanders. Volume 5. January to July 1918. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1920. 349 p. D546.D6 v.5.

Available on line only.

_____. The British Campaign in France and Flanders. Volume 6. July to November 1918. London: Hodder and Stoughton, 1920. 323 p. D546.D6 v.6.

"The German Defeat in 1918. How Ludendorff Tried to Exonerate the Army." Army Quarterly XLI (Jan 1941): pp. 263-278. Per.

Highlights politics at the German General Headquarters.

Gies, Joseph. Crisis 1918: The Leading Actors, Strategies, and Events in the German Gamble for Total Victory on the Western Front. NY: Norton, 1974. 288 p. D531.G5.

Gray, Randal. Kaiserschlacht 1918: The Final German Offensive of World War One. Westport, CT: Praeger, 2004. 96 p. D545.S75.G73.

Great Britain. War Office. General Staff. Notes on Recent Fighting, March and April 1918. Washington, DC: War Plans Division, 1918. 18 p. D530.G7.

Greenhalgh, Elizabeth. Victory through Coalition: Britain and France during the First World War. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2005. 304 p. D544.G75.

See especially, Chapter 8, "The German Offensives of 1918 and the Crisis in Command," at pp. 186-227.

Hammond, Thomas W. "German Drive of March 21, 1918." Infantry Journal XXII (Apr 1923): pp. 481-491. Per.

Harper, Glyn. Dark Journey: Three Key New Zealand Battles of the Western Front. Auckland, NZ: HarperCollins Publishers, 2007. 544 p. D547.A8.H37.

See especially, the second section, "Spring Offensive," at pp. 139-320.

Hart, Peter. 1918: A Very British Victory. London, England: Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 2008. 552 p. D530.H37.

Kitchen, Martin. The German Offensives of 1918. Stroud, England: Tempus, 2005. 335 p. D531.K58.

Jochim, Theodor. Die Vorbereitung des Deutschen Heeres für die Grosse Schlacht in Frankreich im Frühjahr 1918. 5 volumes. Berlin: E. S. Mittler & Sohn, 1927?. D531.J64.

See especially, Volumes 2 through 4.

Johnson, John H. Stalemate! The Great Trench Warfare Battles of 1915-1917. London: Arms and Armour, 1995. 224 p. D523.J64.

See especially, Chapter 8, "The Last Act: 1918," at pp. 201-208.

Kuhl, Hermann von. "Genesis, Execution and Collapse of the German Offensive in 1918." 2 parts. Translated from the original German at the US Army War College. Typewritten. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1933. D531.K813.

_____. "The Origin, Accomplishment and Break Down of the German Offensive of 1918: A Report to the Parliamentary Investigation Committee of the German Reichstag for the Blame of the Break-Down of the World War." Translated from the original German by Paul B. Harm. Typewritten. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1932? 14 p. D531.K8132.

Kunkowski, F. von. Der Durchbruch im Frühjahr 1918: Eine Strategische Studie. Berlin: Schlieffen-Verlag, 1927. 76 p. D531.K83.

Lerch, Theodor von. "Critical Views Concerning the Final Battles on the German West Front Based on Personal Impressions: A Lecture Delivered at the Science Club, Vienna, January 23, 1919." Translated from the original German. Typewritten. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1922 21 p. D531.L413.

Macdonald, Lyn. To the Last Man: Spring 1918. London: Viking, 1998. 382 p. D531.M33.

Middlebrook, Martin. The Kaiser's Battle. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2007. 431 p. D545.S75.M53.

"Notes on the Last German Offensive, 1918." 1 volume. E544.N67.

Contains source materials extracted from intelligence reports, German documents, operations reports, and diaries regarding the campaign from Chemin des Dames to the Marne, including the Battles of the Marne, Chateau-Thierry, Le Châmel, Soissons, Ourcq and Vesle.

"Notes on Recent Fighting: Lessons Learned from Offensives by the German High Command." Infantry Journal XVI (Jul 1919): pp. 38-41. Per.

Translation of a German document dated 24 Jul 1918.

Passingham, Ian. The German Offensives of 1918: The Last Desperate Gamble. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2008. 181 p. D531.P372.

_____. "The Kaiser's War." Military Illustrated #184 (Sep 2003): pp. 32-39. Per.

Overview of the 1918 offensive on the Western Front.

Preston, John F. "German Drives-1918." In Campaigns of the World War. Washington, DC: US Infantry Association, 1923. pp. 61-74. D521.U5.

Highlights the Champagne/Marne, Aisne and Flanders operations; article is reprinted in Infantry Journal XXV (Sep 1924): pp. 302-315.

Raicer, Ted S. "1918: Storm in the West." Command Magazine #16 (May/Jun 1992): pp. 16-33. Per.

Overview of events, tactics and organization.

Robinson, Phillip D. and Cave, Nigel. The Underground War. Volume 4. French Flanders. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2011. E544.R63.

Rowan-Robinson, H. "The Limited Objective." Army Quarterly II (Apr 1921): pp. 119-127. Per.

Die Rückführung des Westheeres. Berlin: Ernst Siegfried Mittler & Sohn, 1919. 31 p. D531.R8.

Sheen, John. The German 1918 Offensives in France & Flanders: Photographs of the German Offensives in 1918. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2007. 159 p. D522.S54.

Stephenson, Scott. The Final Battle: Soldiers of the Western Front and the German Revolution of 1918. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2009. 354 p. DD248.S732.

Stevenson, David. With Our Backs to the Wall: Victory and Defeat in 1918. Cambridge, MA: Belknap Press of Harvard University, 2011. 688 p. D644.S74.

Walker, W. K. "The Great German Offensive, March 1918, with Some Account of the Work of the Canadian Motor Machine Gun Brigade." Canadian Defence Quarterly III (Jul 1926): pp. 399-412. Per.

Wise, Jennings C. The Turn of the Tide: American Operations at Cantigny, Chateau Thierry, and the Second Battle of the Marne. NY: H. Holt, 1920. 255 p. D570.W5.

Specific Battles and Places

"The 4th Squadron, 10th Chasseurs, May 30th, 1918." Translated from the original French article first appearing in the May/Jun 1929 Revue de Cavalerie. Cavalry Journal XXXVIII (Oct 1929): pp. 580-590. Per.
Highlights the unit's activities at Cravancom Farm on 30 May.

Operation Michael (Second Battle of the Somme)

Baker, H. A. "History of the 7th Field Company R. E., during the War 1914-1918." Royal Engineers Journal XLVI (Dec 1932): pp. 615-632. Per.
Part 4 of a 4-part article on the unit; this part covers the British retreat from the Somme.

Behrend, Arthur F. Nine Days: Adventures of a Heavy Artillery Brigade of the Third Army during the German Offensive of March 21-29, 1918. 2d edition. Uckfield, England: Naval & Military Press, 2009. 115 p. D547.R62.B44.
Highlights the experiences of the 90th Royal Garrison Artillery Brigade during the early days of the 1918 German Offensives.

Bethell, H. A. "The Modern Attack on an Entrenched Position." Field Artillery Journal VIII (Jul/Sep 1918): pp. 392-403. Per.

Biddle, Stephen D. Military Power: Explaining Victory and Defeat in Modern Battle. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 2004. 337 p. U163.B53.
See especially, Chapter Five, "Operation Michael: The Second Battle of the Somme: March 21-April 9, 1918," at pp. 78-107.

Butterworth, R. F. A. "The Royal Engineers of the Irish Division." Royal Engineers Journal XXIX (Mar 1919): pp. 103-116. Per.

Caldwell, M. R. "History of the 12th Company, Royal Engineers." Royal Engineers Journal XXXVIII (Jun 1925): pp. 272-287. Per.
Part 5 of a 5-part article; this part highlights the unit's involvement in the Battle of Morchies, 21 and 22 Mar.

Coate, Leslie. The Somme 1914-18: A Study in History Around Us. Brighton, England: Tressell Publications, 1983. 41 p. D545.S7.C62.

Connolly, C. E. "Cavalry Action during the German Offensive, March, 1918." Canadian Defence Journal IV (Apr 1927): pp. 265-272. Per.
Highlights the actions of the Canadian cavalry at the Battle of Beaumont-en-Beine.

Crosse, R. B. "The 52nd (2nd Battalion, the Oxfordshire and Buckinghamshire L.I.) in the Retreat to the Ancre, 21st to 25th of March, 1918." Army Quarterly XXX (Apr 1935): pp. 124-130. Per.

Doyle, Arthur Conan. The British Campaign in France and Flanders. Volume 5. January to July 1918. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1920. 349 p. D546.D6 v.5.
Contains several chapters pertaining to the Second Battle of the Somme; available on line only.

Edmonds, J. E. "The Fifth Army in March, 1918." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXXXII (Feb 1937): pp. 17-31. Per.

- Fehr, Otto. Die Märzoffensive 1918 an der Westfront: Strategie Oder Taktik? Leipzig, Germany: K. F. Koehler, 1921. 48 p. D530.F37.
- Fox, Colin. Monchy Le Preux. London: Leo Cooper, 2000. 160 p. D545.A7.F648.
- France. Armée. 4. Armée. État-Major. 2. Bureau. L'Offensive Allemande de Mars 1918 (d'après les Documents capturés et les Interrogatoires de Prisonniers). S.l.: Imprimé au G.C.T.A. IV, 1918. 44 p. D531.F8.
Based on prisoner interrogations.
- France. Armée. Grand Quartier Général des Armées du Nord et du Nord-Est. Etat-Major. Bureau, 2. "Les Operations de la XVIIIe Armée Allemande (Armée von Hutier) du 21 Mars au 5 Avril 1918." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1918. 14 p. D531.O64.
- "A French Division in the March, 1918, Retreat." Army Quarterly XLII (Jul 1941): pp. 353-357. Per.
Highlights the 62d French Division.
- Germany. Heer. Generalstab. "Lessons Taught by the Attack of March 21." Translated from an original German document. S.l.: Printed by the 29th US Engineers, 1918? 16 p. D531.L4713.
- Hammond, Thomas W. "German Drive of March 21, 1918." In Campaigns of the World War. Washington, DC: US Infantry Association, 1923. pp. 3-13. D521.U5.
- Heavey, William F. "Engineer Combat Troops as Infantry." Military Engineer XVII (Jul/Aug 1925): pp. 295-297. Per.
- Hennes, Randolph Y. "The March Retreat of 1918: An Anatomy of a Battle." PhD dissertation, University of Washington, 1966. 520 p. D531.H46.
- Koeltz, Louis. La Bataille de France (21 Mars-5 Avril 1918). Paris: Payot, 1928. 262 p. D548.K6.
- Middlebrook, Martin. The Somme Battlefields: A Comprehensive Guide from Crécy to the Two World Wars. London: Viking, 1991. 385 p. D545.S7.M532.
- O'Connor, Mike. Somme. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2002. 192 p. D545.S7.O26.
- Ord, James B. "The German Offensive of March 21-April 8, 1918." Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1933. 77 p. D544.O7.
- Pitman, T. T. "The Operations of the Second Cavalry Division (With Canadian Cavalry Brigade Attached) in the Defense of Amiens, March 30-April 1, 1918." Cavalry Journal [British] XIII (Oct 1923): pp. 360-370 and XIV (Jan 1924): pp. 48-64. Per.
- Reed, W. L. "Allied Reaction to German Drive of March 21, 1918." In Campaigns of the World War. Washington, DC: US Infantry Association, 1923. pp. 14-23. D521.U5.
- Ross, G. MacLeod. "The Death of a Division: The 39th Division (British) in March, 1918-An Unusual and Vivid Picture of War." Infantry Journal XXXVI (Apr 1930): p. 353-360. Per.
Highlights the 39th British Division at Gouzaucourt Wood.
- Rowan-Robinson, Henry. Belated Comments on a Great Event. London: Williams & Norgate, 1932. 112 p. D545.S75.R6.
- "The Royal Canadian Dragoons, 1914-1919." Canadian Defence Quarterly I (Jul 1924): pp. 8-18. Per.
Highlights the unit's activities during the 2d Battle of the Somme.
- Sparrow, Walter S. The Fifth Army in March 1918. NY: John Lane Company, 1921. 333 p. D546.45.5th.S63.
- Wilbur, William H. Historical Data Pertaining to the German Offensive of March 21, 1918. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Command and General Staff School Press, 1933. 53 p. D544.W5.

– San Quentin (21 March)

- "Incidents of the Great War. No. 2: The 16th Battalion, the Manchester Regiment, at the Battle of St. Quentin, the 21st of March, 1918." Army Quarterly VIII (Apr 1924): pp. 126-130. Per.

– Moreuil and Rifle Woods (31 March-1 April)

Connolly, C. E. “The Action of the Canadian Cavalry Brigade at Moreuil Wood and Rifle Wood-March and April 1918.” Canadian Defence Journal III (Oct 1925): pp. 8-18. Per.

Highlights the Canadian Cavalry Brigade’s operations at Moreuil Wood on 30 Mar and at Rifle Wood on 1 Apr.

Grodzinski, John R. and McNorgan, Michael R. “‘It’s a Charge Boys, It’s a Charge!’ Cavalry Action at Moreuil Wood, 30 March 1918.” In Fighting For Canada: Seven Battles, 1758-1945. Toronto, Canada: Robin Brass Studio, 2000. pp. 241-274. F1028.F54.

von Falkenstein (Freiherr). “The Two Sides of the Wood.” Cavalry Journal [British] (Oct 1927): pp. 606-614. Per.

– Operation Georgette (Lys Offensive)

Doyle, Arthur Conan. The British Campaign in France and Flanders. Volume 5. January to July 1918. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1920. 349 p. D546.D6 v.5.

See especially, Chapter IX, “The Battle of the Lys, April 9-12,” at pp. 223-259 and Chapter X, “The Battle of the Lys, April 13 to May 8,” at pp. 260-311; available on line only.

Essame, Hubert. “Night Counter-Attack.” Military Review XLII (Jan 1962): pp. 7-16. Per.

Highlights the British 8th Division’s activities in Apr 1918.

Muller, J. P. “The German Artillery at the Chemin des Dames in 1918.” Field Artillery Journal XII (Mar/Apr 1922): pp. 154-162. Per.

“The 106th Field Company, R. E., at Le Bizet and Romarin.” Royal Engineers Journal XXXII (Oct 1920): pp. 159-163. Per.

Tomaselli, Phil. Battle of the Lys, 1918: Givenchy and the River Lawe. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2011. 176 p. D542.L8.T66.

– Merckem (17 April)

“The Battle of Merckem (the 17th of April, 1918).” Army Quarterly I (Jan 1921): pp. 376-382. Per.

– Zeebrugge Raid (23 April)

Aurand, Henry S. “Operation at Zeebrugge, April 23, 1918: A Lecture by Major H. S. Aurand before Reserve Officers, March, 1936.” Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1918. 14 p. D594.Z4.A9.

Carpenter, Alfred F. B. The Blocking of Zeebrugge. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1922. 276 p. D594.Z4.C3.

Hislam, Percival A. How We Twisted the Dragon’s Tail. London: Hutchinson & Company, 1918. 96 p. D594.Z4.H5.

Howard, Keble. The Glory of Zeebrugge and the “Vindictive”. London: Chatto & Windus, 1918. 63 p. D594.Z4.B4.

Karau, Mark D. “Twisting the Dragon’s Tail: The Zeebrugge and Ostend Raids of 1918.” Journal of Military History 67 (April 2003): pp. 455-481. Per.

Kendall, Paul. The Zeebrugge Raid 1918: ‘the finest feat of arms’. Gloucestershire, England: Spellmount, 2009. 351 p. D594.Z4.K46.

Keyes, Roger J. B. K. Ostend and Zeebrugge, April 23-May 10, 1918. The Despatches of Vice-Admiral Sir Roger Keyes, K.C.B., K.C.V.O. and Other Narratives of the Operations. Edited by C. Sanford Terry. NY: Oxford University Press, 1919. 224 p. D581.K4.

Lake, Deborah. The Zeebrugge and Ostend Raids 1918. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2002. 208 p. D594.Z4.L35.

McGreal, Stephen. Zeebrugge and Ostend Raids, 1918. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2007. 176 p. D594.Z4.M34.

Pitt, Barrie. Zeebrugge. NY: Ballantine Books, 1959. 192 p. D594.Z4.P5.

Prince, Stephen. The Blocking of Zeebrugge: Operation Z.O. 1918. NY: Osprey, 2010. 64 p. D594.Z4.P75.

Stock, James W. Zeebrugge and Ostend. NY: Ballantine Books, 1974. 155 p. D594.Z4.S8.

Warner, Philip. The Zeebrugge Raid. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword, 2008. 238 p. D594.Z4.W37.

Wiest, Andrew A. "Ostende and Zeebrugge: The Critical Importance of the Belgian Coast for Britain in World War I." PhD dissertation, University of Illinois at Chicago, 1990. 325 p. D541.W53.

– Villers-Bretonneaux (24-25 April)

Elles, Hugh. "Some Notes on Tank Development during the War." Army Quarterly II (Jul 1921): pp. 267-282. Per. Highlights the Battles of Flers (25 Sep 1916), Arras (9 Apr 1917) and Villers Bretonneaux (24 Apr 1918).

By One Who was Attacked. "The First German Tank Attack at Villers Bretonneaux on the 24th of April, 1918." Army Quarterly XIX (Jan 1930): pp. 381-383. Per.

"German Tanks in Attack in 1918." Army Quarterly XXVIII (Jul 1934): pp. 308-313. Per.

Paterson, Ewing. "The Door Ajar." Cavalry Journal [British] XI (Oct 1921): pp. 395-404. Per.

Pegler, Martin. "The First Tank Battle." Military Illustrated #59 (Apr 1993): pp. 30-33. Per.

Rarey, George H. "The Tank in the World War." Infantry Journal XXX (Feb 1927): pp. 128-138. Per. Part 6 of a 7-part article; this part highlights the use of British tanks during the Second Battle of the Somme.

– Mount Kemmel (25 April)

Goes, Gustav von. Kemmel, Sturm, und Sterben um einen Berg. Berlin: W. Kolk, 1932. 203 p. D542.K4.G62.

Goutard, Adolphe. Kemmel 1918: Fantassins, Français, Fantassins Allemands. Paris: Charles- Lavauzelle, 1930. 157 p. D542.P6.G6.

The Wipers Times: A Facsimile Reprint of the Trench Magazines: The Wipers Times-The New Church Times-The Kemmel Times-The Somme Times-The B.E.F. Times. London: H. Jenkins Limited, 1918. D526.2.W6.

Operation Blücher (Third Battle of the Aisne)

"Incidents of the Great War. No. 1: The Story of 'D' Battery, 250th Brigade, R.F.A., in the Battle of the Aisne, 1918." Army Quarterly VII (Jan 1924): pp. 340-344. Per.

Kean, J. R. "Evacuation of the American Wounded in the Aisne-Marne Battles, June and July, 1918." Military Surgeon 56 (Apr 1925): pp. 473-508. Per.

"The Last German Offensive. Rheims, 1918." Army Quarterly XXI (Jan 1931): pp. 329-335. Per. Highlights the period 15-17 Jul.

McLain, Raymond S., translator. "A Battery of Seventy-Fives in the Tempest, May, 1918." Translated from the original French. Field Artillery Journal 29 (Oct/Nov 1939): pp. 421-435. Per.

Rogerson, Sidney. The Last of the Ebb: The Battle of the Aisne, 1918. St Paul, MN: MBI Pub, 2007. 147 p. D545.A5.R55. Reprint; originally published in 1937 as The Last of the Ebb, which is available at D545.A5.R55.

– Bois des Buttes (27 May)

Johnson, Robert. Outnumbered, Outgunned, Undeterred: Twenty Battles Against all Odds. NY: Thames & Hudson, 2011. 208 p. D25.J64.

See especially, Chapter 11, "The Devons at Bois des Buttes, France, 1918," at pp. 100-107.

– Cantigny (28-31 May)

- American Battle Monuments Commission. American Armies and Battlefields in Europe: A History, Guide and Reference Book. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1938. 547 p. with maps. D528.U5.
Reprinted in 1992 by the Center of Military History; see especially, Chapter VI, “American Battlefields North of Paris,” at pp. 371-418.
- Bandholtz, Harry H. “Provost Marshal General’s Department.” Infantry Journal XVII (Oct 1920): pp. 363-369. Per.
- Cochrane, Rexmond C. The 1st Division at Cantigny, May 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1958. 85 p. UK23.A5.C64 1958 no.11.
Highlights chemical operations at Cantigny.
- “The Day Before Cantigny.” Cavalry Journal XLVI (Mar/Apr 1937): pp. 160-170. Per.
- DuPuis, A. A., compiler. “1st Infantry Division: Cantigny, April-July 1918.” 2 volumes. Typescript. Official documents, personal narratives and miscellaneous records, etc. S.l.: n.p., 1972. #05-1 1972.
- Ely, Hanson E. “The Attack on Cantigny.” National Service VII (Apr 1920): p. 201. Per.
- Evarts, Jeremiah M. Cantigny, A Corner of the War. NY: The Scribner Press, 1938. 96 p. D570.9.E8.
- Hallas, James. “Doughboys at Cantigny.” American History Illustrated XVIII (Nov 1983): pp. 36-44. Per.
- Herbert, Paul. “The Battle of Cantigny.” On Point 13 (Spring 2008): pp. 5-13. Per.
- Johnston, E. S. “The Day Before Cantigny.” Coast Artillery Journal LXXIX (Sep/Oct 1936): pp. 347-357. Per.
- Light, Stephen M. “Doughboys’ Mettle Forged at Cantigny.” Military History 12 (Oct 1995): pp. 30-37. Per.
- McLendon, Idus R. “Before Cantigny.” Field Artillery Journal XVIII (Nov/Dec 1928): pp. 592-597. Per.
- Millett, Allan R. “Cantigny, 28-31 May 1918.” In America’s First Battles, 1776-1965. Lawrence, KS: University Press of Kansas, 1986. pp. 149-185. E181.A53.
- Parker, Paul B. “The Battle of Cantigny.” In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: US Army Infantry School, 1923. pp. 336-347. D509.U55.
- Pershing, John J. Final Report of Gen John J. Pershing, Commander-in-Chief, American Expeditionary Forces. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. 96 p. D570.A4.
See especially, p. 32 and Map 4.
- Pugh, Irving E. and Thayer, William F. “America’s First Chance: The Fight at Cantigny.” In Forgotten Fights of the AEF. Morrisville, NC: www.lulu.com, 2007. pp. 17-29. D570.2.P84.
- Ransom, Paul L. Papers, 1916-1963. 14 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection includes correspondence, letters, personnel documents, clippings, newspapers, reports and studies, and a diary / journal. During World War I Ransom was involved in Cantigny, the Tarnopol Raid, operations against the St. Mihiel Salient, Meuse-Argonne, the Aisne-Marne offensive and the Soisson offensive. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 166, Face O, Shelf 5.
- Shrader, Charles R., general editor. Reference Guide to United States Military History. Volume 3. 1865-1919. NY: Facts on File, 1993. E181.R44. v.3.
See especially, “Battle of Cantigny, May 28-31, 1918,” at pp. 237-238,
- Society of the First Division, A.E.F. History of the First Division during the World War, 1917-1919. Philadelphia: John C. Winston Company, 1922. 450 p. #05-1 1922.
See especially, Part I, Chapter IV, “The Cantigny Sector,” at pp. 69-98.
- Stark, A. N. “Medical Activities of the American Expeditionary Forces in the Zone of the Armies.” Military Surgeon XLVII (Aug 1920): pp. 154-176. Per.

- Suchocki, Boleslaw. "The Battle of Cantigny." Military Engineer XIII (Sep/Oct 1921): pp. 393-396. Per.
Highlights the participation of the 1st Engineer Regiment, 1st Division.
- American Battle Monuments Commission. American Armies and Battlefields in Europe: A History, Guide and Reference Book. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1938. 547 p. with maps. D528.U5.
Reprinted in 1992 by the Center of Military History.
- US Army. AEF. General Staff. G-2. The American Official Communiques. France: Headquarters, AEF, 1919. 44 p. D570.A4.A43.
Also designated "Bulletin No 4" dated Apr 1920. Communiques were issued daily between 15 May 1918 and 13 Dec 1918.
- US Army Combat Developments Command. Dynamics of Fire and Maneuver (FIRMA III): Final Report. Fort Belvoir, VA: US Army Developments Command, 1969. ca 300 p. U167.D96.
See especially, Appendix I-4, "Case Study #4: The Battle of Cantigny (World War I)," at pp. I-4-1 to I-4-11.
- US Army. 1st Division. Cantigny Operations: Documents Pertaining to German Raids (May 27, 1918) and American Attack and Capture of Cantigny (May 28, 1918). German documents assembled and translated by Paul B. Harm. Typescript. S.I.: US Army, 1st Division, Historical Section, 1928. 159 p. D545.C275.G7813.
- _____. World War Records: First Division, A.E.F. Regular, German Documents. 4 volumes consisting of 11 parts. Washington, DC: n.p., 1930-1933.. #05-1 1930.
See especially, Volume 1, Parts 1 through 3, "Sommerviller, Ansauville and Cantigny Sectors."
- US Department of the Army. Historical Division. United States Army in the World War, 1917-1919. 17 volumes. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1948. D570.A4.U54.
Volumes contain selected documents such as official reports, orders, correspondence, etc.
See especially, Volume 4, Military Operations of the American Expeditionary Forces, Chapter 5, "Cantigny," at pp. 259-348.
- Chateau Thierry (31 May-1 June)**
- American Battle Monuments Commission. American Armies and Battlefields in Europe: A History, Guide and Reference Book. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1938. 547 p. with maps. D528.U5.
Reprinted in 1992 by the Center of Military History.
- _____. 3d Division Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 123 p. #05-3 1944.
See especially, pp. 10-14.
- Black, P. G. "With a Regiment of 75's in the Champagne-Marne Defensive." Field Artillery Journal IX (Nov/Dec 1919): pp. 556-574. Per.
- Bonk, David. Château Thierry & Belleau Wood, 1918: America's Baptism of Fire on the Marne. NY: Osprey, 2007. 96 p. D545.C4.B66.
- Caygill, H. W. "Assault Fire at Vaux." Infantry Journal XXIII (Nov 1923): pp. 540-543. Per.
- Cochrane, Rexmond C. Gas Warfare at Chateau Thierry, June 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD?: n.p., 1956. 79 p. UK23.A5.C642.
- Conner, Fox. "Notes on the Operations of the American Expeditionary Forces." S.I.: n.p., 1919? D570.C65.
See especially, Appendix B, "Vicinity of Chateau Thierry and Vesle River-Notes on Operations." [Currently missing]
- Dravo, Charles A. "Machine Guns: The Offensive in Open Warfare." Infantry Journal XVII (Oct 1920): pp. 319-329. Per.

- Duncan, Louis C. "The Second Division at Chateau Thierry, June 1918." Military Surgeon XLVIII (Mar 1921): pp. 253-274. Per.
Includes a rough map of the Field Hospital sites.
- Embury, Aymar. "Concealment of Artillery Positions." Field Artillery Journal XIII (Jul/Aug 1923): pp. 297-304. Per.
"The French Offensive of the 18th of July, 1918." Army Quarterly XXIII (Oct 1931): pp. 11-17. Per.
- Froger, W. "Infantry Drill." Extract translated from De Militaire Spectator, Volume 89, Mar 1920. Typescript. pp. 122-148. E545.C4.F7613.
- Glover, Michael. Battlefields of Northern France and the Low Countries. London: Guild Publishing, 1987. 240 p. D25.5.G56.
- Hemenway, Frederic V. History of the Third Division, United States Army, in the World War: For the Period, December 1, 1917, to January 1, 1919. Cologne, Germany: M. Dumont Schauberg, 1919. 397 p. #05-3 1919.
See especially, Chapter XIV, "7th Machine Gun Battalion," at pp. 268-272.
- Homsher, David C. American Battlefields of World War I, Château-Thierry-Then and Now: A Guidebook, Anthology and Photographic Essay. San Mateo, CA: Battleground Productions, 2006. 304 p. D528.H66.
_____. "Château-Thierry." Journal of America's Military Past 31 (Fall 2005): pp. 57-65. Per.
- Kahn, Otto H. When the Tide Turned: The American Attack at Chateau Thierry and Belleau Wood in the First Week of June, 1918. Boston: n.p., 1918. 18 p. D545.C4.K3.
- Mendenhall, John R. "The Fist in the Dyke." Infantry Journal XLIV (Jan/Feb 1936): pp. 13-23. Per.
Highlights the 3d Division's 7th Machine Gun Battalion's successes in blunting the German offensive.
- Pneu Michelin. The Americans in the Great War. Volume I. The Second Battle of the Marne (Château- Thierry, Soissons, Fismes). Clermont-Ferrand, France: Michelin et Cie, 1920. D570.A7 v.1.
See especially, pp. 8-15, which highlights the 1918 German offensive and drive to the Marne.
- Pershing, John J. Final Report of Gen John J. Pershing, Commander-in-Chief, American Expeditionary Forces. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. 96 p. D570.A4.
See especially, p. 13 and Map 1.
- _____. My Experiences in the World War. 2 volumes. NY: Frederick A. Stokes Company, 1931. D570.P442.
See especially, Volume 2, pp. 61-64, which highlights the German offensive of 27 May 1918.
- Sherrill, Stephen H. "The Experience of the First American Troop of Cavalry to Get Into Action in the World War." Cavalry Journal XXXII (Apr 1923): pp. 153-159. Per.
- Shrader, Charles R., general editor. Reference Guide to United States Military History. Volume 3. 1865-1919. NY: Facts on File, 1993. E181.R44 v.3.
See especially, "Battle of Château-Thierry (May 30-June 26, 1918)," at pp. 238-239.
- Silvester, Lindsay McD. "Operations of the Third Division from May 30, 1918, to July 18, 1918." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 386-394. D509.U55.
"Tactical History of American Pursuit Aviation." S.l.: n.p., 1918? 13 p. D570.65.T32.
- Thomason, John W. The United States Army Second Division Northwest of Chateau Thierry in World War I. Jefferson, NC: McFarland, 2006. 245 p. #05-2 2006.
- US Army. AEF. General Staff. G-2. The American Official Communiques. France: Headquarters, AEF, 1919. 44 p. D570.A4.A43.
Also designated "Bulletin No 4" dated Apr 1920. Communiques were issued daily between 15 May 1918 and 13 Dec 1918. See especially, pp. 8-9.

US Department of the Army. Historical Division. United States Army in the World War, 1917-1919. 17 volumes. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1948. D570.A4.U54.
See especially, Volume 4, Military Operations of the American Expeditionary Forces, Chapter 6, "Chateau-Thierry, June 6-July 5, 1918," at pp. 349-733.

– Montdidier / Noyon (9-11 June)

US Army War College. Historical Section. "The Aisne and Montdidier-Noyon Operations: With Special Attention to the Participation of American Divisions." Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1922. 34 p. D545.A5.U52.

US Department of the Army. Historical Division. United States Army in the World War, 1917-1919. 17 volumes. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1948. D570.A4.U54.
See especially, Volume 4, Military Operations of the American Expeditionary Forces, Chapter 7, "Montdidier-Noyon," at pp. 734-806.

– Le Hamel (4 July)

Babcock, Conrad S. "The Australian-American Tank Action at Hamel, July 4, 1918." Infantry Journal XX (Apr 1922): pp. 394-400. Per.

Description of an action occurring while elements of the 131st and 132d Infantry Regiments were brigaded with Australian troops.

Beaumont, R. A. "Hamel, 1918: A Study in Military-Political Interaction." Military Affairs XXXI (Spring 1967): pp. 10-16. Per.

Example of a commander facing political and military considerations that are at odds with one another.

Kerr, W. B. "General Pershing and the Battle of Hamel." Canadian Defence Quarterly IX (Jan 1932): pp. 248-252. Per.

Rarey, George H. "The Tank in the World War." Infantry Journal (Feb 1927): pp. 128-138. Per.

Part 6 of a 7-part article; this part highlights the use of British tanks during the Battle of Hamel.

Pedersen, Peter A. Hamel. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2003. 159 p. E545.S75.P43.

Yockelson, Mitch. "'We Have Found Each Other at Last': Americans and Australians at the Battle of Hamel in July 1918." Army History #65 (Fall 2007): pp. 16-25. Per.

– Belleau Wood, June 1918

General Sources

Andriot, R. Belleau Wood and the American Army: The 2nd and 26th Divisions (June and July 1918). Translated from the original French by W. B. Fitts. Washington, DC: Belleau Wood Memorial Association, 192? 18 p. #05-2 1925?

Asprey, Robert B. At Belleau Wood. NY: Putnam, 1965. 375 p. D545.B4.A8.

Axelrod, Alan. Miracle at Belleau Wood: The Birth of the Modern U.S. Marine Corps. Guilford, CT: Lyons Press, 2007. 252 p. D545.B4.A94.

Bonk, David. Château Thierry & Belleau Wood, 1918: America's Baptism of Fire on the Marne. NY: Osprey, 2007. 96 p. D545.C4.B66.

Clark, George B. Devil Dogs: Fighting Marines of World War I. Novato, CA: Presidio Press, 1999. 463 p. D570.348.C53.

Hammond, James W. Jr. "Marines Take Belleau Wood." Command Magazine #30 (Sep/Oct 1994): pp. 38-49. Per.

Johnson, Robert L. "...and Belleau Wood." Marine Corps Gazette 39 (Jun 1955): pp. 18-23. Per.

Kahn, Otto H. When the Tide Turned: The American Attack at Chateau Thierry and Belleau Wood in the First Week of June, 1918. Boston: n.p., 1918. 18 p. D545.C4.K3.

Mordal, Jacques. "Belleau Wood: A Battle Remembered." Army 18 (Jul 1968): pp. 26-32. Per.

Pershing, John J. Final Report of Gen John J. Pershing, Commander-in-Chief, American Expeditionary Forces. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. 96 p. D570.A4.

See especially, p. 33.

Simmons, Edwin H. and Alexander, Joseph H. Through the Wheat: The U.S. Marines in World War I. Annapolis, MD: Naval Institute Press, 2008. 296 p. D570.348.A1.S56.

See especially, Chapter 7, "Belleau Wood," at pp. 100-125.

Spaulding, Oliver L. and Wright, John W. The Second Division, American Expeditionary Force in France, 1917-1919. NY: The Hillman Press, 1937. 412 p. #05-2 1937.

See especially, pp. 48-70.

_____. AEF. Stars and Stripes. National Tribune reprint, 8 Feb 1918 to 13 Jun 1919. Per.

US Department of the Army. Historical Division. United States Army in the World War, 1917-1919. 17 volumes. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1948. D570.A4.U54.

See especially, Volume 4, Military Operations of the American Expeditionary Forces, Chapter 6, "Chateau-Thierry, June 6-July 5, 1918," Section 1, "Belleau Wood, June 6-25, 1918," at pp. 352-622.

Zabecki, David T. "The U.S. Marines' Mythic Fight at Belleau Wood: Piercing the Fog of War to Separate Legend from Fact." Military History 28 (Mar 2012): pp. 40-49. Per.

Special Aspects

American Battle Monuments Commission. American Armies and Battlefields in Europe: A History, Guide and Reference Book. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1938. 547 p. with maps. D528.U5.

Reprinted in 1992 by the Center of Military History.

Cochrane, Rexmond C. Gas Warfare at Belleau Wood, June 1918. Study No. 1. US Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1957. 79 p. UK23.A5.C64 no.1.

McClellan, Edwin N. "Capture of Hill 142, Battle of Belleau Wood, and Capture of Bouresches." Marine Corps Gazette V (Sep 1920): pp.277-313 and V (Dec 1920): 371-405. Per.

Highlights operations of the 4th Brigade during the period 6 Jun to 6 Jul 1918.

Peixotto, Ernest. "Some Memories of the A.E.F." Military Engineer XXIII (Jan/Feb 1931): pp. 75-78. Per.

US Army. AEF. General Staff. G-2. The American Official Communiques. France: Headquarters, AEF, 1919. 44 p. D570.A4.A43.

Also designated "Bulletin No 4" dated Apr 1920. Communiques were issued daily between 15 May 1918 and 13 Dec 1918.

Personnel and Units

American Battle Monuments Commission. 2d Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 124 p. #05-2 1944.

Anderson, William T. "Devil Dogs in Olive Drab: The 2d Engineers at Belleau Wood." Army History #58 (Spring 2003): pp. 20-29. Per.

Andriot, R. Belleau Wood and the American Army: The 2nd and 26th Divisions (June and July 1918). Translated from the original French by W. B. Fitts. Washington, DC: Belleau Wood Memorial Association, 192? 18 p. #05-2 1925?

Camp, Richard D. The Devil Dogs at Belleau Wood: U.S. Marines in World War I. Minneapolis, MN: Zenith Press, 2008. 127 p. D545.B4.C36.

Catlin, Albertus W. "With the Help of God and a Few Marines." Garden City, NY: Doubleday, Page & Company, 1919. 425 p. D570.9.C3.

See especially, pp. 79-182, providing coverage of the regiment's actions during the Battle of Belleau Wood.

- Cooke, E. D. "We Can Take It." Infantry Journal XLIV (May/Jun 1937): pp. 205-212 and XLIV (Jul-Aug 1937): pp. 317-327. Per.
- Cowing, Kemper F., compiler. "Dear Folks at Home." The Glorious Story of the United States Marines in France as Told by Their Letters from the Battlefield. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1919. 288 p. D570.9.C7.
- Gibbons, Floyd P. "And They Thought We Wouldn't Fight". NY: Doran, 1918. 410 p. D570.9.G5.
See especially, pp. 294-322, for coverage of the Battle of Belleau Wood.
- Harbord, James G. "A Month in Belleau Wood in 1918." Newspaper reprint of Harbord's address before the Detroit Bond Club on 22 Feb 1928. 8 columns. D545.B4.H3.
- _____. The American Army in France, 1917-1919. Boston: Little, Brown, & Company, 1936. 632 p. D570.H275.
See especially, pp. 285-299, for coverage of the Battle of Belleau Wood.
- _____. Leaves from a War Diary. NY: Dodd, Mead, & Company, 1925. 407 p. D570.H29.
See especially, pp. 292-302, for coverage of Belleau Wood.
- Kraus, Michael. "A Fallen Marine at Belleau Wood Finds a Final Resting Place." Military Images 31 (Nov/Dec 2011): pp. 4-7. Per.
Article pertains to the burial of Corporal David Burton Foster, 5th Marines.
- Lejeune, John A. The Reminiscences of a Marine. Philadelphia: Dorrance and Company, 1930. 488 p. E182.L53.
See especially, pp. 291-294, for coverage of the Battle of Belleau Wood.
- Linn, Louis C. At Belleau Wood with Rifle and Sketchpad: Memoir of a United States Marine in World War I. Edited by Laura Jane Linn Wright and B. J. Omanson. Jefferson, NC: McFarland & Company, 2012. 189 p. D545.B4.L49.
- Marshall, S. L. A. "'First to Fight'-The Marine Brigade, Belleau Wood." US Naval Institute Proceedings 101 (Nov 1975): pp. 26-27. Per.
- McClellan, Edwin N. "A Brief History of the Fourth Brigade of Marines." Marine Corps Gazette IV (Dec 1919): pp. 342-368. Per.
- _____. The United States Marine Corps in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. 108 p. D570.45.M3.
See especially, pp. 44-54, for coverage of the Battle of Belleau Wood.
- Miller, Michael. "Bayonets, Blood and Beyond: A Single Day of Combat for a Marine Corps Rifle Company." In Unknown Soldiers: The American Expeditionary Forces in Memory and Remembrance. Kent, OH: Kent State University Press, 2008. pp. 83-98. D570.U55.
- Millett, Allan, R. "Belleau Wood: One Man's Initiation." Military History Quarterly 6 (Autumn 1993): pp. 68-79. Per.
Highlights the actions of General Gerald C. Thomas.
- Owen, Peter F. To the Limit of Endurance: A Battalion of Marines in the Great War. College Station, TX: Texas A&M University Press, 2007. 248 p. D570.348.6th.O94.
Focuses on the 2nd Battalion, 6th Marines.
- Pershing, John J. My Experiences in the World War. 2 volumes. NY: Frederick A. Stokes Company, 1931. D570.P442.
See especially, Volume 2, pp. 88-91, which highlights American successes in Belleau Woods.
- Scarbrough, James R. They Called Us Devil Dogs. United States?: Byron Scarbrough, 2005. D570.9.S32.
Believed to be the final first person battlefield account of World War I; the author served in the 83d Company, 3d Battalion, 6th Marine Regiment.
- Suskind, Richard. Do You Want to Live Forever! NY: Bantam Books, 1964. 147 p. D545.B4.S8.
- _____. The Battle of Belleau Wood: The Marines Stand Fast. NY: Macmillan, 1969. 86 p. D545.B4.S78.
- Thomason, John W., Jr. Fix Bayonets! NY: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1926. 245 p. D570.348.T54.
See especially, Chapter I, "Battle-Sight," at pp. 1-66.

- _____. "The Marine Brigade." US Naval Institute Proceedings 54 (Nov 1928): pp. 963-968. Per.
- Mattfeldt, Cylburn O. Records of the Second Division (Regular). Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1924. 10 volumes in 18 parts. #05-2 1924/2.
Bound compilations of reproduced documents.
- US Department of the Army. Historical Division. United States Army in the World War, 1917-1919. 17 volumes. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1948. D570.A4.U54.
Volumes contain selected documents such as official reports, orders, correspondence, etc.
See especially, Volume 4, Military Operations of the American Expeditionary Forces, Chapter 6, "Chateau-Thierry, June 6-July 5, 1918," Section 1, "Belleau Wood, June 6-25, 1918," at pp. 352-622.

German Perspective

- Otto, Ernst. "The Battles for the Possession of Belleau Woods, June, 1918." Translated from the original German. US Naval Institute Proceedings 54 (Nov 1928): pp. 941-962. Per.

Champagne / Marne Offensive (Second Battle of the Marne)

- Anderson, J. W. "With the Tenth Field Artillery at the Second Battle of the Marne." Field Artillery Journal XIII (Sep/Oct 1923): pp. 375-383. Per.
- Berdoulat, Pierre E. "The First and Second Divisions in the Offensive of July [1]8, 1918." Cavalry Journal XXXIV (Oct 1925): pp. 407-412. Per.
- Butts, Edmund L. The Keypoint of the Marne and Its Defense by the 30th Infantry. Menasha, WI: George Banta Publishing Company, 1930. 145 p. #603-30 1930.
- Carrier, LTC. "River Crossings." Lecture given at the Ecole Supérieure de Guerre translated from the original French by Harold M. Rayner. Typescript. S.I.: n.p., 1936. 32 p. U205.C3713.
- Greenwood, Paul. The Second Battle of the Marne, 1918. Shrewsbury, England: Airline Publishing, 1998. 211 p. D545.M35.G74.
- Heavey, William F. "German Crossing of the Marne River." Military Engineer XVIII (May/Jun 1926): pp. 175-179. Per.
- Herzog, Stanley J. Helmets: Second Battle of the Marne. Stamford, CT: Bell Press, 1930. 256 p. D545.M35.H38.
- Hesse, Kurt von. "The Drama of the Marne (July 15, 1918): Truths from the Front." Field Artillery Journal XI (Mar/Apr 1921): pp. 140-152. Per.
- _____. "The Marne, 1918." Infantry Journal XIX (Sep 1921): pp. 278-288. Per.
- _____. Das Marne-Drama des 15 Juli 1918: Wahrheiten aus der Front. Berlin: E. S. Mittler, 1919. 68p. D545.M35.H4.
Also available in a 78-page, 1925 English translation, "The Drama of the Marne Enacted July 15, 1918: Truths from the Front," which is available at D545.M35.H4213
- Hopkins, Johns. "A Point of View in the Thirteenth Infantry." Field Artillery Journal XIII (Sep/Oct 1923): pp. 383-389. Per.
- Joffre, Joseph J. C. Les deux Batailles de la Marne, 5-11 Septembre, 1914- 15- 18 Juillet 1918. Paris: Payot, 1928. 182 p. D545.M3.D4.
- Joffre, Joseph J. C., et. al. The Two Battles of the Marne: The Stories of Marshal Joffre, General von Ludendorff, Marshal Foch, Crown Prince Wilhelm. NY: Cosmopolitan Book Corporation, 1927. 229 p. D545.M3.T8.
- Lanza, Conrad H. "Bridgeheads of the Marne." Field Artillery Journal 27 (May/Jun 1937): pp. 205-238. Per.
- _____. "The German XXIII Reserve Corps Crosses the Marne." Field Artillery Journal 27 (Jul/Aug 1937): pp. 305-316 and 27 (Sep/Oct 1937): pp. 371-389. Per.
- _____. "Preparations for the Second Battle of the Marne." Coast Artillery Journal 63 (Nov 1925): pp. 425-443. Per.

- _____. "The 2nd Battalion, 30th Infantry, and Hill 204." Infantry Journal XXXVII (Dec 1930): pp. 625-631. Per.
- _____. "The Turn of the Worm: The Allies in the Second Marne Campaign." Field Artillery Journal XXVI (Jul/Aug 1936): pp. 381-400. Per.
- Loizeau, Lucien. Le Combat d'Une Division. Paris: Charles-Lavauzelle, 1932. 184 p. D548.2.58th.L55.
Also available is a 1941 English translation, "The French 58th Division at the Combats of
Villemontoire and Tigny, July 20-23, 1918," at D548.2.58th.L5512.
- McClellan, Edwin N. "The Aisne-Marne Offensive." Marine Corps Gazette VI (Mar 1921): pp. 66-84 and VI (Jun 1921): pp. 188-232. Per.
- Müller-Brandenburg, Hermann. Von der Marne zur Marne: Militärische Schlaglichter auf den Zusammenbruch. Berlin: Sozialwissenschaft, 1919. 78 p. D531.M84.
- Neiberg, Michael S. The Second Battle of the Marne. Bloomington, IN: Indiana University Press, 2008. 217 p. D545.M35.N45.
- Pneu Michelin. The Americans in the Great War. Volume I. The Second Battle of the Marne (Château-Thierry, Soissons, Fismes). Clermont-Ferrand, France: Michelin et Cie, 1920. D570.A7 v.1.
- Short, Walter C. "The A.E.F. in the World War: The Champagne-Marne Defensive July 15-18, 1918." Fort Leavenworth, KS: Command and General Staff School Library, 1932. 27 p. D545.M35.S4.
- Skirrow, Fraser. Massacre on the Marne: The Life and Death of the 2/5th Battalion West Yorkshire Regiment in the Great War. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2007. 276 p. D545.M35.S55.
- Stokesbury, James L. "The Aisne-Marne Offensive." American History Illustrated XV (Jul 1980): pp. 8-17. Per.
- Switzer, J. S., Jr. "The Champagne-Marne Defensive." Infantry Journal Per.
Part 1: XIX (Dec 1921): pp. 653-658.
Part 2: XX (Jan 1922): pp. 34-40.
Part 3: XX (Feb 1922): pp. 184-191.
Part 4: XX (Mar 1922): pp. 263-269.
Part 5 XX (Apr 1922): pp. 401-407.
Part 6 XX (May 1922): pp. 526-531
Part 7: XX (Jun 1922): pp. 652-659.
- US Army. 1st Division. Aisne-Marne Offensive: Documents Pertaining to the Attack of the 1st U.S. Division Southwest of Soissons, July 18-22, 1918, War Diary and Annexes, 11th Bavarian Division, July 17 to July 21, 1918. S.l.: n.p., 1927? 63 p. #05-1 1927/2.
- US Army. 32d Division. Headquarters. "Report on Operations of the Thirty-Second Division, July 29-August 7, 1918 Inclusive: 'Second Battle of the Marne.'" Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1918? 119 p. #05-32 1918.
- US Army. AEF. General Staff. G-2. The American Official Communiques. France: Headquarters, AEF, 1919. 44 p. D570.A4.A43.
Also designated "Bulletin No 4" dated Apr 1920. Communiques were issued daily between 15 May 1918 and 13 Dec 1918.
- US Army. General Service Schools. The German Offensive of July 15, 1918 (Marne Source Book). Fort Leavenworth, KS: General Service Schools Press, 1923. 910 p. D545.M35.A5.
- US Army Infantry School. Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. 695 p. D509.U55.
Compilation of 75 selected student monographs prepared by the Class of 1923. See especially, monographs 43 through 45, all pertaining to the Allied Aisne-Marne Offensive.
- _____. "Second Battle of the Marne." Collection of papers written by students attending the US Army Infantry School between 1926 and 1929. Typescript. Fort Benning, GA: US Army Infantry School, 1930. D545.M35.S33.

_____. "Third Division (U.S.) on the Marne." Collection of six papers written by students attending the US Army Infantry School. Typescript. Fort Benning, GA: US Army Infantry School, 1930? 105 p. #05-3 1930.

US Army War College. Historical Section. "The Strategy of the Second Marne." Typescript. Washington Barracks, DC: US Army War College, Historical Section, 1927. D545.M35.U52.

US Department of the Army. Historical Division. United States Army in the World War, 1917-1919. 17 volumes. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1948. D570.A4.U54.

Volumes contain selected documents such as official reports, orders, correspondence, etc. See Volume 7, Military Operations of the American Expeditionary Forces: Somme Offensive, 929 p.

– 38th Infantry Regiment—"Rock of the Marne"

Coode, Stephen. "The American Expeditionary Forces in World War I: The Rock of the Marne." MA Thesis, East Tennessee State University, 2008. 71 p. D545.M35.C66.

Fretwell, Frank M., editor. The Rock of the Marne: A Narration of the Military Exploits of Gen. Ulysses Grant McAlexander at the Second Battle of the Marne. Seattle, WA: n.p., 1923. 24 p. D570.2.F7.

Hilldring, John H. "Four Days of Infantry Combat." Infantry Journal XXXIX (May/Jun 1932): pp. 195-198 and XXXIX (Jul/Aug 1932): pp. 266-270. Per.

McArthur, C. N. "Rock of the Marne." Infantry Journal XVII (Aug 1920): pp. 221-225. Per.

Williams, Cleon L. "Operations of the First Platoon, Company B, 38th Infantry (3rd Division) in the Aisne- Marne Offensive." Infantry Journal XL (Sep/Oct 1933): pp. 331-334. Per.

Wooldridge, J. W. "The Same Fight as Seen by a Company of the Thirty-Eighth Infantry." Field Artillery Journal XIII (Sep/Oct 1923): pp. 389-390. Per.

Special Aspects

– Artillery

Goubard, J. "Defensive Employment of the French Artillery in 1918." Translated from the original French by Paul C. Harper. Field Artillery Journal XI (Nov/Dec 1921): pp. 565-575. Per.

"Measures Taken by the German Artillery to Carry Out Preparations for Attack without Betraying the Intentions of the Command ." Field Artillery Journal VIII (Oct/Dec 1918): pp. 504-512. Per.

Muller, J. P. "The German Artillery at the Chemin des Dames in 1918." Field Artillery Journal XII (Mar/Apr 1922): pp. 154-162. Per.

Weber, A. H. F. "Being a Tactical Study of the Field Artillery Group in Retreat." Field Artillery Journal X (May/Jun 1920): pp. 243-272; X (Jul/Aug 1920): pp. 382-401; X (Sep/Oct 1920): pp. 501-521; X (Nov/Dec 1920): pp. 567-598; and XI (Jan/Feb 1921): pp. 27-48.

– Cavalry

Connolly, C. E. "Cavalry Action during the German Offensive, March, 1918." Canadian Defence Journal IV (Apr 1927): pp. 265-272. Per.

Highlights Canadian Cavalry Brigade's operations at Beaumont-en-Beine.

Preston, T. "The Cavalry in France, March-April, 1918." Cavalry Journal [British] Per.

Part I: XXII (Apr 1932): pp. 170-183.

Part II: XXII (Jul 1932): pp. 326-341.

Part III: XXII (Oct 1932): pp. 483-496.

Part IV: XXIII (Jan 1933): pp. 11-29.

Part V: XXIII (Apr 1933): pp. 161-178.

Part VI: XXIII (Jul 1933): pp. 335-352.

Part VII: XXIII (Oct 1933): pp. 500-516.

_____. "The Machine Gun Corps (Cavalry) in France, 1916-1918." Cavalry Journal [British] Per.
Part I: X (Jul 1920): pp. 262-273.
Part II: X (Oct 1920): pp. 488-499.
Part III: XI (Apr 1921): pp. 180-186.
Part IV: XI (Jul 1921): pp. 288-299.
Part V: XI (Oct 1921): pp. 409-420.
Part VI: XII (Jan 1922): pp. 65-68.
Part VII: XII (Apr 1922): pp. 183-192.
Part VIII: XII (Jul 1922): pp. 294-302.
Part IX: XII (Oct 1922): pp. 402-411.
Part X: XIII (Jan 1923): pp. 75-80.

– Intelligence

Wilson, H. P. "The French Intelligence Service." Infantry Journal XXIX (Sep 1926): pp. 273-279. Per.

– Logistics

Altgelt, Dr. "The Preparation for the Great German Offensive on the Western Front in the Spring of 1918." Military Surgeon 54 (May 1924): pp. 595-612. Per.

Buckland, Reginald U. H. "Demolitions, Fifth Army, 1918." Royal Engineers Journal XLVII (Mar 1933): pp. 11-35; XLVII (Jun 1933): pp. 193-215 and XLVII (Sep 1933): pp. 439-457. Per.
Part 3 highlights the Oise River operations.

Dixon, E. A. "Behind the German Lines in July, 1918." Army Quarterly IV (Jul 1922): pp. 334-336. Per.
Highlights German supply initiatives during offensive actions.

Porter, J. A. "The German Supply System." Typescript. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Command and General Staff School, 1931. 7 p. D639.S9.P67.
Contains information on how the German supply system impacted on operations in Amiens and the Marne with emphasis on railroads.

Allied Counter Offensives, August-November 1918

Overview

The final battles on the Western Front bear different names, depending on the background of the writer. For this finding aid, American designations for offensive operations are utilized primarily. The user should note, however, that many of the sources cited will use terminology interchangeably, such as the "Hundred Days Offensive," the "Allied Hundred Days Offensive," or "Canada's Hundred Days." Following the initial German retreat from the Allied counter-thrusts during the Champagne-Marne Campaign, the Allies launched several different thrusts into the heart of the German defenses.

By Jul 1918, some one million American Soldiers were on the continent. During the five German offensives, Pershing adamantly had resisted deploying his growing forces in a piecemeal fashion. However, during the early part of the summer, he continued to support the allies with divisions or portions of divisions. However, by the autumn of 1918, the Americans had proven themselves worthy of conducting independent offensive operations.

Aisne-Marne Offensive (18 July-6 August): Once the German Champagne-Marne offensive was contained, the Time seemed right to initiate an Allied Counteroffensive. Four French armies launched the 18 Jul counter-attack; during which the left-most army, the Tenth, was spearheaded by the American 1st and 2d Divisions. Six other American divisions were spread throughout the other three French armies. Ludendorff had ordered a complete withdrawal from the Marne Salient, and his troops had begun to re-cross the Marne the night the counter-attack commenced. Those Germans who had occupied the salient successfully withdrew, although both sides sustained heavy losses. With the threat to Paris over, Pétain called off the offensive on 6 August at the Vesle and Aisne River lines.

Somme (Amiens) Offensive (8 August-11 November): As the French offensive on the Marne came to a halt, Haig Proposed a collaborative attack in the Somme sector. He assumed command of the French First Army while Foch took

Rawlinson's British Fourth Army (which was reinforced by 54,000 Americans from the 27th and 33d Divisions). On 8 Aug, Canadian and ANZAC troops led the British advance. On their right French forces rolled over the German lines to the east of Amiens and along the Somme. On 22 Aug, when both armies attacked the center of the German line, Ludendorff ordered the withdrawal from both Amiens and Lys in Flanders east to the "Hindenburg Line." On 3 Sep, Foch ordered a general attack on the entire Western Front, and on 8 Sep Ludendorff ordered the evacuation of the St. Mihiel Salient.

Oise / Aisne Offensive (18 August-11 November): In coordination with the British on the Somme and the Americans to the East, French armies began a series of assaults along a 90-mile front. So successful were the five French armies in creating a breach in the German lines that they fell back from the Vesle River. As they fell back, the American III Corps (the 28th and 77th Divisions, plus the 370th Infantry Regiment, 93d Division, operating under command of Sixth French Army), assisted with pursuit operations until they were re-assigned to American command.

Ypres-Lys Offensive (19 August-11 November): A composite force of Belgian, British and French troops held the northern end of the front. In late August and early September the American III Corps consisting of the 27th and 30th Divisions, attacked under British command, to clear the Lys Salient. The Belgians then attacked as the Germans began to retire to shorten their lines. In mid-October, Pershing sent the 37th and 91st Divisions to the French Army to exploit the German withdrawal and cross the Scheldt Estuary.

Hindenburg Line: The relative success of each of these Allied offensive actions forced the Germans back to their initial line of departure for their Spring 1918 offensives against the Allies. It was sub-divided into five areas named, from north-to-south, Wotan, Siegfried, Alberich, Brunhilde, and Kriemhilde. The entire line consisted of concrete bunkers, machine gun emplacements, tunnels for mobility, dugouts and command posts. The line had been constructed from Lens to Soissons in the winter of 1916-17; withdrawing to these heavy fortifications shortened the German front from 160 to 130 kilometers (100 to 70 miles). Meanwhile, Germany's scorched earth policy devastated all of the lands they abandoned as they pulled back.

Although the German high command considered the line impregnable, it had been breached in 1917 during the Battle of Cambrai. In Sep 1918 German salients east and west of the Hindenburg Line were crushed at Havrincourt and St. Mihiel (12 Sep), and at Epehy and Canal du Nord (18 Sep). Other Allied successes, in combination with the AEF's Meuse-Argonne offensive, eroded Germany's capacity to resist and by November it became evident that their cause was lost.

General Sources

Boff, Jonathan. "Combined Arms during the Hundred Days Campaign, August-November 1918." War in History 17 (Nov 2010): pp. 459-478. Per.

"The British Campaign in the West: August-November, 1918." Army Quarterly Per.

Part 1. V (Jan 1923): pp. 314-330. Provides coverage of Amiens (8 Aug-3 Sep); the Second Somme (21 Aug-3 Sep); Flanders (18 Aug-6 Sep); the Second Arras (26 Aug-3 Sep); Hindenburg Line (12 Sep-9 Oct); Canal du Nord (27 Sep-1 Oct); St. Quentin Canal (29 Sep-2 Oct); Beaurevoir Line (3-5 Oct); and Ypres (28 Sep-2 Oct).

Part 2. VI (Apr 1923): pp. 44-57. Provides coverage of Cambrai (8-12 Oct); Courtrai (14-19 Oct); Valenciennes (1-2 Nov); Sambre Canal (4 Nov); and the End of Campaign (5-11 Nov).

Bruce, Robert B. A Fraternity of Arms: America and France in the Great War. Lawrence, KS: University of Kansas Press, 2003. 380 p. D570.2.B78.

See especially, Chapter 8, "The Franco-American Armies in the Autumn Campaigns, 1918," at pp. 252-285.

Compton, T. E. "The Campaign of 1918 in France." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXV (Feb 1920): pp. 164-184. Per.

Highlights the Battles of Amiens (8 Aug); Bapaume (22-31 Aug); and Cambrai-St. Quentin (12 Sep-2 Oct).

Courley, Robert. "The Last 140 Days." Military History Quarterly 7 (Summer 1995): pp. 74-87. Per.

- Debeney, Marie. "The Battle of 1918." Translated from the original French. Infantry Journal XV (Jun 1919): pp. 945-947. Per.
- Feyler, F. "The Defeat of the German Army." Infantry Journal XVI (Sep 1919): pp. 208-214. Per.
- Greenhalgh, Elizabeth. Victory through Coalition: Britain and France during the First World War. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2005. 304 p. D544.G75.
See especially, Chapter 9, "The Allies Counter-Attack," at pp. 228-264.
- Harris, J. P. Amiens to the Armistice: The BEF Hundred Days' Campaign, 8 August-11 November 1918. Washington, DC: Brassey's, 1998. 345 p. D545.A56.H37.
- Hart, Peter. 1918: A Very British Victory. London, England: Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 2008. 552 p. D530.H37.
- Hoff, Raoul. "Decisive Operation Prepared by the Allies for November 14, 1918." Translated from the original French by E. M. Benitez. Coast Artillery Journal 65 (Dec 1926): pp. 535-555. Per.
- James, Fred. Canada's Triumph: Amiens, Arras, Cambrai, August, September, October, 1918. London: Charles and Son, 1918? 63 p. D547.C2.J35.
- Johnson, John H. 1918: The Unexpected Victory. NY: Sterling Publishing, 1997. 208 p. D530.J64.
- Livesay, John F. B. Canada's Hundred Days: With the Canadian Corps from Amiens to Mons, Aug. 8-Nov. 11, 1918. Toronto, Canada: T. Allen, 1919. 421 p. D547.C2.L58.
- Schreiber, Shane B. Shock Army of the British Empire: The Canadian Corps in the Last 100 Days of the Great War. Westport, CT: Praeger, 1997. 164 p. D547.C2.S37.
- Silbey, David. "Connecting Culture and the Battlefield: Britain and the Empire Fight the Hundred Days." In Warfare and Culture in World History. NY: New York University Press, 2011. pp. 165-186. U27.W34.
- "The State of the German Army on the 9th of November, 1918." Army Quarterly IV (Apr 1922): pp. 92-93. Per.
Focuses on Major General August Wilhelm Heye.
- Trask, David F. "Foch's General Counteroffensive, Part I: 26 September to 23 October 1918." In The World War I Reader. NY: New York University Press, 2007. pp. 158-172. D509.W65.
- US Department of the Army. Historical Division. United States Army in the World War, 1917-1919. 17 volumes. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1948. D570.A4.U54.
Volumes contain selected documents such as official reports, orders, correspondence, etc.
See especially, Volume 6, Military Operations of the American Expeditionary Forces: Oise-Aisne, Ypres-Lys, Vittorio-Veneto, 563 p and Volume 7, Military Operations of the American Expeditionary Forces: Somme offensive, 929 p.
- Wood, J. S. "Artillery Strengths in the French Offensive of 1918." Field Artillery Journal XXV (Jan/Feb 1935): pp. 53-61. Per.
- Zwehl, Hans von. "The Battles of the Summer of 1918 on the Western Front." Translated from the original German by the Intelligence Section, Headquarters, American Forces in Germany. Typescript. Coblenz, Germany: American Forces in Germany, 1921. 53 p. D530.Z813.
Also available in the original German, Die Schlachten im Sommer 1918 an der Westfront, at D530.Z8.

Specific Battles and Places

– Aisne / Marne Offensive (18 July-6 August)

- "Aisne-Marne Offensive: Documents Pertaining to the Attack of the 1st U.S. Division Southwest of Soissons, July 18-22, 1918, War Diary and Annexes 11th Bavarian Division, July 17 to July 21, 1918." Translated from original German documents on file in German Reichsarchiv. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1927. 63p. #05-1 1927/2.

- American Battle Monuments Commission. Aisne-Marne American Cemetery and Memorial. Washington, DC: American Battle Monuments Commission, 1993. 31 p. D639.D42.A47.
Previously published in 1972 and 1983.
- Cochrane, Rexmond C. The End of the Aisne-Marne Campaign, August-September 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1959. 52 p. UK23.A5.C64 no.13.
- _____. The 26th Division in the Aisne-Marne Campaign, July 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1957. 68 p. UK23.A5.C64 no.4.
- Compton, T. E. "The French Tanks." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXV (Nov 1920): pp. 637-655. Per. Highlights employment of French tanks at Fort Malmaison in Oct 1917 and during the July offensives of 1918.
- Frankfurter Zeitung. "The German Retreat from the Marne." Translated from the original German and reprinted in Infantry Journal XV (Dec 1918): pp. 515-517. Per.
- Lachaux, Gérard. Chemin des Dames: L'Album Souvenir du Front de l'Aisne. Paris: Histoire & Collections, 2008. 195 p. D545.A5.L33.
- Villers-Cotterêts (18 July)**
- Gruber, E. L. "Thoughts on the Battle of Villers-Cotterêts, July 1918." Translated from the original German version, "Gedanken zur Schlacht von Villers-Cotterêts July 1918," published in the 4 Sep 1930 issue of Militär Wochenblatt, pp. 330-335. Review of Current Military Writings X (Mar 1931): pp. 122-125. Per.
- Lanza, Conrad A. "The Last Chance: The Second Campaign of the Marne." Field Artillery Journal XXVI (May/Jun 1936): pp. 275-306. Per.
- Schell, Adolf von. "The Battle of Villers-Cotterêts." Cavalry Journal XLIV (Jan/Feb 1935): pp. 48-52. Per. Also available in the Infantry Journal XLII (Jan/Feb 1935): pp. 17-21; commentary, "Vox Pop," by E. S. Johnston is contained in Infantry Journal XLII in (Mar/Apr): p.163. Per.
- Soissons (18-21 August)**
- Craig, Louis A. "The First Field Artillery Brigade at Soissons." Field Artillery Journal XIV (Jul/Aug 1924): pp. 317-336. Per.
- Farrell, Thomas F. "Operations of a Divisional Engineer Regiment: The First Engineers in France." Military Engineer XIV (Mar/Apr 1922): pp. 99-101 and 117-119. Per.
- "General Mangin." Army Quarterly XXX (Apr 1935): pp. 131-135. Per. Highlights the Battle of Soissons.
- Jaunal, Jack W. "The Attack at Soissons, 1918." The Journal of America's Military Past 19 (Fall 1992): pp. 62-70. Per.
- Johnson, Douglas V., II and Hillman, Rolfe J., Jr. Soissons, 1918. College Station, TX: Texas A&M University Press, 1999. 213 p. D545.S66.J64.
- Lengel, Edward G. "Tragedy at Fismette." Military History 27 (Mar 2011): pp. 56-61. Per. Focuses on the 28th Division, which suffered heavy casualties during the Battle of Fismette.
- Michelin Tire Company. Soissons Before and during the War. Clermont-Ferrand, France: Michelin et Cie, 1919. 63 p. DC801.S65.S5.
- Ransom, Paul L. Papers, 1916-1963. 14 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection includes correspondence, letters, personnel documents, clippings, newspapers, reports and studies, and a diary / journal. During World War I Ransom was involved in Cantigny, the Tarnopol Raid, operations against the St. Mihiel Salient, Meuse-Argonne, the Aisne-Marne offensive, and the Soisson offensive. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 166, Face O, Shelf 5.

- Rarey, George H. "French Tanks in the World War." Infantry Journal XXXI (Jul 1927): pp. 50-59. Per.
- Simmons, Edwin H. and Alexander, Joseph H. Through the Wheat: The U.S. Marines in World War I. Annapolis, MD: Naval Institute Press, 2008. 296 p. D570.348.A1.S56.
See especially, Chapter 9, "Soissons: The First Day," at pp. 143-161 and Chapter 10, "Soissons: The Second Day," at pp. 162-176.
- Smith, Herbert E. "Soissons-The Turning Point: How Regular Army Troops of the A.E.F. Won Their First Decisive Battle." US Army Recruiting News XVII (Jul 15, 1935): pp. 6 and 8.
- Summerall, Charles P. "Notes on the First Division in the Battle of Soissons." Field Artillery Journal X (Jul/Aug 1920): pp. 331-364. Per.
- US Army. AEF. "Soissons Operations." Typescript. France: AEF, 1918. D545.M35.S64.
Contains documents and maps of the military operations around Soissons, France, during July 1918. Also includes brief histories of various French and American military units involved in the campaign.
- Somme (Amiens) Offensive (8 August-11 November)**
- "Canadian Cavalry Brigade: Narrative of Operations for Period 8th, 9th, 10th October 1918." Canadian Defence Quarterly I (Jan 1924): pp. 3-8. Per.
Highlights the Canadian Cavalry Brigade's operations around Mareth on 8-10 Oct.
- Cruikshank, J. R. H. "How Cavalry Exploits a Victory: Being Extracts from the Diary of a Subaltern under Allenby in Palestine." Cavalry Journal XXXII (Apr 1923): pp. 163-170. Per.
Highlights British Cavalry operations at Acre, 23-24 Sep, 1918.
- The 1st Canadian Division in the Battles of 1918. London: Barrs & Company, 1919. 55 p. D547.C2.F57.
- "A German Account of the British Offensive of August 1918." Army Quarterly VI (Apr 1923): pp. 11-16. Per.
Account provided by General von Zwehl.
- Germany. Reichsarchiv. Schlachten des Weltkrieges. Band [Volume] 36: Die Katastrophe des 8 August 1918. Berlin: Gerhard Stalling, 1930. D521.G35 BD.36.
- Glover, Michael. Battlefields of Northern France and the Low Countries. London: Guild Publishing, 1987. 240 p. D25.5.G56.
- Harper, Glyn. Dark Journey: Three Key New Zealand Battles of the Western Front. Auckland, NZ: HarperCollins Publishers, 2007. 544 p. D547.A8.H37.
See especially, Section Three, "Bloody Bapaume," at pp. 321-490.
- Hirschfeld, Gerhard, et al. Scorched Earth: The Germans on the Somme, 1914-1918. Translated from the original German by Geoffrey Brooks. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2009. 217 p. D545.S7.H5713.
See especially, Chapter Five, "Return to the Somme 1918," at pp. 179-201.
- Michelin Tire Company. Les Batailles de Picardie: Itinéraire: Amiens-Montdidier-Compiègne. Clermont-Ferrand, France: Michelin, 1920. 127 p. D545.P5.B3.
- _____. The Somme. 2 volumes. Clermont-Ferrand, France: Michelin et Cie, 1919? D545.S7.S7.
See especially, Volume. 2, The Second Battle of the Somme (1918) Amiens-Montdidier-Compiègne.
- Orgill, Douglas. Armoured Onslaught, 8th August 1918. NY: Ballantine Books, 1972. 160 p. D608.O74.
- Preston, T. "The Cavalry in France, August-November, 1918." Cavalry Journal [British] XXIV (Oct 1934): pp. 496-514 and XXV (Jan 1935): pp. 7-27. Per.
Parts 3 and 4 of an 8-part article.

Rarey, George H. "American Heavy Tanks with the British Offensive." Infantry Journal XXXI (Oct 1927): pp. 391-402 and XXXI (Dec 1927): pp. 616-623. Per.

Part 1: Le Catelet-Bony, 29 Sep 1918.

Part 2: Brancourt, Sep 1918 and Busigny, 16 Oct 1918.

Rockenback, Samuel D. "Tanks in the Battle of Amiens." Infantry Journal XXI (Aug 1922): p. 141-149. Per.

Simkins, Peter. "Somme Reprise: Reflections on the Fighting for Albert and Bapaume, August 1918." In 'Look to Your Front': Studies in the First World War by the British Commission for Military History. Staplehurst, England: Spellmount, 1999. pp. 147-162. D521.L66.

US War Department. General Staff. Historical Branch. Operations of the 2nd American Corps in the Somme Offensive, August 8th to November 11th, 1918. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. 40 p. #04-2 1920.

Wise, Jennings C. "The Beast of Martinsart." Infantry Journal XVI (Jan 1920): pp. 558-563. Per.

– Arras (26 August-3 September)

Bond, R. L. "The 23rd (Field) Company R. E. in the Great War, 1914-18." Royal Engineers Journal XLIII (Sep 1929): pp. 359-378. Per.

Part 6 of a 6-part article on the unit; part 6 highlights the Arras operation plus other operations.

Fox, Colin. Monchy Le Preux. London: Leo Cooper, 2000. 160 p. D545.A7.F648.

Harts, William W. "Random Notes on Allied Armies in 1918." Military Engineer XXIV (Mar/Apr 1932): pp. 175-177. Per.

Highlights the 6th Engineers at Arras in 1918.

– Amiens (8 August)

Blaxland, Gregory. Amiens: 1918. London: Muller, 1968. 274 p. D545.A56.B58.

"Cavalry Action: Seen through the Glasses of an Infantry Officer." Canadian Defence Quarterly I (Jan 1924): pp. 9-10. Per.

Chenevix-Trench, L. "The Battle of Amiens." Military Engineer XXIV (Mar/Apr 1932): pp. 107-110. Per.

Christie, Norm M. The Canadians at Amiens, August 8th to 16th, 1918: A Social History and Battlefield Tour. Ottawa, Canada: CEF Books, 1999. 90 p. D545.A56.C47.

Croft, John. "Horsed [sic] Cavalry in the 1914-18 War." Army Quarterly and Defence Journal 115 (Apr 1985): pp. 209-220. Per.

Highlights the Battles of the Somme (14 Jul 1916); Cambrai / Amiens (8 Aug 1918) and Palestine (Sep 1918).

Falls, Cyril. "An Aspect of the Battle of Amiens, 1918." Army Quarterly VI (Jul 1923): pp. 298-306. Per.

"The German Catastrophe of the 8th of August, 1918." Army Quarterly XXV (Oct 1932): pp. 65-71. Per.

Iry, C. N. "Digging Dugouts with the Royal Engineers." Military Engineer XXI (Jul/Aug 1929): pp. 346-349. Per.

Kearsey, Alexander. The Battle of Amiens, 1918, and Operations 8th August-3rd September, 1918: The Turn of the Tide on the Western Front. Uckfield, England: Naval & Military, 2004. 79 p. D545.A56.K4.

Loewenstern, Elard. Eine Falsche Englische Rechnung. Berlin: Bernard & Grafe, 1938. 269 p. D545.A56.L6.

McCluskey, Alistair. Amiens 1918: The Black Day of the German Army. NY: Osprey, 2008. 96 p. D545.A56.M33.

McGuire, James. "The Tank Ju-Ju." Coast Artillery Journal LXXVIII (Sep/Oct 1935): pp. 349-357. Per.

Messenger, Charles. The Day We Won the War: Turning Point at Amiens, 8 August 1918. London: Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 2008. 279 p. D545.A56.M47.

Michelin Tire Company. Amiens Before and during the War. Clermont-Ferrand, France: Michelin et Cie, 1919. 55 p. DC801.A51.A55.

- Niderost, Eric. "Beginnings of Final Victory: Amiens, August 8, 1918." Military Heritage 3 (Aug 2001): pp. 30-39 and 91. Per.
- Pedley, James H. "August the Eighth." Canadian Defence Quarterly IV (Jul 1927): pp. 453-460. Per.
Highlights the Battle of Amiens.
- Porter, J. A. "The German Supply System." Typescript. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Command and General Staff School, 1931. 7 p. D639.S9.P67.
Contains information on how the German supply system impacted on operations in Amiens and the Marne with emphasis on railroads.
- Preston, T. "The Cavalry in France, August-November, 1918." Cavalry Journal [British] XXIV (Apr 1934): pp. 167-183 and XXIV (Jul 1934): pp. 338-358. Per.
Parts 1 and 2 of an 8-part article.
- _____. "The Machine Gun Corps (Cavalry) in France, 1916-1918." Cavalry Journal [British] (Apr 1922): pp. 294-302. Per.
Part 8 of a 10-part article; this part focuses on Amiens.
- Rarey, George H. "The Tank in the World War." Infantry Journal XXX (May 1927): pp. 493-504. Per.
Part 7 of a 7-part article; this part highlights the use of British tanks during the Battle of Amiens.
- Rockenback, Samuel D. "Tanks in Battle of Amiens." Infantry Journal XXI (Aug 1922): pp. 141-149. Per.
- "The Royal Canadian Dragoons, 1914-1919." Canadian Defence Quarterly I (Jul 1924): pp. 8-18. Per.
- Cayeux Wood (10 August)**
- "The Royal Canadian Dragoons, 1914-1919." Canadian Defence Quarterly I (Jul 1924): pp. 8-18. Per.
- Montdidier (10 August)**
- Daille, Marius. La Bataille de Montdidier. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1924. 356 p. D545.A56.D3.
- Wheeler, Walter R. "Battle of Montdidier." Infantry Journal XXVI (Jan 1925): pp. 59-66. Per.
- St. Quentin (31 August)**
- Connolly, C. E. "Canadian Cavalry Operations, October 1918." Canadian Defence Quarterly V (Oct 1927): pp. 30-38. Per.
Highlights Canadian cavalry operations at St. Quentin Canal on 8 Oct and at Le Cateau.
- Durrant, J. M. A. "Mont St. Quentin: Some Aspects of the Operations of the 2nd Australian Division from the 27th of August to the 2nd of September, 1918." Army Quarterly XXXI (Oct 1935): pp. 86-95. Per.
- Fries, Amos A. "Chemical Warfare Service." Infantry Journal XXI (Nov 1922): pp. 524-534 and XXI (Dec 1922): pp. 665-675. Per.
- Great Britain. Army. General Staff (Intelligence). "Engagements of German Divisions in the Cambrai-St. Quentin Battle, 27th September to 11th November, 1918." France: AEF, General Headquarters, General Staff (Intelligence), 1918. ca 10 p. D545.C272.E54.
- McPhail, Helen and Guest, Philip. Saint Quentin, 1914-1918. London: Leo Cooper, 2000. 160 p. D545.C33.M37.
- Mitchinson, K. W. Riqueval. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 1998. 144 p. D545.R5.M58.
- O'Connor, Mike. Cambrai. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2003. 192 p. D545.C27.O26.
- Pratt, Joseph H. "The St. Quentin-Cambrai Canal Tunnel." Military Engineer XIX (Jul/Aug 1927): pp. 324-329. Per.
- Preston, T. "The Cavalry in France, August-November, 1918." Cavalry Journal [British] XXV (Apr 1935): pp. 165-186. Per.
Part 5 of an 8-part article; this part focuses on the Second Battle of Le Cateau (8-12 Oct 1918).

– Quéant (2 September)

- Anderson, W. H. "The Breaking of the Queant-Drocourt Line by the Canadian Corps, First Army, 2nd-4th September 1918." Canadian Defence Quarterly III (Jan 1926): pp. 120-127. Per.
Focuses on the Hindenberg Line, 2-4 Sep.
- Christie, Norm M. The Canadians at Arras and the Drocourt-Queant Line, August 26th-September 5th, 1918: A Social History and Battlefield Tour. Revised edition. Ontario, Canada: CEF Books, 2005. 90 p. D545.A7.C47.
- Duguid, A. Fortescue. "Canadians in Battle, 1915-1918." Canadian Defence Quarterly XIII (Oct 1935): pp. 12-27. Per.
- MacDonell, Archibald. "The Old Red Patch at the Breaking of the Drocourt-Queant Line, the Crossing of the Canal du Nord, and the Advance on Cambrai, 30th Aug.-2nd Oct. 1918." Canadian Defence Journal IV (Jul 1927): pp. 388-396 and VI (Oct 1928): pp. 7-19. Per.
Highlights the actions of the 1st Canadian Division.
- McNaughton, Andrew. G. L. "The Development of Artillery in the Great War." Canadian Defence Quarterly VI (Jan 1929): pp. 160-171. Per.
Reprinted in Field Artillery Journal XX (May/Jun 1930): pp. 256-271. Includes ammunition expenditure in the Last 100 Days (8 Aug-11 Nov 1918)
- Whitmore, F. H. D. C. "Drocourt-Queant Line, September 2, 1918." Cavalry Journal [British] XV (Apr 1925): pp. 171-176. Per.

– Canal du Nord (27 September-1 October)

- Anderson, W. H. "The Crossing of the Canal du Nord by the First Army, 27th September, 1918." Canadian Defence Quarterly II (Oct 1924): pp. 63-77. Per.
- Borys, David. "Crossing the Canal: Combined Arms Operations at the Canal du Nord, September-October 1918." Canadian Military History 20 (Autumn 2011): pp. 23-38. Per.
- Christie, Norm M. The Canadians at Cambrai and the Canal du Nord, September-October, 1918: A Social History and Battlefield Tour. Ontario, Canada: CEF Books, 204. 90 p. D545.C27.C473.
- "Incidents of the Great War. No. 4: The Field Companies, R. E., and Pioneers of the 56th Division at the Crossing of the Canal du Nord, 27th of September, 1918." Army Quarterly IX (Oct 1924): pp. 133-135. Per.
- MacDonell, Archibald. "The Old Red Patch at the Breaking of the Drocourt-Queant Line, the Crossing of the Canal du Nord, and the Advance on Cambrai, 30th Aug.-2nd Oct. 1918." Canadian Defence Journal IV (Jul 1927): pp. 388-396 and VI (Oct 1928): pp. 7-19. Per.
Highlights the actions of the 1st Canadian Division.
- _____. "The Old Red Patch: The 1st Canadian Division at the Breaking of the Canal du Nord Line." Canadian Defence Journal IX (Oct 1931): pp. 10-26. Per.
- Mozley, E. N. "The 56th (London) Divisional Engineers at the Crossing of the Canal du Nord." Royal Engineers Journal LII (Jun 1938): pp. 236-246. Per.
- Preston, T. "The Machine Gun Corps (Cavalry) in France, 1916-1918." Cavalry Journal [British] XII (Oct 1922): pp. 402-411. Per.
Part 9 of a 10-part article; this part focuses on the Second Battle at Le Cateau.

– Bois des EcLusettes (19 October)

- Murray, W. W. "A Cavalry Encounter." Canadian Defence Quarterly VI (Apr 1929): pp. 309-312. Per.

– Oise / Aisne Offensive (18 August-11 November)

- American Battle Monuments Commission. Oise-Aisne American Cemetery and Memorial. Washington, DC: American Battle Monuments Commission, 1978. 28 p. D639.D42.O47.

Preston, T. "The Cavalry in France, August-November, 1918." Cavalry Journal [British] XXV (Jul 1935): pp. 332-350. Per.
Part 6 of an 8-part article; this part focuses on the Battles of the Selle and Sambre (Oct-Nov 1918).

Sankey, C. E. P. "Assault Bridging." Royal Engineers Journal XXXVI (Aug 1922): pp. 65-91. Per.
Describes bridging efforts in the Sambre-Oise Canal area on 4 Nov 1918.

US Department of the Army. Historical Division. United States Army in the World War, 1917-1919. 17 volumes.
Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1948. D570.A4.U54.
Volumes contain selected documents such as official reports, orders, correspondence, etc.
See especially, Volume 6, Military Operations of the American Expeditionary Forces: Oise-Aisne, Ypres-Lys, Vittorio-Veneto, 563 p.

"Work by R. E. Units in the War." Royal Engineers Journal XXIX (Feb 1919): pp. 33-42; XXIX (Mar 1919): pp. 89-102
and XXIX (May 1919): pp. 217-226. Per.
Highlights the activities of several Royal Engineers units during the war.

Worsfold, C. P. "A Battlefields Tour." Royal Engineers Journal XLIX (Mar 1935): pp. 104-109. Per.
Highlights a staff ride format; covers operations at the Oise Canal.

– Ypres-Lys Offensive (19 August-11 November)

Anderson, W. H. "The Operations Round Valenciennes by the First Army, October-November 1918." Canadian Defence Quarterly II (Apr 1925): pp. 289-303. Per.

Baker, Chris. The Battle for Flanders: German Defeat on the Lys, 1918. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2011.
218 p. D542.L8.B35.

Canfield, George H. "Work of the 316th Engineers in Belgium." Military Engineer XX (Nov/Dec 1928): pp. 479-485. Per.

Christie, Norm M. The Newfoundlanders in the Great War: The Western Front, 1916-1918: A Social History and Battlefield Tour. Ottawa, Canada: CEF Books, 2003. 130 p. D547.R74.C472.

"A High-Numbered German Division from Birth to Death." Army Quarterly XLI (Jan 1941): pp. 313-320. Per.
Focuses on the 234th Division.

"The Last Days of the German Army." Infantry Journal XV (Feb 1919): pp. 666-669. Per.
Extract of a German diary covering the withdrawal from Flanders, Oct-Nov, 1918.

Lucas, William E., Jr. "Tanks in the World War." Infantry Journal XXIII (Oct 1923): pp. 402-411. Per.
Highlights the British and French use of tanks at the Battle of Arras (9 Apr 1917) and the Battle of Flanders (14-19 Oct 1918).

Preston, T. "The Cavalry in France, August-November, 1918." Cavalry Journal [British] XXV (Oct 1935): pp. 489-508.
Per.
Part 7 of an 8-part article; this part focuses on cavalry actions during the closing days of the war.

US Department of the Army. Historical Division. United States Army in the World War, 1917-1919. 17 volumes.
Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1948. D570.A4.U54.
Volumes contain selected documents such as official reports, orders, correspondence, etc.
See especially, Volume 6, Military Operations of the American Expeditionary Forces: Oise-Aisne, Ypres-Lys, Vittorio-Veneto, 563 p.

Yockelson, Mitchell A. Borrowed Soldiers: Americans under British Command, 1918. Norman, OK: University of Oklahoma Press, 2008. 308 p. D570.27.2nd.Y63.

– Hindenburg Line

Blair, Dale. The Battle of Bellicourt Tunnel: Tommies, Diggers and Doughboys on the Hindenburg Line, 1918. London: Frontline Books, 2011. 184 p. D545.B5.B53.

- Cochrane, Rexmond C. The 78th Division at the Kriemhilde Stellung, October 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1957. 86 p. UK23.A5.C64 no.2.
- Harris, Stephen L. Duty, Honor, Privilege: New York's Silk Stocking Regiment and the Breaking of the Hindenburg Line. Washington, DC: Brassey's, 2001. 374 p. D570.33.107th.H37.
- McNaughton, Andrew. G. L. "The Development of Artillery in the Great War." Canadian Defence Quarterly VI (Jan 1929): pp. 160-171. Per.
Reprinted in Field Artillery Journal XX (May/Jun 1930): pp. 256-271; includes the ammunition expenditure for the last 100 days (8 Aug-11 Nov 1918).
- Preston, T. "The Cavalry in France, August-November 1918." Cavalry Journal [British] XXVI (Jan 1936): pp. 1-23. Per.
Part 8 of an 8-part article; this part focuses on cavalry actions during the last 100 days of the war.
- _____. "The Machine Gun Corps (Cavalry) in France, 1916-1918." Cavalry Journal [British] XIII (Jan 1923): pp. 75-80. Per.
Part 10 of a 10-part article; this part focuses on the Battle of Avesnes (5-10 Oct).
- Schoen, Elliott. History of the 107th U.S. Infantry, AEF, in the Battle of the Hindenburg Line: September 29th, 1918 during World War I. NY: n.p., 1968. 8 p. #603-107 1968.
- Swetland, Maurice J. "These Men:" For Conspicuous Bravery Above and Beyond the Call of Duty. Harrisburg, PA: Military Service Publishing, 1940. 312 p. #05-27 1940.
Highlights the individual actions of men from the 27th Division in breaking the Hindenburg Line.
- US Army. 30th Division. Headquarters. Operations, Thirtieth Division, Old Hickory: Belgium, Ypres-Voormezele, the Hindenburg Line, Bellicourt, Nauroy-Premont-Brancourt, Busigny-Esacaufourt-Vaux-Andigny. S.I.: n.p., 1919? 22 p. #05-30 1919.
- Wynne, Graeme.C. "The Hindenburg Line." Army Quarterly XXXVII (Jan 1939): pp. 205-228. Per.
- Epéhy (18 September)**
- Mitchinson, K.W. Epéhy. London: Leo Cooper, 1998. 144 p. D545.E6.M58.
- Villers Plouich (29 September-1 October)**
- Mitchinson, K. W. Villers-Plouich and the Five Ridges. London: Leo Cooper, 1999. 156 p. D545.V4.M58.

St. Mihiel, September 1918

Overview

During July and August 1918, General Pershing had to dispatch American troops to support both British and French forces in order to blunt the German offensives. Still, Pershing was keenly aware that both the Wilson Administration and the American public wanted their troops to be "a distinct and independent force." Regardless, American divisions continued to fight in support of Allied forces during the Allied counterattacks as the Marne and Amiens salients were eliminated along the Western Front.

Running south and east of Verdun, one more German protrusion into the Allied lines remained. The so-called St. Mihiel Salient had been part of the German lines since 1914. Hammered by the Allied counterattacks on the Marne and the Somme, Ludendorff ordered a withdrawal from this remaining salient on 8 Sep, which began three days later.

Meanwhile, an Allied attack on the final salient was launched on 12 Sep. Three American Corps, a French Corps and 1,500 planes, with American, French, Italian and Portuguese pilots, caught the retreating Germans by total surprise, ensuring that the final outcome of the battle was never in doubt. The American attack was so successful that Pershing had to halt the advance in order to allow American units to withdraw and prepare for their subsequent participation in the Meuse-Argonne sector.

General Sources

- American Battle Monuments Commission. American Armies and Battlefields in Europe: A History, Guide and Reference Book. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1938. 547 p. with maps. D528.U5.
Reprinted in 1992 by the Center of Military History; see especially, Chapter III, "American Operations in the St. Mihiel Region," at pp. 105-166.
- _____. St. Mihiel American Cemetery and Memorial. Washington, DC: American Battle Monuments Commission, 1993. 31 p. D639.D42.S34.
- Bize, Lieutenant Colonel. La Vérité sur la Perte des Hauts de Meuse et de Saint-Mihiel en Septembre 1914. Paris: Étienne Chiron, 1923? 123 p. D545.S313.B5.
- Bonk, David. St. Mihiel 1918: The American Expeditionary Forces' Trial by Fire. Long Island City, NY: Osprey Publishing, 2011. 96 p. D545.S313.B66.
- Braim, Paul F. The Test of Battle: The American Expeditionary Forces in the Meuse-Argonne Campaign. Newark, DE: University of Delaware Press, 1987. 229 p. D545.A63.B72.
See especially, Chapter 5, "The First American Offensive-St. Mihiel," at pp. 75-86.
- Conner, Fox. "Notes on the Operations of the American Expeditionary Forces." S.l.: n.p., 1919? D570.C65.
See especially, Appendix C, "Reduction of the St. Mihiel Salient." [**Currently missing**]
- Cotton, Robert C. "A Study of the St. Mihiel Offensive." Infantry Journal XVII (Jul 1920): pp. 43-59. Per
- Franks, Norman L. R., Guest, Russell and Bailey, Frank W. Bloody April-Black September. London: Grub Street, 1995. 314 p. D600.F74.
- "General von Gallwitz's Experiences in France, 1916-1918." Army Quarterly XXXIV (Jul 1937): pp. 311-322. Per.
- Hallas, Jams H. Squandered Victory: The American First Army at St. Mihiel. Westport, CT: Praeger, 1995. 292 p. #05-1 1995.
- Hoge, William M. "The Organization of a Defensive Zone." Military Engineer XIX (Jan/Feb 1927): pp. 24-30. Per.
- Maddox, Robert. "The Saint-Mihiel Salient: Pershing's 'Magnificent' Victory." American History Illustrated XVI (Apr 1981): pp. 42-50. Per.
- Pneu Michelin. The Americans in the Great War. Volume 2. The Battle of St. Mihiel (St. Mihiel, Pont-à-Mousson, Metz). Clermont-Ferrand, France: Michelin et Cie, 1920. D570.A7 v.2.
- La Saillant de Saint-Mihiel: Itineraire: Verdun-Saint-Mihiel-Commercy-Pont-a-Mousson-Metz-Verdun. Clermont-Ferrand, France: Michelin, 1919. 119 p. D545.S31.S35.
- Shaw, Oliver. "The Battle of St. Mihiel, September 12-14, 1918." Field Artillery Journal XV (Sep/Oct 1925): pp. 448-456. Per.
- Smythe, Donald. "St. Mihiel: The Birth of an American Army." Parameters XIII (Jun 1983): pp. 47-57. Per.
- Underwood, Arther R. "The St. Mihiel Offensive, 1918." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: US Army Infantry School, 1923. pp. 461-468. D509.U55.
- US Army. AEF. Final Report of Gen. John J. Pershing, Commander-in-Chief, American Expeditionary Forces. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. 96 p. D570.A4.
See especially, "St. Mihiel Operation," at pp. 38-43,
- US Army. AEF. General Staff. G-2. The American Official Communiques. France: Headquarters, AEF, 1919. 44 p. D570.A4.A43.
Also designated "Bulletin No 4" dated Apr 1920. Communiques were issued daily between 15 May 1918 and 13 Dec 1918.

_____. List of Places in St. Mihiel Salient with Their Locations. France?: AEF, General Headquarters, 1918. 34 p. DC611.S213.L57.

US Army. Office of the Chief of Military History. "Narrative Descriptions of the Named Campaigns of the U.S. Army: Revolutionary War to the Vietnam Conflict." Typescript. Washington, DC: Department of the Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1968. 165 p. E181.N37.

See especially, "St Mihiel, 12-16 September 1918," at pp. 72-74.

US Department of the Army. Historical Division. United States Army in the World War, 1917-1919. 17 volumes. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1948. D570.A4.U54.

Volumes contain selected documents such as official reports, orders, correspondence, etc.

See especially, Volume 8, Military Operations of the American Expeditionary Forces: St. Mihiel, 324 p.

Wukovits, John F. "Best-Case Scenario Exceeded." Military History 9 (Dec 1992): pp. 58-65. Per.

Special Aspects

Chiton, Arthur B. "A Day in an Advanced Report Centre of the Artillery Information Service." Field Artillery Journal IX (Sep/Oct 1919): pp. 458-465. Per.

Cochrane, Rexmond D. The Use of Gas at Saint Mihiel: The 90th Division, September 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1957. 70 p. UK23.A5.C64 no.5.

Coles, Michael H. "Pershing's Eyes in the Sky." Military History Quarterly 13 (Winter 2001): pp. 30-41. Per.
Focuses on the 12th Aero Squadron.

Coulter, Charles S. "The Winning of the First D.S.C.'s." Infantry Journal XX (Mar 1922): pp. 239-242. Per.
Highlights the actions of Sergeants Patrick Walsh and William J. Norton and 2d Lieutenant John Green, all from the 18th Infantry Regiment, during the Battle of St. Mihiel.

Fries, Amos A. "Chemical Warfare Service." Infantry Journal XXI (Nov 1922): pp. 524-534 and XXI (Dec 1922): pp. 665-675. Per.
Part 1 focuses on St. Mihiel; Part 2 focuses on St. Quentin.

Gulick, John W. "Artillery Operations, First Army, A.E.F." Field Artillery Journal XII (May/Jun 1922): pp. 192-223. Per.
Focuses on I and III Corps, during the Meuse-Argonne and St. Mihiel campaigns.

Lanza, Conrad H. "The Army Artillery, First Army." 2 volumes. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. #03-1 1919/3.
See especially, Volume 1, Chapters II through IV, pertaining to the Battle of St. Mihiel.

_____. "The Artillery Support of the Infantry in the AEF." Field Artillery Journal XXVI (Jan/Feb 1936): pp. 62-85. Per.

_____. "Planning a Great Battle: Artillery Preparations for St. Mihiel." Field Artillery Journal XXII (Jul/Aug 1932): pp. 392-410. Per.

_____. "What the Artillery Accomplished at St. Mihiel." Field Artillery Journal XXII (Nov/Dec 1932): pp. 594-609. Per.

Meyer, Vincent. "Artillery Ammunition Supply." Field Artillery Journal XII (Mar/Apr 1922): pp. 85-108. Per.

Moreno, Aristides. "Principles of Intelligence." Infantry Journal XVII (Aug 1920): pp. 241-243. Per.
Highlights the employment of intelligence at St. Mihiel and Marne-Champagne, Jul 1918.

Morgan, William A. "Invasion on the Ether: Radio Intelligence at the Battle of St. Mihiel, September 1918." Military Affairs 51 (Apr 1987): pp. 57-61. Per.

Peek, Ernest D. "Army Engineer Operation in the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives." Military Engineer XIV (Sep/Oct 1922): pp. 287-290 and 331-333 and XIV (Nov/Dec 1922): pp. 389-392 and 437-441. Per.
Written by the former Chief Engineer, First Army, the article covers water supply, bridges, construction, railroads, and road building.

Rarey, George H. "American Light Tank Brigade at St. Mihiel." Infantry Journal XXXII (Mar 1928): pp. 279-287. Per.

- Rockenbach, Samuel D. "Lecture on Tanks and their Operations with the First American Army at St. Mihiel Salient and in the Argonne, Sept. 11th to Nov. 11th, 1918." Typescript. United States?: n.p., n.d. 35 p. D608.R62.
- Rouquerol, J. "Some Artillery Facts, St. Mihiel 1918." Field Artillery Journal XII (Jul/Aug 1922): pp. 349-355. Per.
- Smythe, Donald. "The Ruse at Belfort." Army 22 (Jun 1972): pp. 34-38. Per.
Highlights Colonel Arthur Conger's "planting" of false operational orders for the St. Mihiel operation, and their "capture" by a German agent.
- Sneiderman, Barney. Warriors Seven: Seven American Commanders, Seven Wars, and the Irony of Battle. NY: Savas Beatie, 2006. 298 p. U52.S54.
See especially, Chapter 6, "Billy Mitchell: St. Mihiel, 1918," at pp. 197-234.
- "Tactical History of American Pursuit Aviation." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1918? 13 p. D570.65.T32.
- US Army. AEF. Report of the Chief Engineer, First Army, American Expeditionary Forces on the Engineer Operations in the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives, 1918. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1929. 151 p. D570.309.A52.
- US Army. AEF. Fifth Corps. "Intelligence Section, 5th Army Corps in St. Mihiel Operations." Typescript. France?: Fifth Army Corps, General Staff, Second Section, 1919. 7 p. D545.S313.I58.
- Weaver, Theron D. "Electrified Wire in the Toul Sector." Military Engineer XXI (May/Jun 1929): p. 218. Per.
- Units**
- Bowley, Freeman W. "Decoration of the Colors of the Fifth and Seventeenth Regiments of Field Artillery." Field Artillery Journal XII (Jan/Feb 1922): pp. 39-46. Per.
Highlights the evening ceremony of 9 Dec 1921, at which time the two field artillery regimental flags were decorated with the French Croix de Guerre by Marshal Foch.
- Colby, Elbridge. "The March of the 26th." Infantry Journal XLVII (Sep/Oct 1940): pp. 462-474. Per.
- Crane, Albert E. "The Sixth Engineers in the Meuse-Argonne." Military Engineer XXIII (Mar/Apr 1931): pp. 124-128. Per.
Also provides coverage of the unit at St. Mihiel.
- Farrell, Thomas F. "Operations of a Divisional Engineer Regiment: The First Engineers in France." Military Engineer XIV (Mar/Apr 1922): pp. 99-101 and 117-119. Per.
- Harmon, Ernest N. "The Second Cavalry in the St. Mihiel Offensive." Cavalry Journal XXX (Jul 1921): pp. 282-289. Per.
- McClellan, Edwin N. "The St. Mihiel Offensive." Marine Corps Gazette VI (Dec 1921): pp. 375-397. Per.
Highlights the actions of the 5th and 6th Marine Regiments during the St. Mihiel Offensive.
- Shaw, Oliver. "The Battle of St. Mihiel: September 12-14, 1918." Field Artillery Journal XV (Sep/Oct 1925): pp. 448-456. Per.
- US Army. 1st Division. World War Records: First Division, A.E.F., Regular, German Documents. 4 volumes in 11 parts. Typescript. Washington, DC: n.p., 1930-1933. #05-1 1930.
Consists of documents from German units opposing the 1st Division in 1918; see especially, Volume III, Parts 1 and 2, "St. Mihiel Offensive," with various paginations.
- _____. 2d Division. "Translations: War Diaries of German Units Opposed to the Second Division (Regular), 1918." 9 volumes. Compiled by C. O. Matfeldt. War diaries translated from the original German by Gustav J. Braun and Trevor W. Swett. Washington, DC: US Army War College, Second Division Historical Section, 1930-1935. #05-2 1930.
See especially, Volume 6, Parts 1 through 3, "Marbache, St. Mihiel."
- _____. 5th Division. "Report of the Part Taken by the Fifth Division in the St. Mihiel Operation, September 11th to September 15th (Inclusive) 1918." S.l.: n.p., 1918. 50 p. #05-5 1918/2.

- _____. 89th Division. "Report on St. Mihiel Offensive, 89th Division, September 12-13, 1918." Fort Leavenworth, KS: Army Service Schools, 1919. 72 p. #05-89 1919/2.
- _____. 311th Infantry Regiment. "Copies of War Diaries, 12 September-15 November 1918." Typescript. S.I.: 311th Infantry Regiment, 1918. 70 p. #603-311 1918.
- _____. "Daily Situation Reports, 12 September-6 October 1918 (St. Mihiel), 13 October-5 November 1918 (Meuse-Argonne)." Typescript. S.I.: 311th Infantry Regiment, 1919. 51 p. #603-311 1919.
- _____. AEF. "Lectures Delivered on Operations at Argonne-Meuse and St. Mihiel 27 January 1919." Typescript. S.I.: AEF, Headquarters, First Army Corps, 1919. 44 p. D544.U52.
- _____. First Army. First Army Lecture Courses: St. Mihiel and Argonne-Meuse. 5 volumes. Typescript. S.I.: n.p., 1919? D545.A63.F57.
- _____. "Field Orders, First Army, American Expeditionary Forces." France?: AEF, Headquarters, First Army, 1919. D570.2.U648.
Consists of the Field Orders 1 through 119.
- US Army. AEF. Fifth Corps. "Intelligence Section, 5th Army Corps in St. Mihiel Operations." Typescript. France?: Fifth Army Corps, General Staff, Second Section, 1919. 7 p. D545.S313.I58.
- US Department of the Army. Historical Division. United States Army in the World War, 1917-1919. 17 volumes. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1948. D570.A4.U54.
Volumes contain selected documents such as official reports, orders, correspondence, etc.
See especially, Volume 8, Military Operations of the American Expeditionary Forces: St. Mihiel, 324 p.
- Wright, William M. "Lecture Delivered by Major General W. M. Wright at Headquarters, First Army Corps, American E. F. on January 20, 1919." Typescript. S.I.: n.p., 1919. 6 p. #04-1 1919.
Highlights the mission of the First Army Corps during the St. Mihiel campaign.

– Marines

- Clark, George B. Devil Dogs: Fighting Marines of World War I. Novato, CA: Presidio Press, 1999. 463 p. D570.348.C53.
- Owen, Peter F. To the Limit of Endurance: A Battalion of Marines in the Great War. College Station, TX: Texas A&M University Press, 2007. 248 p. D570.348.6th.O94.
Focuses on the 2d Battalion, 6th Marines.

Personal Papers

- Crawford, William Bailey. Papers, 1913-1920. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection includes diaries, correspondence and postcards pertaining to his service with the 341st Field Artillery Regiment, 89th Division. Collection includes a map of the St. Mihiel salient. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 147, Face D, Shelf 4.
- Davis, William Church. Papers, 1885-1958. 4 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection includes papers related to his service at St. Mihiel and the Meuse-Argonne while in command of the 31st Heavy Artillery Brigade. Manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 147, Face N, Shelf 6.
- Leonard, John William. Papers, 1918-1977. 6 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection includes personal and official correspondence, operational orders and documents pertaining to his service with the 6th Infantry Regiment, 5th Division, at St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne to include an after action report of the Meuse-Argonne operation. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5 Row 159, Face D, Shelf 6.

March, Irwin B. Papers, 1914-1945. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection includes documents pertaining to his service at Aisne-Marne, St. Mihiel and the Meuse-Argonne. March served with the 4th Sanitary Train, 4th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5 Row 160, Face T, Shelf 4.

Ransom, Paul L. Papers, 1916-1963. 14 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection includes correspondence, reports and a war diary pertaining to his military service with the 16th Infantry Regiment, and later with the 2d Machine Gun Battalion, both elements of the 1st Division. Ransom saw action at Cantigny, the Tarnopol Raid, operations against St. Mihiel Salient, in the Meuse-Argonne, the Aisne-Marne Offensive, and the offensive of Soissons, France. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5 Row 166, Face O, Shelf 5.

Rowse, Herbert W. Papers, 1918-1919. 1 folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection includes 17 documents, three of which consist of notes on the use of machine guns during the St. Mihiel operation. Rowse served with the Headquarters, 150th Machine Gun Battalion, 82d Infantry Brigade, 42d Infantry Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 176, Face N, Shelf 5, Box 1002, Folder 3.

Meuse-Argonne Campaign, September-November 1918

Overview

At the conclusion of the St. Mihiel operation, General Pershing marched his half-million strong First Army by night to join Foch's offensive in the Meuse-Argonne sector. He moved them north through the Meuse Valley with the Argonne Forest to their left and the Air Valley to their right, and was ready to attack with three corps by the morning of 26 Sep.

Foch's intent was to create a pincers movement to cut off the Germans in their rear. British troops would advance between Péronne and Lens toward Aulnoye, while the Americans would attack toward Mézières. Aulnoye and Mézières were rail and supply centers in the German rear area, and the loss of either would seriously disrupt their operations. Simultaneously, the Belgian-French-British force in Flanders would attack, as would French troops in the Oise-Aisne region. Facing the Allies, the Germans formed three heavily-fortified lines in two sectors under the command of von Gallwitz and the Crown Prince, respectively. Foch correctly expected them to attempt an orderly retreat, and his detailed plans reflected his aim of preventing a staged enemy retirement.

Pershing selected a twenty-mile wide zone between the Meuse on his east and the rough Argonne Forest on his west as his point of heaviest concentration. He hoped to advance into open areas behind the heavily-fortified German defenses at Montfaucon, Cunel and Barricourt, where he would be within striking distance of an exposed enemy flank. This would allow his flank, supported by the French on his left, to attack Mézières. His plan succeeded through the first two German defense lines in Meuse-Argonne, but the attack stalled in front of the third. By successfully coordinating air and ground assets, including the newly-formed and fresh Second Army, the American forces were able to break through the third line and lengthen its front. By early November, the Germans were fully on the defensive, as two more American corps joined the line and the Sedan-Mézières road was denied to the German logistical effort. By the time the armistice was signed, 22 American and 4 French divisions occupied a line from Verdun to the Argonne.

General Sources

Allen, H. Warner. "The American Achievement." Extracted from the The National Review. London, (Jun 1919): pp. 527-538. D545.A63.A44.

American Battle Monuments Commission. American Armies and Battlefields in Europe: A History, Guide and Reference Book. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1938. 547 p. with maps. D528.U5.
Reprinted in 1992 by the Center of Military History; see especially, Chapter IV, "American Operations in the Meuse-Argonne Region," at pp. 167-329,

_____. Meuse-Argonne American Cemetery and Memorial. Washington, DC: American Battle Monuments Commission, 1994. 39 p. D639.C42.M48.

- The Battle of Argonne Papers. 1918. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection includes the reminiscences of a captain of the 11th Field Artillery Regiment pertaining to a battle during 2 November 1918 in conjunction with the Meuse-Argonne campaign. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 142, Face A, Shelf 2.
- Belloc, Hilaire. "America in the Argonne." American Legion Magazine 5 (Nov 1928): pp. 28-29 and 44-46. Per.
- Braim, Paul F. "Learning to Fight by Fighting: The AEF in the Meuse-Argonne Campaign." In Selected Papers from the 1992 (59th Annual) Meeting of the Society for Military History Hosted by the Command and Staff College of the Marine Corps University. Quantico, VA: Command and Staff College Foundation, 1994. pp. 117-132. D25.S62.
- _____. "The Test of Battle: The American Expeditionary Forces in the Meuse-Argonne Campaign, 26 September-11 November, 1918." PhD dissertation, University of Delaware, 1983. 332 p. D545.A63.B72.
The dissertation was published in 1987 as, The Test of Battle: The American Expeditionary Forces in the Meuse-Argonne Campaign, which is available at D545.A63.B72, as is a 1998 reprint.
- Coffman, Edward M. "The Meuse-Argonne Offensive: The Final Battle of World War I?" In Between War and Peace: How America Ends Its Wars. NY: Free Press, 2011. pp. 179-196. E181.B48.
- Colby, Elbridge. American Militarism. Washington, DC: Society of American Military Engineers, 1934. 115 p. E181.C73.
See especially, the section, "Meuse-Argonne," at pp. 94-115.
- Ferrell, Robert H. America's Deadliest Battle: Meuse-Argonne, 1918. Lawrence, KS: University Press of Kansas, 2007. 195 p. D545.A63.F47.
- Gregory, Barry. Argonne. NY: Ballantine Books, 1972. 158 p. D545.A63.G73.
- Hartzell, Arthur E. "Meuse-Argonne Battle (Sept. 26-Nov. 11, 1918)." Chaumont, France: AEF, General Headquarters, General Staff, Second Section, 1919. 39 p. D545.A63.H3.
- _____. "Meuse-Argonne Battle (Sept. 26-Nov. 11, 1918)." S.l.: AEF, General Headquarters, General Staff, Second Section, 1919. 47 p. D545.A63.H32.
Includes the following note, "For the confidential use of press correspondents and magazine writers."
- Lanza, Conrad H. "The Start of the Meuse-Argonne Campaign." Field Artillery Journal XXIII (Jan/Feb 1933): pp. 57-71. Per.
- Lengel, Edward G. To Conquer Hell: The Meuse-Argonne, 1918. NY: Henry Holt, 2008. 491 p. D545.A63.L46.
- Palmer, Frederick. Our Greatest Battle (The Meuse-Argonne). NY: Dodd, Mead and Company, 1919. 629 p. D545.A63.P2.
- Pneu Michelin. The Americans in the Great War. Volume 3. The Meusse [sic]-Argonne Battlefields (Montfaucon, Romagne, Saint Menehould). Clermont-Ferrand, France: Michelin et Cie, 1920. D570.A7 v.3.
- Raicer, Ted S. "1918: Storm in the West." Command Magazine #16 (May/Jun 1992): pp. 16-33. Per.
Overview of events, tactics and organization.
- Rouquerol, J. La Guerre en Argonne: La Harazee, le Four de Paris, Varennes, la Chalade, le Bois de la Gruerie, la Fille Morte. Paris: Payot, 1937. 198 p. D545.A59.R6.
- Scammell, J. M. "The Argonne, 1914 and 1918." Washington, DC: US Infantry Association, 1929. 9 p. D534.1.A6.S31.
Originally published in the Infantry Journal XXXV (Oct 1929): pp. 354-361.
- Shrader, Charles R., general editor. Reference Guide to United States Military History. Volume 3. 1865-1919. NY: Facts on File, 1993. E181.R44 v.3.
See especially, the section, "Meuse-Argonne Offensive," at pp. 259-260,

- Simmons, Edwin H. and Alexander, Joseph H. Through the Wheat: The U.S. Marines in World War I. Annapolis, MD: Naval Institute Press, 2008. 296 p. D570.348.A1.S56.
See especially, Chapter 13, "The Meuse-Argonne Campaign," at pp. 196-218.
- US Army. AEF. Final Report of Gen. John J. Pershing, Commander-in-Chief, American Expeditionary Forces. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. 96 p. D570.A4.
See especially, the section, "Meuse-Argonne Operation," at pp.43-53,
- _____. "Lectures Delivered on Operations at Argonne-Meuse and St. Mihiel 27 January 1919." Typescript. S.l.: AEF, Headquarters, First Army Corps, 1919. 44 p. D544.U52.
- _____. First Army. First Army Lecture Courses: St. Mihiel and Argonne-Meuse. 5 volumes. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919? D545.A63.F57.
- _____. General Staff. G-2. The American Official Communiques. France: Headquarters, AEF, 1919. 44 p. D570.A4.A43.
Also designated "Bulletin No 4" dated Apr 1920. Communiques were issued daily between 15 May 1918 and 13 Dec 1918.
- _____. General Staff College. Staff Ride, the Meuse-Argonne Operations, January 1919. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. ca 300 p. D545.A63.S74.
Consists of various reports and associated documents.
- US Army. Office of the Chief of Military History. "Narrative Descriptions of the Named Campaigns of the U.S. Army: Revolutionary War to the Vietnam Conflict." Typescript. Washington, DC: Department of the Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1968. 165 p. E181.N37.
See especially, the section, "Meuse-Argonne, 26 September-11 November 1918," at pp.74-77,
- US Army Infantry School. Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. 695 p. D509.U55.
Compilation of 75 selected student monographs prepared by the Class of 1923. See especially, monographs 54 through 68, all pertaining to the Meuse-Argonne.
- US Department of the Army. Historical Division. United States Army in the World War, 1917-1919. 17 volumes. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1948. D570.A4.U54.
Volumes contain selected documents such as official reports, orders, correspondence, etc.
See especially, Volume 9, Military Operations of the American Expeditionary Forces: Meuse-Argonne, 598 p.
- Williams, Ashby. Experiences of the Great War: Artois, St. Mihiel, Meuse-Argonne. Roanoke, VA: Stone Printing and Manufacturing Company, 1919. 197 p. #603-320 1919/2.
- Battles and Places**
- Montfaucon (26 September-10 November)**
- Adams, Donald B. and Crane, Albert E. "'Fore and Aft of the Infantry': The 6th Engineers in the American Offensives of 1918." Military Engineer XIII (Nov/Dec 1921): pp. 470-473. Per.
- Cain, James M., II. "The Taking of Montfaucon." In Americans vs. Germans: The First AEF in Action. Washington, DC: Infantry Journal, 1942. pp. 67-82. D570.9.A65.
- Cochrane, Rexmond C. The 79th Division at Montfaucon, October 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1960. 94 p. UK23.A5.C64 no.19.
- Colby, Elbridge. "The Taking of Montfaucon." Infantry Journal XLVII (Mar/Apr 1940): pp. 128-140. Per.
- Lanza, Conrad .H "The Battle of Montfaucon, 26 September 1918: An Artilleryman's View." Field Artillery Journal XXIII (May/Jun 1933): pp. 226-248. Per.
- _____. "The End of the Battle of Montfaucon." Field Artillery Journal XXIII (Jul/Aug 1933): pp. 347-367. Per.
- Pneu Michelin. The Americans in the Great War. Volume 3. The Meusse [sic]-Argonne Battlefields (Montfaucon, Romagne,

Saint Menehould). Clermont-Ferrand, France: Michelin et Cie, 1920. D570.A7 v.3.

– Lost Battalion (2-7 October)

Beattie, Taylor V. “Ghosts of the Lost Battalion.” Military History 19 (Aug 2002): pp. 26-32. Per.

_____. “Whittlesey’s ‘Lost’ Battalion.” Army History #54 (Winter 2002): pp. 21-30. Per.

Campbell, David R. “Fighting Encircled”: (A Study in U.S. Army Leadership). Draft. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. 119 p. U167.5.E57 C35.

Clodfelter, Micheal. The Lost Battalion and the Meuse-Argonne, 1918: America’s Deadliest Battle. Jefferson, NC: McFarland, 2007. 246 p. D545.A63.C66.

Eager, Sherman W. “The Lost Battalion.” Scabbard and Blade Journal XX (Apr 1936): pp. 2-4. Per.

Fuller, Hurley E. “‘Lost Battalion’ of the 77th Division.” Infantry Journal XXVIII (Jun 1926): pp. 597-608. Per.

Gaff, Alan D. Blood in the Argonne: The “Lost Battalion” of World War I. Norman, OK: University of Oklahoma Press, 2005. 368 p. D545.A63.G24.

Mastriano, Douglas V. “The Last Battle of the Argonne: Archaeological Research and the Authenticity of Sergeant Alvin York’s Heroic Deed.” AWC Student Personal Experience Monograph, 2010. 126 p. PEM 2010 Manuscript Archives.

Perrett, Bryan. Against All Odds! More Dramatic “Last Stand” Actions. London: Arms & Armour, 1995. 224 p. D25.P34. See especially, Chapter 8, “The Lost Battalion: The Argonne Forest, 2-7 October 1918,” at pp. 138-145.

Pratt, Fletcher and Johnson, Thomas M. “The Lost Battalion as the Germans Saw it.” American Legion Magazine 24 (Apr 1938): pp. 22-23 and 56-58. Per.

Ronan, James B. “A Message from the Lost Battalion.” Military Collector & Historian 59 (Winter 2007): p. 247. Per. Highlights a 4 Oct 1918 message from Major Whittlesay carried by pigeon.

Werstein, Irving. The Lost Battalion. NY: Norton, 1966. 191 p. #603-308 1966.

– Mont Blanc (3-17 October)

Germany. Heer. 3 Armee. “The Defensive Operations in the Champagne Mont Blanc Operations: September 26, 1918 to October 9, 1918, from German Point of View.” Translated from the original German by the Second Section, General Staff, Headquarters, American Forces in Germany. Typescript. Germany: Headquarters, American Forces in Germany, 1918. 33 p. D545.A63.G3.

Greely, J. N. “A Study in Battle Formation.” Field Artillery Journal X (Mar/Apr 1920): pp. 167-176. Per.

McClellan, Edwin N. “The Battle of Blanc Mont Ridge.” Marine Corps Gazette VII (Mar 1922): pp. 1-21; VII (Jun 1922): pp. 206-211 and VII (Sep 1922): pp. 287-288. Per.

Otto, Ernst. “The Battle at Blanc Mont (October 2 to October 10, 1918).” 4 parts. Translated from the original German by Martin Lichtenberg. US Naval Institute Proceedings 56 (Jan 1930): pp. 1-30; 56 (Feb 1930): pp. 89-112; 56 (Mar 1930): pp. 177-199; and 56 (Apr 1930): 304-316. Per.

See also, Trevor W. Swett’s discussion about the 4-part article contained in the Jul 1930 issue at pp. 639-643.

_____. The Battle at Blanc Mont (October 2 to October 10, 1918). Translated from the original German by Martin Lichtenberg. Annapolis, MD: United States Naval Institute, 1930. 200 p. D545.A63.O7713.

Simmons, Edwin H. and Alexander, Joseph H. Through the Wheat: The U.S. Marines in World War I. Annapolis, MD: Naval Institute Press, 2008. 296 p. D570.348.A1.S56.

See especially, Chapter 12, “Blanc Mont,” at pp. 219-240.

Swett, Trevor W. "The Battle at Blanc Mont." Reprinted from the US Naval Institute Proceedings. Annapolis, MD: United States Naval Institute, 1930. pp. 639-643. D545.A63.S8.

US Army. 2d Division. "Translations: War Diaries of German Units Opposed to the Second Division (Regular), 1918." 9 volumes. Compiled by C. O. Matfeldt. War diaries translated from the original German by Gustav J. Braun and Trevor W. Swett. Washington, DC: US Army War College, Second Division Historical Section, 1930-1935. #05-2 1930.

See especially, Volumes 7 and 8 pertaining to the Battle of Blanc Mont Ridge (3-27 Oct 1918).

US War Department. General Staff. Blanc Mont (Meuse-Argonne-Champagne). Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1922. 42 p. #05-2 1922.

– Romagne (7-16 October)

Lanza, Conrad H. "The First Battle of Romagne." Field Artillery Journal XXIII (Nov/Dec 1933): pp. 493-507. Per.

_____. "Three Battles in One." Field Artillery Journal XXIV (Mar/Apr 1934): pp. 113-138. Per.
Highlights the Battles of Beaumont (8-10 Oct), Argonne (7-10 Oct) and Romagne (7-10 Oct).

_____. "The Third Battle of Romagne." Field Artillery Journal XXIV (Jul/Aug 1934): pp. 325-346. Per.
Highlights the period 14-16 Oct.

– Sergeant York (8 October)

Beattie, Taylor V. "Continuing the Search for York." Army History #68 (Winter 2008): pp. 20-28. Per.

_____. "In Search of Sergeant York: The Man, the Myth, and the Legend." Military Heritage 2(Jun 2001): pp. 30-38 and 81. Per.

A similar article appeared in Army History #50 (Summer/Fall 2000): pp. 1-14. Per.

Bowers, John. "The Mythical Morning of Sergeant York." Military History Quarterly 8 (Winter 1996): pp. 38-47. Per.

Buxton, G. Edward, Jr., et al. Official History of 82nd Division, American Expeditionary Forces: "All American" Division, 1917-1919. Indianapolis: Bobbs-Merrill Company, 1920. 310 p. #05-82 1919.

See especially, pp. 58-62.

Cowan, Sam K. Sergeant York and His People. NY: Funk & Wagnalls, 1922. 292 p. D570.9.Y7.C6.

Germany. Reichsarchiv. "Testimony of German Officers and Men About Sergeant York." Translated from the original German by F. W. Merten. Typescript. Fort Humphreys, DC: US Army War College, 1936. 28 p. D570.9.Y7.T4.
Based on interviews, document seeks to disprove the sensational aspects of Sergeant York's feat.

Larrabee, George. "Sharpshooter from the Hills: The Amazing Sergeant Alvin York was the Ultimate Infantryman." Military History 3 (Jun 1987): pp. 10 and 56-57. Per.

Lee, David D. Sergeant York: An American Hero. Lexington, KY: University Press of Kentucky, 1985. 162 p. D570.9.Y7.L44.

Explores the hero-making process.

Mahoney, Tom. "Alvin York and Frank Luke: Legendary WWI Heroes." American Legion Magazine 85 (Nov 1968): pp. 22 and 45-49. Per.

Detailed account of Sergeant York's famous action; includes the names of several of the other participants.

Mastriano, Douglas. "Alvin York: View from the Other Side." Military History 23 (Sep 2006): pp. 22-29. Per.

Swindler, H. O. "Turkey Match." Infantry Journal XXXVII (Oct 1930): pp. 343-351. Per.

York, Alvin. Sergeant York: His Own Life Story and War Diary. Edited by Tom Skeyhill. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, Doran and Company, 1928. 309 p. D570.9.Y7.

Includes affidavits and statements from Colonel G. E. Buxton, Sergeant Harry Parsons, Corporal Bernard Early, and 7 of the 8 privates who survived the patrol.

– Buzancy (1 November)

Lanza, Conrad H. “The Battle of Buzancy.” Field Artillery Journal XXIV (Nov/Dec 1934): pp. 553-570 and XXV (Jan/Feb 1935): pp. 29-45. Per.

_____. “Notes on the Artillery in the Battle of Buzancy, November 1, 1918.” Field Artillery Journal XXII (Mar/Apr 1932): pp. 157-160. Per.

– Other

Ferrell, Robert H. The Question of MacArthur’s Reputation: Côte de Châtillon, October 14-16, 1918. Columbia, MO: University of Missouri Press, 2008. 111 p. D545.C73.F48.

Lanza, Conrad H. “The Battle of the Meuse River: A River Crossing.” Field Artillery Journal XXV (Sep/Oct 1935): pp. 393-416. Per.

McClure, Nathaniel F. “The 35th Division in the Vosges Mountains.” Cavalry Journal XXX (Apr 1921): pp. 105-111. Per.
Highlights a trench raid conducted at Hilsenfirst, Alsace, on 6 Jul 1918.

Reed, William L. “A Wartime Visit to Verdun.” Infantry Journal XXXV (Jul 1929): pp. 43-46. Per.

Schley, Julian L. “Some Notes on the World War.” Military Engineer XXI (Jan/Feb 1929): pp. 55-68. Per.

Schrantz, Ward L. “Defense of a Wood.” Infantry Journal XXII (Jan 1923): pp. 46-48. Per.
Highlights the strong German defensive positions at Bois de Manheulles, located near Verdun.

Smythe, Donald. “A.E.F. Snafu at Sedan.” Prologue 5 (Fall 1973): pp. 135-149. Per.

Tenney, Parker G. “Experiences in Use of Captured Materiel.” Field Artillery Journal XVI (Jul/Aug 1926): pp. 403-406. Per.
Highlights the actions of the 77th Field Artillery near Verdun, Sep 1918.

Upton, LaRoy S. and Tydings, Millard E. “Capture of Etrayes Ridge: A Machine Gun Study.” Infantry Journal XXXI (Aug 1927): pp. 133-136. Per.
Etrayes Ridge, located some 8 miles north of Verdun, was captured by the 29th Division on 23 Oct 1918.

Weaver, Theron D. “The 163d [French] Division Crosses the Meuse.” Military Engineer XXI (Nov/Dec 1929): pp. 528-530. Per.
Highlights the French 163d Division’s river crossing at Dom-le-Mesnil on 10 and 11 Nov.

Arms and Services

– Combat Arms

“An Artillery Study Made in the A.E.F.” Field Artillery Journal X (Jan/Feb 1920): pp. 50-63 and X (Mar/Apr 1920): pp. 93-108. Per.
Includes an ammunition table for Meuse-Argonne.

Burleson, Richard C. “Some Observations Concerning the Use of Accompanying Batteries during the World War with Some Personal Experiences.” Field Artillery Journal XI (Nov/Dec 1921): pp. 523-534. Per.

Gulick, John W. “Artillery Operations, First Army, A.E.F.” Field Artillery Journal XII (May/Jun 1922): pp. 192-223. Per.
Focuses on I and III Corps, during the Meuse-Argonne and St. Mihiel campaigns.

“Infantry in Battle.” Infantry Journal XXV (Aug 1924): pp. 121-125. Per.
Provides a leadership perspective.

Lanza, Conrad H. “Supporting an Infantry Division.” Field Artillery Journal XXIII (Sep/Oct 1933): pp. 405-425. Per.

_____. “Very Long Range Fire (Over 20,000 Meters) in the Meuse-Argonne.” Field Artillery Journal XXV (May/Jun 1935): pp. 249-260. Per.

- McGlachlin, Edward F. "Army Artillery in Meuse-Argonne." Infantry Journal XXIII (Nov 1923): pp. 544-552. Per.
- _____. "Results of Artillery Action in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive." Field Artillery Journal XIII (Jan/Feb 1923): pp. 11-17. Per.
- McMeen, Scott R. "Testing the Principles of Fire Support: The Meuse-Argonne Offensive of 1918." Field Artillery 94-4 (Aug 1994): pp. 18-21. Per.
- Rarey, George H. "American Tank Units in the Foret d'Argonne Attack." Infantry Journal XXXII (Apr 1928): pp. 389-395. Per.
- Reigner, Lewis E. "F. A.-Long Fuze Change Zero." Field Artillery Journal IX (Apr/Jun 1919): pp. 183-191. Per.
Highlights a 155mm battery in the Argonne, Sep 1918.
- Rockenbach, Samuel D. "Lecture on Tanks and their Operations with the First American Army at St. Mihiel Salient and in the Argonne, Sept. 11th to Nov. 11th, 1918." Typescript. United States?: n.p., n.d. 35 p. D608.R62.
- _____. "Operations of the Tank Corps A.E.F. with the 1st American Army at St. Mihiel and in the Argonne Sept. 11th to Nov. 11th, 1918, and with the British E.F. Sept. 18th to Nov, 1918." Typescript. S.I.: n.p., n.d. D608.R626.
- Schrantz, Ward L. "Mine Warfare in the Argonne." Infantry Journal XXXII (Feb 1928): pp. 171-175. Per.
- Shepherd, W. E. "The Employment of the Artillery-Fifth Army Corps, Argonne-Meuse Operations." Field Artillery Journal IX (Apr/Jun 1919): pp. 148-182. Per.
- Spaulding, Oliver L. "A Study in Ammunition Supply." Field Artillery Journal XIII (Jul/Aug 1923): pp. 327-342. Per.

– Combat Support

- Cochrane, Rexmond C. The Use of Gas in the Meuse-Argonne Campaign, September-November, 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1958. 91 p. UK23.A5.C64 no.10.
- Coles, Michael H. "Pershing's Eyes in the Sky." Military History Quarterly 13 (Winter 2001): pp. 30-41. Per.
Focuses on the 12th Aero Squadron.
- Crane, Albert E. "The Sixth Engineers in the Meuse-Argonne." Military Engineer XXIII (Mar/Apr 1931): pp. 124-128. Per.
Also provides coverage of the unit at St. Mihiel.
- Hoge, William M. "The 7th Engineers Bridge the Meuse." Military Engineer XVIII (Jan/Feb 1926): p. 24-29. Per.
Comments about the article appear in Military Engineer XVIII (Mar/Apr 1926) at p. 148.
- Johnston, Edward S. "Employment of Chemical Troops in the Attack of the American 1st Division, during the Second Phase of Meuse-Argonne Offensive, 1918." Chemical Warfare 18 (Oct 1932): p. 1,185-1,192. Per.
- Peek, Ernest D. "Army Engineer Operation in the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives." Military Engineer XIV (Sep/Oct 1922): pp. 287-290 and 331-333 and XIV (Nov/Dec 1922): pp. 389-392 and 437-441. Per.
Written by the former Chief Engineer, First Army, the article covers water supply, bridges, construction, railroads, and road building.
- Schley, Julian L. and Noce, Daniel. "Engineering Operations, Fifth Army Corps." Military Engineer XV (Sep/Oct 1923): pp. 425-434. Per.
Largely concerns the construction and maintenance of roads.
- US Army. AEF. Report of the Chief Engineer, First Army, American Expeditionary Forces on the Engineer Operations in the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives, 1918. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1929. 151 p. D570.309.A52.
- US Army. AEF. V Corps. "Intelligence Section, 5th Corps in Meuse-Argonne Operations." Typescript. France?: AEF, V Corps, General Staff, 2d Section, 1919. 24 p. D545.A63.I58.

– Logistics and Medical

Duff, Edward E., Jr. "As Far as the Enemy Location Permits." Military Engineer XXI (May/Jun 1929): pp. 203-209. Per. Highlights reconnaissance activities and railroad repairs during the Allies' Argonne offensive.

Luberoff, George. "How We Did It In the Argonne." Quartermaster Review II (Sep/Oct 1922): pp. 27-28 and 32. Per. Focuses on supply problems during the Meuse-Argonne Offensive.

Lyle, H. H. M. "The Principles of the Surgery, Hospitalization and the Evacuation of the Wounded in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive." Military Surgeon 84 (Jun 1939): pp. 580-591. Per.

Miller, John A., Jr. "Traffic Regulation in the Advanced Zone." Military Engineer XIV (Sep/Oct 1922): pp. 297-299 and 339. Per.

US Army. AEF. General Staff College. Staff Ride, Meuse-Argonne Operations, January 1919. Typescript. France?: n.p., Jan 1919. ca 300 p. D545.A63.S74.

Consists of numerous reports and documents; see especially, Part I, Chapter 2, "The Army System of Supply during the Advance," 54 p. and Part IV, "Communications, Supply and Evacuation, 1st Army Corps," 23 p.

US Army. Base Hospital No. 4. "Album de la Guerre": Five Hundred Photographs, Seventy Drawings and Thirteen Articles by Members of Base Hospital No. 4, U.S.A., Serving the British Forces on the Somme Front and Mobile Hospital No. 5, U.S.A., Serving in the Meuse-Argonne Sector. Cleveland, OH: Scientific Illustrating Studios, 1919. 117 p. #704-4 1919.

Unit and Personal Views

American Battle Monuments Commission. Terrain Photographs: American World War Battlefields in Europe. 69 volumes (1,396 original photographs). Washington, D. C. : American Battle Monuments Commission. Bay 4, Row 123, Face B, Shelf 2 in the Photographic Archives.

The 69 albums contain photographs of the various battlefields in Europe where AEF units were actively engaged. The photographs were taken by the American Battle Monuments Commission to complete the historical record of operations involving AEF units.

Baker, Horace L. Argonne Days: Experiences of a World War Private on the Meuse-Argonne Front. Aberdeen, MS: Printed by the Aberdeen Weekly, 1927. 122 p. D570.9.B25.

Revised and reprinted in 2007 as the Argonne Days in World War I, which is available at D570.9.B252.

Browne, George. An American Soldier in World War I. Edited by David L. Snead. Lincoln, NE: University of Nebraska Press, 2006. D570.9.B77.

The author served with the 117th Engineer Regiment.

Bruce, Andrew D. "Operations of the Second Division (U.S.) during Third Phase of Meuse-Argonne." Typescript. Fort Benning, GA: US Army Infantry School, Department of General Subjects, Military History Section, Company Officers' Course, 1924. 93 p. #05-2 1924.

Burt, Wilson B. "Explanation and Execution of Plans of Operation-5th Army Corps-Argonne-Meuse Operation." Typescript of a lecture presented at the Headquarters, V Corps, First Army, AEF, 1919? 15 p. #04-5 1919.

Cochrane, Rexmond C. The 1st Division in the Meuse-Argonne, 1-12 October 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD. US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1957. 61 p. UK13.A5.C64 no.3.

Crane, Albert E. "The Sixth Engineers in the Meuse-Argonne." Military Engineer XXIII (Mar/Apr 1931): pp. 124-128. Per. Also provides coverage of the unit at St. Mihiel.

Farrell, Thomas F. "Operations of a Divisional Engineer Regiment: The First Engineers in France." Military Engineer XIV (Mar/Apr 1922): pp. 99-101 and 117-119. Per.

Ferrell, Robert H. Collapse at Meuse-Argonne: The Failure of the Missouri-Kansas Division. Columbia, MO: University of Missouri Press, 2004. 160 p. #05-35 2004.

Frasier, Lyman S. "Operations of the Third Battalion, 26th Infantry, First Division, in the Second and Third Phases of the Meuse-Argonne Offensive." Typescript. Fort Benning, GA: US Army Infantry School, Fourth Section, Committee "H", Officer Advanced Courses, 1926? 82 p. #603-26 1926.

Hay, Donald D. "Machine Guns, 35th Division, Meuse-Argonne Operation, Sept.26-Oct. 1, 1918." Infantry Journal XL (May/Jun 1933): pp. 193-206. Per.

Nichols, Vernon R. "Our Battle of the Argonne." Infantry Journal XVI (Sep 1919): pp. 183-199 and XVI (Oct 1919): pp. 267-281. Per.

The author was a member of the 363d Infantry Regiment.

Owen, Peter F. To the Limit of Endurance: A Battalion of Marines in the Great War. College Station, TX: Texas A&M University Press, 2007. 248 p. D570.348.6th.O94.

Highlights the 2d Battalion, 6th Marines.

Ransom, Paul L. Papers, 1916-1963. 14 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection includes correspondence, reports and a war diary pertaining to his military service with the 1st Division at Cantigny, the Tarnopol Raid, operations against St. Mihiel Salient, in the Meuse-Argonne, the Aisne-Marne Offensive and the offensive of Soissons, France. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5 Row 166, Face O, Shelf 5.

Triplet, William S. A Youth in the Meuse-Argonne: A Memoir, 1917-1918. Edited by Robert H. Ferrell. Columbia, MO: University of Missouri Press, 2000. 326 p. D545.A63.T75.

US Army. 10th Machine Gun Battalion. The Tenth Machine Gun Battalion in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive Sept. 26-Oct. 19, 1918. S.l.: n.p., 1918? 14 p. D545.A63.T46.

_____. 311th Infantry Regiment. "Daily Situation Reports, 12 September-6 October 1918 (St. Mihiel), 13 October-5 November 1918 (Meuse-Argonne)." Typescript. S.l.: 311th Infantry Regiment, 1919. 51 p. #603-311 1919.

US Army. AEF. First Army. "Field Orders, First Army, American Expeditionary Forces." France?: AEF, Headquarters, First Army, 1919. D570.2.U648.

Consists of the Field Orders 1 through 119.

Williams, Ashby. Experiences of the Great War: Artois, St. Mihiel, Meuse-Argonne. Roanoke, VA: Stone Printing and Manufacturing Company, 1919. 197 p. #603-320 1919/2.

French Perspective

Grassett, Alphonse. La Guerre en Action, Passage de la Meuse par la 163e Division: l'Armistice sur le Champ de Bataille, 10-11 Novembre 1918. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1938. 178 p. D545.A63.G7.

German Perspective

"German Man Power Employed Against the American Meuse-Argonne Offensive, 26th September-11th November 1918." Chaumont, France?: AEF, General Headquarters, General Staff, Second Section, 1919. 3 p. D545.A63.G37.

Germany. Heer. 3 Armee. "The Defensive Operations in the Champagne Mont Blanc Operations: September 26, 1918 to October 9, 1918, from German Viewpoint." Translated by the Second Section, General Staff, American Forces in Germany. Typescript. Germany: Headquarters, American Forces in Germany, 1918. 33 p. D545.A63.G3.

Consists of documents from the 3d German Army issued during September and October 1918.

Giehrl, Herman[n] von. "Battle of the Meuse-Argonne." Infantry Journal XIX (Aug 1921): pp. 131-138; XIX (Sep 1921): pp. 264-270; XIX (Oct 1921): pp. 377-384; and XIX (Nov 1921): pp. 534-540. Per.

The author was the Chief of Staff, XVI (German) Army Corps.

Kellermann, Bernhard von. Der Krieg im Argonnerwald. Berlin: J. Bard, 1916. 121 p. D545.A6.K4.

Köhn, Herrmann. "Notes and Translation of Part of Texts of the Histories of the Following German Regiment: Which, with Others, Took Part in the Defense of Teifland Sector of Group Argonne: Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September-October, 1918." Translated from the original German by Thomas C. Bourke. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1930. 18 p. D545.A63.N682.

Consists of documents from the German 1st Guard Field Artillery Regiment.

Michaelis, Lieutenant. "Notes and Translation of Part of Texts of the Histories of the Following German Regiment Which, with Others, Took Part in the Defense of Teifland Sector of Group Argonne: Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September-October, 1918." Translated from the original German by Thomas C. Bourke. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1930. 18 p. D545.A63.N68313.

Consists of documents from the German 3d Guard Field Artillery Regiment.

Otto, Ernst. The Battle at Blanc Mont (October 2 to October 10, 1918). Annapolis: United States Naval Institute, 1930. 200 p. D545.A63.O7713.

Reinhard, Wilhelm. "Notes and Translation of Part of Texts of the Histories of the Following German Regiment Which, With others, Took Part in the Defense of Teifland Sector of Group Argonne: Meuse-Argonne Offensive, September-October, 1918." Translated from the original German by Thomas C. Bourke. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1930. 29 p. D545.A63.N68413.

Consists of documents from the German 4th Foot Guard Regiment.

US Army. AEF. General Staff. G-2. The German and American Combined Daily Order of Battle: 25 September [to] 11 November, 1918. Chaumont, France: AEF, General Staff, Intelligence Section, 1919.. 26 p. D545.A63.U5.

Consists of statistics, charts and summaries.

US Army. 1st Division. World War Records: First Division, A.E.F., Regular, German Documents. 4 volumes in 11 parts. Typescript. Washington, DC: n.p., 1930-1933. #05-1 1930.

Consists of documents from German units opposing the 1st Division in 1918; see especially, Volume IV, "Meuse-Argonne."

US Army. 2d Division. "Translations: War Diaries of German Units Opposed to the Second Division (Regular), 1918." 9 volumes. Compiled by C. O. Matfeldt. War diaries translated from the original German by Gustav J. Braun and Trevor W. Swett. Washington, DC: US Army War College, Second Division Historical Section, 1930-1935. #05-2 1930.

See especially, Volume 9, "Meuse-Argonne."

Wiglow, Hans. "Notes and Translation of Part of Texts of Histories of the Following German Regiment: Which, with Others, Took Part in the Defense of Tiefland Sector of Group Argonne, Meuse Argonne Offensive, September-October 1918." Translated from the original German by Thomas C. Bourke. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1930. 7 p. D545.A63.N68.

Consists of documents from the German 270th Field Artillery Regiment.

Eastern Front

General Sources

Eastern Front operations did not mirror those on the more static and spatially-contained Western Front. This theater of war ran roughly north-south from St. Petersburg to the Black Sea and east-west from the Baltic Sea to Moscow. War on the vast Eastern Front began with a Russian Army's advance into East Prussia during the period 4 to 23 August 1914.

Bauer, Max. Österreich-Ungarn im Welt-Kriege: Wirklichkeitsaufnahmen, Ausgewählt und Zusammengestellt. Siegen, Germany: H. Monatus, 1915. D527.B3.

Boot, Max. "Triumph of Prussian Technology and Tactics." Military History Quarterly 19 (Autumn 2006): pp. 56-65. Per.

Churchill, Winston S. The Unknown War: The Eastern Front. NY: C. Scribner's Sons, 1931. 396 p. D550.C4.

Clark, Alan. Suicide of the Empires: The Battles on the Eastern Front, 1914-18. NY: American Heritage Press, 1971. 127 p. D551.C52.

Reprinted in 1999 as, The Eastern Front, 1914-18: Suicide of Empires, which is available at D551.C522.

- Camon, Hubert. "The Battles of Ludendorff on the Russian Front." Translated from the original French by E. M. Benitez. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1925. 23 p. D551.C35.
- _____. "The Strategy of Ludendorff on the Russian Front. Part 1, In East Prussia and Poland, Sept.-Dec 1914." Translated from the original French by D. S. Appleton. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1923? 6 p. DD51.C35213 pt.1.
- Dupuy, Trevor N. and Onacewicz, Wlodzimierz. Triumphs and Tragedies in the East, 1915-1917. NY: F. Watts, 1967. 89 p. D551.D86.
- Fuller, William C., Jr. "The Eastern Front." In The Great War and the Twentieth Century. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 2000. pp, 30-68. D521.G743.
- Golovin, Nikolai N. The Russian Campaign of 1914: The Beginning of the War and Operations in East Prussia. Revised edition. Translated from the original Russian by Arthur G. S. Muntz. Uckfield, England: Naval & Military Press, 2009. 410 p. D552.T3.G652.
- Reprint of the original 1933 version, which is available at D552.T3.G65.
- Helsey, Edouard. Les Aventures de l'Armée d'Orient. Paris: La Renaissance du Livre, 1920. 249 p. D560.H4.
- Hudson, C. E. "Back to the Front." Army Quarterly XXVIII (Apr 1934): pp. 135-149. Per.
- "Impressions of the Eastern German Front." Infantry Journal XIV (Jun 1918): pp. 913-942. Per.
- Highlights the organization and training of the German Army serving on the Eastern Front.
- Jones, David R. "Imperial Russia's Forces at War." In Military Effectiveness. Volume I. The First World War. Boston: Allen & Unwin, 1988. pp. 249-328. U42.M54 v.1.
- Kihntopf, Michael P. Victory in the East: The Rise and Fall of the Imperial German Army. Shippensburg, PA: White Mane Books, 2000. 99 p. D551.K54.
- Nieberg, Michael S. and Jordan, David. The Eastern Front 1914-1920: From Tannenberg to the Russo-Polish War. London: Amber Books, 2012. 224 p. D550.N45.
- Niemann, Hans. Die Befreiung Galiziens. Berlin: E. S. Mittler, 1916. 72 p. D556.N5.
- _____. Hindenburgs Siegeszug gegen Russland: Kurzgefasste Volkstümliche Darstellung seiner Feldzüge. Berlin: E. S. Mittler, 1917. 82 p. D551.N5.
- Poseck, Maximilian von. "The German Cavalry in Poland, 1914-1915." Translated from the original German by B. B. McMahon and Charles E. Rayens. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Command and General Staff School, 1935. D532.4.P5913.
- The original 1935 German version, Die Deutsche Kavallerie in Polen, 1914/15, is available at D532.4.P59.
- Prusin, Alexander V. The Lands Between: Conflict in the East European Borderlands, 1870-1992. NY: Oxford University Press, 2010. 324 p. DJK48.5.P78.
- Raicer, Ted S. "When Eagles Fight: The Eastern Front in WWI." Command Magazine #25 (Nov/Dec 1993): pp. 14-41. Per.
- Rostovtzeff, Theodore. "Military Errors in Russia." Infantry Journal XX (May 1922): pp. 509-517 and XX (Jun 1922): pp. 630-639. Per.
- Stone, Norman. The Eastern Front, 1914-1917. NY: Scribner, 1975. 348 p. D550.S76.
- "Twelve Months of the War on the Eastern Front." Journal of the United Service Institution of India XLV (Apr 1916): pp. 105-132 and XLV (Jul 1916): pp. 213-254. Per.
- US Army Infantry School. Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: US Army Infantry School, 1923. 695 p. D509.U55.
- Compilation of 75 selected student monographs prepared by the Class of 1923. See especially, monographs 5 through 9, all pertaining to operations on the Eastern Front.

Vinogradsky, Aleksandr N. La Guerre sur le Front Oriental: En Russie-En Roumanie. Paris: Charles-Lavauzelle, 1926. 380 p. D550.V5.

Williams, G. C. "Wholesale Demolition." Royal Engineers Journal XXXVIII (Mar 1924): pp. 25-27. Per.
Focuses on demolition activities on the Eastern Front in 1914 and on the Western Front in 1918.

Wright, Clement H. "Military Strategy of the World War, the Eastern Front: Staff Presentation." Newport, RI: US Naval War College, 1938. 61 p. D550.W74.

1914

By virtue of the complex pre-war alliance system, the Russian General Staff had agreed to support the French Army by creating a second front within fifteen days of general mobilization. By 14 Aug, General Yakov G. Jilinsky's Northwest Army Group began to move westward, and on 17 Aug, the Russian First Army under General Pavel Rennenkampf entered East Prussia. General Alexander Samsonov's Second Russian Army was to keep pace with the First and converge on the outnumbered German Eighth Army.

The reality of Russia's plan of engagement was not reflected in the long, arduous path to the German front lines. Russian combat units were close to full strength, but they were poorly trained and equipped, with virtually non-existent supply and support services, for which sheer numbers could not compensate. The front required a high degree of mobility and flexibility, neither being hallmarks of the Russian armed forces, even during peace time. Russia experienced a rude awakening with German victories in several small engagements on the East Prussian frontier that preceded the massive battles of Tannenberg (26-30 Aug) and Masurian Lakes (9-14 Sep).

The Russian armies enjoyed far greater success with their subsequent invasion of Galicia (Austrian Poland), which commenced on 23 Aug. The Austro-Hungarian Empire had long viewed Russia as a secondary threat, having a greater concern with Serbia to the south. Additionally, Austria mistakenly assumed that Italy and Romania would join their alliance with Germany. Austrian armies were divided as the Russian Generals Nikolay L. Ivanov and Aleksei A. Brusilov defeated them successively in battles at Gnila-Lipa, Rava-Russka and Lemberg, and then laid siege to Przemyśl. From 12 to 26 Sep, a battered Austrian army withdrew, ceding to Russia the whole of Galicia save a narrow corridor between the Vistula and the Carpathian Mountains. Germany was concerned enough with the situation in eastern Austria that they fielded a new army, the Ninth, to relieve pressure on their ally. The center of gravity shifted to Poland; while subsequent battles along the Vistula in October and at Łódź in November failed to achieve a clear Austro-Hungarian victory; however, the battles did keep the Russians at bay.

What ensued were three more years of fluid warfare with longer and thinner lines of troops than on the Western Front. Defensive warfare did not present the same advantages it did in the west because the lines of communication made difficult the efficient placement of reinforcements and the terrain did not lend itself to constructing defensive networks.

D'Adamovitch, Boris. "Some Russian Cavalry Charges during the Great War." Cavalry Journal XXXV (Jul 1926): pp. 403-405. Per.

Highlights cavalry charges at Corodoc (4 Aug), Galicia(Aug) and Vetrzino (Dec).

"The Austrian Plan Against Russia, 1914: Genesis and Arrangement for German Cooperation." Army Quarterly XLII (Apr 1941): pp. 122-125. Per.

Compton, T. E. "The Campaign of 1914 in East Prussia." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXIII (Feb 1919): pp. 74-91. Per.

Highlights the Battles of Gumbinnen (19-20 Aug) and Masurian Lakes (7-13 Sep).

Danilov, Juri. "Russia in the World War, 1914-1915." Translated from the 1925 German work, Russland im Weltkriege, 1914-1915, by Gustavus M. Blech. Typescript. Fort Leavenworth, KS: General Service Schools, 1927. 207 p. D550.D313.

Also available is the 1925 original German work, Russland im Weltkriege, 1914-1915, at D550.D3.

"The Defeat of Rennenkampf." Cavalry Journal [British] XIV (Jul 1924): pp. 269-279. Per.

Highlights the Battles of Soltmahnen (9 Sep), Rominten Forest (12 Sep) and Tannenberg (26-28 Aug).

- Eden, Steven J. "Battle-Focused Training and TTP: The Battle of Königgrätz." Field Artillery 92-4 (Aug 1992): pp. 26-29. Per.
Focuses on artillery aspects during the battle.
- Edmonds, J. E. "The Austrian Plan of Campaign, 1914, and its Development." Army Quarterly II (Jul 1921): pp. 300-311. Per.
Highlights the Battles of Lemberg (25 Aug-13 Sep), Rava Russka (5-11 Sep) and Komarov (22 Aug-8 Sep).
- _____. "The Warsaw Campaign, October 1914." Army Quarterly XLII (Apr 1941): pp. 17-26. Per.
- Golovine, Nikolai N. "Cavalry on the Front." Cavalry Journal XXX (Jul 1921): pp. 256-273 and XXX (Oct 1921): pp. 384-393. Per.
Highlights Russian cavalry operations on the Eastern Front.
- _____. "The Cavalry Action at Yanoff." Cavalry Journal XXX (Apr 1921): pp. 112-123. Per.
- _____. "A Cavalry Charge." Cavalry Journal XXIX (Oct 1920): pp. 266-275. Per.
Highlights the employment of cavalry at Opole in Aug.
- Goodeve, L. C. "Strategy of the Interior and Exterior Line of Operation: A Modern Example." Canadian Defence Journal IV (Apr 1927): pp. 319-324. Per.
- Inostransev, M. A. "Cavalry in Action at P[G]oradok." Translation of an article by W. C. Koenig extracted from the (Nov/Dec 1935) Revue de Cavalerie. 10 p. D556.I5.
Highlights the use of cavalry at Gorodok on 17 Aug.
- Ironside, Edmund. "The Lessons of the East Prussian Campaign." Cavalry Journal [British] XIV (Oct 1924): pp. 379-385. Per.
- Kearsey, Alexander. A Study of the Strategy and Tactics of the East Prussian Campaign, 1914. London: Sifton, Praed & Company, 1932. 66 p. D551.K4.
- "The Lemberg Campaign: August-September, 1914." Army Quarterly XXII (Apr 1931): pp. 23-40 and XXII (Jul 1931): pp. 261-280. Per.
Part 1: Highlights Krasnik (21-23 Aug) and Komarov (24-28 Aug).
Part 2: Highlights Gnila Lipa (25 Aug); Lublin (6-7 Sep); Rava Russka (6 Sep); and Wereszyca River (6-7 Sep).
- Mantey, Eberhard von. Kartenbild des Herbstfeldzuges 1914 [i.e. neunzehn hundert vierzehn] im Osten. Berlin: E. S. Mittler & Sohn, 1931. 48 p. D551.M352.
- Meltzer, _____. "The Use of Demolitions in the Campaign in South Poland, October 1914." Translated from a German document. Royal Engineers Journal LII (Jun 1938): pp. 204-212. Per.
- Murray, Marr. The Russian Advance. London: Hodder and Stoughton, 1914. 192 p. D550.M8.
- "Operations of the Second Russian Army." Cavalry Journal [British] XIV (Apr 1924): pp. 135-154. Per.
- Pitreich, Maximilian. "The Initial Austro-Hungarian Operations Against Russia in the World War and the Siedlce Problem." Translated by F. W. Merten from an original German article published in Militär Wochenblatt on 20 Aug 1937. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1937? 13 p. D551.P5.
- Radus-Zenkavicius, L. "Russian Cavalry in East Prussia." Cavalry Journal XXXVI (Oct 1927): pp. 531-546 and pp. 608-623. Per.
- Salmon, Henri. Les Opérations en 1914 sur le Front Oriental. Paris: Charles-Lavauzelle, 1930. 106 p. D550.S3.
- Showalter, Dennis E. "Even Generals Wet Their Pants: The First Three Weeks in East Prussia, August 1914." War and Society 2 (Sep 1984): pp. 60-86. Per.

Smirnoff, Alexander. "A New Light Upon the Invasion of East Prussia by the Russians in August, 1914." Army Quarterly XII (Apr 1926): pp. 96-105. Per.

Standing, Percy C. The Campaign in Russian Poland. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1914. 185 p. D551.S7.

Tăslăuanu, Octavian C. With the Austrian Army in Galicia. London: Skeffington & Son, 1918. 255 p. D556.T32.

Vācietis, Jukums. "Operations on the Eastern German Frontier, 1914." Translated from the original 1929 Russian version, Operatsii na vostochnoi granitse Germanii v 1914 g. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1934. 156 p. D551.V313.

The original 1929 Russian work, Operatsii na vostochnoi granitse Germanii v 1914 g., is available at D551.V3.

_____. "Strategic Study of the World War Campaign in East Prussia during July and August to the Beginning of September, 1914: A Strategic Outline of the Operations of the 1st and 2nd Russian Armies and 8th German Army." Translated from the original Russian by Charles Berman. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1930. 196 p. D551.V3813.

Waldstatten, Egon B. "The Battle of Lawrow, October 26-27, 1914." Cavalry Journal XXXV (Apr 1926) pp. 166-182. Per.

– Stallupönen (17 August)

Hickey, Thomas F. Papers, 1927-1952. 3 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection includes maps of the Stallupönen, Gumbinnen and Tannenberg battle areas and a copy of Herman von Francois' manuscript, "The Battle of Tannenberg." The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 156, Face L, Shelf 5.

– Gumbinnen (20 August)

Gibson, Adelno. "Leadership in Great Crises of the World War." Lecture presented in 1933 at the Command and General Staff School, Fort Leavenworth, KS. Typescript. 43 p. UB210.G52.

Golovin, Nikolai N. The Russian Campaign of 1914: The Beginning of the War and Operations in East Prussia. Translated from the original Russian by A. G. S. Muntz. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Command and General Staff School Press, 1933. 410 p. D552.T3.G65.

Name translated as Golovine, Nicholas N. See especially, Part II, "The First Operations in East Prussia," at pp. 101-390.

Hickey, Thomas F. Papers, 1927-1952. 3 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection includes maps of the Stallupönen, Gumbinnen and Tannenberg battle areas and a copy of Herman von Francois' manuscript, "The Battle of Tannenberg." The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 156, Face L, Shelf 5.

Ironside, Edmund. "Russian Cavalry Operations in East Prussia in 1914." Cavalry Journal [British] XIV (Jan 1924): pp. 5-30. Per.

Highlights the Battles of Gumbinnen and Tannenberg.

Pearkes, G. R. "The 1914 Campaign in East Prussia." Canadian Defence Quarterly VIII (Jan 1931): pp. 248-254. Per.

– Volchkovtsy (21 August)

Golovine, Nikolaï N. "The Cavalry Fight: Lessons from the Fight at Volchkovtsy, on August 21, 1914." Cavalry Journal XXXII (Jul 1923): pp. 278-285. Per.

_____. "Cavalry Fight at the Village of Volchkovtsy, August 21, 1914." Cavalry Journal XXXII (Jan 1923): pp. 11-26. Per.

_____. "The Fight at Volchkovtsy." Cavalry Journal XXXVI (Apr 1927): pp. 244-255. Per.

_____. "The Fight at Volchkovtsy (New Data)." Cavalry Journal XXXVI (Oct 1927): pp. 575-581. Per.

_____. "The Fourth Austrian Cavalry Division in the Fight at Volchkovtsy." Cavalry Journal XXXII (Apr 1923): pp. 183-196. Per.

– Jaroslavice (21 August)

Berchem, Beda von. “Jaroslavice, 1914.” Cavalry Journal XLII (May/Jun 1933): pp. 30-36. Per.

Lauer, B. von. “The Cavalry Action at Jaroslavice, 21st August, 1914.” Cavalry Journal [British] XVII (Jul 1927): pp. 453-463. Per.

Vidale, Emil. “The Cavalry Combat at Jaroslavice.” Cavalry Journal XXXIX (Jul 1930): pp. 366-385 and XXXIX (Oct 1930): pp. 532-558. Per.

– Tannenberg (26-28 August 1914)

Overview

Although the battle took place near Allenstein, East Prussia, it was named for the medieval battle that occurred at Tannenberg, which was also known as the Battle of Gruenwald. The Second Battle of Tannenberg was the most complete and decisive German victory of the First World War. Germany virtually ended the two-pronged Russian invasion of East Prussia by encircling and destroying the Russian Second Army commanded by General Aleksandr Samsonov. Samsonov had planned to move his Army into the southwest corner of East Prussia and attack General Maximilian von Prittwitz’s German Eighth Army from the rear, while General Paul von Rennenkampf moved his First Russian Army into the northeast for a frontal assault.

Fearing a Russian encirclement from the outset, Prittwitz had ordered a retreat and was replaced by General von Hindenburg. Although Hindenburg normally receives credit for the German victory, the plan actually had been planned by his predecessor’s subordinate, Colonel Maximilian Hoffmann. Hindenburg halted the German withdrawal and set in motion a series of combined arms maneuvers to lure the Russian Second Army into an encirclement.

Russian logistics were problematic at best, and the German encirclement gradually cut off all of Samsonov’s communications capabilities. Against the wishes of Ludendorff, the German Army Chief of Staff in Berlin, Helmuth von Moltke, dispatched three corps and a cavalry division from the Western Front, allowing the Germans to muster even more might against the two Russian armies. Whether or not personal animosity between the Russian Army commanders or German leadership and numbers made the difference is not clear. Regardless, Samsonov found himself surrounded. He subsequently got lost in the dense forest, where he committed suicide rather than face the humiliation of reporting the loss of about 140,000 troops and over 500 guns.

After Tannenberg, war in the East continued until the 1917 dissolution of the Russian Armies and their government. However, the Russians never again achieved the same level of offensive capability as demonstrated during its invasion of East Prussia.

General Sources

Ballard, J. A. Tannenberg. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Command and General Staff College, 1935. 158 p. D552.T3.B34.

Berndorff, Hans R. Tannenberg: Août 1914. Translated from the original German by R. Jouan. Paris: Payot, 1935. 242 p. D552.T3.B414.

_____. Tannenberg: How Hindenburg Defeated the Russians. Translated from the original German by H. H. Young and C. A. Schwarzwaelder. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 193?. 216 p. D552.T3.B413.

Bond, Brian, editor. Fallen Stars: Eleven Studies of Twentieth Century Military Disasters. Washington, DC: Brassey’s, 1991. 264 p. D743.F29.

See especially, Chapter 1, “Alexander Samsonov and the Russian Disaster at Tannenberg, 1914,” at pp. 13-31, written by Richard W. Harrison.

“The Defeat of Rennenkampf.” Cavalry Journal [British] XIV (Jul 1924): pp. 269-279. Per.

Highlights the Battles of Soltmahren (9 Sep), Rominten Forest (12 Sep) and Tannenberg (26-28 Aug).

Delmer, F. Sefton. “Who Won Tannenberg?” Infantry Journal XVIII (Apr 1921): pp. 377-382. Per.

Evans, Geoffrey C. Tannenberg, 1410:1914. Harrisburg, PA: Stackpole Books, 1971. 182 p. D552.T3.E93.

- Gibson, Adelno. Leadership in Great Crises of the World War. Lecture presented at the Command and General Staff School during Academic Year 1933-1934. Typescript. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Command and General Staff School, 1933. 43 p. UB210.G52.
- Giehrl, Hermann von. Tannenberg. Berlin: E. S. Mittler, 1923. 95 p. D522.T3.G5.
- Hickey, Thomas F. Papers, 1927-1952. 3 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection includes a map of the Tannenberg battle area and a copy of Herman von Francois' manuscript, "The Battle of Tannenberg." The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 156, Face L, Shelf 5.
- Hoffmann, Max von. Tannenberg as It Really Was. Translated from the original German by the Translation Section, General Staff, War Department. Washington, DC: War Department, 1933. 75 p. D552.T3.H613.
- _____. The War of Lost Opportunities. NY: International Publishers, 1925. 246 p. D551.H65.
The 1923 original German version, Der Krieg der versäumten Gelegenheiten, also is available at D551.H65.
- Ironside, Edmund. Tannenberg: The First Thirty Days in East Prussia. Edinburgh, Scotland: W. Blackwood and Sons, 1925. 306 p. D552.T3I7.
- Karlstad, Charles H. "The Battle of Tannenburg." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: US Army Infantry School, 1923. pp. 42-50. D509.U55.
- Pearkes, G. R. "The 1914 Campaign in East Prussia." Canadian Defence Quarterly VIII (Jan 1931): pp. 248-254. Per.
- Perry, C. E. "The Battle of Tannenberg, 1914." Military Engineer XXIII (Sep/Oct 1931): pp. 405-408. Per.
- Showalter, Dennis E. "Even Generals Wet Their Pants: The First Three Weeks in East Prussia, August 1914." War and Society 2 (Sep 1984): pp. 60-86. Per.
- _____. Tannenberg: Clash of Empires. Hamden, CT: Archon Books, 1991. 419 p. D552.T3.S56.
- Sweetman, John. Tannenberg 1914. London: Cassell, 2002. 232 p. D552.T3.S94.

Special Aspects

- Balck, _____. "Divisional Cavalry." Cavalry Journal [British] XXIV (Jan 1934): pp. 97-111. Per.
Highlights the Battle of Tannenberg and cavalry operations in Italy.
- Blair, John J. "The Right Force for the Battle: The Theater Support Command." Army Logistician 33 (Sep/Oct 2001): pp. 32-35. Per.
- Dening, B. C. "The Influence of Intelligence on the Tannenberg Campaign." Royal Engineers Journal XLI (Mar 1927): pp. 35-40. Per.
- Jackson, Frederick E. "Tannenberg: The First Use of Signals Intelligence in Modern Warfare." Carlisle Barracks, PA: US Army War College student paper, 2002. 27 p. Manuscript Archives-AWC Student Papers.
- Radus-Zenkavicius, L. "Russian Cavalry in East Prussia." Cavalry Journal XXXVI (Oct 1927): pp. 531-546 and pp. 608-623. Per.
- Solzhenitsyn, Aleksandr I. August 1914. Translated from the original Russian by Michael Glenny.. NY: Farrar, Straus and Giroux, 1972. 622 p. PG3488.O4.K7313.

German Perspective

- Cochenhause, Friedrich Ernst Eduard Arnold von. Schicksalsschlachten der Völker. Leipzig, Germany: Breitkopf & Härtel, 1937. 239 p. D25.C57.
- "An Echo of Tannenberg. The Dismissal of General Prittwitz: The 20th of August, 1914." Army Quarterly III (Oct 1921): pp. 88-92. Per.

- Elze, Walter. Tannenberg: Das Deutsche Heer von 1914, Seine Grundzüge und Deren Auswirkung im Sieg an der Ostfront. Breslau, Germany: F. Hirt, 1928. 370 p. D551.E5.
- François, Hermann von. Hindenburgs Sieg bei Tannenberg: Das Cannae des Weltkrieges in Wort und Bild. Berlin: Kribe-Verlag, 1931. 71 p. D552.T3.F7.
- _____. Marne Battle and Tannenberg: Contemplations of the German Conduct of War during the First Six Weeks of the War. Translated from the original German by Paul B. Harm. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1920. 88 p. D545.M3.F7.
- Koerber: Adolf Victor von. Das Fliegende Heer: Von den Fliegern von Tannenberg bis zu den Luftschlachten des Letzten Kriegsjahres. Leipzig, Germany: Koehler & Amelang, 1937. 346 p. PT2621.O48.F6.
- Kürenberg, Joachim von. Russlands weg nach Tannenberg. Berlin: Universitas, 1934. 259 p. D552.T3.K782.
- Niemann, Hans. Hindenburgs Siege bei Tannenberg und Angerburg, August-September, 1914: Das Cannae und Leuthen der Gegenwart. Berlin: E. S. Mittler, 1916. 21 p. D551.N52.
- Stephani, W. von. Mit Hindenburg bei Tannenberg. Berlin: R. Eisenschmidt, 1919. 35 p. D552.T3.S75.
- Talbot, Randy R. "General Hermann von François and Corps-Level Operations during the Tannenberg Campaign, August 1914." MA thesis, Eastern Michigan University, 1999. 175 p. D552.T3.T35.

Russian Perspective

- Fischer-Graudenz, Paul. Bei Tannenberg 1914 und 1410: Die Schlacht bei Tannenberg-Grünfelde am 15. Juli 1410: Die Schlachten bei Gilgenburg-Hohenstein-Ortelsburg (Schlacht bei Tannenberg) 27., 28., 29., August 1914: Mit Lebensgeschichte des Generalfeldmarshalls von Hindenburg. Lissa [Leszno], Poland: O. Eulitz, 1915. 118 p. D552.T3.F5.
- Freybe, Paul. Von Tannenberg bis Brest-Litowsk. Berlin: K. Curtius, 1918? 28 p. D551.F74.
- Germany. Reichsarchiv. Schlachten des Weltkrieges. Berlin: Gerhard Stalling, 1924-1930. 38 volumes in 36. D521.G35.
See especially, Volume 19, Tannenberg.
- Giehrl, Hermann von. Some Light on Tannenberg from the Russian Side. Translation of an article first appearing in the March 1922 issue of Wissen und Wehr. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1922. 24 p. D552.T3.G5313.
- Golovin, Nikolai N. The Russian Campaign of 1914: The Beginning of the War and Operations in East Prussia. Translated from the original Russian by A. G. S. Muntz. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Command and General Staff School Press, 1933. 410 p. D552.T3.G65.
- Ironside, Edmund. "Russian Cavalry Operations in East Prussia in 1914." Cavalry Journal [British] XIV (Jan 1924): pp. 5-30. Per.
- Isserson, Georgii S. "'Cannes' of the World War: (The Disastrous Defeat of Samsonov's Army)." Translated from the original Russian by Charles Berman. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1926? 239 p. D551.I8.
- Noskov, Aleksandr A. Le Mystère de Tannenberg. Paris: Payot, 1935. 168 p. D552.T3.N6.
- _____. Der Mann, der Tannenberg Verlor: Die Wahrheit über General Samsonows Drama und Tod. Consists of nine articles from a German periodical. Frankfurt: n.p., 1934. 111 columns. D552.T3.N58.

– First Battle of Masurian Lakes (9 September)

- Floericke, Kurt E. Die Masurenschlachten. Stuttgart: Franckh'sche Verlagshandlung, 1916. 78 p. D551.F55 Halbbd.1.

– Lodz (September)

- Bazarevskii, A. Lodzinskaia Operatsiia. Moskva [Moscow]: Gosudarstvennoe voennoe izdatel'stvo Narodnogo Komissariata Oborony Soiuza SSR, 1936. 505 p. D552.L6.L36.
Contains 557 documents issued during the Battle of Łódź that reflect the plans of the Russian High Command and the commanders of groups of armies and armies during the operation.

- Floericke, Kurt E. Gegen Lodz und Warschau. Stuttgart: Franckh'sche Verlagshandlung, 1916. 83 p. D551.F55 Halbbd.3.
- H. C. W. "Cavalry Operations on the Russo-German Border." Cavalry Journal [British] XIX (Apr 1929): pp. 241-253. Per. Highlights cavalry operations at the Battles of Lodz and Wilna.
- Knox, Alfred. "Hindenburg's Second Offensive in Poland: The Operation of Lodz, November, 1914." Army Quarterly II (Jul 1921): pp. 335-347. Per.
- Korolkov, G. K. "The Battle of Lodz, November 2-December 19, 1913[4]." Translated from the original 1934 Russian work by Charles Berman. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1939. 370 p. D552.L6.K6.
- Ludvigsen, Eric C. "Lodz: A Nonlinear Battlefield of 1914." Army 41 (Feb 1991): pp. 44-46 and 48. Per. Case study of the reorientation of units during combat operations.
- United States Military Academy. Department of Civil and Military Engineering. The Battle of Lodz. West Point, NY: United States Military Academy, 1940? 31 p. D552.L6.B38.
- Wulffen, Karl von. "The Battle of Lodz." 2 volumes. Translated from the 1918 original German work, Die Schlacht bei Lotz: Unter Benutzung Amtlicher Quellen, by Paul B. Harm. Washington, DC: n.p., 1932. 67 p. D552.L6.W8413. Volume 2 consists of maps. Also available is the original 1918 German work, Die Schlacht bei Lotz: Unter Benutzung Amtlicher Quellen, which is available at D509.G7 Hft.19.

1915

Although it was not the German high command's universal choice of the high command, Germany made the East its primary offensive front in 1915. Early in the year, the Russians attempted to march through the passes in the Carpathian Mountains. Although they had only limited success with this endeavor, they did manage to lay siege to Przemyśl, and force the Austrians to withdraw to the plains of Hungary, where their presence served as a deterrence against future advances.

In mid-February, Hindenburg and Ludendorff planned a massive campaign of maneuver to envelop the Russians on the northern end of the front. The Ninth Army baited the Russians east of Warsaw, while the Eighth and Tenth Armies prepared for an offensive action in the area of the Masurian Lakes. Here, the Germans used, albeit ineffectively, a poison gas for the first time during this Second Battle of Masurian Lakes, also known as "the Winter Battle" because it started in a blinding snowstorm. Although a decisive victory was not achieved, the battle proved devastating to the Russians, who suffered over 200,000 casualties.

After the Winter Battle, German and Austrian Eastern Front forces operated under a unified command. General Erich von Falkenhayn assumed command of the southern sector in the spring and attacked Russian positions just north of the Carpathian foothills between the towns of Gorlice and Tarnow. The assault turned into a massive offensive, cracking the Polish Salient; on 3 Jun Przemyśl was taken; on 22 Jun Lemberg (Lvov) was captured; and on 23-27 Jun, German forces crossed the Dniester River. By mid-1915, Russia had been expelled from Russian Poland and the front was 300 miles further east than it had been at the beginning of the year. Czar Nicholas II assumed personal command of Russian field armies, overseeing a front that essentially would not change until his government was overthrown in 1917.

Augerd, Marie F. A. L. "Une Campagne d'Hiver dans Les Carpathes: Les Opérations de l'Armée Austro-Allemande du Sud (Janvier-Avril 1915)." Typescript. S.l.: Centre d'Etudes Tactiques de Montagne, 192?. 20 p. D556.A83.

Burgin, H. T. "The Russian Campaign, 1915." In Campaigns of the World War. Washington, DC: US Infantry Association, 1923. pp. 116-129. D521.U5. Article reprinted in the Infantry Journal XXV (Aug 1924): pp. 177-190.

Floericke, Kurt E. Der Siegeszug in Polen: Sommer 1915. Stuttgart: Franckh'sche Verlagshandlung, 1918. 133 p. D551.F55 Halbbd5-6.

Highlights the Battles of San, Stryj, Grodek, Narewlinie, Njemenlinie, and Nowo-Georgiewsk.

Inostrantsev, Michael A. "Cavalry in the Breakthrough of Svetsiany, September 9-30, 1915." Cavalry Journal XLVI (May/Jun 1937): pp. 276-283. Per.

Jukes, Geoffrey. Carpathian Disaster: Death of an Army. NY: Ballantine Books, 1971. 159 p. D550.J8.

Mönckeberg, Carl. Unter Linsingen in den Karpathen. Stuttgart, Germany: Deutsche Verlags-Anstalt, 1917. 87 p. D551.M63.

Müller-Brandenburg, Hermann. Die Schlacht bei Grodek-Lemberg (June 1915). Oldenburg, Germany: G. Stalling, 1918. 88 p. D509.G7 Hft.24.

Poseck, Maximilian von. "German Cavalry in Lithuania and Courland." Translation of the original 1924 German work, Die Deutsche Kavallerie 1915 in Litauen und Kurland. Typescript. Fort Riley, KS: Cavalry School, 192? 415 p. D551.P613.

Also available is the 1924 German version, Die Deutsche Kavallerie 1915 in Litauen und Kurland, which is available at D551.P6.

Tunstall, Graydon A. Blood on the Snow: The Carpathian Winter War of 1915. Lawrence, KS: University Press of Kansas, 2010. 258 p. D557.P7.T86.

– Second Battle of Masurian Lakes (7 February)

164 Lichtbilder aus der Winterschlacht in Masuren von Kalwarja, Kowno, Wilna, Myssa und Narotschsee. Hamburg, Germany: Hartnung & Company, 191? D532.32.266th.A16.

Consists of a German photograph album reflecting scenes from several of the battles that occurred during the Masurian Lake Campaign.

Floericke, Kurt E. Die Masurenschlachten. Stuttgart, Germany: Franckh'sche Verlagshandlung, 1916. 78 p. D551.F55 Halbbd.1.

Litzmann, Karl. La Ruptura Hacia Brzeziny: La Batalla de Invierno en Masuria; el Ataque a la Plaza Fuerte de Kowno; Servicio de Estado Mayor: Conferencias Pronunciadas en el Circulo Militar. Buenos Aires: n.p., 1921. 83 p. D552.B7.L5.

_____. "The Winter Battle in Masuria." Translated from the original 1932 German work, Lebenserinnerungen [Volume 1, pp. 317-339], by Paul B. Harm. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1932. 14 p. D552.M3.L5813.

Niemann, Hans von. Hindenburgs Winterschlacht in Masuren, 7. bis 15. Februar 1915. Berlin: E. S. Mittler, 1915. 29 p. D551.N55.

Redern, Hans von. Die Winterschlacht in Masuren: Unter Benutzung Amtlicher Quellen. Oldenburg, Germany: G. Stalling, 1918. 56 p. D509.G7 Hft.20.

"The Winter Battle in Masuria." Extract translated from the 9-volume German work, Weltkrieg, 1914 bis 1918, by Henry Hossfeld. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 193? 54 p. D552.M3.W35213.

"The Winter Battles in Masurenland, February, 1915." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXV (Nov 1920): pp. 711-717. Per.

Highlights the Battles of Spirding See (7 Feb), Lyck (10-14 Feb) and Augastowo (17 Feb).

– Gorlice-Tarnow (2 May)

Floericke, Kurt E. Das Ringen um Galizien: Lemberg, Limanowa, Przemysl. Stuttgart, Germany: Franckh'sche Verlagshandlung, 1916. 95 p. D551.F55 Halbbd.2

_____. Der Wendepunkt, Frühjahr 1915: Das Ringen um die Karpathenpässe, Der Vorstoss in die Beltenmark, Die Durchbruchsschlacht von Gorlice. Stuttgart, Germany: Franckh'sche Verlagshandlung, 1917. 87 p. D551.F55 Halbbd.4.

François, Hermann von. "Gorlice, 1915: The Piercing of the Carpathian Mountains and the Liberation of Galicia." Translated from the original 1922 German work, Gorlice, 1915: der Karpathendurchbruch und die Befreiung von Galizien, by Alfred R. W. de Jonge. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1931? 229 p. D557.G6.F7313.

"Gorlice-Tarnow: A German Break-Through in 1915." Army Quarterly XXII (Apr 1931): pp. 116-122. Per.

Heyman, Neil M. "Gorlice-Tarnow: The Eastern Front in 1915." Army Quarterly and Defence Journal 109 (Jan 1979): pp. 60-73. Per.

Rothkirch, Leonhard A. von. Gorlice-Tarnow: Unter Benutzung Amtlicher Quellen. Oldenburg, Germany: G. Stalling, 1918. 87 p. D509.G7 Hft.21.

1916

In early 1916, France asked Russia to help relieve the pressure on Verdun by renewing offensive operations on the Eastern Front. Russia responded with the unsuccessful Lake Naroch offensive. After the inconclusive Somme Offensive, the western Allies again requested that Russia go on the offensive. General Aleksei Brusilov proposed a massive offensive against Galicia which, when executed, nearly knocked Austro-Hungary out of the war. Initially, the operation was successful, largely because Brusilov employed a version of shock tactics. Austrians were pulled away from the Italian front and pressure on Verdun was relieved by the withdrawal of German troops who were rushed to the Eastern Front. However, the success failed to turn around Russia's deteriorating political and economic situation on the home front.

Mönckeberg, Carl. Deutsche Truppen an der Düna, Herbst 1916. Stuttgart: Deutsche Verlags-Anst., 1917. 52 p. D551.M632.

– Brusilov Offensive (4 June-16 August)

Cockfield, Jamie H. "Brusilov's Immortal Days." Military History Quarterly 14 (Autumn 2001): pp. 24-33. Per.

Dowling, Timothy C. The Brusilov Offensive. Bloomington, IN: Indiana University Press, 2008. 208 p. D550.D68.

Golovine, Nikolaï N. "Cavalry on the Front." Cavalry Journal XXX (Jul 1921): pp. 256-273 and XXX (Oct 1921): pp. 384-393. Per.

Die Russische Sommeroffensive, 1916. Berlin: Deutsche Verlags-Anstalt, 1916. 24 p. D521.G346.Hft20.

Schlotheim, Ludwig E. von. "The Imperial German South Army in the Battles during the Brussilov Offensive from 4 June to 14 August 1916." Translated from the original German version, Die Kaiserlich Deutsche Südmarmee in den Kämpfen Während der Brussilow-Offensive vom 4. Juni bis 14 August 1916, by Leo T. McMahon. S.l.: n.p., 1937. 68 p. D532.1.S3613.

The original 1936 German version, Die Kaiserlich Deutsche Südmarmee in den Kämpfen Während der Brussilow-Offensive vom 4. Juni bis 14 August 1916, is available at D532.1.S36.

Terraine, John. "1916: The Year of the Somme." Army Quarterly and Defence Quarterly 116 (Oct 1986): pp. 441-460. Per.

Also covers the concurrent Brusilov offensive.

Turner, Brian. "Brusilov's Brilliant Offensive." Military History 22 (Aug 2005): pp. 38-44 and 72. Per.

1917

By 1917, the Russian economy neared collapse as a result of the war effort. Civil unrest and the Czar's abdication led to the February Revolution and the establishment of the Russian Provisional Government. Two more significant military actions occurred on the Eastern Front--the Russian Kerensky Offensive in July and the German Riga Offensive in September.

Heavey, William F. "German Crossing of the Duna River." Military Engineer XVII (May/Jun 1925): pp. 204-206. Per.
Highlights the German Eighth Army's river crossing of 1 Sep 1917.

Martynov, A. E. "Russian Generals and Bolshevism: The Last Days of the Russian Army." Army Quarterly II (Apr 1921): pp. 48-68. Per.

Highlights Russian morale during the campaigns in Galicia, Jul 1917.

Smirnoff, Alexander. "The Soviet Red Army." Army Quarterly XIX (Oct 1929): pp. 58-67 and XIX (Jan 1930): pp. 350-357. Per.

Highlights the Eastern Front during the Russian Revolution.

– Kerensky Offensive (July)

Abraham, Richard. Alexander Kerensky: The First Love of the Revolution. NY : Columbia University Press, 1987. 503 p. DK254.K3.A67.

– Riga Offensive (1-3 September)

Corda, Henry. “Evolution in Offensive Methods.” Translated from the Revue Militaire Suisse, April 1921. Field Artillery Journal XII (May/Jun 1922): pp. 248-264 and XII (Jul/Aug): pp. 293-306. Per.
Part 1 of the 2-part article highlights the Riga offensive.

Edmonds, James E. “The Capture of the Baltic Islands.” Coast Artillery Journal 64 (May 1926): pp. 476-482. Per.

_____. “A German Landing. The Capture of the Baltic Islands, Oesel, Moon and Dago, October, 1917.” Army Quarterly X (Jul 1925): pp. 270-276. Per.
Highlights Germany’s capture of the Baltic Islands in 1917; an updated version of the article is contained in Army Quarterly XXIV (Apr 1932): pp. 148-150.

_____. “Hutier’s Rehearsal (Riga 1st-3rd of September, 1917.” Army Quarterly VIII (Apr 1924): pp. 11-20. Per.

Grove, Eric. “Climax in the Baltic: The German Maritime Offensive in the Gulf of Riga in October 1917.” In 1917: Beyond the Western Front. Boston, MA: Brill, 2009. pp. 97-112. D521.A11917.

Der Kriegsverlauf . . . August 1914-November 1918. 4 volumes. Berlin: Carl Heymanns, 1915-1919. D529.K74.
See especially, Volume 3, Der Kriegsverlauf im Dritte n Jahr: Zwolf Monate in Amtlichen Nachrichten, Noten und Urkunden . . . August 1916-Juli 1917, pp. 69-76.

Land and Water LXIX and LXX (6 Sep-25 Oct 1917). Per.
Issued weekly; includes numerous reports on the campaign.

Levedan, Henri. “L’Abandon de Riga.” L’Illustration #3888 (8 Sep 1917): pp. 246-248. Per.
Published weekly.

“La Manoeuvre de von Hutier (21 Mars-5 Avril 1918).” L’Illustration #3926 (1 Jun 1918): pp. 534-537. Per.
Published weekly.

Marshall, S. L. A. Blitzkrieg: Its History, Strategy, Economics and the Challenge to America. NY: W. Morrow & Company, 1940. 188 p. D743.M3.
See especially, pp. 85-88, which pertain to the early German development of the Blitzkrieg concept during World war I.

Special Aspects

Kozlow [Kozlov], N. “A Study of the Military-Technical Supply of the Russian Army in the World War. Part 1, From the Beginning of the War to the Middle of 1916.” Translated from the original Russian by Charles Berman at the US Army War College. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1931. 252 p. D810.L642.S65213.

Schroeter, J. The Importance of Land Fortifications in the World War. Translated from the original German by Samuel G. Shartle. Typescript. Schweidnitz, Germany: Schroeter, 1922. 59 p. D521.S37.
See especially, pp. 30-43, which focuses on Russian and Austrian land fortifications.

Stockdale, Melissa K. “‘My Death for the Motherland in Happiness’: Women, Patriotism, and Soldiering in Russia’s Great War, 1914-1917.” American Historical Review 109 (Feb 2004): pp. 78-116. Per.

Stoff, Laurie S. They Fought for the Motherland: Russia’s Women Soldiers in World War I and the Revolution. Lawrence, KS: University Press of Kansas, 2006. 294 p. UB419.R87.S78.
Also available is her 2002 dissertation, “They Fought for the Homeland: Russia’s Women Soldiers of the First World War,” which is available at D570.8.W6.S86.

Personal Experiences

- Grow, Malcolm C. Surgeon Grow: An American in the Russian Fighting. NY: Frederick A. Stokes, 1918. 304 p. D551.G8.
- Hamilton, Gilbert. I Fält. Stockholm: Bonniers, 1919. 402 p. D640.H32.
Author was a Swede who served in the German Army and was an observer of both the war on the Eastern Front and the Russian Revolution.
- Knox, Alfred. With the Russian Army, 1914-1917: Being Chiefly Extracts from the Diary of a Military Attaché. 2 volumes. NY: E. P. Dutton, 1921. D550.K6.
- Liddell, R. Scotland. Actions and Reactions in Russia. London: Chapman & Hall, 1917. 227 p. D551.L445.
- _____. On the Russian Front. London: Simpkin, Marshall, Hamilton, Kent & Company, 1916. 273 p. D551.L45.
- McCormick, Robert R. With the Russian Army: Being the Experiences of a National Guardsman. NY: Macmillan, 1915. 306 p. D551.M3.
- Morse, John. An Englishman in the Russian Ranks: Ten Months' Fighting in Poland. London: Duckworth, 1915. 337 p. D551.M65.
- Reed, John. The War in Eastern Europe. London: E. Nash, 1916. 334 p. D550.R4.
- Washburn, Stanley. Field Notes from the Russian Front. London: Andrew Melrose, 1915?, 291 p. D551.W37 v.1.
American author was a London Times correspondent with the Russian armies.
- _____. On the Russian Front in World War I: Memoirs of an American War Correspondent. NY: R. Speller and Sons, 1982. 332 p. D551.W375.
- _____. The Russian Advance. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, Page, 1917. 275 p. D551.W37 v3.
Represents the 3d volume of the author's Field Notes from the Russian Front.
- _____. The Russian Campaign: April to August 1915. London: Andrew Melrose, 1915. 347 p. D551.W37 v.2.
Represents the 2d volume of the author's Field Notes from the Russian Front.
- _____. Victory in Defeat: The Agony of Warsaw and the Russian Retreat. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, Page, 1916. 180 p. D550.W32.

– German Perspective

- Aschauer, Philipp. Auf Schirksalwegen gen Osten: Kriegsergebnisse eines Deutschen Jägerregiments in Rumänien, auf der Krim und im Kaukasus. MunsterWestf. [Westphalia], Germany: Helius-Verlag, 1931? 378 p. D551.A8.
- Brandt, Rolf. Um Riga und Oesel. Bielefeld, Germany: Belhagen & Klafing, 1917. 87 p. D552.B3.B7.
- Cramm, Freiherrn V. "Patrol Rides and Battles of a Cavalry Division, 1914." Translated from the original German by Joseph S. Herron. Typescript. S.l.: Champagne War Newspaper of the 8th Reserve Corps, 1916. 58 p. D640.C7213 Draft.
- Danilov, Juri. "Russia in the World War, 1914-1915." Translated from the German by Gustavus M. Blech. Fort Leavenworth, KS: General Service Schools, 1927. 207 p. D550.D313.
The 1925 German version, Russland im Weltkriege, 1914-1915, is available at D550.D3.
- Falkenhayn, Erich von. "The Campaign of the 9th German Army Against the Rumanians and Russians, 1916-1917." 2 volumes. Translated from the original German by Paul B. Harm. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 192-? D550.F3513.
Volume 1: "The Triumphal Progress through Transylvania."
Volume 2: "The Combats and Victories in Rumania."
The 1921 2-volume original German work, Der Feldzug der 9. Armee Gegen die Rumanen und Russen, 1916/17, is available at D550.F35.

- Flex, Walter. Die Russische Frühjahrsoffensive 1916: Unter Benutzung Amtlicher Quellen. Oldenburg, Germany: G. Stalling, 1919. 102 p. D509.G7.Hft31.
- Freybe, Paul. Von Tannenberg bis Brest-Litowsk. Berlin: K. Curtius, 1918? 28 p. D551.F74.
- Immanuel, Friedrich. Wie wir die Westrussischen Festungen Erobert Haben: Ein Beitrag zur Geschichte des Weltkriegs. Berlin: E. S. Mittler, 1916. 66 p. D551.I4.
- Lobsien, Wilhelm. Heilige Not: Bilder aus Deutschlands Kampf gegen die Russen. Weimar, Germany: Gustav Kiepenheuer, 1915. 178 p. D551.L6.
- Mackensen, August von. Mackensen, Briefe und Aufzeichnungen des Generalfeldmarschalls aus Krieg und Frieden. Leipzig, Germany: Bibliographisches Institut, 1938. 414 p. D550.M3.
- Moraht, Ernst. Die Ostfront: Der Krieg an der Ostfront von Kurland bis Konstantinopel. Dachau, Germany: Gelbe Verlag, 1916? 120 p. D550.M6.
- Morgen, Curt von. Meiner Truppen Heldenkämpfe: Aufzeichnungen. Berlin: E. S. Mittler & Sohn, 1920. 182 p. D531.M66.
- Nowak, Karl F. Hötzendorfs Lager. Berlin: S. Fischer, 1916. 240 p. D556.N6.
- Pehlemann, Kurt. Die Kämpfe der Bug-armee: Unter Benutzung Amtlicher Quellen. Oldenburg, Germany: G. Stalling, 1918. 63 p. D509.G7.Hft26.
- Praclik, Gustav. Unter Stahlhelm und Fliegerhaube: Fronterlebnisse eines Kriegsfreiwilligen, 1914-1918. Kassel, Germany: J. G. Oncken, 1936. 175 p. D640.P72.
- Rosenhainer, Ernst. Forward, March! Memoirs of a German Officer. Translated from the original German and edited by Ilse R. Hance. Shippensburg, PA: White Mane Books, 2000. 186 p. D550.R6713.
- Schubert, Generaloberst von. Meine Führung der 8. Armee im September 1914. Berlin: E. S. Mittler & Sohn, 1929. 50 p. D531.S38.
- Strachan, Hew. "Time, Space and Barbarisation: The German Army and the Eastern Front in Two World Wars." In The Barbarisation of Warfare. London: Hurst, 2006. pp. 58-82. HV8593.B37.
- Vogel, Walter. Die Befreiung Siebenbürgens und die Schlachten bei Targu Jiu und am Argesch: Unter Benutzung Amtlicher Quellen. Oldenburg, Germany: G. Stalling, 1918. 134 p. D509.G7.Hft33.
- Wild, Max. Mes Aventures dans le Service Secret, 1914-1918. Paris: Payot, 1932. 294 p. D639.S8.W5414.
Highlights the German secret service.

– Polish Perspective

- Klimecki, Michael. Polish Military Formations in the Years 1914-1918 which were Organized and Fought on Historically Polish Lands. Photocopy. Warsaw: Military Historical Institute, 199? 20 p. D539.5.P7.K55a.

– Russian Perspective

- Brusilov, Aleksei A. A Soldier's Note-Book, 1914-1918. Translated from the original Russian work, Moi Vospominaniia. London: Macmillan, 1930. 340 p. D550.B6813.
- _____. "Memoirs of General Broussilov, War 1914-1918." 2 volumes. Translated from the 1929 French work, Mémoires du Général Broussilov, Guerre 1914-1918, by Frank J. Haronian. NY: Haronian, 1934? D550.B7132.
The 1929 French work, Mémoires du Général Broussilov, Guerre 1914-1918, is available at D550.B7.
- Chapouilly, Edouard, translator. La Grande Guerre, Relation de l'État-Major Russe: Concentration des Armées Premières Opérations en Prusse Orientale en Galicie et en Pologne (1er Août-24 Novembre 1914). Translated from the original Russian. Paris: C. Lavauzelle, 1926. 582 p. D550.A4.
- Gurko, Vasilii I. War and Revolution in Russia, 1914-1917. NY: Macmillan, 1919. 420 p. DK265.G85.

Monkévitz, Nicolas de. "The Decline of the Russian Army, 1917-1918: Memoirs of a Russian General." Translated from the 1919 French work, La Décomposition de l'Armée Russe: Mémoires d'un Général Russe, by Lindell T. Bates. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1930. 52 p. D565.A2.M6613.

Pollock, John. War and Revolution in Russia: Sketches and Studies. London: Constable & Company, 1918. 280 p. DK265.P55.

Rutherford, Ward. The Ally: Russian Army in World War I. London: Gordon Cremonesi, 1977. 303 p. D550.R87. Originally published in 1931 as The Russian Army in World War I.

Redeployment of German Forces

An analysis of the transfer of German forces appears in the US Army War College translation of the study by Hermann von Kuhl cited below. An abridgement of that analysis is contained in the 1934 publication, The Causes of the German Collapse in 1918: Hoover War Library Publication No 4, which is available at D531.A42. See also:

"The Break-Up of the German Armies on the Russian Front in November, 1918." Army Quarterly XXXIV (Apr 1937): pp. 33-42. Per.

Describes conditions on the Eastern Front at the end of the war.

Hoffmann, Max von. War Diaries and Other Papers. 2 volumes. Translated from the original German by Eric Sutton. London: M. Secker, 1929. DD231.H6.A33.

General Hoffmann was chief of staff in the east and, in effect, the commander. See especially, his remarks on the Eastern Front contained in Volume 2, at pp. 225-237.

Kuhl, Hermann von. "Genesis, Execution and Collapse of the German Offensive in 1918." 2 parts. Translated from the original 1927 German version, Entstehung, Durchführung und Zusammenbruch der Offensive von 1918, at the US Army War College. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1933. D531.K813.

The original 1927 German version is available at D531.K8.

Kabish, Ernst. "Controversial Questions of the World War, 1914-1918." Translated from the original 1924 German version, Streitfragen des Weltkrieges 1914-1918, by Norbert Lyons. Stuttgart, Germany: Bergers Literary Bureau and Publishing House, 1924. 592 p. D521.K213.

See especially, pp. 300-305 and 338-339, which pertain to German forces, and pp. 548-551, which pertain to the transfer of Austro-Hungarian forces.

Romanian Campaigns, 1916-1918

Overview

Romania's role in the wartime alliance system mirrored that of Italy. Both were allied with Austria-Hungary, but the treaties stipulated that they were obligated to go to war only if Austria-Hungary was attacked. Like Italy, Romania argued that Austria-Hungary had started the war. Romania began the war as a neutral nation, but by 1916, following the Brusilov Offensive, it had joined the Allies. The 17 Aug 1916 alliance included, among other provisions, Romania's rights over Transylvania, where Romanians were an ethnic majority. Ten days later, a declaration of war was followed by three Romanian armies attacking the southern Carpathians and Transylvania. Russia provided some troops, but no logistical support despite the fact that Romania faced four Austro-Hungarian divisions, which reinforced other Central Power forces.

The German response to the Romanian attack was a dual assault, General von Falkenhayn (recently relieved as the German Army Chief of Staff), moved along an inland route and General von Mackensen with Bulgarian, Ottoman and German troops from Bulgaria, moved along the coast. Romanians under General Averescu retreated into the mountains and the offensive ended by early October after battles at Turtucaia (6 Sep), Hațeg (18 Sep), Hermannstadt / Sibiu (26 Sep) and Flămânda (1-2 Oct).

Bulgaria captured Turnu Roșu Pass, which was followed by a Romanian attack at Kronstact / Brașov on 4 October. However, by 26 Oct, Romania was back within its pre-war borders. On the coast, Mackensen launched a new offensive, forcing a combined Romanian-Russian army under Zaionchkovsky to withdraw from Constanța on 22 Oct. So successful was Mackensen's advance that he pulled half of his forces back to Bulgaria to prepare for a move across the Danube.

German offensive operations dominated the fall of 1916. Falkenhayn probed the mountain passes, then moved the elite Alpen Korps into Vulcan Pass (10 Nov), which began to push the Romanian Army through the mountains and onto the Hungarian Plain. Mackensen then crossed the Danube at Sistova on 23 Nov and launched an all-out assault toward Bucharest.

Ground down by repeated Central Power offensives, poorly supplied, and with winter approaching, the new Fourth Romanian Army commander, General Constantine Prezan, sought Russian assistance, which did not come. He assaulted anyway, and by 6 Dec Falkenhayn's cavalry captured Bucharest, forcing Russia to commit troops to defend its unstable southern border. By mid-1917, most of Romania was in Russian hands, although the north remained independent. In May, Romanian troops supported the disastrous Kerensky Offensive; Mackensen's counterattack led to the Battle of Mărășești, which Romania won. Unoccupied lands and the capital, Iași, were free, but in the occupied lands, Germany began to repair the Ploiesti oil fields and requisition grain and other supplies from the population. When the Russian Revolution led to the Treaty of Brest Litovsk, Germany surrounded Romania, forcing the separate Treaty of Bucharest, which forced Romania to surrender its coastal lands to Bulgaria and the mouth of the Danube to the Central Powers.

General Sources

Bayne, Joseph B. Bugs and Bullets. NY: R. R. Smith, 1944. 256 p. D629.R7.B3.

The author was a Maryland doctor who volunteered and served as a surgeon with the British and remained behind when his hospital in Bucharest was evacuated before being captured by the Germans.

Bujac, Jean L. É. Campagnes de l'Armée Roumaine, 1916-1919. Paris: Charles-Lavauzelle & Cie, 1933. 254 p. D565.A2.B8.

Clark, Charles U. United Roumania. NY: Arno Press, 1971. 418 p. DR205.C532.

Reprint; the original 1922 version, Greater Roumania, is available at DR205.C52.

Compton, T. E. "The Rumanian Campaign, 1916-17." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXIII (Aug 1918): pp. 418-437. Per.

Davis, Edward. "The German Cavalry in the Roumanian Campaign-1916." Cavalry Journal XLII (Nov/Dec 1933): pp. 5-13. Per.

Highlights German cavalry activities at Kronstadt and Wallachia (Nov/Dec 1916).

"Descriptive Record of Work Done by 85th Field Company, R. E. during Reconnaissance in Force Across the Struma in September, 1916." Royal Engineers Journal XXXI (Jun 1920): pp. 334-335. Per.

Falkenhayn, Erich von. "The Campaign of the 9th German Army Against the Rumanians and Russians, 1916-1917." 2 volumes. Translated from the original German by Paul B. Harm. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 192-? D550.F3513.
Volume 1: "The Triumphal Progress through Transylvania."
Volume 2: "The Combats and Victories in Rumania."

The 1921 2-volume original German work, Der Feldzug der 9. Armee Gegen die Rumanen und Russen, 1916/17, is available at D550 .F35.

Frerk, Friedrich W. Der Siegeszug durch Rumänien. Siegan: H. Montanus, 1917. 159 p. D565.A2.F7.

Great Britain. War Office. General Staff. Armies of the Balkan States, 1914-1918: The Military Forces of Bulgaria, Greece, Montenegro, Rumania, and Serbia. Nashville, TN: Battery Press, 1996. Various pagination. UA822.A75.

H. C. W. "Cavalry Operations in the Roumanian Campaign." Cavalry Journal [British] XIX (Jul 1929): pp. 414-422. Per.
Highlights the employment of German cavalry in the Battles of Hermannstadt (20-29 Nov) and Targu Jiu (10-17 Nov).

Harm, Paul B. "The Campaign Against Rumania 1916-1917 covering the Operations of the Danube Army of the Central Powers Under General Field Marshal von Mackensen." Translation of various original German works by Paul B. Harm. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1931. 29 p. D565.A2.H3.

Johnson, Douglas W. Topography and Strategy in the War. London: Constable, 1918. 211 p. D521.J62.

Kiritescu, Constantin. La Roumanie dans la Guerre Mondiale (1916-1919). Paris: Payot, 1934. 496 p. D565.A2.K6.

- Leeper, Alexander W. A. The Justice of Rumania's Cause. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1917. 23 p. D520.R8.L44.
- Luyken, Max. Generalfeldmarschall von Mackensen, von Bukarest bis Saloniki, nach Miterlebtem und an Hand von Urkunden. Munich, Germany: J. F. Lehmann, 1920. 94 p. D565.A2.L8.
- Monkévitz, Nicolas de. "The Decline of the Russian Army, 1917-1918: Memoirs of a Russian General." Translated from the original 1919 French work, Décomposition de l'Armée Russe: Mémoires d'un Général Russe, by Lindell T. Bates. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1930. 52 p. D565.A2.M6613.
- Mitrany, David. The Land & the Peasant in Rumania; The War and Agrarian Reform (1917-21). New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 1930. 627 p. HD835.M57.
- Die Niederwerfung Rumäniens: Dargestellt auf Grund der Amtlichen Veröffentlichungen. Berlin: E. S. Mittler, 1917. 77 p. D565.A2.N5.
- Perrett, Bryan. Seize and Hold: Master Strokes on the Battlefield. NY: Arms and Armour Press, 1994. 224 p. U165.P44.
See especially, Chapter 1, "Opening the Iron Gate," at pp. 11-24.
- Pétin, Victor E. L. G. Le Drame Roumain, 1916-1918. Paris: Payot, 1932. 154 p. D565.A2.P38.
- Petrie, Charles. "The Rumanian Campaign, 1916." Army Quarterly XIV (Jul 1927): pp. 339-346. Per.
Highlights General August von Mackensen's Nov 1916 offensive.
- Petrescu-Comnen, Nicolae. Notes sur la Guerre Roumaine (1916-1917). Lausanne: Payot & Cie, 1917. 255 p. D565.A2.P4.
- Regele, Oskar. "Steam Ferries on the Danube in War." Military Engineer XX (Jul/Aug 1928): pp. 315-317. Per.
- Reich, Albert. Durch Siebenbürgen und Rumänien: Ein Gedenkwerk für Rumänische Kriegsteilnehmer. Munich, Germany: Lucas-Verlag, 19?? 79 p. D565.A2.R4.
- Schroeter, J. The Importance of Land Fortifications in the World War. Translated from the original German by Samuel G. Shartle. Typescript. Schweidnitz, Germany: Schroeter, 1922. 59 p. D521.S37.
See especially, pp. 46-56, which focuses on Romanian, Serbian and Turkish land fortifications.
- "The Schmettow Cavalry Corps in Roumania, 1916-1917." Translated from the original German by the Office of the US Military Attaché. Berlin: Office, U.S. Military Attaché, 1923. 50 p. D565.A2.S313.
- Snijders, Willem G. F. Rumenië in den Wereldoorlog, Augustus 1916-Januari 1917: Een Krijgsgeschiedkundige Studie. Utrecht, The Netherlands: A. W. Bruna and Zoon's, 1918. 336 p. D565.A2.S65.
- Stiénon, Charles. Le Mystère Roumain et la Défection Russe, avec Neuf Cartes. Paris: Plon-Nourrit et Cie, 1918. 340 p. D565.A2.S8.
- Torrey, Glenn E. The Romanian Battlefield in World War I. Lawrence, KS: University Press of Kansas, 2011. 422 p. D565.A2.T67.
- _____. "Romanian Historiography on the First World War." Military Affairs XLVI (Feb 1982): pp. 25-28. Per.
- "Two Crossings of the Danube in 1916." Army Quarterly XLI (Jan 1941): pp. 350-353. Per.
Highlights the 1916 river crossings of Flămânda (1-8 Oct) and Sistovo (22-26 Nov).
- Wetzell, Georg. "From Falkenhayn to Hindenburg-Ludendorff: The Change Made in the German High Command in the Autumn of 1916 and the Campaign in Rumania." Translated from the original German by F.W. Merten. Typescript. Fort Humphreys, DC: Translation Section, US Army War College, 1935. 41 p. D531.W413.
The 1921 original German version, Von Falkenhayn zu Hindenburg-Ludendorff: Der Wechsel in der Deutschen Obersten Heeresleitung im Herbst 1916 und der Rumänische Feldzug is available at D531.W4.
- United States Military Academy. Department of Civil and Military Engineering. The Roumanian Campaign. West Point, NY: Department of Civil and Military Engineering, 1940? 21 p. D565.A2.R68.

Italian Front, 1915-1918

General Sources

While publically recognizing the Triple Alliance since 1882, Italy chose a path of neutrality when war erupted over the “damn foolish thing in the Balkans” (as had been ominously forecast by Otto von Bismarck). Lacking confidence that the Austro-Hungarian Empire would support Italian territorial desires (Trieste, Zara and Dalmatia, to name a few), the Italian government secretly negotiated treaties with both France and Great Britain that virtually nullified its previous Alliance agreement. Citing Austrian aggression in the Balkans, Italy declared its neutrality on 3 Aug 1914, and entered into negotiations with the Entente powers, who offered more visible support of Italian territorial expansion. In April 1915, she joined the Entente and on 3 May officially rejected the Triple Alliance.

Alberti, Adriano. The Italian Military Action in the World War from 1915 to 1917, and an Austrian Version of Vittorio Veneto Divulged in France. London: H. Rees, 1923. 112 p. D569.A2.A38.

Bainville, Jacques. Italy and the War. Translated from the original French version, La Guerre et l'Italie, by Bernard Miall. NY: Doran, 1916. 267 p. DG570.B3413.

Balck, _____. “Divisional Cavalry.” Cavalry Journal [British] XXIV (Jan 1934): pp. 97-111. Per. Highlights the Battle of Tannenberg and cavalry operations in Italy.

Burgwyn, H. James. The Legend of the Mutilated Victory: Italy, the Great War, and the Paris Peace Conference, 1915-1919. Westport, CT: Greenwood Press, 1993. 343 p. D617.B87.

Capello, Luigi. Note di Guerra..... 2 volumes. Milano, Italy: Fratelli Treves, 1920. D569.A2.C32.

Caracciolo, Mario. Italy in the World War. Translated from the original Italian by U. Mondadori. Rome: Edizioni Roma, 1925. 265 p. D617.C3.

Cavallaro, Gaetano V. The Beginning of Futility: Diplomatic, Political, Military and Naval Events on the Austro-Italian Front in the First World War, 1914-1917. Bloomington, IN: Xlibris Corporation, 2009. 685 p. D569.A2.C22 v.1.

_____. Disaster Ending in Final Victory: The Dissolution of the Austro-Hungarian Empire: Diplomatic, Military, Political and Social Events in the First World War on the Austro-Italian Front 1918. Bloomington, IN: Xlibris Corporation, 2010. 675 p. D569.A2.C22 v.3.

_____. Futility Ending in Disaster: Diplomatic, Military, Aviation and Social Events in the First World War on the Austro-Italian Front 1917. Bloomington, IN: Xlibris Corporation, 2009. 649 p. D569.A2.C22 v.2.

Cotillo, Salvatore A. Italy during the World War. Boston: Christopher Publishing House, 1922. 159 p. D617.C67.

Currey, Muriel I. Italian Foreign Policy, 1918-1932. London: Nicholson and Watson, 1932. 330 p. DG571.C87.

Dillon Emile J. From the Triple to the Quadruple Alliance; Why Italy Went to War. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1915. 242 p. D520.I7.D5.

Edmonds, James E. and Davies, H. R., compilers. Military Operations, Italy, 1915-1919. London: HMSO, 1949. 450 p. D521.H578.

Gatti, Angelo. La Parte Dell'Italia: Rivendicazioni. Milano, Italy: A. Mondadori, 1926. 268 p. D520.I7.G2.

_____. Uomini e Folle di Guerra, Saggi..... Milano, Italy: Fratelli Treves, 1921. 301 p. DG484.G3.

Gay, Harry N., Sillani, Tomaso. and Hodnig, Armando, editors. Italy's Great War and her National Aspirations. Milan, Italy: Alfieri & Lacroix, 1917. 267 p. D520.I7.G3.

Hume, Edgar E. “Military Operations on the Italian Front in 1918.” Military Surgeon 64 (Jun 1929): pp. 859-881. Per.

Italy. Esercito. Commando Supremo. Panorami Della Guerra. 10 volumes. Milano, Italy: Bestetti e Tumminelli, 19?? D527.I8.

Lacking Volumes 1 and 7 through 10 of the multi-volume set.

- Italy. Esercito. Corpo di State Maggiore. Ufficio Storico. L'Esercito Italiano Nella Grande Guerra, 1915-1918. 7 volumes. Rome: Provveditorato Generale dello Stato, Libreria, 1927. D569.A2.A35.
- Jordan, David. The Balkans, Italy & Africa, 1914-1918: From Sarajevo to the Piave and Lake Tanganyika. London: Amber, 2012. 224 p. D560.J67.
- Low, Sidney J.M. Italy in the War. NY: Longmans, Green, 1918. 316 p. D569.A2.L62.
- Mackay, Francis. Touring the Italian Front, 1917-1918: British, American, French & German Forces in Northern Italy. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2002. 173 p. D569.A2.M33.
- Mira, Giovanni. Autunno 1918: Come Finì la Guerra Mondiale. Milano, Italy: A. Mondadori, 1932. 503 p. D644.M57.
- Oertel, Walter. Vom Isonzo zur Piave. 6.-10. Tausend. Stuttgart: Franck'sche Verlags-handlung, 1918. 77 p. D569.A2.O3.
- Page, Thomas N. Italy and the World War. NY: C. Scribners, 1920. 422 p. D520.I7.P3.
- Pfaundler, Richard. "Italy's Claim to German South-Tyrol." Vienna: Staatsdruckerei, 1919? 8 p. D651.T95.P42.
- Powell, E. Alexander. Italy at War and the Allies in the West. NY: C. Scribner's, 1919. 291 p. D569.A2.P62.
- Proacci, Giovanna. "A 'Latecomer in War': The Case of Italy." In Authority, Identity and the Social History of the Great War. Providence, RI: Berghahn Books, 1995. pp. 3-27. D521.A98.
- Salandra, Antonio. Italy and the Great War: From Neutrality to Intervention. London: E. Arnold, 1932. 382 p. D617.S225.
- Thompson, Mark. The White War: Life and Death on the Italian Front, 1915-1919. NY: Basic Books, 2009. 454 p. D569.A2.T46.
- Trevelyan, George M. Scenes from Italy's War. NY: Houghton Mifflin, 1919. 240 p. D569.A2.T7.
- US Army Infantry School. Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: US Army Infantry School, 1923. 695 p. D509.U55.
 Compilation of 75 selected student monographs prepared by the Class of 1923. See especially monographs 13 through 15, all pertaining to operations on the Italian Front.
- Ventry, Lance T. "The Impact of the United States Committee on Public Information on Italian Participation in the First World War." PhD dissertation, Catholic University of America, 1968. 161 p. D639.P7.U46 Microfilm.
- Viganò, Ettore. "Our War: How It was Prepared and How It was Managed to the End of the Month of November 1917." Translated from the original Italian work, La Nostra Guerre: Come fu Preparata e Come è Stata Condotta Sino al Novembre, 1917. by Medicide Solenni? Typescript, S.l.: n.p., 1920? 318 p. D569.A2.V5143.
- Villari, Luigi. The War on the Italian Front. London: Cobden-Sanderson, 1932. 308 p. D569.A2.V45.
- Wallace, William K. Greater Italy. NY: Scribner, 1917. 312 p. DG555.W34.
- Weaver, James R. N. "Operations in Italy in 1918." Infantry Journal XXVIII (May 1926): pp. 528-543. Per.
 "Why Did Italy Go to War?: Some Political Suggestions Prior to the Peace Conference." S.l.: n.p., 1918. 15 p. D520.I7.W45.

Specific Actions

– Isonzo (1915-1917)

The Italian government declared war on the Austro-Hungarian Empire on 23 May 1915 and on Germany fifteen months later with no clear consensus of either its population or its elected officials. Although Italy possessed an army of 875,000 men, superior to that of Austria-Hungary, the front with Austria consisted of unforgiving terrain from the Alps to the Adriatic. Italian Commander in Chief, General Luigi Cadorno, was a staunch proponent of the frontal assault, and once Italy entered the war, he focused on defeating the enemy along the Isonzo Front. Italy launched four major assaults

in 1915 (followed by five in 1916 and three more in 1917), across the rocky, glacial Alpine landscape in high altitudes. The 1915 Battles of the Isonzo resulted in over 117,000 Italian and 70,000 Austro-Hungarian casualties, but the front did not change from its prewar status. Despite more fighting, the stalemate lasted through all of 1916.

Crochet, _____. "Une Opération Offensive en Haute Montagne: La Conquête du Monte-Nero (Juin 1915)." Typescript. S.l.: Centre d'Etudes Tactiques de Montagne 1921? 23 p. D569.I7.C7.

Heydendorff, Walter von. "Nahstellen und Abschnittsbildung im Gebirge." S.l.: n.p., 19?? 6 p. D569.I7.H4.

Hübner, Alexander von. Die Zwölfte Schlacht am Isonzo und die Isonzokriege. Wien [Vienna], Austria: Karl Harbauer, 1918. 123 p. D569.I7.H8.

Italy. Esercito. Corpo di State Maggiore. Ufficio Storico. La Conquista del Monte Nero. Roma, Italia: Stabilimento poligrafico per l'amministrazione della guerra, 1921. 114 p. D569.I7.I7.

Pinchetti, Rodolfo. Isonzo 1917: Kuk, Bainsizza, Carso, Carzano. Milano, Italia: Corbaccio, 1934. 355 p. D569.I7.P56.

Schindler, John R. Isonzo: The Forgotten Sacrifice of the Great War. Westport, CT: Praeger, 2001. 409 p. D569.I7.S35.

Weber, Fritz. Isonzo. 3 volumes. Klagenfurt, Germany: A. Kollitsch, 1933? D569.I7.W4.

Zingales, Francesco. La Guerra Sull'Isonzo nel 1915: (Importanza e Risultati). Roma, Italia: Stabilimento Poligrafico per l'amministrazione dello stato, 1925. 66 p. D569.I7.Z5.

– Trentino (15 May-25 June 1916)

The Austro-Hungarian Commander, Field Marshal Franz Conrad von Hotzendorf, was equally obsessed with the Isonzo Line, so between the costly Italian attempts to break the Austrian front Conrad counter attacked. The May 1916 Trentino Offensive and subsequent Battle of Asiago, was an attempt to move through the Trentino behind the Italians on the Isonzo Front. Cadorna was able to dispatch about half a million men from the Isonzo River, thus managing to contain the Austrians (who were further weakened by the loss of troops transferred to the Eastern Front in response to the Brusilov Offensive), and winning the Battle of Gorizia in Aug 1916. Cadorna launched three more inconclusive offensives during the late summer and autumn of 1916.

Baj-Macario, Gianni. La "Strafexpedition". Milano, Italia: Corbaccio, 1934. 444 p. D569.A2.B3.

_____. La "Strafe-Expedition": Segun Documentos y Publicaciones Austriacas. Milan, Italy: n.p., 1930. 75 p. D659.A2.B318.

Briolo, Luigi. "The Italian Cavalry in the World War." Cavalry Journal XXXVIII (Jul 1929): pp. 321-335. Per. Highlights the Battles of Trentino (May 1916), Caporetto (Oct 1917) and Stapizza (26 Oct 1917).

Napier, C. S. "Strategic Movement by Rail: The Austrian Trentino Offensive in May, 1916." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXXXII (May 1937): pp. 324-337. Per.

Rees, Simon. "Mountain Fury." Military Illustrated #215 (Apr 2006): pp. 40-47. Per. Highlights the Austrian assault against the Italians in the mountains of Trentino, May 1916.

– Caporetto (24-31 October 1917)

By early 1917, Cadorna became convinced that he needed Allied assistance with his relentless offensives on the Isonzo Front, but British and French offers of assistance were guarded. Plans were devised to transport troops only in case of an emergency in return for Cadorna continuing the attacks. The Tenth battle took place in the spring, the Eleventh in the summer.

The Twelfth, and final thrust, the Battle of the Isonzo, came where Cadorna was least expecting it. By October, Cadorna finally suspected massive Austrian troop concentrations in the rugged mountainous terrain around Caporetto (modern-day Kobarid, in the upper Isonzo Valley), and ordered his forces to adopt a defensive posture. Italian Second Army commander, General Luigi Capello, both ignored orders to prepare defenses and underestimated enemy strength. His front disintegrated in the face of massive Austro-German assaults beginning on 24 Oct. Cadorna ordered a retreat to The Tagliamento River, which was completed by the end of October. Austro-German forces outran their lines of supply,

attacking one more time at Corino on 2 Nov, forcing Cadorna to withdraw to the Piave River north of Venice. The Battle of Caporetto resulted in the loss of over 700,000 Italian troops and the relief from command of Cadorna, who was replaced with General Armando Diaz.

Austro-Hungarian Monarchy. Kriegsarchiv. Österreich-Ungarns Letzter Krieg 1914-1918. 7 volumes in 14 parts. Wien [Vienna], Austria: Militarwissenschaftlichen Mitteilungen, 1930-1938. D539.O8.

See especially, Volume 6, Das Kriegsjahr 1917, pp. 493-710, which focuses on the 1917 Austro-Hungarian Autumn Offensive against Italy.

Barone, Enrico. La Storia Militare Della Nostra Guerra Fino a Caporetto. Bari, Italy: Gius, Laterza & Figli, 1919. 222 p. D569.A2.B38.

Beadon, R. H. "An Operation of War." Army Quarterly IX (Jan 1925): pp. 375-382. Per. Highlights British forces travelling by rail to Italy, Nov-Dec 1917.

Briolo, Luigi. "The Italian Cavalry in the World War." Cavalry Journal XXXVIII (Jul 1929): pp. 321-335. Per. Highlights the Battles of Trentino (May 1916), Caporetto (Oct 1917) and Stapizza (26 Oct 1917).

Capello, Luigi. "Caporetto." Translated from Chapters XXVIII through XXI of Note di Guerra by L. L. Pendleton. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1932. 137 p. D569.A2.C32132.

_____. Note di Guerra..... 2 volumes. Milano, Italy: Fratelli Treves, 1920. D569.A2.C32.

"Caporetto: Comments of an Italian Marshal." Army Quarterly XXIX (Jan 1935): pp. 316-321. Per. Comments on the battle provided by Marshal Cavaglia.

Crochet, Major. "The Twelfth Battle or the Isonzo or Caporetto: The Operations of the Krauss Army Corps in October, 1917." Translated from the original French by L. L. Pendleton. Typescript. 1932. 38 p. D569.I7.C3613.

David, Saul. Military Blunders: The How and Why of Military Failure. NY: Carroll & Graf Publishers, 1998. 373 p. U27.D38.
See especially, "Caporetto," at pp. 301-310.

Fadini, Francesco. Caporetto Dalla Parte del Vincitore: La Biografia del Generale Otto von Below e il Suo Diario Inedito Sulla Campagna d'Italia del 1917. Firenze [Florence], Italy: Vallecchi, 1974. 502 p. D569.C3.F32.

Falls, Cyril B. The Battle of Caporetto. Philadelphia: Lippincott, 1966. 202 p. D569.C3.F3.

German. Heer. Grosses Hauptquartier. Der Kriegsverlauf. Volume 3. Der Kriegsverlauf im Dritten Jahr: Zwölf Monate in Amtlichen Nachrichten, Noten und Urkunden, ... August 1916-Juli 1917. Berlin: Carl Heymanns, 1917. 1,360 p. D529.K74.
See especially, pp. 184-330, which focuses on German operations during the period September, October and November 1916.

Harm, Paul B. "G-4 Material Pertaining to the 12th Isonzo Battle." Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1932. 6 p. D569.I7.H3

Hübner, Alexander von. Die Zwölfte Schlacht am Isonzo und die Isonzokriege. Wien [Vienna], Austria: Karl Harbauer, 1918. 123 p. D569.I7.H8.

L'Illustration. #3896, 3 Nov 1917 to #3904, 29 Dec 1917. Per. Issued weekly; includes numerous articles on the Battle of Caporetto (24-31 Oct 1917).

Keegan, John D. "Blitzkrieg in the Mountains: The Battle of Caporetto." Military Review XLV (Jan 1965): pp. 78-92. Per.

Kraft von Dellmensingen, Konrad. "Italian Campaign: 12th Isonzo Battle (Caporetto): G-4 Material and Other Notes Extracted from the German Book Durchbruch am Isonzo." Translated from the original German by Paul B. Harm. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1932. 8 p. D569.C3.K713.

Land and Water. LXX (1 Nov 1917 to 28 Dec 1917). Per.

Issued weekly; includes numerous articles on the Battle of Caporetto (24-31 Oct 1917).

“Responsibilities of Caporetto: Testimony of Generals Capello and Cadorna.” Translated from the original French work, Responsabilit   de Caporetto, by Roman A. Wargin. Typescript. 1922? 23 p. D569.C3.R413.

Seth, Ronald. Caporetto: The Scapegoat Battle. London: Macdonald, 1965. 208 p. D569.C3.S47.

Sullivan, Brian R. “Caporetto: Causes, Recovery, and Consequences.” In The Aftermath of Defeat: Societies, Armed Forces, and the Challenge of Recovery. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 1994. pp. 59-78. U21.2.A33.

Ungari, Andrea. “The Official Inquiry into the Italian Defeat at the Battle of Caporetto (October 1917).” Journal of Military History 76 (Jul 2012): pp. 695-726. Per.

Valori, Aldo. “The Battle of Caporetto: The Italian Defeat, with a Brief Description of the Austro-Italian Theater of Operations.” Selected portions of La Guerra Italo-Austriaca, 1915-1918 translated from the original Italian by L. L. Pendleton. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1931. 65 p. D569.A2.V2813.
The 1920 Italian work, La Guerra Italo-Austriaca, 1915-1918, is available at D569.A2.V28.

Weaver, James R. N. “Operations in Italy in 1918.” Infantry Journal XXVIII (May 1926): pp. 528-543. Per.
Highlights the Battles of Caporetto and the Piave River.

Wilcox, Vanda. “Generalship and Mass Surrender during the Italian Defeat at Caporetto.” In 1917: Beyond the Western Front. Boston, MA: Brill, 2009. pp. 25-46. D521.A11917.

Wilks, John and Wilks, Eileen. Rommel and Caporetto. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2001. 262 p. D569.C3.W55.

– Piave River (15-23 June 1918)

General Diaz re-energized the Italian Army and worked to improve soldier morale. In November 1917, additional Allied forces arrived in theater. Bolstered by these additional forces, and well aware that their national security was at great risk, the Italians held fast and entrenched the Piave River. In early 1918, Germany withdrew its troops in preparation for their spring offensive on the Western Front. Count Conrad and General Svetozar von Bojna attacked the Piave River line as two independent forces, both of which were halted by Allied ground and air forces.

Austro-Hungarian Monarchy. Herr. Oberkommando. Diario Della Battaglia del Piave et del Montello: Relazione. Milano, Italia: O. Marangoni, 1934. 260 p. D569.P5.A816.

Baj-Macario, Gianni. Giugno 1918. Milano, Italia: Corbaccio, 1934. 426 p. D569.P5.B3.

Barbarich, Eugenio. La Piave in due Guerre di Liberazione Italica (1809-1918). Roma: Stabilimento Poligrafico per L’amministrazione della guerra, 1923. 110 p. DG975.P52.B3.

Campagne, Louis B. Le Chemin des Croix, 1914-1918. Paris: J. Tallandier, 1930. 368 p. D544.C2.

Italy. Esercito. Armata, 3. (1915-1919). Ufficio Informazioni. “Caratteristiche delle Organizzazioni Difensive Nemiche fra Ponte della Priula e Ponte di Piave.” Italy?: Armata, 3, 1918. 15 p. D569.P5.I784.

Italy. Esercito. Armata, 3. (1915-1919). Stato Maggiore. Alcuni Insegnamenti della Battaglia Difensiva del Piave, 15-24 Giugno 1918. Italy: Armata, 3, 1918. D569.P5.I78.

_____. Relazione Sommaria Sulla Battaglia del Piave Sulla Fronte della 3a Armata, 15-24 Giugno 1918. Italy?: Armata, 3, Stato maggiore, 1918. 37 p. D569.P5.I783.

Italy. Esercito. Commando Supremo. La Battaglia del Piave (15-23 Giugno 1918). Roma: Tipografia Cuggiani, 1920. 61 p. D569.P5.I8.

Also available in an 82-page 1921 English translation by Mary Prichard-Agnetti, The Battle of the Piave (June 15-23 1918) Issued by the Supreme Command of the Royal Italian Army, which is available at D569.P5.A4.

Kerrich, W. A. “The Crossing of the Piave in 1918.” Royal Engineers Journal XLI (Dec 1927): pp. 569-584. Per.

Pemberton, E. G. "The Crossing of the Piave by the Austrian 24th Corps, Jun 1918." Royal Engineers Journal XLVII (Sep 1933): pp. 414-427. Per.

Highlights the Austrian 24th Corps' conduct of a river-crossing both while attacking and while retreating.

Savoia, Emanuele Filiberto di. "Some Lessons of the Defensive Battle of the Piave, 15-24 June 1918." Translated from the original Italian by James C. Short. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1918? 81 p. D569.P5.D57213.

– Vittorio Veneto (23 October-4 November 1918)

General Diaz did not follow up his Piave River victory; rather, he waited until the situation on the Western Front allowed for the relocation of more Allied Troops. French, British and American reinforcements were in place and ready by October at which time Diaz targeted Vittorio Veneto on the other side of the Piave. Successive battles at Monte Grappa (23 Oct), Sacile (30 Oct), Belluno (1 Nov), and Trent (3 Nov) finally led to the Italian Army securing its long-sought victory. Trieste also fell to the Allies on 3 Nov. After the fall of Trieste an armistice was signed with the Austro-Hungarian Empire the next day.

Alberti, Adriano. The Italian Military Action in the World War from 1915 to 1917, and an Austrian Version of Vittorio Veneto Divulged in France: Critical Examination of Foreign Judgments. London: H. Rees, 1923. 112 p. D569.A2.A38.

_____. Una Versione Austriaca di Vittorio Veneto Divulgata in Francia. Roma: Stabilimento Poligrafico per L'Amministrazione della Guerra, 1921. 39 p. D569.V5.A68.
Written under the pseudonym, "Italicus".

_____. Vittorio Veneto. 2 volumes. Roma: Libreria dello stato, 1924. D569.V5.A7.
Extracts translated from the original Italian in 1931 by L. L. Pendleton, are available at D569.V5.A713.

Barbarich, _____. "The Cavalry in the Battle of Vittorio Veneto." Cavalry Journal XXXII (Jan 1923): pp. 36-53. Per.

Eager, J. M. "The Massing of Artillery for the Battle of Vittorio Veneto." Field Artillery Journal XV (Mar/Apr 1925): pp. 121-128. Per.

Highlights the employment of Italian artillery during the battle.

Edmonds, James E. and Davies, H. R., compilers. Military Operations, Italy, 1915-1919. London: HMSO, 1949. 450 p. D521.H578.

See especially, Chapters XIX through XXIV, which cover the Italian victory at the Battle of Vittorio Veneto (24 Oct-4 Nov), through the end of the war.

Fletcher, Fred F.. "The End of an Army: The Official Facts About Vittorio Veneto." Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1934. 11 p. D569.V5.F45.

Extracted from an unpublished manuscript.

Gathorne-Hardy, J. F. "A Summary of the Campaign in Italy, and an Account of the Battle of Vittorio Veneto." Army Quarterly III (Oct 1921): pp. 23-35. Per.

Glaise von Horstenau, Edmund. "The Battle of Vittorio Veneto." Translated from the original German by Paul B. Harm. Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1931. 5 p. D569.V5.G6.

Italy. Esercito. Commando Supremo. The Battle of Vittorio Veneto: Austrian Commentaries upon the Battle of Vittorio Veneto as Related by the Supreme Command of the Royal Italian Army. S.l.: n.p., n.d. 9 p. D569.V5.A32.

Italy. Esercito. Commando Supremo. Report by the Commando Supremo on the Battle of Vittorio Veneto, 24th October-4th November 1918. S.l.: n.p., 1918. 40 p. D569.V5.A4.

Also published in Italian, La Battaglia di Vittorio Veneto, 24 Ottobre-4 Novembre 1918, which is available at D569.V5.A3.

Italy. Esercito. Comando Supremo. Ufficio Operazioni. Action of the Austro-Hungarian Army in the Battle of Vittorio Veneto (Oct. 24th-Nov. 4th, 1918): Summary Report Compiled from Documents Taken from the Enemy. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 26 p. D569.V5.I7213.

Also published in Italian, L'Azione dell'Esercito Austro-Ungarico nella Battaglia di Vittorio Veneto: Relazione Sommaria Desunta da Documenti Nemici Catturati, which is available at D569.V5.I72.

McEntee, Girard L. Italy's Part in Winning the World War. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1934. 114 p. D569.A2.M35.

See especially, pp. 103-108, which focuses on the Italian victory at the Battle of Vittorio Veneto (24 Oct-4 Nov).

Sullivan, Charles J. "A Regimental Ruse." Infantry Journal XXVI (Mar 1925): pp. 256-262. Per.
Highlights the actions of the 332d Infantry Regiment in support of a major Italian offensive.

Special Aspects

Baar, Viktor. Ein Jahr an der Isonzofront: Klimatologische Beobachtungen. Wien [Vienna], Austria: M. Perles, 1917. 35 p. D629.G3.B3.

Gesler, Earl E. "Use of Teleferica in the Italian Alps." Military Engineer XVI (May/Jun 1924): pp. 200-203. Per.
Highlights the use of equipment similar to modern day ski-lifts in the Italian Alps.

Mosley, H. S. "Observations on the Care and Management of Animals in a Mountain Sector." Cavalry Journal [British] X (Oct 1920): pp. 542-552. Per.
Focuses on the period Mar through Sep 1918.

Paules, Earl G. "Engineering Operations on the Italian Front." Military Engineer XV (Jan/Feb 1923): pp. 23-27 and 71. Per.

Pleadwell, Frank L. "Observations in Italy." Military Surgeon XLIX (Aug 1921): pp. 155-175. Per.
The author was an American medical observer on the Italian Front in 1916.

_____. "Types of Motor Ambulances Observed Abroad." Military Surgeon XLVII (Sep 1920): pp. 331-337. Per.
Focuses on the types of British and French ambulances used in Italy.

Rowe, E. C. "Base Supply Depot-Italy." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 8 (Jul 1920): pp. 179-188. Per.

Schroeter, J. The Importance of Land Fortifications in the World War. Translated from the original German by Samuel G. Shartle. Typescript. Schweidnitz, Germany: Schroeter, 1922. 59 p. D521.S37.
See especially, pp. 43-45, which focuses on Italian land fortifications.

Swabey, W. S. "R.A.S.C. Work in Italy." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 9 (Apr 1921): pp. 407-419. Per.

_____. "Working of Mechanical Transport in Italy. Sec 'A.'" Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 10 (Jul 1921): pp. 477-497. Per.

Austro-Hungarian Perspective

Gál, József. In Death's Fortress. Translated from the original Hungarian by John F. Connor. NY: Columbia University Press, 1991. 195 p. D640.G15613.

Italian Perspective

Bollati, Ambrogia. How the Italian Infantry Fought on the Isonzo Front 1915: (As Told in the Austrian Official Report). Rome: Rassegna Italiana, 1935. 14 p. D542.I8.B65.

De Bono, Emilio. La Guerra: Come e Dove l'ho Vista e Combattuta Io. Milano, Italy: A. Mondadori, 1935. 313 p. D569.A2.B6.

Bovio, Oreste. "L'Esercito Italiano Nella Prima Guerra Mondiale." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 39 (1978): 98-123. Per.

- Eager, J. M. "Counter-Battery Fire in the Italian Army during the World War." Field Artillery Journal XIV (Sep/Oct 1924): pp. 476-484. Per.
- Geloso, Carlo. Il Primo Anno di Guerra: Le Operazioni dell'Esercito. Milano, Italy: Corgaccio, 1934. 424 p. D520.I7.G4.
- Gentsch, James F. "General Luigi Cadorna: Italy and the First World War." In Leadership in Conflict, 1914-1918. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2000. pp. 179-190. D521.L33.
- Italy. Esercito. Comando Supremo. Italy's Victory Against Austria: Official War Bulletins and Communiques, 24 October-4th November 1918. Roma, Comando del Corpo di Stato Maggiore, 1918. 44 p. D569.A2.A35 1918a.
- Italy. Esercito. Corpo di Stato Maggiore. Ufficio Storico. L'Esercito Italiano Nella 1. Guerra Mondiale: Immagini. Roma: Stato Maggiore dell'Esercito, Ufficio Storico, 1978. 136 p. D569.A2.A35 1978.
- _____. Le Grandi Unità Nella Guerra Italo-Austriaca, 1915-1918. 2 volumes. Roma: Ministero della Guerra, Stato Maggiore R. Esercito, Ufficio Storico, 1926. D606.I8.I8.
- Italy. Ministero Della Marina. Stato Maggiore. Ufficio Storico. The Italian Navy in the World War 1915-1918: Facts & Figures. Roma: Provveditorato generale dello stato, Libreria, 1927. 58 p. D588.A6.
- Kuntz, Charles. La Psychologie du G. Q. G. Italien Sous le Général Cadorna. Paris: E. Chiron, 1922. 103 p. D569.A2.K8.
- McEntee, Girard L. Italy's Part in Winning the World War. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1934. 114 p. D569.A2.M35.
- Nicolle, David. The Italian Army of World War I. Oxford, England: Osprey, 2003. 48 p. UC485.I8.N53.
- Porro, Felice. La Guerra Nell'Aria. Milano, Italy: Corbaccio, 1935. 430 p. D607.I8.P62.
- De Rizzoli, Tullio. Il Corpo d'Armata Speciale. Torini, Italy: S. Lattes, 1932. 199 p. D569.A25.D4.

Perspective of Other Entente Forces

- Carrington, C. E. "The Defence of the Cesuna Re-Entrant in the Italian Alps by the 48th (South Midland) Division, 15th of June, 1918: A Study of Minor Tactics in the Defensive." Army Quarterly XIV (Jul 1927): pp. 306-318. Per. Highlights the British division opposing Austrian Army Group von Hotzendorff.
- Cavan, The Earl of. "Some Tactical and Strategic Considerations of the Italian Campaign in 1917-1918." Army Quarterly I (Oct 1920): pp. 11-18. Per. Focuses on the British Expeditionary Force (BEF) in Italy.
- Gladden, Edgar N. Across the Piave: A Personal Account of the British Forces in Italy, 1917-1919. London: HMSO, 1971. 220 p. D569.A2.G65.
- Hughes, Matthew. "Personalities in Conflict?: Lloyd George, the Generals and the Italian Campaign, 1917-18." In Leadership in Conflict, 1914-1918. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2000. pp. 191-206. D521.L33.
- Lewis, Peter. "Italian Battlefields: May 1917." Army Quarterly & Defense Journal 119 (Jul 1989): pp. 312-321. Per. Highlights Rudyard Kipling's 2-week tour of the Italian battlefields.
- Royal Army Service Corps. S & T Directorate. "Notes from the General Report on the Transport Services with the British Forces in Italy, November, 1917 to November, 1918." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 10 (Oct 1922): pp. 305-327. Per.

United States Army in Italy, 1917-1918

In response to requests from the Italian government, the 332d Infantry Regiment, 83d Division, and its attached medical and supply units deployed to the Italian front in July 1918. The regiment underwent training in mountain operations near Lake Garda, and in early October moved to Treviso, where it was assigned to the 31st Italian Division. It participated in the pursuit of Austrians on 29 October as part of the Tenth Italian Army's operations, and on 3 November the regiment engaged in combat with the enemy at the Tagliamento River. On 4 November the regiment crossed the Piave River.

In addition to the 332d Infantry Regiment, there were 30 American ambulance sections, a base hospital and 54 American pilots who served with the Italian Army. The American pilots, while serving in the Italian bombardment squadrons, engaged in bombing raids behind the Austrian lines, particularly during the Vittorio-Veneto offensive. See also:

American Battle Monuments Commission. American Armies and Battlefields in Europe: A History, Guide and Reference Book. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1938. 547 p. with maps. D528.U5. Reprinted in 1992 by the Center of Military History. See especially, Chapter VIII, "American Operations in Italy and Northern Russia," at pp. 429-431.

Gero, Anthony and Begner, Orton. "United States Combat Units in Italy, 1918 to 1919." Military Collector & Historian XXXII (Winter 1980): pp. 149-151. Per. Highlights the distinctive insignia of the 332d Infantry Regiment and the US pilots assigned to the Royal Italian Air Force.

Lettau, Joseph L. In Italy with the 332nd Infantry. Youngstown, OH: J. L. Lettau, 1921. 76 p. #603-332 1921.

Paules, Earl G. "With the Military Mission to Italy." Military Engineer XXIV (Jul/Aug 1932): pp. 373-82. Per. Focuses on the American Mission sent to Italy in the Spring of 1918.

US Army. AEF. Final Report of Gen. John J. Pershing, Commander-in-Chief, American Expeditionary Forces. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. 96 p. D570.A4. See especially, "American Activities on Other Fronts," at pp. 54-55.

US Army. 332d Infantry Regiment. History of Company E, 332nd Infantry from Departure Overseas to Return and Discharge: An Active "Ring" in Wallace's "Circus" during the World War. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 142 p. #603-332 1919.

_____. Company I. Company "I", 332nd Infantry in the Great World War. S.l.: Company I, 332d Infantry Regiment, 1919? 109 p. #603-332 1919/3.

Wargin, R. A., translator. "The 332nd Regiment of Infantry (American) on the Italian Front." Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1922? 6 p. #603-332 1922.

Balkan-Macedonian-Salonika Front, October 1915-November 1918

Overview

The war in the Balkans was anything but simplistic, either then or now. The "front," which encompassed Serbia, Albania, Bulgaria, Greece and Macedonia, evolved as a result of Allied attempts to assist Serbia against an attack by Germany, Austria-Hungary and Bulgaria, the latter of which was strategically placed on the flanks of Serbia itself. Serbia had tried to regroup after an Austro-Hungarian offensive following the declaration of war, but its overall strength and logistical situation was, at best, tenuous.

Serbia and Bulgaria already had fought three wars: in 1885 the Serbo-Bulgarian War; in 1912 the First Balkan War; and in 1913 the Second Balkan War. As a result of this latter war, the Bulgarians felt that the Serbs had unfairly "stolen" ethnically Bulgarian lands. Accordingly, the Bulgarian King, Ferdinand, played both sides of the escalating European War, and shortly after the Turkish defeat of Anglo-French forces at Gallipoli and the German defeat of the Russians at Gorlice-Tarnow, Bulgaria signed a treaty with Germany. The Central Powers' offers of land reclamation were much too enticing for the Bulgarian monarch. Shortly thereafter, the Bulgarians began a general mobilization.

General Sources

"L'Effort Militaire des Serbes, Croates et Slovènes dans la Guerre 1914-1918." S.l.: n.p., 1919. 21 p. D561.E4.

Falls, Cyril, compiler. Military Operations, Macedonia. 2 volumes. London: HMSO, 1933-1935. D521.H575.

Feyler, F. "The Surrender of Fort Rupel." Infantry Journal XIX (Aug 1921): pp. 139-143. Per. Highlights military operations in Salonika during the period 24 to 26 May 1915.

- France. Comité "L'Effort de la France et de ses Allies." La Serbie Victorieuse. Paris: Bloud & Gay, 1919. 61 p. D561.C6.
- "The French Official Account of the Salonika Campaign." Army Quarterly XVIII (Apr 1929): pp. 97-106. Per.
- Gordon-Smith, Gordon. From Serbia to Yugoslavia: Serbia's Victories, Reverses and Final Triumph, 1914-1918. NY: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1920. 360 p. D561.G55.
- Gumz, Jonathan E. The Resurrection and Collapse of Empire in Habsburg Serbia, 1914-1918. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2009. 275 p. D561.G86.
- Immanuel, Friedrich. Serbiens und Montenegros Untergang: Ein Beitrag zur Geschichte Weltkriegs. Berlin: E. S. Mittler und Sohn, 1916. 73 p. D561.I5.
- Jordan, David J. The Balkans, Italy & Africa, 1914-1918: From Sarajevo to the Piave and Lake Tanganyika. London: Amber Books, 2012. 224 p. D560.J67.
- Jung, Peter. The Austro-Hungarian Forces in World War I. Volume 1. 1914-1916. Oxford, England: Osprey, 2003. 48 p. UC485.A9.J86.
- Kiszling, Rudolf. "The Mobilization of the European Powers in the Summer of 1914. Austria-Hungary." Translated from the German by F. W. Merten. Typescript. Fort Humphreys, DC: US Army War College, 1936. 46 p. D539.K5713.
- Kutta, Timothy J. "Serbia in World War I." Command Magazine #23 (Jul/Aug 1993): pp. 46-55. Per.
- Labbé, Paul. L'Effort Serbe: La Serbie Fidele. Paris: Bloud & Gay, 1916. 32 p. D561.L22.
- Larcher, Maurice. La Grande Guerre dans les Balkans: Direction de la Guerre. Paris: Payot, 1929. 300 p. D560.L3.
- Lieberman, Benjamin D.. Terrible Fate: Ethnic Cleansing in the Making of Modern Europe. Chicago: Ivan R. Dee, 2006. 396 p. D359.L54.
See especially, Chapter 3, "How Much Worse It Is Than Massacre! Turkey, Russia, Serbia, and Macedonia, 1914-1918," at pp. 80-117.
- Lyon, James B. "Serbia and the Balkan Front, 1914." PhD dissertation, University of California, Los Angeles, 1995. 509 p. D561.L96.
- Marix Evans, Martin. Forgotten Battlefronts of the First World War. Phoenix Mill, England: Sutton Publishing, 2003. 258 p. D521.M384.
- Mitrović, Andrej. Serbia's Great War, 1914-1918. West Lafayette, IN: Purdue University Press, 2007. 386 p. D561.M57.
- Nedev, N. Les Opérations en Macédoine: l'Épopée de Doiran, 1915-1918. Sofia, Bulgaria: Imprimerie Armeyski Voeno-Isdatelski Fond, 1927. 295 p. D560.N35.
- Neuhaus, Ernst. Der Weltbrand auf dem Balkan. Wien [Vienna], Austria: L. W. Seidel, 1916. 43 p. D560.N4.
- Peace, W. G. "The Salonika Expedition." In Campaigns of the World War. Washington, DC: US Infantry Association, 1923. pp. 75-95. D521.U5.
Article was reprinted in the Infantry Journal XXIII (Sep 1923): pp. 362-371 and XXIII (Oct 1923): pp. 481-492. Per.
- Popović, Vladimir G. Le Montenegro Pendant la Grande Guerre. Paris: Lang, Blanchong, 1918. 319 p. D564.A2.P6.
- Price, W. H. Crawford. Serbia's Part in the War. London: Simpkin, Marshall, Hamilton, Kent & Company, 1918. D561.P7.
- Showalter, Dennis. "Salonika." Military History Quarterly 10 (Winter 1998): pp. 44-55. Per.
- Thomas, Nigel and Babac, Dusan. Armies in the Balkans, 1914-18. Oxford, England: Osprey Military, 2001. 48 p. UC485.B28.T56.
Well-illustrated, with a focus on the uniforms of the period.

Wakefield, Alan and Moody, Simon. Under the Devil's Eye: The British Military Experience in Macedonia, 1915-18. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2011. 264 p. E569.2.W35.

Walker, G. "Macedonia." Royal Engineers Journal XXXI (May 1920): pp. 275-278. Per.
Highlights the roads in Macedonia/Salonika.

White, C. S. S. "An Unofficial History of the Signal Service with the British Salonika Force, 1915-1918." Royal Engineers Journal XL (Dec 1926): pp. 647-658 and XLI (May 1927): pp. 97-108. Per.

Diplomacy and Strategy

Barac, Franco, editor. Croats and Slovenes, Friends of the Entente in the World War: A Few Official Documents Derived from the Archives of the Imperial and Royal Military Commands. Paris: Lang, Blanchong & Company's Printing, 1919. 128 p. D465.C76.

Bogićević, Vojislav. The Sarajevo Trial. 2 volumes. Translated from the original Serbian by W. A. Dolph Owings, Elizabeth Pribia and Nikola Pribic. Chapel Hill, NC: Documentary Publications, 1984. D513.B613.

Durham, Mary E. The Serajevo Crime. London: Allen & Unwin, 1925. 208 p. D513.D87.

Fortescue, Granville R. Russia, the Balkans and the Dardanelles. London: A. Melrose, 1915. 284 p. D550.F65.

Price, W. H. Crawford. The Role of Serbia: A Brief Account of Serbia's Place in World Politics and Her Services during the War. London: Serbian Red Cross Society in Great Britain, 1918. 36 p. D561.P65.

Vopicka, Charles J. Secrets of the Balkans: Seven Years of a Diplomatist's Life in the Storm Centre of Europe. Chicago: Rand, McNally & Company, 1921. 330 p. D560.V6.

Campaigns-1914

Barby, Henry. La Guerre Mondiale. Avec L'Armée Serbe, de L'Ultimatum Autrichien a L'Invasion de la Serbie. Paris: A. Michel. 446 p. D561.B3.

Czegka, Edouard. "The Mobilization of the European Powers in the Summer of 1914: Serbia and Montenegro." Originally published in Berliner Monatshefte. Translated from the original German by F. W. Merten. Typescript. Fort Humphreys, DC: US Army War College, 1936. 26 p. D561.C9313.

Desmazes. Les Victoires Serbes en 1914. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1928. 124 p. D561.D48.

Glaise von Horstenau, Edmund. Osterreich-Ungarns Letzter Krieg, 1914-1918. 7 volumes in 14. Wien [Vienna], Austria: Verlag der Militärwissenschaftlichen Mitteilungen, 1931. D539.O8.
English translation is Austria-Hungary's Last War, 1914-1918. See especially, Volume 1, "Das Kriegsjahr 1914," Section II, "Der Augustfeldzug 1914 gegen Serbien und Montenegro," at pp. 91-152. English translation is "The Campaign Against Serbia and Montenegro in August, 1914."

Lyon, James B. "Serbia and the Balkan Front, 1914." PhD dissertation, University of California, Los Angeles, 1995. 509 p. D561.L96.

Pavlović, Živko G. Bitka na Kolubari. 2 volumes. Beograd, Serbia: Srpska kraljevska akademija, 1928-1930. D562.K65.P38.

Regele, Oskar. "The Forcing of the Save at Schabaz by the Austro-Hungarian Army, August 12th-24th 1914." Royal Engineers Journal XLIV (Mar 1930): pp. 78-89. Per.

Campaigns-1915

In response to the Bulgarian mobilization, the Serbs asked for Allied assistance. Accordingly, Britain and France sent two divisions to the Greek town of Salonika. These troops arrived too late to be effective, due in large part to the Greek government's reluctance to support a multi-national force within its borders (Prime Minister Venizelos supported the Allies, but King Constantine favored the Central Powers). On 5 Oct 1915, German and Austro-Hungarian troops attacked across the Sava and Danube Rivers and four days later Belgrade fell. On 11 Oct, Bulgarian troops

attacked towards Niš from the north (which fell on 5 Nov) and Skopje from the south, threatening the rail transit line to Salonika. The Serbs were forced into a retreat through the mountains southward through Montenegro and into Albania. While weather, roads and civilian refugees adversely impacted their retreat, some 140,000 finally reached Albania and boarded transports, which enabled them to join the Allies at Salonika.

Operations from Salonika commenced in late November with a combined force of French and British troops commanded by French General Maurice Sarrail. However, the British refused to cross the Greek border. Thus, the French advanced alone up the Vardar River. However, Bulgarian assaults convinced Sarrail to retreat, after which Serbia fell. Thus, the Serbs went into the winter determined to refit and reorganize.

Adams, John C. Flight in Winter. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1942. 281 p. D561.A57.

Canudo, Riccio. Combats d'Orient: Dardanelles-Salonique (1915-1916). Paris: Hachette et Cie, 1917. 274 p. D561.C3.

DiNardo, Richard L. Breakthrough: The Gorlice-Tarnow Campaign, 1915. Santa Barbara, CA: Praeger, 2010. 215 p. D557.G6.D56.

Feyler, F. "The Surrender of Fort Rupel." Infantry Journal XIX (Aug 1921): pp. 139-143. Per. Highlights military operations in Salonika during the period 24 to 26 May 1915.

Fryer, Charles. The Royal Navy on the Danube. NY: Columbia University Press, 1988. 228 p. D581.F79.

Gordon-Smith, Gordon. "The 'Causa Causans' of the World War: Bulgaria's Role in the Balkan War of 1912 and in the World Conflict of 1915." Infantry Journal XX (Feb 1922): pp. 165-177. Per.

_____. "The German Breakthrough on the Danube Front in 1915." Field Artillery Journal 28 (Jan/Feb 1938): pp. 15-24. Per.

Highlights the fall of Belgrade in Oct 1915; includes maps.

_____. Through the Serbian Campaign: The Great Retreat of the Serbian Army. London: Hutchinson & Company, 1916. 319 p. D561.G6.

Ludwig, Emil von. Der Kampf auf dem Balkan: Berichte Aus Der Türkei, Serbien und Griechenland 1915/16. Berlin: S. Fischer, 1916. 323 p. D566.L8.

Ripert d'Alauzier, Louis M. J. de. Un Drame Historique: La Résurrection de l'Armée Serbe, Albanie-Corfou, 1915-1916. Paris: Payot, 1923. 240 p. D561.R5.

Villebonne, Henry A. Episode de la Retraite du Vardar: La Frere Aine. Paris: Bloud & Gay, 1919. 216 p. D561.V5.

Campaigns-1916 to 1918

(1916): A front in Macedonia evolved against the backdrop of the Austro-Hungarian Army moving south through Montenegro and Italian-controlled Albania and, at the very best, a confusing political situation in Greece. Greece had demobilized on the order of General Sarrail, but this action pushed the government into the sphere of the Central Powers. Germany, having taken care not to cross the Greek border, relied on Greek intelligence operations to assess the gathering Salonika force under General Sarrail, and used that information to initiate a German-led Bulgarian offensive on 17 Aug. The Serbs held out against two weeks of offensive action, and on 12 Sep they counterattacked, capturing Kaymakchalan, the highest peak in the Nidže Mountains. Hereafter, Greece had two functional governments; a royalist, ostensibly neutral, government in Athens, and a revolutionary government at Salonika, which entered the war on the side of the Entente Powers. Meanwhile, Italy sent troops to Albania, pushing the Austro-Hungarian forces further north.

(1917): Throughout the winter of 1916-1917, French General Sarrail's forces were reinforced enough to launch an April offensive, but it was halted in May as a result of having suffered significant losses. Diplomatic maneuvers then led to a reunified Greek government that sided with the allies; French Prime Minister Clemenceau replaced Sarrail with General Adolphe Guillaumat, who remained in control of the newly-formed Greek Army until his recall the following spring.

(1918): When the Ludendorff Offensive commenced in March, Guillaumat was recalled to help on the Western Front. He was replaced by General Franchet d'Esperey, who lobbied for an all-out offensive. With the help of Guillaumat then at the headquarters, who was arguing for the same approach, an offensive was launched in September. The Battles at Dorbo Pole (14-15 Sep), Dorian (18 Sep) and Vardar (26 Sep) led to armistices at Solun (30 Sep) and Mundros (26 Oct). Shortly thereafter, on 10 Nov, d'Esperey's army crossed the Danube.

Berchem, Beda von. Report, 1936. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of the following 10-page report, "The Rehabilitation of the Serbian Army in 1916," prepared in 1936. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 3, Box 8, Folder 104.

Coleman, LeVert. Papers. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of the following document, "The Study of the Organization of the French Army Showing Its Development as a Result of the Lessons of the World War and Comprising Notes on Equipment and Tactical Doctrines Developed in the French Army, 1914-1920, 1920-1922," prepared in 1922 and published in Mainz, Germany, by the American Mission with the Commanding General, Allied Forces of Occupation, Included in the report at Part XLVII, Sections 1-3, is a subsection entitled, "Use of Cavalry in the Serbian Campaign, 15 September-11 November 1918." The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face B, Shelf 3, Box 50, Folder 10.

Estre, Henry d'. Les Français en Albanie: Aperçu du Front Français d'Orient Durant l'Été 1918. Paris: E. Chiron, 1923. 79 p. D560.E8.

Falls, Cyril, compiler. Military Operations, Macedonia. 2 volumes. London: HMSO, 1933-1935. D521.H575.

Feyler, F. La Campagne de Macedoine. 2 volumes. Geneva [Geneva], Switzerland: Editions d'Art Boissonas, 1920-1921. D569.2.F4.

The Greek Army and the Recent Balkan Offensive. London: G. Allen & Unwin, 1919. 59 p. D569.2.G7.

Hall, Richard C. Balkan Breakthrough: The Battle of Dobro Pole 1918. Bloomington, IN: Indiana University Press, 2010. 216 p. D562.D63.H35.

Inostrantzeff, M. "The Development of the Break in the Salonica Front by the French Cavalry in 1918." Cavalry Journal [British] XXVII (Oct 1937): pp. 506-520. Per.

Highlights the Battles of Dobropolie (15 Sep) and Skopie (24 Sep-2 Oct 1918).

Landfried, Otto. Der Endkampf in Mazedonien, 1918, und Seine Vorgeschichte: Dargestellt im Auftrage des Ehemaligen Oberkommandos der Herresgruppe Scholtz. Berlin: E. S. Mittler & Sohn, 1923. 33 p. D560.L36.

Marcon, Louis. La Course au Danube, 1918. Avignon, France: Maison Aubanel Père, 1918? 170 p. D560.M3.

McBride, Donald. "The Crossing of the Vardar near Pardovica, 24th September 1918." Royal Engineers Journal XLVIII (Mar 1934): pp. 117-120. Per.

Owen, H. Collinson. Salonica and After: The Sideshow that Ended the War. London: Hodder and Stoughton, 1919. 295 p. D569.2.O8.

Palmer, Alan. The Gardeners of Salonika. NY: Simon & Schuster, 1965. 285 p. D569.2.P3.

Photiadès, Constantin. La Victoire des Alliés en Orient, 15 Septembre-13 Novembre 1918. Paris: Plon-Nourrit, 1920. 247 p. D560.P5.

Reed, John. The War in Eastern Europe. London: E. Nash, 1916. 334 p. D550.R4.

Revol, Joseph. La Victoire de Macedoine: Contribution a L'Etude de La Guerre en Montagne. Paris: Charles-Lavauzelle, 1931. 134 p. D569.2.R4.

Salmon, Henri. Les Operations en 1918 sur le Front Occidental et dans les Balkans.... Paris: Charles-Lavauzelle & Cie, 1932. 104 p. D544.S23.

Tosti, Amedeo. La Guerra Italo-Austriaca, 1915-1918: Sommario Storico. Milano, Italy: Alpes, 1927. 344 p. D569.A2.T58.

Valori, Aldo. La Guerra Italo-Austriaca, 1915-1918. Bologna: N. Zanichelli, 543 p. D569.A2.V28.

Villari, Luigi. The Macedonian Campaign. London: T. F. Unwin, 1922. 285 p. D569.2.V5.

Personal and Unit Accounts

Abraham, James J. My Balkan Log. NY: Dutton, 1922. 311 p. D640.A27.

Burgess, Alan. The Lovely Sergeant. NY: Dutton, 1963. 188 p. U55.B87.

Dammert, Rudolf. Der Serbische Feldzug: Erlebnisse Deutscher Truppen. Leipzig, Germany: Tauchnitz, 1916. 192 p. D561.D3.

Jones, Fortier. With Serbia into Exile: An American's Adventures with the Army that Cannot Die. NY: Century Company, 1916. 447 p. D561.J62.

Jones, Henry A. Over the Balkans and South Russia, Being the History of No. 47 Squadron, Royal Air Force. London: E. Arnold & Company, 1923. 176 p. D602.J6.

Jouinot-Gambetta, General. Uskub, ou Du Role de la Cavalerie d'Afrique dans la Victoire. Nancy, France: Berger-Levault, 1920. 381 p. D548.4.J6.

Kellner, Franz. Drei Jahre in der Bulgarischen Front: Ernste und Heitere Erlebnisse Einer Osterreichisch-Ungarischen Artilleriegruppe, 1916-1918. Klagenfurt, Austria: Selbstverlag, 1932? 125 p. D563.A2.K4.

Lake, Harold. In Salonica with Our Army. London: A. Melrose, 1917. 287 p. D569.2.L3.

Matić Zrnić, Natalija. Natalija: Life in the Balkan Powder Keg, 1880-1956. Edited by Jull A. Irvine and Carol S. Lilly. NY: Central European University Press, 2008. 494 p. D561.M3913.A3.

Translated from the original Serbian publication, Natalija: Dnevnički Zapisi Natalije Matić Zrnić. See especially, Part II, which covers the war years.

Owen, H. Collinson. Salonica and After: The Sideshow that Ended the War. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1919. 295 p. D569.2.O8.

Price, G. Ward. The Story of the Salonica Army. NY: E. J. Clode, 1918. 311 p. D569.2.P8.

Reiss, Rodolphe. A. Lettres du Front Macédono-Serbe (1916-1918). Genève, Switzerland: Éditions d'Art Boissonnas, 1921. 178 p. D569.2.R35.

Sarrail, Maurice P. E. Mon Commandement en Orient (1916-1918). Paris: E. Flammarion, 1920. 424 p. D569.2.S3.

Sarraut, Maurice. Un Episode du Drame Serbe. Paris: Hatchette, 1919. 196 p. D560.S2.

Stebbing, Edward P. At the Serbian Front in Macedonia. London: John Lane Company, 1917. 245 p. D561.S85.

Walshe, Douglas. With the Serbs in Macedonia. London: John Lane Company, 1920. 278 p. D561.W3.

Home Front and Occupation

Austria Hungary. War Ministry. Die Gedenktage der Pioniere des Osterreichischen Bundesheeres: 7.X. Belgrad-1915, 25.XI.-Sistov-1916. Wien [Vienna], Austria: Das Ministerium, 1938? 30 p. D561.A8.

Les Austro-Bulgaro-Allemands en Serbie Envahie: Documents de L'Ennemi. Paris: B. Grasset, 1919. 24 p. D561.A85.

Avramovic, Ranislav M. Serbie Pillée-Saccagée: Destructions des Chemins de Fer. Paris, 1919. 122 p. D561A9.

Farnam, Ruth Stanley. A Nation at Bay: What an American Woman Saw and Did in Suffering Serbia. Indianapolis, IN: Bobbs-Merrill, 1918. 229 p. D561.F3.

Gordon, Jan, and Gordon, Cora. Two Vagabonds in Serbia and Montenegro-1915. Harmondsworth, England: Penguin Books, 1939. 246 p. D640.G67.

Gumz, Jonathan E. "Norms of War and the Austro-Hungarian Encounter with Serbia, 1914-1918." First World War Studies 4 (Mar 2013): pp. 97-110. Per.

Novakovitch. L'Occupation Austro-Bulgare en Serbie. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1918. 159 p. D561.N6.

Reiss, Rodolophe A. Les Austro-Hongrois en Serbie Enhavié: Rapport Presente a M. le President du Conseil Des Ministres du Royaume de Serbie. Paris: Imprint "Yougoslavia", 1919. 35 p. D561.R35.

_____. Report Upon the Atrocities Committed by the Austro-Hungarian Army during the First Invasion of Serbia Submitted to the Serbian Government. London: Simpkin, Marshall, Hamilton, Kent & Company, 1915. 192 p. D626.A9.R313.

Serbia. Le Martyre de la Serbie: Rapport Officiel. Amsterdam: Van Holkema & Warendorf, 1917. 19 p. D639.D5.M3.

_____. Ministry of Foreign Affairs. La Pillage Methodique de la Serbie. Corfu, Ionian Islands: n.p., 1917? 18 p. D561.P5.

Sturzenegger, Catharina. La Serbie en Guerre 1914-1916: Épisodes Vécus et Illustres de 120 Photographies par une Suisseuse Allemande au Service de la Croix-Rouge. Neuchâtel, Switzerland: Delachaux and Niestlé, 1916. 192 p. D561.S9.

Other Special Aspects

Berchem, Beda von. "Army Cavalry in Pursuit-The Use of Cavalry during the Allied Offensive Against Bulgaria." Cavalry Journal XLIII (Jul/Aug 1934): pp. 15-18. Per.

Highlights the use of Allied cavalry against Bulgarian forces on the Golesnica Plain, Sep 1918.

Hamlin, David. "Water and Empire-Germany, Bavaria and the Danube in World War I." First World War Studies 3 (Mar 2012): pp. 65-85. Per.

Storr, Katherine. Excluded from the Record: Women, Refugees, and Relief, 1914-1929. NY: Peter Lang, 2009. 318 p. D637.S77.

See especially, Part Two, "Aid to Continental Europe," at pp. 101-220, which highlights the aid and assistance provided to Belgium, France and Serbia during the war.

United States. Office of Naval Intelligence. Coast Defenses of Austria Hungary. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1918. 47 p. UG429.A9.C6213.

Weiss, Théodore. Les Leçons Sanitaires de la Guerre des Balkans. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1914. 123 p. UM95.B85.W4.

Mesopotamia, 1914-1918

General Sources

Early in the 20th century, as the British Navy began to shift from coal to oil, the oil-rich lands between the Tigris and Euphrates Rivers became increasingly important to the British Empire's overall military strategy. Shortly after hostilities commenced in Europe, the War Office instructed the British Army to establish a presence in Mesopotamia in order to protect the Anglo-Persian pipeline. The campaign opened with the capture of a Turkish fort at Fao Landing on 6 Nov 1914, and the city of Basra two weeks later. Under the field command of General Charles V. F. Townshend, the British Indian Army met with some Ottoman resistance through the next summer, but it was not enough to satisfy the overall Turkish commander, Enver Pasha. Fearing the ultimate loss of Baghdad, he replaced his commander based in that city, Khalil Pasha, with the elderly German General, Colmar von der Gotz. In November, General Gotz engaged Townshend at Ctesiphon, 25 miles south of Baghdad, after which both forces retreated from the battlefield. Townshend fell back onto Kut, which he fortified, but soon found himself unable to resupply this isolated location. See also:

Barker, A. J. The Bastard War: The Mesopotamian Campaign of 1914-1918. NY: Dial Press, 1967. 449 p. D568.5.B332.

_____. The Neglected War: Mesopotamia, 1914-1918. London: Faber, 1967. 534 p. D568.5.B333.

Bernstein, Jack. The Mesopotamia Mess: The British Invasion of Iraq in 1914: The Lessons We Could Have and Should Have Learned. Redondo Beach, CA: InterLingua Publishing, 2008. 230 p. D568.5.B47.

- Bird, Wilkinson D. "Lost Opportunities in 1915?" Army Quarterly XXXIV (Jul 1937): pp. 237-247 and XXXV (Oct 1937): pp. 37-49. Per.
Focuses on the Western Front, Gallipoli, the Balkans, and Egypt.
- Buchanan, George C. The Tragedy of Mesopotamia. Edinburgh, Scotland: W. Blackwood, 1938. 287 p. D640.B82.A3.
- Burne, Alfred H. Mesopotamia, the Last Phase. London: Gale & Polden, 1936. 124 p. D568.5.B8.
- Candler, Edmund. The Long Road to Baghdad. 2 volumes. NY: Houghton, Mifflin, 1919. D568.5.C2.
- Cráster, S. L. "Engineer Stores in the Great War and After." Royal Engineers Journal XXXVII (Sep 1923): pp. 375-388. Per.
- Dane, Edmund. British Campaigns in the Nearer East, 1914-1918: From the Outbreak of War with Turkey to the Armistice, with 30 Maps and Plans. 2 volumes. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1919. D566.C32.
- Davis, Paul K. Ends and Means: The British Mesopotamian Campaign and Commission. Rutherford, NJ: Fairleigh Dickinson University Press, 1994. 279 p. D568.5.D38.
- Edgar, D. K. "The Development of the Works Directorate, Mesopotamia Expeditionary Force." Royal Engineers Journal XXX (Dec 1919): pp. 287-297 and XXXI (Mar 1920): pp. 141-148. Per.
Highlights providing logistical support (water supply, roads, electrical) to the Expeditionary Force.
- Egan, Eleanor F. The War in the Cradle of the World, Mesopotamia. NY: Harper & Brothers, 1918. 371 p. D568.5.E5.
- Evans, Roger. A Brief Outline of the Campaign in Mesopotamia, 1914-1918. London: Sifton, Praed & Company, 1926. 135 p. D568.5.E8.
- Ford, Roger. Eden to Armageddon: World War I in the Middle East. NY: Pegasus Books, 2010. 496 p. D566.F67.
- Fromkin, David. A Peace to End All Peace: Creating the Modern Middle East, 1914-1922. NY: Henry Holt, 1989. 635 p. DS63.2.G7.F76.
- Great Britain. Mesopotamia Commission. Report of the Commission Appointed by Act of Parliament to Enquire Into the Operations of War in Mesopotamia: Together with a Separate Report by Commander J. Wedgwood, and Appendices. London: HMSO, 1917. 188 p. D568.5.G72.
- Hall, Charles L. "Problems of the British High Command." Military Engineer XIX (May/Jun 1927): pp. 212-214. Per.
Highlights the Gallipoli and Salonica Campaigns as representative examples.
- Hamilton, H. W. R. "History of the 20th (Field) Company; Royal Bombay Sappers and Miners." Royal Engineers Journal XLI (Mar 1927): pp. 41-62. Per.
Part 2 of a 2-part article; part 2 highlighting the unit's activities at Dujaila Redoubt, Hannah, Baghdad, and Palestine.
- Holdich, T. H. "Mesopotamia." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXI (May 1916): pp. 343-348. Per.
Highlights British strategy with regard to Mesopotamia.
- Knight, Paul. The British Army in Mesopotamia, 1914-1918. Jefferson, NC: McFarland & Company, 2013. 204 p. D568.5.K58.
- Moberly, F. J. The Campaign in Mesopotamia, 1914-1918. 4 volumes. London: HMSO, 1923-1927. D521.H574.
- Molesworth, F. C. "Engineer Field Parks in Mesopotamia." Royal Engineers Journal XXXVII (Mar 1923): pp. 103-114. Per.
- _____. "Engineer Operations, South Persia, 1914-19." Royal Engineers Journal XLIX (Jun 1935): pp. 237-247. Per.
- Nash, Tank. Chitrál Charlie: The Life and Times of a Victorian Soldier: The Slow Rise and Swift Fall of Major General Sir Charles Townshend, KCB DSO. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2010. 326 p. DS479.1.T69.N37.
- Parker, W. M. "Supply Services in Mesopotamia." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 9 (Apr 1921): pp. 420-431. Per.

Sandes, E. W. C. "The Adventures of a Bridging Train in Mesopotamia." Royal Engineers Journal XXXVIII (Jun 1924): pp. 233-248. Per.

Townshend, Charles. Desert Hell: The British Invasion of Mesopotamia. Cambridge, MA: Belknap Press of Harvard University, 2011. 591 p. D568.5.T68.

Wilcox, Ron. Battles on the Tigris. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2006. 245 p. D568.5.W55.

Wilson, Arnold T. Loyalties; Mesopotamia, 1914-1917: A Personal and Historical Record. NY: Greenwood Press, 1969. 340 p. D568.5.W62.

Witts, F. V. B. "Light Floating Bridges in Mesopotamia." Royal Engineers Journal XXXVII (Dec 1923): pp. 627-639. Per.

Highlights building bridges over large rivers such as the Tigris and Euphrates.

_____. "Pontoon Experience in Mesopotamia." Royal Engineers Journal XXXIV (Nov 1921): pp 205-208. Per.

Specific Engagement

– British Advance on Baghdad (1914-1915)

On 12-14 April 1915, the Indian forces easily captured Qurna, giving British planners the confidence to further advance their goal of capturing Baghdad. Two forces proceeded in that direction. General Charles V. F. Townshend headed up the Tigris, capturing Shaiba, a Turkish fort near Qurna, on 31 May, and Amara on 3 Jun. Meanwhile, in support of Townshend, Major General George F. Goringe headed up the Euphrates, finally taking Nasiriya on 24 Jul, after a month of resistance. See especially:

Finlay, Luke W. "The Mesopotamia Campaign to the Fall of Kut." Infantry Journal XXXII (May 1928): pp. 480-491. Per.

Gardner, Nikolas. "Charles Townshend's Advance on Baghdad: The British Offensive in Mesopotamia, September-November 1915." War in History 20 (Apr 2013): pp. 182-200. Per.

H. B. R. "A Memory of a Side-Show." Army Quarterly III (Oct 1921): pp. 77-87. Per.
Highlights events around Kurna in May 1915.

Murphy, C. C. R. "The Attempt to Recapture Basrah." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXIV (Nov 1919): pp. 632-646. Per.
Highlights the Turkish attempt to retake Basrah in Apr 1915.

Paris, A. L. "The 3rd Sappers and Miners in the War." Royal Engineers Journal XXXIII (Jan 1921): pp. 14-20. Per.

– Kut (7 December 1915-29 April 1916)

General Townshend had miscalculated the overall strength of the Turkish resistance he would encounter enroute to Baghdad. Reinforced in late summer, he was ordered to capture Kut-el-Amara. He accomplished this goal dividing the defenders of the Turkish stronghold at the confluence of the Tigris and Shatt-el-Hai Rivers on 27-28 Sep 1915. The Turks withdrew to Ctesiphon, which Townshend attacked, only to be repulsed by a numerically superior force on 2-26 Nov. Townshend withdrew, fighting a rear guard action at Umm-at-Tubel on 1 Dec. He arrived at the relative safety of Kut two days later. The Turks commenced siege operations on 7 Dec. General Goringe unsuccessfully attempted to lift the siege south of the Tigris on 7 Mar 1916. That failure meant that Townshend ultimately was forced to surrender on 29 Apr 1916. See also:

Braddon, Russell. The Siege. NY: Viking Press, 1970. 352 p. D568.5.B7.

Frey, Waldemar. "War Operations in Irak and the Siege of Kut." Translated from the original German by L. P. Horsfall. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Command and General Staff School, 193? 21 p. D568.5.F7.

Hartshorn, E. S. "The Mesopotamia Expedition." Coast Artillery Journal 59 (Aug 1923): pp. 95-122. Per.

Herbert, Aubrey. Mons, Anzac & Kut. London: Hutchinson & Company, 1930? 270 p. D640.H384.

- Jones, Robert F. "Kut." Military History Quarterly 4 (Winter 1992): pp. 58-69. Per.
- Millar, Ronald W. Death of an Army: The Siege of Kut, 1915-1916. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1970. 323 p. D568.5.M52.
- Mousley, Edward O. The Secrets of a Kuttite: An Authentic Story of Kut, Adventures in Captivity and Stamboul Intrigue. London: John Lane Company, 1922. 392 p. D568.5.M6.
- Rimington, J. C. "Kut-ul-Amarah." Army Quarterly VI (Apr 1923): pp. 17-26. Per.
- Sandes, E. W. C. "The Decision to Defend Kut-el-Amarah." Coast Artillery Journal 63 (Jul 1925): pp. 34-45. Per.
- _____. "The Decision to Defend Kut-el-Amarah." Royal Engineers Journal XXXVIII (Sep 1924): pp. 423-433. Per.
- _____. "The Defence of Kut-el-Amarah." Royal Engineers Journal XXXVIII (Dec 1924): pp. 545-562. Per.
- Spackman, William C. Captured at Kut: Prisoner of the Turks: The Great War Diaries of Colonel W. C. Spackman. Edited by Tony Spackman. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2008. 206 p. D627.T9.S73.
- Watson, Bruce. Sieges: From the Siege of Jerusalem to the Gulf War. Mechanicsburg, PA: Stackpole Books, 2009. 214 p. UG444.W38.
- See especially, Chapter 5, "Kut-al-Amara, December 1915 to April 1916," at pp. 99-128.

– After Kut

Coming four months after the British disaster at Gallipoli, Kut marked a watershed of Empire operations in Mesopotamia. Debate in the War Office and the Headquarters, British Indian Army, was not over how, but if, offensive operations would continue at all. In August, Sir Frederick S. Maude assumed the Mesopotamia command, with orders to maintain a defensive posture. However, by late autumn, he received permission to renew the offensive. Thus, on 13 Dec 1916, British forces began an advance up both banks of the Tigris. Maude recaptured Kut in February and captured Baghdad on 11 Mar 1917. Maude died of cholera in November, and was replaced by General William Marshall, who renewed offensive operations in Feb 1918. Kifri, Hit (Khanaqin) and Sharkat were all taken by November. Maude also provided support to the Dunsterville operation in Persia throughout the summer. Marshall accepted the surrender of Khalil Pasha on 30 Oct 1918. Additionally, after the armistice was signed, British troops occupied Mosul on 14 Nov, in order to secure the oil fields north of Baghdad. See also:

- "Action on 8th March, 1917, at Aden." Cavalry Journal [British] XVIII (Jan 1928): pp. 73-77. Per.
- "Crossing of the Tigris, February 1917." West Point, NY?: USMA, 1940? 10 p. D568.5.C76.
- Davies, H. L. "The Operations of the 15th Division on the Euphrates, 1917-1918.: Army Quarterly XXV (Oct 1932): pp. 28-40. Per.
- Highlights the Battles of Ramadieh (26-29 Sep 1917) and Khan Baghdadieh (25-26 Mar 1918).
- Dewing, R. H. "Some Aspects of Maude's Campaign in Mesopotamia." Army Quarterly Per.
- No. 1: "River Crossings." XIII (Jan 1927): pp. 297-306.
- No. 2: "Cavalry." XIV (Apr 1927): pp. 69-77.
- No. 3: "Communications." XIV (Jul 1927): pp. 347-355.
- Fanshawe, H. D. "Cavalry in Mesopotamia in 1918." Cavalry Journal [British] X (Oct 1920): pp. 414-429. Per.
- Highlights British cavalry drive up the Tigris and the Battle of Sharqat (20-30 Oct 1918).
- Gaussen, _____. "Gumbaz". An Unpublished Epic." Cavalry Journal [British] XXI (Jan 1931): pp. 60-67. Per.
- Highlights the British defense of Gumbaz Post on 20 Feb 1918.
- Hamilton, H. W. R. "History of the 20th (Field) Company; Royal Bombay Sappers and Miners." Royal Engineers Journal XLI (Mar 1927): pp. 41-62. Per.
- Part 2 of a 2-part article; part 2 highlighting the unit's activities at Dujaila Redoubt, Hannah, Baghdad, and Palestine.

- Hawk. "Ramadi." Cavalry Journal [British] X (Oct 1920): pp. 405-413. Per.
Highlights the role of the British cavalry in the Battle of Ramadi, Sep 1917.
- Hammond, A. "The Advance on Mosul, October 1918, from the Squadron Commander's Point of View." Cavalry Journal [British] XIII (Apr 1923): pp. 121-130. Per.
- Kirkby, S. A. H. "Mesopotamia." Army Quarterly Three-part article. Per.
Part 1 XXXIII (Oct 1936): pp. 39-50.
Part 2 XXXIII (Jan 1937): pp. 252-261.
Part 3 XXXIV (Apr 1937): pp. 84-91.
- "The Surrender of Kazimain." Cavalry Journal [British] XVII (Apr 1927): pp. 161-163. Per.
Highlights the surrender of Kazimain, then a northern suburb of Baghdad.

Special Aspects

- Hall, Leonard J., Compiler. The Inland Water Transport in Mesopotamia. London: Constable, 1921. 252 p. D546.58.I66.
_____. "Transportation by Inland Waters in the Campaign in Mesopotamia." Military Engineer XIII (Nov/Dec 1921): pp. 499-501. Per.
- MacMunn, George. "The Lines of Communications in Mesopotamia." Army Quarterly XV (Oct 1927): pp. 42-57. Per.
- Massey, William T. The Great War in the Middle East. 2 volumes. Great Britain: Leonaaur, 2009. D640.M3487.
The author was an accredited London newspaper journalist covering the Middle East during the war.
- "Mesopotamia: A Political Retrospect." Army Quarterly II (Apr 1921): pp. 69-83. Per.
- R. H. D. "A Tribal War." Army Quarterly VII (Jan 1924): pp. 345-355. Per.
- Roy, Kaushik. "From Defeat to Victory: Logistics of the Campaign in Mesopotamia, 1914-1918." First World War Studies 1 (Mar 2010): pp. 35-55. Per.
- Schroeter, J. The Importance of Land Fortifications in the World War. Translated from the original German by Samuel G. Shartle. Typescript. Schweidnitz, Germany: Schroeter, 1922. 59 p. D521.S37.
See especially, pp. 54-56, which focuses on Turkish land fortifications.

– Dunsterforce

- Davis, Edward. Papers, 1902-1929. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection includes papers from his service as an American military observer with the Allied forces in Macedonia and Mesopotamia, with the British Egyptian Expeditionary Force, with Allenby's forces in Palestine in 1917, and with the Dunsterforce in Persia in 1918.
The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 147, Face N, Shelf 3.
- Donohoe, Martin H. With the Persian Expedition. London: E. Arnold, 1919. 276 p. D568.8.D6.
- Dunsterville, Lionel C. The Adventures of Dunsterforce. London: E. Arnold, 1920. 323 p. D568.8.D8.
- Murray, W. W. "Canadians in Dunsterforce." Canadian Defence Quarterly VIII (Jan 1931): pp. 209-218; VIII (Apr 1931): pp. 377-386; VIII (Jul 1931): pp. 487-497; IX (Oct 1931): pp. 92-100 and IX (Jan 1932): pp. 233-243. Per.
- Plotke, A. J. "The Dunsterforce: Military/Intelligence Mission to North Persia in 1918." PhD dissertation, University of California, Los Angeles, 1987. 372 p. D568.8.P66.
- Smith, John T. Gone to Russia to Fight: The RAF in South Russia, 1918-1920. Stroud, England: Amberley, 2010. 221 p. DK265.42.G7.S65.
- Winegard, Timothy C. "Dunsterforce: A Case Study of Coalition Warfare in the Middle East, 1918-1919." Canadian Army Journal 8 (Fall 2005): pp. 93-109. Only available in a digital version at:
<https://www.google.com/#q=Dunsterforce:+A+Case+Study+of+Coalition+Warfare+>

British and Commonwealth Perspectives

- Anderson, Ross. "Logistics of the Indian Expeditionary Force D in Mesopotamia: 1914-18." In The Indian Army in the Two World Wars. Boston: Brill, 2012. pp. 105-144. UA842.I53.
- Dewing, R. H. "Lessons from Experiences with Irregulars." Army Quarterly IX (Oct 1924): pp. 86-97. Per. Focuses on the "Assyrian contingent" during early 1918.
- Gardner, Nikolas. "Morale of the Indian Army in the Mesopotamia Campaign, 1914-17." In The Indian Army in the Two World Wars. Boston: Brill, 2012. pp. 393-418. UA842.I53.
- Great Britain. Army. Mesopotamian Expeditionary Force. Light Armoured Motor Car Training (Provisional) 1918: Mesopotamia. S.I.: n.p., 35 p. UD570.L54.
- Lawley, Arthur. A Message from Mesopotamia. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1917. 131 p. D568.5.L4.
- Leland, F. W. With the M. T. in Mesopotamia. Uckfield, England: Naval & Military Press, 2004. 253 p. D640.L434. Reprint of 1920 publication, With the Mechanical Transport in Mesopotamia.
- Moberly, F. J., compiler. The Campaign in Mesopotamia, 1914-1918. 4 volumes. Nashville, TN: Battery Press, 1997. D521.H574. Reprint of the original 1923-1927 publication, which also is available at D521.H574.
- Nicoll, Maurice [Martin Swayne, Pseudonym] In Mesopotamia. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1917. 166 p. D568.5.N5.
- Nunn, Wilfred. Tigris Gunboats: The Forgotten War in Iraq, 1914-1917. London: Chatham, 2007. 288 p. D568.5.N86.
- On the Road to Kut: A Soldier's Story of the Mesopotamian Campaign. London: Hutchinson & Company, 1917. 304 p. D568.5.O5.
- Palmer, Robert S. A. Letters from Mesopotamia in 1915 and January, 1916. London: Women's Printing Society, 1926? 134 p. D568.5.P34. Author was killed 21 Jun 1916 in the Battle of Um El Hannah.
- Roy, Kaushik. "The Army in India in Mesopotamia from 1916 to 1918: Tactics, Technology and Logistics Reconsidered." In 1917: Beyond the Western Front. Boston: Brill, 2009. pp. 131-158. D521.A11917.
- Syk, Andrew. "Command in the Indian Expeditionary Force D: Mesopotamia, 1915-16." In The Indian Army in the Two World Wars. Boston: Brill, 2012. pp. 63-104. UA842.I53.
- Tennant, John E. In the Clouds Above Baghdad: Being the Records of an Air Commander. London: C. Palmer, 1920. 289 p. D602.T42.
- Townshend, Charles V. F. My Campaign. 2 volumes. NY: J. A. McCann Company, 1920. D568.5.T72. The one-volume British version, My Campaign in Mesopotamia, is available at D568.5.T7.

Central Powers Perspective

- "The Mesopotamian Campaign through Turkish Spectacles." Army Quarterly XXVIII (Jul 1934): pp. 314-319. Per.
- Murphy, C. C. R. "The Turkish Army in the Great War." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXV (Feb 1920): pp. 90-104. Per.
- Sykes, Christopher. Wassmuss, the "German Lawrence". NY: Longmans, Green and Company, 1936. 271 p. D568.8.S9.

Other Perspectives

- Clark, Arthur T. To Baghdad with the British. NY: D. Appleton, 1918. 295 p. D640.C52. American author joined the Young Men's Christian Association (YMCA) and served in Mesopotamia and wrote of his experiences and observations.

- Davis, Edward. Papers, 1902-1929. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection includes papers from his service as an American military observer with the Allied forces in Macedonia and Mesopotamia, with the British Egyptian Expeditionary Force, with Allenby's forces in Palestine in 1917, and with the Dunsterforce in Persia, 1918. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 147, Face N, Shelf 3.
- India. Army. I Corps. Notes of the First Indian Army Corps: From October, 1917 to November, 1918. Fort Leavenworth, KS: General Service Schools Press, 1928. 205 p. D568.5.I5.
- Jones, J. Cethin. "The Campaign in South Kurdistan, 1919." Army Quarterly XI (Oct 1925): pp. 86-96. Per. Highlights the Battle of Bazyan Pass, 18 Jun 1919.
- Roosevelt, Kermit. War in the Garden of Eden. NY: C. Scribner, 1920. 253 p. D640.R643.
 The son of President Theodore, the author was appointed an honorary captain in the British Army and served in the Middle East.
- Severn Mark. "Captain Black-A Kurdistan Episode." Army Quarterly XXXI (Oct 1935): pp. 149-156. Per.
- Thurburn, R. G. "The Operations in Southern Kurdistan, March-May, 1923." Army Quarterly XXXI (Jan 1936): pp. 264-277. Per.

Gallipoli, 1915

Overview

In power since 1908, the "Young Turks," led by Enver Pasha, had gravitated toward the German sphere of influence despite their long relationship with Britain, which exercised a protectorate over Turkish naval interests. Significant portions of the Turkish government, nominally led by Grand Vizier Said Halim Pasha, had urged a policy of neutrality in the looming European conflict, but Enver convinced Said that Turkey's best interest would be otherwise, and concluded a secret treaty with Germany and Austria-Hungary against Russia. The majority of the Turkish cabinet still wished to remain neutral, even after an early August diplomatic crisis involving the German warships *Goeben* and *Breslau*, but on 1 Nov, Russia formally declared war on Turkey.

Having an Entente Power at war with Turkey gave increased strategic importance to the Dardanelles, a strait in northwestern Turkey connecting the Aegean with the Sea of Marmara and, on a larger scale, the Black and Mediterranean Seas. In the winter of 1915, First Lord of the Admiralty Winston Churchill championed an Allied invasion to seize control of the strait. It was believed that such an assault would draw German forces away from the beleaguered Western Front, would boost sagging morale, and would provide the Allies with access to the grain and other resources of the Ukraine.

– Naval Assault

Because of resistance to his initiative within his own government, Churchill first agreed to an all-naval assault. An Anglo-French naval squadron under Admiral Carden was assembled to "bombard and take" the Gallipoli peninsula. Carden proposed to neutralize Ottoman forts on Cape Helles and Kum Kale (on the Asian side) and "force the Narrows" at the point where the strait was a mile wide. However, the initial bombardment (19-25 Feb) failed to dislodge the Turkish defenders. Additionally, Ottoman mine fields contributed to an unsuccessful attempt to force the Narrows.

– Amphibious Landings

These reverses were not, however, enough to deter the War Office. Lord Kitchener appointed regional Commander-in-Chief Ian Hamilton who, in concert with Sir John de Robeck, agreed on 27 March, to an actual ground invasion of the Gallipoli Peninsula. Hamilton brought with him a 75,000-man force of Australian and New Zealand (ANZAC) troops to face over 84,000 Turks under the overall leadership of German General Otto Liman von Sanders.

Individual actions were numerous from April to December, which marked the end of the campaign. Place names include landings and battles at Helles and Gaba Tepe (25 Apr); Anzac Cove (25 Apr); First Krithia (18 Apr); Eski Hissarlik (1 May); Second Krithia (6 May); Anzac Cove (19 May); Third Krithia (4 Jun); Gully Ravine (28 Jun); Achi Baba (12 Jul); Suvla Bay (6 Aug); Lone Pine (6 Aug); Sari Bair (6 Aug); The Nek (6 Aug); Hill 60 (21 Aug); and Scimitar Hill (21 Aug).

– Evacuation

In spite of hard fighting and a heavy loss of life on both sides, landings and battles on the peninsula failed to achieve the British War Office's desired results. Casualty figures reached 50 percent in military reverses against an underestimated Turkish force. Meanwhile, troops were needed to support landings at Salonika and for the invasion of Serbia; accordingly, the British government agreed to an evacuation of Gallipoli, which occurred during the period 10-20 Dec 1915.

General Sources

- Alfieri Picture Service. The Dardanelles: An Epic Told in Pictures. London: Alfieri Picture Service, 191? 110 p. D568.3.D29.
- Arthur, Max, editor. Forgotten Voices of the Great War: A History of World War I in the Words of the Men and Women Who Were There. Guildford, CT: Lyons Press, 2004. 326 p. D640.A2.F67.
- Aspinall-Oglander, C. F., compiler. Military Operations, Gallipoli. 2 volumes. London: W. Heinemann, 1929-1932. D521.H576.
- Ashmead-Bartlett, Ellis. The Uncensored Dardanelles. Translated from the original French by A. Thomazi. London: Hutchinson & Company, 1928. 286 p. D568.3.A75.
The original French version, The La Vérité sur les Dardanelles, is available D568.3.A7514.
- _____. "An Uncensored War Correspondent." Army Quarterly XVI (Jul 1928): pp. 323-327. Per.
- Bean, Charles E. W. Gallipoli Mission. Canberra, Australia: Australian War Memorial, 1948. 406 p. D568.3.B43.
- _____. The Story of Anzac. Volume I. From the Outbreak of War to the First Phase of the Gallipoli Campaign, May 4, 1915. Sydney, Australia: Angus and Robertson, 1937. D547.A8.O42.
See especially, Chapter IX, "The Expedition to the Dardanelles," at pp. 166-201.
- Bird, Wilkinson D. "Lost Opportunities in 1915?" Army Quarterly XXXIV (Jul 1937): pp. 237-247 and XXXV (Oct 1937): pp. 37-49. Per.
Focuses on the Western Front, Gallipoli, the Balkans, and Egypt.
- Bond, Brian, editor. Fallen Stars: Eleven Studies of Twentieth Century Military Disasters. London: Brassey's, 1991. 264 p. D743.F29.
See especially, Chapter 2, "Sir Ian Hamilton and the Dardanelles, 1915," at pp. 32-51, written by John Lee.
- Bush, Eric W. Gallipoli. London: Allen & Unwin, 1975. 335 p. D568.3.B87.
- Callwell, Charles E. The Dardanelles. Boston: Houghton Mifflin Company, 1924. 361 p. D568.3.C35.
- Chambers, Stephen J. Gallipoli: Suvla: August Offensive. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2011. 250 p. D568.3.C47.
- Churchill, Winston S. Suvla Bay. West Point, NY: United States Military Academy (USMA), 1940? 18 p. E568.3.C58.
- Clews, Graham T. Churchill's Dilemma: The Real Story behind the Origins of the 1915 Dardanelles Campaign. Santa Barbara, CA: Praeger, 2010. 343 p. D568.3.C54.
- Cohen, Eliot A. and Gooch, John. Military Misfortunes: The Anatomy of Failure in War. NY: Free Press, 1990. 296 p. U21.2.C63.
Analysis and examples of why military operations go wrong; see especially, Chapter 6, "Failure to Adapt: The British at Gallipoli, August 1915," at pp. 133-163.
- The Dardanelles: Their Story and Their Significance in the Great War. London: A. Melrose, 1915. 168 p. D568.3.D3.
- Delage, Edmond. The Tragedy of the Dardanelles. Translated from the original French by Winifred Ray. London: John Lane the Bodley Head, 1932. 268 p. D568.3.D3913.

- Denton, Kit. Gallipoli: One Long Grave. Sydney, Australia: Time-Life Books, 1986. 168 p. D568.3.D346.
- Ellison, Gerald F. The Perils of Amateur Strategy as Exemplified by the Attack on the Dardanelles Fortress in 1915. NY: Longmans, Green and Company, 1926. 152 p. D568.3.E5.
- Ford, Roger. Eden to Armageddon: World War I in the Middle East. NY: Pegasus Books, 2010. 496 p. D566.F67.
- Fortescue, Granville R. Russia, the Balkans and the Dardanelles. NY: Brentano's, 1915. 284 p. D550.F65.
- "Gallipoli 75th Anniversary, 1915-1990." Defence Force Journal #81 (Mar/Apr 1990): 100 p.
Available in a digital version at http://www.adfjournal.adc.edu.au/site/journal_index.asp?page=11
Consists of a dozen articles on various aspects of the Gallipoli operation.
- The Gallipoli Campaign: An Outline of the Military Operations. London: Sifton, Praed, 1923. 87 p. D568.3.G3.
- Great Britain. Committee of Imperial Defence. Gallipoli Campaign: Source Material Received from the Military Attaché, Great Britain. 4 volumes. 1915. D568.3.G32.
- Hart, Peter. Gallipoli. NY: Oxford University Press, 2011. 534 p. D568.3.H37.
- Hay, Ian. The Ship of Remembrance: Gallipoli-Salonika. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 192? 43 p. D665.H39.
- Haythornthwaite, Philip. Gallipoli 1915: Frontal Assault on Turkey. Westport, CT: Praeger, 2004. 96 p. D568.3.H39.
- Herbert, Aubrey. Mons, Anzac & Kut. London: Hutchinson & Company, 1930?. 270 p. D640.H384.
- Hickey, Michael. Gallipoli. London: J. Murray, 1998. 363 p. D568.3.H47.
- Higgins, Trumbull. Winston Churchill and the Dardanelles: A Dialogue in Ends and Means. NY: Macmillan, 1963. 308 p. D568.3.H5.
- Hogue, Oliver. Trooper Bluegum at the Dardanelles: Descriptive Narratives of the More Desperate Engagements on the Gallipoli Peninsula. London: A. Melrose, 1916. 287 p. D568.3.H72.
- Holmes, Richard and Pimlott, John, editors. The Hutchinson Atlas of Battle Plans: Before and After. Chicago, IL: Fitzroy Dearborn Publishers, 1999. 237 p. D25.H88.
- James, Robert Rhodes. Gallipoli. Firenze [Florence], Italy: Sansoni, 1968. 509 p. D568.3.J316.
- Johnson, Walter H. "Command Course: The Dardanelles Expedition." Typescript. Washington Barracks, DC: US Army War College, 1923. 25 p. D568.3.J6.
Reprinted as "The Dardanelles Expedition." in Coast Artillery Journal 58 (Jun 1923): pp. 489-523.
- Kearsey, Alexander. Notes and Comments on the Dardanelles Campaign: With Four Maps. Aldershot, England: Gale & Polden, 1934. 147 p. D568.3.K37.
- Keyes, Roger. The Fight for Gallipoli. London: Eyre & Spottiswoode, 1941. 360 p. D568.3.K4.
- Laffin, John. Damn the Dardanelles! The Story of Gallipoli. London: Osprey, 1980. 224 p. D568.3.L34.
- Larrabee, Sterling Loop. Papers, 1909-1949. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection includes correspondence, organizational documents, newspaper clippings, studies, a diary, awards, and citations. Larrabee served as liaison with the British Navy during the Gallipoli landings. Manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 159, Face A, Shelf 6.
- Limon von Sanders, Otto. The Dardanelles Campaign. Translated from the original German by Edward H. Schulz. Fort Humphreys, VA: Engineer School, 1931. 58 p. D568.3.S42.
- McCustra, Trooper L. Gallipoli Days and Nights. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1916. 140 p. D568.3.M3.
- Marix Evans, Martin. Over the Top: Great Battles of the First World War. London: Arcturus, 2002. 240 p. D521.M382.
See especially, Chapter 7, "The Gallipoli Campaign," at pp. 111-130.

- Marshall, S. L. A. "Suvla Bay." Military Review XLIII (Nov 1963): pp. 60-68. Per.
- Masefield, John. Gallipoli. NY: Macmillan Company, 1932. 245 p. D583.3.M25.
Reprint of the original 1918 publication, which is available at D583.3.M32.
- Miles, Sherman. "Notes on the Dardanelles Campaign of 1915." Coast Artillery Journal 61 (Dec 1924): pp. 506-521; 62 (Jan 1925): pp. 23-42; 62 (Feb 1925): pp. 119-143; and 62 (Mar 1925): pp. 207-225. Per.
A consolidated publication, Notes on the Dardanelles Campaign of 1915, is available at D568.3.M4.
- Moorehead, Alan. Gallipoli. Annapolis, MD: Nautical & Aviation Publishing Company of America, 1982. 384 p. D568.3.M592.
Reprint of the original 1956 publication, which also is available at D568.3.M592.
- Neilson, Keith and Prete, Roy A., editors. Coalition Warfare: An Uneasy Accord. Waterloo, Canada: Wilfrid Laurier University Press, 1983. 146 p. U260.C63.
- Nevinson, Henry W. The Dardanelles Campaign. NY: H. Holt, 1919. 427 p. D568.3.N4.
- Newark, Timothy. Where they Fell: A Walker's Guide to the Battlefields of the World. Hauppauge, NY: Barron's, 2000. 160 p. D25.5.N49.
- North, John. Gallipoli: The Fading Vision. London: Faber and Faber, 1966. 390 p. D568.3.N62.
- O'Neill, Robert. "For Want of Critics...the Tragedy of Gallipoli." Army Quarterly & Defense Journal 121 (Jan 1991): 69-83. Per.
- Pemberton, Thomas J. Gallipoli To-Day. London: E. Benn Limited, 1926. 115 p. DR701.G3.P4.
- Penn, Geoffrey. Fisher, Churchill & the Dardenelles. London: Leo Cooper, 1999. 280 p. D568.3.P46.
- Philip, Duke of Edinburgh. "Ends and Means." Army Quarterly and Defence Journal 117 (Jul 1987): pp. 263-275. Per.
- Pike, Shepard L. "Landing and Operations at Gallipoli Apr. 25, 1915: Study." Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1929. 37 p. D568.3.P5.
- Prior, Robin. Gallipoli: The End of the Myth. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 2009. 288 p. D568.3.P76.
- Puleston, William D. The Dardanelles Expedition: A Condensed Study. Annapolis, MD: United States Naval Institute, 1926. 154 p. D568.3.P84.
- Rehkopf, Ned B. The Landing at Gallipoli. Fort Humphreys, VA: Engineer School, 1930. 28 p. D568.3.R35.
- Robertson, John. Anzac and Empire: The Tragedy & Glory of Gallipoli. London: Cooper, 1990. 318 p. D568.3.R62.
- Rodge, Huw and Rodge, Jill. Gallipoli: The Landings at Helles. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2003. 191 p. D568.3.R63.
- Rudenno, Victor. Gallipoli: Attack from the Sea. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 2008. 338 p. 58 p. D568.3.R83.
- Shankland, Peter. Dardanelles Patrol. NY: Scribner, 1964. 191 p. D568.3.S53.
- Sheffield, G. D. "Gallipoli 1915: Too Many Commanders." In The Hutchinson Atlas of Battle Plans: Before and After. Chicago: Fitzroy Dearborn Publishers, 1999. pp. 103-114. D25.H88.
- Sheffield, Gary and Till, Geoffrey, editors. Challenges of High Command in the Twentieth Century. Camberley, England: Strategic and Combat Studies Institute, 2000. 142 p. U163.S7 no38.
- Sims, Philip. "The Defense of the Dardanelles in WWI." Coast Defense Journal 18 (May 2004): pp. 59-71. Per.
- Spiers, Edward. "Gallipoli." In The First World War and British Military History. Edited by Brian Bond. Oxford, England: Clarendon Press, 1991. pp. 165-188. D522.42.F565.

- Steel, Nigel. The Battlefields of Gallipoli: Then and Now. London: Cooper, 1990. 246 p. D568.3.S73.
- _____. Defeat at Gallipoli. London: Papermac, 1995. 480 p. D568.3.S732.
- The Straits of War: Gallipoli Remembered. Stroud, England: Sutton, 2000. 200 p. D568.3.S77.
Consists of a series of lectures delivered between 1985 and 2000.
- Townsend, Lloyd W. "The Dardanelles Campaign: Lecture Delivered by Commander L. W. Townsend, U.S.N., for Fleet-War College Sessions, 2 November, 1921." Typescript. Newport, RI: Naval War College, 1921. 27 p. D568.3.T6.
- Travers, Timothy. Gallipoli, 1915. Charleston, SC: Tempus, 2002. 288 p. D568.3.T73.
- US Army Infantry School. Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. 695 p. D509.U55.
Compilation of 75 selected student monographs prepared by the Class of 1923. See especially, monographs 10 through 12, all pertaining to the Gallipoli Campaign.
- Van der Vat, Dan. The Dardanelles Disaster: Winston Churchill's Greatest Failure. NY: Duckworth
Overlook, 2009. 226 p. D568.3.V25.
- Van Hartesveldt, Fred R., compiler. The Dardanelles Campaign, 1915: Historiography and Annotated Bibliography. Westport, CT: Greenwood Press, 1997. 163 p. D568.3.V26.
- Wahlert, Glenn. Exploring Gallipoli: An Australian Army Battlefield Guide. Canberra, Australia: Army History Unit, 2008. 136 p. plus a CD-ROM. D568.3.W34.
- White, Gregory. "Death in the Sun." Military Illustrated #203 (Apr 2005): pp. 40-47. Per.
Highlights the Gallipoli Campaign and its lingering aftermath.
- Wilkinson, Norman. The Dardanelles. London: Longmans, Green and Company, 1916. 118 p. D568.3.W5.
- Wilson, Michael. Destination Dardanelles. London: Cooper, 1988. 193 p. D568.3.W54.

Special Aspects

– Amphibious and Naval Aspects

- Alexander, Joseph H. "Hit the Beach." Military History 25 (Sep/Oct 2008): pp. 28-37. Per.
- Ansel, Walter C. "Naval Gunfire in Support of Landings: Lessons from Gallipoli." United States Naval Institute Proceedings 58 (Jul 1932): pp. 1001-1010. Per.
- Chatterton, Edward K. Dardanelles Dilemma: The Story of the Naval Operations. London: Rich & Cowan, 1935. 320 p. D568.3.C532.
- Degouy, Contre A. "Landing Operations." Translated from the original French article contained in Revue des Deux Mondes. Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXII (May 1917): pp. 318-331. Per.
- Desmazes, R. "The Landing of the Allies at the Dardanelles." Translated by E. M. Benitez from an article in the Revue Militaire Française (Mar-Jul 1926),. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1926. D568.3.D413.
- Gillum, Donald E. "Gallipoli: Its Influence on Amphibious Doctrine." Marine Corps Gazette 51 (Nov 1967): pp. 41-46. Per.
- Jeans, Thomas T. A Naval Venture: The War Story of an Armoured Cruiser. London: Blackie & Son, 191? 416 p. PZ3.J43.Na.
- Lavato, Tina L. and Lemke, Susan K., compilers. Gallipoli: The Origin of Modern Amphibious Doctrine, 1915. Washington, DC: National Defense University, 1986. 14 p. D568.3.N37.
- Mortlock, Michael J. The Landings at Suvla Bay, 1915: An Analysis of British Failure during the Gallipoli Campaign. Jefferson, NC: McFarland, 2007. 237 p. D582.S8.M67.
- Nekrasov, George. North of Gallipoli: The Black Sea Fleet at War, 1914-1917. Boulder, CO: East European Monographs, 1992. 167 p. D585.N45.

- Peterson, Walter H. "Navigating to Disaster Off Gallipoli." Military History Quarterly 19 (Autumn 2006): pp. 22-31. Per.
- Stewart, Archibald T. The Immortal Gamble and the Part Played in It by H.M.S. "Cornwallis". London: A. & C. Black, 1917. 269 p. D568.3.S8.
- Stokesbury, James L. "British Concepts and Practices of Amphibious Warfare, 1867-1916." PhD dissertation, Duke University, 1968. 355 p. DA88.S86 Microfilm.
- Thom, John C. "Naval Guns Versus Shore Defenses." Coast Artillery Journal 64 (Mar 1926): pp. 263-279. Per.
- United States Military Academy. Department of Civil and Military Engineering. The Landing at Helles. West Point, NY?: United States Military Academy (USMA), 1940? 17 p. D568.3.L36.
- Wallin, Jeffrey D. By Ships Alone: Churchill and the Dardanelles. Durham, NC: Carolina Academia Press, 1981. 216 p. D568.3.W359.
- Wemyss, Wester and Wemyss, Rosslyn E. W. The Navy in the Dardanelles Campaign. London: Hodder and Stoughton, 1924. 288 p. D568.3.W48.

– Engineer Operations

- Howell, G. P. and Captain Kingman. Fortifications. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1915. 12 pages. UG401.F675. Prepared by the War College Division, General Staff Corps; highlights fortifications in different France, Belgium and Russian cities. However, the seacoast fortifications of the Dardanelles during World war I is emphasized.
- Official History of the New Zealand Engineers during the Great War, 1914-1919: A Record of the Work Carried Out by the Feild [sic] Companies, Field Troops, Signal Troop, and Wireless Troop, during the Operations in Samoa (1914-15); Egypt, Gallipoli, Sinai, and Palestine (1914-1918); France, Belgium and Germany (1916-1919); and Mesopotamia (1916-1918). Wanganui, New Zealand: Evans, Cobb & Sharpe, 1928. 314 p. D547.N5.O34.
- Register of Tunnelling Company Officers: Royal Engineers, Canadian Engineers, Australian Engineers and New Zealand Engineers: Roll of Honour : France, Flanders and Gallipoli, 1915-1918. Kimberley, South Africa: Diamond Fields Advertiser, 1925. 44 p. D529.7.R33.

– Human Interest

- Bagnall, Nigel T. "The Human Story." Army Quarterly & Defence Journal 122 (Jul 1992): pp. 329-339. Per.
- Benson, C. Irving. The Man with the Donkey: John Simpson Kirkpatrick, the Good Samaritan of Gallipoli. London: Hodder and Stoughton, 1965. 95 p. UU55.K55.B46.

– Lessons Learned

- Callahan, Raymond. "Lessons Learned?: Churchill, Gallipoli and Anzio." In Selected Papers from 1992 (59th Annual Meeting of the Society for Military History Hosted by the Command and Staff College of the Marine Corps University. Quantico, VA: Command and Staff College Foundation, 1994. pp. 217-229. D25.S62.
- Fortescue, Granville R. What of the Dardanelles? An Analysis. London: Hodder and Stoughton, 1915. 91 p. D568.3.F7.
- Murphy, H. W. "Landings at Gallipoli if Carried Out Today." Army Quarterly XXXII (Jul 1936): pp. 325-330. Per.

– Logistics

- Littlejohn, Robert M. "Supply at Gallipoli." Quartermaster Review XIII (Jul/Aug 1933): pp. 41-47. Per.
- MacMunn, George. "The Lines of Communication in the Dardanelles." Army Quarterly XX (Apr 1930): pp. 52-63. Per.
- Matchett, Henry J. "Supply at the Dardanelles." Quartermaster Review XIV (Nov/Dec 1934): pp. 27-31. Per.

– Medical and Sanitary Affairs

The Australian Army Medical Services in the War of 1914-1918. 3 volumes. Melbourne: Australian War Memorial, 1930-1943. UM122 1914-18.B97.

See especially, Volume 1, Part I, Chapter VI, "The Gallipoli Campaign: Strategic Preparations," at pp. 82-110; Chapter VII, "The Gallipoli Campaign: Tactical Preparations," at pp. 111-130; Part II, Section I, "The Campaign in the Sinai Peninsula," at pp. 552-614; Part II, Section II, "The Campaign in Palestine," at pp. 615-713; and Part II, Section III, "The Final Offensive," at pp. 714-777.

Macpherson, W. G., editor. Medical Services, General History. 4 volumes. London: HMSO, 1921-1924. UM58 1914-18.M422.

Tyquin, Michael B. "Medical Evacuation during the Gallipoli Campaign-An Australian Perspective." War and Society 10 (Oct 1992): pp. 57-72. Per.

– Tactics

Gallishaw, John. Trenching at Gallipoli: The Personal Narrative of a Newfoundlander with the Ill-Fated Dardanelles Expedition. NY: Century, 1916. 241 p. D640.G23.

Lockyer, Hughes C. Gallipoli, Cape Helles, April 1915: The Tragedy of "The Battle of the Beaches". Langport, England: Herald Press, 1936. 27 p. D568.3.L6.

Weymouth, James. "Sniping." Army Quarterly XXVII (Jan 1934): pp. 297-304. Per.
Highlights British and Turkish snipers.

Other Aspects

Chasseaud, Peter and Doyle, Peter. Grasping Gallipoli: Terrain, Maps and Failure at The Dardanelles, 1915. Staplehurst, England: Spellmount, 2005. 330 p. D568.3.C53.

DeWeerd, Harvey A. "Liman von Sanders and Sir Ian Hamilton: A Study of the Gallipoli Campaign." Infantry Journal XXXVII (Nov 1930): pp. 505-513 and XXXVII (Dec 1930): pp. 635-641. Per.

"Gallipoli and the Memorial." Journal of the Australian War Memorial #16 (Apr 1990): pp. 63-79. Per.

Jones, Dennis. The Diary of a Padre at Suvla Bay. London: Faith Press, 1916. 112 p. D640.J65.

Liddle, Peter. Gallipoli 1915: Pens, Pencils, and Cameras at War. London: Brassey's Defence Publishers, 1985. 157 p. D568.3.L48.

_____. Men of Gallipoli: The Dardanelles and Gallipoli Experience, August 1914 to January 1916. London: Allen Lane, 1976. 320 p. D568.3.L49.

Moorhouse, Geoffrey. Hell's Foundations: A Social History of the Town of Bury in the Aftermath of the Gallipoli Campaign. NY: H. Holt, 1992. 256 p. DA690.B967.M66.

Priestman, Edmund Y. With a B.-P. Scout in Gallipoli: A Record of the Belton Bulldogs. London: G. Routledge and Sons, 1917. 311 p. D640.P74.

Runcie, R. A. K. "The God of Battles and the Fight for Faith." Army Quarterly & Defence Journal 119 (Apr 1989): pp. 153-163. Per.
Highlights the Gallipoli Campaign in terms of religious matters on the home front and on the battle front.

Scates, Bruce C. "Manufacturing Memory at Gallipoli." In War Memory and Popular Culture: Essays on Modes of Remembrance and Commemoration. Jefferson, NC: McFarland, 2009. pp. 57-75. HM554.W37.

Scott, Peter T. "Guy Dawnay and the Evacuation of Gallipoli." Army Quarterly & Defence Journal 126 (Jan 1996): pp. 77-83. Per.
Highlights the staff officer who planned the extrication from Gallipoli.

Smith, Michael D. "Britain, Russia, the Gallipoli Campaign and the Straits." PhD dissertation, Florida State University, 1979. 178 p. D610.S65.

Thorne, I. D. P. "Gallipoli in 1985." Army Quarterly and Defence Journal 116 (Oct 1986): pp. 467-469. Per. Highlights a visit to Gallipoli 70 years after the Gallipoli Campaign.

Till, Geoffrey. "The Gallipoli Campaign: Command Performances." In Challenges of High Command in the Twentieth Century. Camberley, England: Strategic and Combat Studies Institute, 2000. pp. 26-42. U163.S7 no.38.

US Army. Hawaiian Department. Hawaiian Department Intelligence Summary for the Defenses of Gallipoli. Fort Shafter, T.H: Military Intelligence Division, 1936. 82 p. D568.3.U5.

British and Commonwealth Perspectives

Aitken, Alexander C. Gallipoli to the Somme: Recollections of a New Zealand Infantryman. London: Oxford University Press, 1963. 177 p. D640.A33.

The Anzac Book. London: Cassell, 1916. 169 p. D526.2.A5.
Written and illustrated by ANZAC soldiers who participated in the Gallipoli Campaign.

Ashmead-Bartlett, Ellis. Ashmead-Bartlett's Despatches from the Dardanelles. London: G. Newnes, 1915. 164 p. D568.3.A7.

Bagnall, Nigel. "The Human Story." Army Quarterly & Defence Quarterly 122 (Jul 1992): pp. 329-339. Per.

Bartlett, Ashmead. Australians in Action: The Story of Gallipoli. Sydney: W. A. Gullick, 1915. 32 p. D568.3.B37.

Bean, Charles E. W. Gallipoli Correspondent: The Frontline Diary of C. E. W. Bean. Annotated by Kevin Fewster. London: George Allen & Unwin, 1983. 217 p. D568.3.B425.

Behrend, Arthur. Make Me a Soldier: A Platoon Commander in Gallipoli. London: Eyre & Spottiswoode, 1961. 156 p. D568.3.B45.
Focuses on the East Lancashire Regiment.

Cadogan, Edward. Under Fire in the Dardanelles: The Great War Diaries & Photographs of Major Edward Cadogan. Edited by Kira Charatan and Camilla Cecil. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2006. 158 p. D568.3.C23.

Chambers, Stephen J. Anzac: The Landing. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2008. 224 p. D568.3.C43.

Creighton, Oswin. With the Twenty-Ninth Division in Gallipoli: A Chaplain's Experiences. NY: Longmans, Green and Company, 1916. 191 p. D568.3.C8.

Cooper, Bryan. The Tenth (Irish) Division in Gallipoli. London: H. Jenkins, 1918. 272 p. D568.3.C6.

DeWeerd, Harvey A. "Kitchener and Gallipoli." Infantry Journal XLVI (Sep/Oct 1939): pp. 454-459. Per.

David, Saul. Military Blunders: The How and Why of Military Failure. NY: Carroll & Graf Publishers, 1998. 378 p. U27.D38.
See especially, Chapter 1, "Unfit to Command: General Stopford at Suvla Bay," at pp. 50-62,"

Fanning, Leo, editor. Gallipoli Recalled: Spirit of Anzac. Wellington, Australian: Wellington Gallipoli Veterans' Association, 1955? 33p. D568.3.G34.

Farmer, H. M. "The Gallipoli Campaign, 1915, from the Point of View of a Regimental Officer." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXVIII (Nov 1923): pp. 641-655. Per.

Great Britain. Dardanelles Commission. The Final Report of the Dardanelles Commission. London: HMSO, 1919? 186 p. D568.3.G75.

_____. First Report of the Dardanelles Commission. London: HMSO, 1917. 60 p. D568.3.G74.

_____. Supplement to First Report of the Dardanelles Commission. London: HMSO, 1917. 3 p. D568.3.G74 1917.Supp.

- Green, Howard. "Kitchener's Army." Army Quarterly and Defence Journal LXXXII (Apr 1966): pp. 87-97. Per.
- Hamilton, Ian S. M. Gallipoli Diary. 2 volumes. London: E. Arnold, 1920. D568.3.H25.
- Howarth, Duncan and Quinn, Jacqueline. "Six VCs before Breakfast." Military Illustrated #169 (Jun 2002): pp. 16-23. Per.
Highlights the Lancashire Fusiliers during the unit's landing at Gallipoli.
- Hunter-Weston, Aylmer. "War and Peace at the Dardanelles: An Impression." Army Quarterly III (Oct 1921): pp. 70-76. Per.
Highlights the 29th British Division.
- Jones, Ian. The Australian Light Horse. North Sydney, Australia: Time Life Books (Australia), 1987. 168 p. D547.8.J66.
- Kennedy, Edwin L., Jr. "The Australian Light Horse: A Study of the Evolution of Tactical and Operational Maneuver." Thesis, Master of Military Art and Science (MMAS). Fort Leavenworth, KS: Command and General Staff College (CGSC), 1991. 181 p. D547.A8.K46.
- De Loch, Sydney. The Straits Impregnable. Charleston, SC: Bibliolife, 2009. 293 p. D568.3.D45.
Facsimile reprint; the original publication is available at D568.3 .D45 1916b.
- MacDonagh, Michael. The Irish at the Front. London: Hodder and Stoughton, 1916. 158 p. D547.I6.M3.
- Mackenzie, Compton. Aegean Memories. London: Chatto and Windus, 1940. 419 p. D639.S7.M279.
Represents Volume 4 of Compton Mackenzie's war memories.
- _____. First Athenian Memories. London: Cassell and Company, 1931. 401 p. D639.S7.M28.
Represents Volume 2 of Compton Mackenzie's war memories.
- _____. Gallipoli Memories. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, Doran & Company, 1930. 387 p. D639.S7.M282.
Represents Volume 1 of Compton Mackenzie's war memories.
- _____. Greek Memories. London: Chato & Windus, 1939. 455 p. D639.S7.M283.
Represents Volume 3 of Compton Mackenzie's war memories.
- Malthus, Cecil. Anzac: A Retrospect. Christchurch, New Zealand: Whitecombe & Tombs, 1965. 159 p. D568.3.M23.
- McCarthy, Dudley. Gallipoli to the Somme: The Story of C. E. W. Bean. London: Leo Cooper, Secker & Warburg, 1983. 400 p. DU109.B4.M2.
- Murray, Joseph. Gallipoli as I Saw It. London: William Kimber, 1965. 192 p. D568.3.M87.
- Rhind, Betty, compiler. He Maharatanga (in Memory of) the New Zealanders Who Fought and Died in the Gallipoli Campaign of the Great War: "An Epic of Heroism". London: Simpkin, Marshall, Hamilton, Kent & Company, 1918-1939. 27 p. D568.3.H4.
- Schuler, Phillip F. E. Australia in Arms: A Narrative of the Australasian Imperial Force and Their Achievement at Anzac. London: Unwin, 1917. 328 p. D547.A8.S38.
- Teichman, Oskar. "The Yeomanry on Gallipoli." Cavalry Journal [British] XXIV (Oct 1934): pp. 583-605. Per.
Highlights the Battle of Simitar Hill (21-25 Aug 1915).
- Travers, Tim and Celik, Birten. "'Not One of Them Ever Came Back': What Happened to the 1/5 Norfolk Battalion on 12 August 1915 at Gallipoli?" Journal of Military History 66 (Apr 2002): pp. 389-406. Per.
- Twelve Months with the Australian Expeditionary Force. London: G. Newnes, 1916. 110 p. D568.3.T8.
- Vaughan, Louis. "Byng of Vimy: An Appreciation." Army Quarterly XXXI (Oct 1935): pp. 11-16. Per.
- Waite, Frederick. The New Zealanders at Gallipoli. 2nd edition. Auckland, New Zealand: Whitecombe and Tombs, 1921. 330 p. D547.N5.W35.
- Watson, S. H. "The Gallipoli Blunder." Army Quarterly and Defence Journal 112 (Apr 1982): pp. 178-183. Per.

Westlake, Ray. British Regiments at Gallipoli. London: Leo Cooper, 1996. 285 p. D568.3.W47.

Wise, Nathan. “‘Dig, Dig, Dig, Until You Are Safe’: Constructing the Australian Trenches on Gallipoli.” First World War Studies 3 (Mar 2012): pp. 51-64. Per.

Wrench, Clarence. M. Campaigning with the Fighting 9th (In and Out of the Line with the 9 Bn A.I.F.) 1914-1919. Brisbane, Australia: Boolarong Publications, 1985. 598 p. D547.A8.

See especially, Chapter III, “The Dardanelles Campaign,” at pp. 37-86.

Wrigley, Carlton. “Landing at Gallipoli: 29th Division at Cape Helles, 25 April 1915.” Military Illustrated #83 (Apr 1995): pp. 17-21. Per.

Also contains an Order of Battle for the British 29th Division.

French Perspective

Cassar, George H. The French and the Dardanelles: A Study of Failure in the Conduct of War. London: Allen and Unwin, 1971. 276 p. D568.3.C38.

Chack, Paul. Des Dardanelles aux Brumes du Nord. Paris: Les Editions de France, 1941. 151 p. D583.C42.
Highlights French naval operations.

Charles-Roux, François. L’Expédition des Dardanelles au Jour le Jour. Paris: A. Colin, 1920. 353 p. D568.3.C5.

Desmazes, _____. “The Landing of the Allies at the Dardanelles.” Translated from the original French by E. M. Benitez. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1926. 105 p. D568.3.D413.

_____. L’Expédition des Dardanelles. Paris: École Supérieure de Guerre, 1925. 203 p. D568.3.D4.

Dubois, Capitaine de Réserve. “In Memory of Our Comrade Captain Ferrero and of the Engineers Who Died for France at Gallipoli: The Engineers at the Dardanelles.” Translated from the original French by E. A. Bethel. Typescript. Fort Humphreys, VA: Headquarters, The Engineer School, Office of the Commandant, 1932. 26 p. D568.3.D8.

L’Expédition des Dardanelles: D’Après les Documents Officiels Anglais. Paris: Payot & Cie, 1917. 248 p. D568.3.E8.

France. Armée. Etat-Major. “Bibliographie de la Campagne des Dardanelles (1915).” Typescript. Paris: État-Major de l’Armée, 1924. 4 p. Z6207.E8.F8.

France. Armée. Service Historique. “Preparatory Landing Order of the French Army at Gallipoli (Dated 15 April 1915).” Translated from the original French by L. L. Pendleton. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 193? 9 p. D548.A74132 t8 v.1 Annex v.1.

Historique des Troupes Coloniales Pendant la Guerre 1914-1918 (Fronts Extérieurs). Paris: Charles-Lavauzelle & Cie., 1931. 351 p. D548.9.C6.H52.

Stiénon, Charles. L’Expédition des Dardanelles: Sur le chemin de Constantinople. Paris: Librairie Chapelot, 1916. 133 p. D568.3.S83.

Vedel, Emile H. A. Nos Marins à la Guerre (sur Mer et sur Terre). Paris: Payot, 1916. 320 p. D583.V4.

Turkish and German Perspectives

DeWeerd, Harvey A. “Liman von Sanders and Sir Ian Hamilton: A Study of the Gallipoli Campaign.” Infantry Journal XXXVII (Nov 1930): pp. 505-513 and XXXVII (Dec 1930): pp. 635-641. Per.

Erdmann, Gustav A. Die Dardanellen: Konstantinopel und die Meerengen Einst und Jetzt. Leipzig, Germany: Velhagen & Klasing, 1915. 80 p. DR701.D2.E7.

Erickson, Edward J. Gallipoli: The Ottoman Campaign. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2010. 271 p. D568.3.E662.

_____. Ordered to Die: A History of the Ottoman Army in the First World War. Westport, CT: Greenwood Press, 2001. 265 p. D568.3.E66.

- _____. "Strength Against Weakness: Ottoman Military Effectiveness at Gallipoli, 1915." Journal of Military History. 65 (Oct 2001): pp. 981-1,011. Per.
- "The First Turkish Reinforcements at Suvla, August 7th-9th, 1915." Army Quarterly XIX (Oct 1929): pp. 92-103. Per.
- "General Liman von Sanders on the Dardanelles Campaign." Army Quarterly VII (Oct 1923): pp. 56-69. Per.
- Graphic Showing Number of Turkish Divisions on Principal Fighting Fronts Since Sept. 30, 1914; Diagram Showing Approximately the Expansion and Contraction of the Turkish Infantry (Excluding Depot Troops, Irregulars & Gendarmerie) from July 31, 1914 up to September 30, 1917; Diagram Showing Approximate Ration Strength of Turkish Infantry in Line (Excluding Depot Troops, Irregulars and Gendarmerie) from July 31, 1914 to Sept. 30, 1917. Egypt: Survey of Egypt, 1917. 3 plates. D568.A2.G73.
- Kannengiesser, Hans. The Campaign in Gallipoli. Translated from the original German by C. J. P. Ball. London: Hutchinson & Company, 1928. 280 p. D568.3.K34.
Also available is the original 1927 German publication, Gallipoli, Bedeutung und Verlauf der Kämpfe 1915, which is available at D568.3.K3.
- Liman von Sanders, Otto. "The Campaign of Gallipoli, 1915-1916." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXVII (Feb 1922): p. 147-148. Per.
- McMeekin, Sean. The Berlin-Baghdad Express: The Ottoman Empire and Germany's Bid for World Power. Cambridge, MA: Belknap Press of Harvard University, 2010. 460 p. D520.T8.M36.
See especially, Chapter 10, "Gallipoli: From Disaster to Triumph," at pp. 180-190.
- Ökse, Necati. "Ataturk in the Dardanelles Campaign." Translated from the original Turkish by Ahmet E. Uysal. Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 50 (1981): 167-183. Per.
- Prigge, E. R. Der Kampf um die Dardanellen. Weimar, Germany: G. Kiepenheuer, 1916. 112 p. D568.3.P74.
- Schön, Walter von. Die Hölle von Gallipoli: Der Heldenkampf an den Dardanellen. Berlin: Ullstein, 1937. 242 p. D568.3.S35.
- Liman von Sanders, Otto. The Dardanelles Campaign. Translated from the original German by E. H. Schulz. Fort Humphreys, VA: Engineer School, 1931. 58 p. D568.3.S42.
- _____. "von Sanders' Dardanelles Campaign." Military Engineer XVIII (Nov/Dec 1926): pp. 509-512. Per.
- Smith, Thomas F. A., translator. "A German Staff Officer on the Dardanelles Expedition." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXII (May 1917): pp. 342-348. Per.
- "Two German Accounts of Gallipoli." Army Quarterly XIV (Jul 1927): pp. 377-390. Per.
- Travers, Tim. "Liman von Saunders, the Capture of Lieutenant Palmer, and Ottoman Anticipation of the Allied Landings at Gallipoli on 25 April 1915." Journal of Military History 65 (Oct 2001): pp. 965-979. Per.
- _____. "The Other Side of the Hill." Military History Quarterly 12 (Spring 2000): pp. 6-19. Per.
- Turkey. Army. Campagne des Dardanelles. Translated from the original Turkish by M. Larcher. Paris: E. Chiron, 1924. 94 p. D568.3.T7814.
- Turkey. Army. General Staff. Official Historical Account of the Dardanelles Campaign. Translated from the original Turkish by M. Larcher; translated from the French by E.M. Benitez. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1925. 45 p. D568.3.T7813.
- "The Turkish General Staff History of the Campaign in Gallipoli." Army Quarterly XI (Jan 1926): pp. 343-353 and XII (Apr 1926): pp. 88-95. Per.

Armenia

General Sources

- Ford, Roger. Eden to Armageddon: World War I in the Middle East. NY: Pegasus Books, 2010. 496 p. D566.F67.

Hartill, Leonard R. Men are Like That. Indianapolis, IN: Bobbs-Merrill, 1928. 305 p. DS195.3.A6.H3.
Chronicles the events and changes in Armenia as a result of World War I and the Russian Revolution.

Hovannisian, Richard G. Armenia on the Road to Independence, 1918. Berkeley, CA: University of California Press, 1967. 364 p. DS195.H68.

Kayaloff, Jacques. The Battle of Sardarabad. The Hague, Netherlands: Mouton, 1973. 220 p. DS195.5.K39.

Papazian, Bertha S. The Tragedy of Armenia: A Brief Study and Interpretation. Boston: Pilgrim Press, 1918. 164 p. DS175.P36.

– American Mandate and Relief

American Committee for the Independence of Armenia. The Joint Mandate Scheme: A Turkish Empire Under American Protection. NY: American Committee for the Independence of Armenia, 1919. 52 p. DS651.A7.J64.

Armenian National Union of America. The Case of Armenia. NY: Armenian National Union of America, 1919. 26 p. DS195.5.C37.

_____. Should America Accept Mandate for Armenia? NY: Armenian National Union of America, Press Bureau, 1919. 34 p. DS651.A7.S56.

Cook, Ralph E. “The United States and the Armenian Question, 1894-1924: Abstract of a Thesis.” Thesis abstract, Fletcher School of Law and Diplomacy. United States?: n.p., 1957. 7 p. DS195.5.C66.

Gerard, James W. America as Mandatary for Armenia. NY: Armenian National Union of America, 1919. 42 p. DS651.A7.A43.

Harbord, James G. Conditions in the Near East: Report of the American Military Mission to Armenia. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. 44 p. DS195.C66.

Kadjaznoui, Oh. The Republic of Armenia: A Memorandum on the Recognition of the Government of the Republic of Armenia, Submitted by the Special Mission of the Republic of Armenia to the United States. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 15 p. DS195.R46.

Shekerjian, Haig. Papers and Photographs, 1904-1976. 8 Boxes. Manuscript and Photographic Archives.
The one box of photographs includes personal photographs none of which pertain to his military service during World War I. The photographic collection is located at Bay 4, Row 121, Face G, Shelf 7. The manuscript collection consists of 8 boxes and includes materials pertaining to his 1919 mission to Armenia. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, row 168, Face M, Shelf 5.

World War I Veterans Survey Collection, 1898-1941. 415 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
This manuscript collection consists of World War I Veterans Survey questionnaires containing veteran reflections on their military service alone the Mexican Border prior to World War I, during World War I, and post-war occupation, as well as the Allied intervention in Russia. Included in the manuscript collection is a section entitled, “Near East Relief Expedition.” The World War I Veterans Survey Collection is located in Bay 5 and includes a finding aid.

– Armenian Genocide

Akçam, Taner. A Shameful Act: The Armenian Genocide and the Question of Turkish Responsibility. Translated from the original Turkish version, İnsan hakları ve Ermeni sorunu: İttihat ve Terakki'den Kurtuluş Savaşı'na, by Paul Bessemer. NY: Metropolitan Books, 2006. 483 p. DS5195.5.A4313.

Falkenhorst, Nikolaus von. Trial of Nikolaus von Falkenhorst: Formerly Generaloberst in the German Army. Edited by E. H. Stevens. London: Hodge, 1949. 278 p. D804.G43.F34.

Ghuşayn, Fà'iz. Martyred Armenia. Translated from the original Arabic. NY: Doran, 1918. 52 p. DS195.5.F39.

- Germany. Supreme Court. German War Trials: Report of Proceedings before the Supreme Court in Leipzig, with Appendices. London: HMSO, 1921. 57 p. D626.G4.G3.
Contains five judgments against accused German war criminals.
- Gibbons, Herbert A. The Blackest Page of Modern History: Events in Armenia in 1915: The Facts and the Responsibilities. NY: Putnam, 1916. 71 p. DS195.5.G52.
- Kane, Paul W. "Changing Attitudes in the United States towards German 'Atrocities' during World War I: A Study of Evidence, Diplomacy, and Historical Interpretation." MA thesis, University of Wyoming, 1961. 111 p. D626.G3.K36.
- Lambert, Robert A. "Post-War Medical Conditions Among Armenian Refugees in Southern Turkey and Syria." Military Surgeon XLIX (Sep 1921): pp. 314-332. Per.
- Miller, Donald E. and Miller, Lorna T. Survivors: An Oral History of the Armenian Genocide. Berkeley, CA: University of California Press, 1993. 242 p. DS915.5.M55.
- Suny, Ronald G., Goçek, Fatma Müge and Norman, M., editors. A Question of Genocide: Armenians and Turks at the End of the Ottoman Empire. NY: Oxford University Press, 2011. 434 p. DS195.5.Q45.
Fifteen essays on a wide variety of topics.
- Üngör, Uğur Ümit. "Orphans, Converts and Prostitutes: Social Consequences of War and Persecution in the Ottoman Empire, 1914-1923." War in History 19 (Apr 2012): pp. 173-192. Per.
- Willis, James F. Prologue to Nuremberg: The Politics and Diplomacy of Punishing War Criminals of the First World War. Westport, CT: Greenwood Press, 1982. 292 p. D626.G3.W538.

Palestine Campaigns, 1916-1918

General Sources

- Commonwealth (British and ANZAC) forces battled German and Turkish troops from January 1915 to October 1918 for control of Syria, Palestine and the Sinai Peninsula. The Ottoman Empire was keenly interested in eliminating British colonial rule in the region while their German allies needed as many Commonwealth troops as possible drawn away from the Western Front. See also:
- Bowman-Manifold, Michael G. E.. An Outline of the Egyptian and Palestine Campaigns, 1914-1918. England: Institute of Royal Engineers, 1932. 100 p. D566.B62.
- Bullock, David L. Allenby's War: The Palestine-Arabian Campaigns, 1916-1918. NY: Blandford Press, 1988. 160 p. D566.B85.
- Caygill, Harry W. "The Operations in Palestine from June 1917 to End of the War." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 179-188. D509.U55.
- Dane, Edmund. British Campaigns in the Nearer East, 1914-1918, from the Outbreak of War with Turkey to the Taking of Jerusalem. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1917. 331 p. D566.D3.
- David, Robert. Le Drame Ignoré de l'Armée d'Orient: Dardanelles-Serbie-Salonique-Athènes. Paris: Plon, 1927. 361 p. D566.D38.
- Ford, Roger. Eden to Armageddon: World War I in the Middle East. NY: Pegasus Books, 2010. 496 p. D568.4.F67.
- Hughes, Matthew. "Command, Strategy and the Battle for Palestine, 1917." In 1917: Beyond the Western Front. Boston: Brill, 2009. pp. 113-130. D521.A11917.
- Idriess Ion L. The Desert Column. London: Angus & Robertson, 1938. 388 p. D566.I5.
- Kearsey, A. The Operations in Egypt and Palestine, August, 1914, to June, 1917: Illustrating the Field Service Regulations. Aldershot, England: Gale & Polden, 1937. 154 p. D566.K42.

- Keren, Michael and Keren, Shlomit. We are Coming. Unafraid: The Jewish Legions and the Promised Land in the First World War. Lanham, MD: Rowman & Littlefield, 2010. 191 p. D568.7.K47.
- Kirkbride, Alec. An Awakening: The Arab Campaign, 1917-18. Tavistock, England: University Press of Arabia, 1971. 134 p. D566.K57.
- McKale, Donald M. War by Revolution: Germany and Great Britain in the Middle East in the Era of World War I. Kent, OH: Kent State University Press, 2008. 332 p. D621.M628.M35.
- Mortlock, Michael J. The Egyptian Expeditionary Force in World War I: A History of the British-Led Campaigns in Egypt, Palestine, and Syria. Jefferson, NC: McFarland & Company, 2011. 302 p. D547.S85.M67.
- Newell, Jonathan. "Allenby and the Palestine Campaign." In The First World War and British Military History. Edited by Brian Bond. Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1991. pp. 189-226. D522.42.F565.
- Perrett, Bryan. Desert Warfare: From Its Roman Origins to the Gulf Conflict. Wellingborough, England: Stephens, 1988. 224 p. U167.5.D4.P47.
- Raicer, Ted S. "The Great War in the Near East." Command Magazine #38 (Jul 1996): pp. 20-35. Per.
- Stiénon, Charles. Les Campagnes d'Orient et les Intérêts de l'Entente. Paris: Payot, 1918. 328 p. D566.S75.
- Wavell, Archibald P. The Palestine Campaigns. 2d edition. London: Constable, 1929. 259 p. D568.7.W3.
- _____. "The Strategy of the Campaigns of the Egyptian Expeditionary Force." Army Quarterly III (Jan 1922): pp. 235-249. Per.
Highlights the following campaigns: Syria, 1916-1917; Gaza Spring, 1917; Beersheeba, 30-31 Oct 1917; and Jordan, 19 Sep-31 Oct 1918.
- Woodward, David R. Hell in the Holy Land: World War I in the Middle East. Lexington, KY: University Press of Kentucky, 2006. 253 p. D568.A2.W66.

Specific Engagements

- Eye-Witness. "A Cavalry Charge in the Western Desert: The Dorset Yeomanry at Agagia." Cavalry Journal [British] XIV (Apr 1924): pp. 185-193. Per.
Highlights the Battle of Agagia (25-26 Feb 1916) and the associated cavalry charge.
- Hamilton, H. W. R. "History of the 20th (Field) Company; Royal Bombay Sappers and Miners." Royal Engineers Journal XLI (Mar 1927): pp. 41-62. Per.
Part 2 of a 2-part article; part 2 highlighting the unit's activities at Dujaila Redoubt, Hannah, Baghdad, and Palestine.
- Risala. "The Battle of the Sheep." Cavalry Journal [British] XXIV (Jan 1934): pp. 34-43. Per.

– Defense of the Suez Canal (2-4 February 1915)

Under British control since 1869, the Suez Canal, located between the Mediterranean and Red Seas, was the shortest route between Europe and the Pacific and Indian Oceans. The Ottoman Suez Expeditionary Force, consisting of some 22,000 German and Turkish troops commanded by Djemal Pasha, departed Beersheba on 14 Jan 1915. On 2 Feb, advance elements attacked the canal. After two days of fighting and the loss of 2,000 men, Pasha returned to Beersheba. This was the only direct Turkish attack on the canal. However, the mere threat of another attack caused a drain on the British forces in the region and reduced the number of troops available to support the Dardanelles Campaign launched two months later. It also moved the British to force Egypt to enlarge its own forces for homeland defense.

- "The Turkish Expedition Against the Suez Canal, February, 1915: A German Account." Army Quarterly XIV (Apr 1927): pp. 143-145. Per.
- Heemskerck von. "A German Account of the German-Turkish Expedition Against the Suez Canal in 1916." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXV (May 1920): pp. 353-357. Per.
Highlights the attack against Katja on 23 Apr 1916.

– Romani (3-5 August 1915)

Over a year after the initial Ottoman attempt to capture the Suez Canal, German General Kress von Kressenstein led 15,000 Turks toward Suez, but was halted by Allied troops at Romani, a British railhead in the Sinai. Again, the Turks retreated across Sinai after just two days of fighting.

Kershaw, S. H. “The Battle of Romani, 4th of August 1916, as an Illustration of F. S. R., Vol. III, 1935, Section 26.” Army Quarterly XXXVII (Oct 1938): pp. 84-95. Per.

– Battles for the Sinai (December 1916-January 1917)

After the victory at Romani, Britain saw the wisdom of protecting the Suez Canal from a distance. LTG Sir Charles Dobell constructed a railway and waterline through the Sinai, building up troops and supplies in the process. On 23 Dec 1916, his troops captured the Turkish fort at Magdhaba; two weeks later, on 8-9 Jan 1917, the ANZAC Mounted Division captured the fort at Magruntein [Rafa], effectively removing all Turkish troops from the Sinai and securing the Canal by a wide perimeter. However, the new British government, led by David Lloyd George, had its sights set on the complete domination of Palestine.

Kershaw, S. H. “Sidelights on the Battle of Rafa, 9th of January, 1917.” Army Quarterly XX (Apr 1930): pp 78-85. Per.

Robertson, H. C. H. “The 10th Australian Light Horse Attack at Magdhaba, 23rd December 1916.” Cavalry Journal [British] XXV (Apr 1935): pp. 228-233. Per.

Teichman, Oskar. “The Yeomanry at Rafa, 9th January, 1917.” Cavalry Journal XXV [British] (Jul 1935): pp. 369-386. Per.

– Palestine Campaign (26 March-31 October 1917)

Three assaults on Gaza (26 Mar, 17 Apr and 31 Oct 1917) were the result of the new British strategy. The first two battles were beset by British command errors, which resulted in the appointment of a new field commander, General Edmund Allenby.

Armstrong, Gerry. “Charge at Huj: South Midland Yeomanry in Palestine.” Military Illustrated #99 (Aug 1996): pp. 39-44. Per.

Australian Military Forces. Operations of the Egyptian Expeditionary Force in Palestine from 28th October, 1917, to 31st December, 1917: Together with a Précis of Events Prior to the 3rd Battle of Gaza. Melbourne: Army Headquarters, 1924. 206 p. D568.7.O63.

Barrow, George DeS. “Two Cavalry Episodes in the Palestine Campaign, 1917-1918.” Cavalry Journal [British] XXVI (Oct 1936): pp. 475-492; XXVII (Jan 1937): pp. 1-16; XXVII (Apr 1937): pp. 159-184 and XXVII (Jul 1937): pp. 323-347. Per.

Daley, Paul. Beersheba: A Journey through Australia’s Forgotten War. Carlton, Australia: Melbourne University Publishing, 2009. 339 p. D568.7.D32.

Darrah, Thomas W. “The Palestine Campaign.” In Campaigns of the World War. Washington, DC: US Infantry Association, 1923. pp. 130-148. D521.U5.

_____. “The Palestine Campaign.” Infantry Journal XXV (Dec 1924): p. 649-667. Per.

Grainger, John D. The Battle for Palestine 1917. Rochester, NY: Boydell Press, 2006. 292 p. D568.7.G68.

“Egypt and Sinai, 1914-17.” Army Quarterly IV (Apr 1922): pp. 94-106. Per.

Lowry, Montecue J. “Allenby’s Campaign in Palestine.” Military Review LXIX (Jun 1989): pp. 68-79. Per.

Mitchell, G. E. “The Rout of the Turks by Allenby’s Cavalry.” Cavalry Journal XXIX (Apr 1920): pp. 28-43 and XXIV (Jul 1920): pp. 174-205. Per.

Teichman, Oskar. “The Yeomanry at Gaza I (26th March, 1917).” Cavalry Journal [British] XXV (Oct 1935): pp. 509-530. Per.

_____. "The Yeomanry at Gaza II (April 17th-19th, 1917)." Cavalry Journal [British] XXVI (Apr 1936): pp. 159-187. Per.

_____. "The Yeomanry at Gaza III (October 27th-November 6th, 1917)." Cavalry Journal [British] XXVI (Jul 1936): pp. 315-347. Per.

_____. "The Yeomanry at Huj, 8th November, 1917." Cavalry Journal [British] XXVI (Oct 1936): pp. 493-516. Per.

US Army Cavalry School. Department of General Instruction. The Palestine Campaign. Fort Riley, KS: Cavalry School, 192-? 277 p. D568.7.P35.

– Beersheba (31 October-9 December 1917)

A third strike on Gaza, masterminded by Allenby, saw far greater success, largely as a result of a campaign of deception. When Allenby finally attacked Beersheba on 31 Oct 1917, the Turks were caught by surprise. Allenby feigned a frontal assault, while the Australian Light Horse flanked the Turkish defenders from the east in what is often referred to as history's "last successful cavalry charge."

Clarke, F. A. S. "Some Notes on Desert Warfare." Army Quarterly XI (Jan 1926): pp. 270-281. Per.
Focuses on water supplies at Romani Oasis (1916) and Beersheba (1917).

Grant, W. "Charge of the 4th Australian Light Horse at Beersheba, 31st October, 1917." Cavalry Journal [British] XXVI (Jan 1936): pp. 41-47. Per.

Mackintosh, A. "Operations by the Forces Under General Sir E. Allenby in Palestine." Infantry Journal XIV (May 1918): pp. 884-892. Per.

– Jerusalem Campaign (6 November-26 December 1917)

Although decisive, Beersheba was not conclusive because the Turks had redeployed some troops, forcing the British to continue their campaign. Successive battles at Tel Esh Sheria (6 Nov), into Gaza proper (7 Nov), and at Junction Station and Mughar Ridge (11-14 Nov), finally led to the fall of Jerusalem on 26 December.

Action of 6th Mounted Brigade at El Mughar: Palestine Campaign, November 13, 1917. Cairo: Government Press, 1918. 6 p. D568.2.A38.

Beadle, J. P. "The Charge of the 6th Mounted Brigade at El Mughar, November 13, 1917." Cavalry Journal [British] XII (Jul 1922): pp. 217-218. Per.

Teichman, Oskar. "The Yeomanry at Ballin and at El Mughar (November 12th and 13th, 1917)." Cavalry Journal [British] XXVII (Oct 1937): pp. 481-505. Per.

Thorne, I. D. P. "Jerusalem: A Myth of 1917." Army Quarterly & Defence Journal 120 (Apr 1990): pp. 203-205. Per.
Highlights the capture of Jerusalem in Dec 1917.

Endgame

By early 1918, Turkish troops were under the command of German General Liman von Sanders, who deployed some 36,000 troops into the Jordan Valley. Meanwhile, most of Allenby's veteran army had been sent to the Western Front and replaced with recruits from India, who spent the spring and summer of 1918 being trained by the thus-far successful British General.

Allenby received additional support from Colonel T. E. Lawrence and Enver Faisal's Arab Army of some 6,000 tribesmen. They had been keeping the Turks occupied by a series of raids that disrupted the Hejaz Railway and communications in general, and included the capture of the port city of Aqaba. Lawrence convinced Allenby to allow the Arab Army to form the British right flank in the march through Palestine to Damascus. Allenby chose to attack north through the Jordan Valley and through von Sanders' army. Through a succession of battles, Megiddo (westernized as Armageddon, 19 Sep), Damascus (1 Oct), Beirut (2 Oct), Homs (16 Oct) and Aleppo (25 Oct), the Turkish Army essentially ceased to exist. Allenby occupied Beirut and Homs, while Lawrence, after making a ceremonial entrance into Damascus, continued north to the Turkish-Syrian border. The Turks signed an armistice on 28 Oct; with their formal surrender two days later, marking an end to Ottoman rule in the Middle East.

- Cruikshank, J. R. H. "From Acre to Aleppo with Allenby." Cavalry Journal XXXIII (Jan 1924): pp. 52-62. Per.
Highlights the period of Sep and Oct, 1918.
- Ex-A. D. C. "Aleppo during the Armistice." Cavalry Journal [British] XIV (Oct 1924): pp. 456-461. Per.
- Fowle, F. E. "The 15th Field Troop at Haifa, September 23rd, 1918." Royal Engineers Journal XLVIII (Sep 1934): pp. 403-407. Per.
- Hughes, Matthew. "Eli Kedourie and the Capture of Damascus, 1 October 1918: A Reassessment." War and Society 23 (May 2005): pp. 87-106. Per.
- Knowles, G. "34th Poona Horse: Narrative Account of Cavalry Engagements in 1918 in Palestine." Cavalry Journal [British] X (Oct 1920): pp. 393-396. Per.
Highlights the Battles of Aleppo (27 Oct 1918), Nazareth (20 Sep 1918) and Damascus (30 Sep-1 Oct 1918).
- Lambert, W. J. "A Cavalry Fight near Aleppo (October 26, 1918)." Cavalry Journal [British] XIV (Jul 1924): pp. 314-320. Per.
- Liman von Sanders, Otto. "The Turkish Operations in Palestine, 19th-23rd September, 1918." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXVI (May 1921): pp. 326-336. Per.
- McKenzie, K. A. "The Capture of Semakh, 25th September, 1918: Action by the 4th Australian Light Horse Brigade." Cavalry Journal [British] XXVI (Apr 1936): pp. 204-210. Per.
- Massey, William T. Allenby's Final Triumph. NY: E. P. Dutton, 1920. 347 p. D568.7.M32.
- Teichman, Oskar. "The Yeomanry at Es Salt (April 30th-May 4th, 1918)." Cavalry Journal [British] XXVIII (Jan 1938): pp. 1-30. Per.
- Wauchope, A. G. "The Destruction of the VIth Turkish Army." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXIV (Aug 1919): pp. 436-459. Per.
- Weir, G. A. "Some Critics of Cavalry and the Palestine Campaign." Cavalry Journal [British] X (Oct 1920): pp. 531-541. Per.
Includes coverage of Nahr Falik (19 Sep 1918) and Haifa (23 Sep 1918).

Arab Revolt

- Abellera, Thomas. "The Arab Revolt of 5 June 1916." Typescript. Washington, DC: Georgetown University, 1948. 48 p. D568.4.A2.
- Barclay, Timothy. "T. E. Lawrence and the Arab Revolt: Innovation and Irregular Warfare." MA thesis, Central Missouri State University, 1991. 70 p. D568.4.B38.
- Barr, James. Setting the Desert on Fire: T. E. Lawrence and Britain's Secret War in Arabia, 1916-1918. NY: W. W. Norton & Company, 2008. 382 p. DS63.2.G7.B38.
- Browne, O'Brien. "Creating Chaos." Military History Quarterly 23 (Autumn 2010): pp. 14-25. Per.
- DeWeerd, Harvey A. "Was Lawrence a Great Soldier?" Cavalry Journal XLVI (May/Jun 1937): pp. 268-275. Per.
- Hynes, James P. Lawrence of Arabia's Secret Air Force: Based on the Diary of Flight Sergeant George Hyne. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Aviation, 2010. 146 p. D568.4.H96.
- Lawrence, T. E. "The Evolution of a Revolt." Army Quarterly I (Oct 1920): pp. 55-69. Per.
Article was reprinted in 1989 by the Combat Studies Institute (CSI), which is available at D568.4.L387.
- _____. Evolution of a Revolt: Early Postwar Writings of T. E. Lawrence. Edited by Stanley and Rodelle Weintraub. University Park, PA: Pennsylvania State University Press, 1968. 175 p. D568.4.L38.
- _____. Oriental Assembly. Edited by A. W. Lawrence. NY: E. P. Dutton & Company, 1940. 291 p. D568.4.L45.A352.

- _____. Revolt in the Desert. Ware, England: Wordsworth Editions, 1997. 445 p. D568.4.L42.
Reprint; originally published in 1927, which also is available at D568.4.L42 1927.
- _____. "A Set Piece: January, 1918." Army Quarterly II (Apr 1921): pp. 22-31. Per.
Highlights the capture of Shobek in Jan 1918.
- Mohs, Polly A. Military Intelligence and the Arab Revolt: The First Modern Intelligence War. NY: Routledge, 2008. 238 p. D639.S7.M48.
- Moore, Lawrence W. "T. E. Lawrence: Theorist and Campaign Planner." Fort Leavenworth, KS: School of Advanced Military Studies (SAMS), Command and General Staff College (CGSC), 1992. 55 p. U162.M66.
- Mousa, Suleiman. "Arab Sources on Lawrence of Arabia: New Evidence." Army Quarterly and Defence Journal 116 (Apr 1986): pp. 158-171. Per.
- Nicolle, David. Lawrence and the Arab Revolts: Warfare and Soldiers of the Middle East, 1914-18. London: Osprey, 1989. 48 p. D568.4.L45.N53.
- Schneider, James J. Guerrilla Leader: T. E. Lawrence and the Arab Revolt. NY: Bantam Books, 2011. 328 p. D568.4.L45.S34.
- Weir, William. "The Triumph of the Outside Agitator: Lawrence in Arabia, 1916-1918." In Guerrilla Warfare: Irregular Warfare in the Twentieth Century. Mechanicsburg, PA: Stackpole Books, 2008. pp. 59-66. U240.W45.
- Yaphe, Judith S. "The Arab Revolt in Iraq of 1920." PhD dissertation, University of Illinois at Urbana-Champaign, 1972. 336 p. DS79.Y26 Microfilm.

Special Aspects

- The Australian Army Medical Services in the War of 1914-1918. 3 volumes. Melbourne: Australian War Memorial, 1930-1943. UM122.1914-18.B97.
See especially, Volume 1, covering the Gallipoli Campaign and operations in Sinai and Palestine.
- Kitchen, James. "The Indianization of the Egyptian Expeditionary Force: Palestine 1918." In The Indian Army in the Two World Wars. Boston: Brill, 2012. pp. 165-190. UA842.I53.
- Lindsell, Wilfrid G. "Military Administration in the Palestine Campaign." Journal of Royal Artillery LV (Oct 1928): pp. 376-389. Per.
- Massey, William T. The Great War in the Middle East. 2 volumes. Great Britain: Leonaar, 2009. D640.M3487.
Author was an accredited London newspaper journalist covering the Middle East during the war.
- Mazza, Roberto and Ouhes, Idir. "For God and *La Patrie*: Antonin Jaussen, Dominican Priest and French Intelligence Agent in the Middle East, 1914-1920." First World War Studies 3 (Oct 2012): pp. 145-164. Per.
- Rarey, George H. "The Tank in the World War." Infantry Journal XXIX (Oct 1926): pp. 410-417. Per.
Part 3 of a 7-part article; Part 3 highlights the use of British tanks in Palestine and Messines.
- Satia, Priya. Spies in Arabia: The Great War and the Cultural Foundations of Britain's Covert Empire in the Middle East. NY: Oxford University Press, 2008. 458 p. D639.S7.S28.
- Schroeter, J. The Importance of Land Fortifications in the World War. Translated from the original German by Samuel G. Shartle. Typescript. Schweidnitz, Germany: Schroeter, 1922. 59 p. D521.S37.
- Showalter, Dennis. "The Indianization of the Egyptian Expeditionary Force, 1917-18: An Imperial Turning Point." In The Indian Army in the Two World Wars. Boston: Brill, 2012. pp. 145-164. UA842.I53.
- "The Signal Service with the Egyptian Expeditionary Force." Royal Engineers Journal XXXI (Apr 1920): pp. 215-218. Per.
Highlights the period Jul 1917 through Oct 1918.

Sheffy, Yigal. "Chemical Warfare and the Palestine Campaign, 1916-1918." Journal of Military History 73 (Jul 2009): pp. 803-844. Per.

———. "Institutionalized Deception and Perception Reinforcement: Allenby's Campaigns in Palestine, 1917-18." In Intelligence and Military Operations. Edited by Michael I. Handel. London: Frank Cass, 1990. pp. 173-236. UB250.I56.

Townshend, Charles. "In Aid of the Civil Power: Britain, Ireland and Palestine, 1916-1948." In Counterinsurgency in Modern Warfare. NY: Osprey, 2008. pp. 19-36. U241.C663.

– Air Operations

Courtenay, H. A. "Extracts from the Diary of a Flying Officer in Palestine." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 9 (Jan 1921): pp. 387-402 and 9 (Apr 1921): pp. 452-460. Per.

Hughes, Cecil E. Above and Beyond Palestine: An Account of the Work of the East Indies and Egypt Seaplane Squadron, 1916-1918. London: E. Benn, 1930. 268 p. D602.H8.

Sherman, Forrest. "Air Operations in Palestine." US Naval Institute Proceedings 53 (Jul 1927): pp. 787-792. Per.

Sutherland, L.W. Aces and Kings. London: J. Hamilton, 1936? 276 p. D607.A8.S82.

– Artillery

Sibert, E. L. "Campaign Summary and Notes on Horse Artillery in the Sinai and Palestine." Field Artillery Journal XVIII (May/Jun 1928): pp. 255-271. Per.

– Cavalry

Croft, John. "Horsed [sic] Cavalry in the 1914-18 War." Army Quarterly and Defence Journal 115 (Apr 1985): pp. 209-220. Per.

Highlights the Battles of the Somme 14 Jul 1916; Cambrai/Amiens, 8 Aug 1918 and Palestine, Sep 1918.

Davis, Edward. "The British Cavalry in Palestine and Syria." Cavalry Journal XXXII (Jan 1923): pp. 56-65 and XXXIII (Jan 1924): pp. 47-51. Per.

The author was an American observer with the British Army.

Fox, Frank. The History of the Royal Gloucestershire Hussars Yeomanry, 1898-1922: The Great Cavalry Campaign in Palestine. London: P. Allan, 1923. 336 p. D547.R66.F69.

Gould, G. "With the 4th Cavalry Division in Palestine, September, 1918." Cavalry Journal [British] X (Jul 1920) pp. 189-206. Per.

Cruikshank, J. R. H. "How Cavalry Exploits a Victory: Being Extracts from the Diary of a Subaltern under Allenby in Palestine." Cavalry Journal XXXII (Apr 1923): pp. 163-170. Per.

Highlights British Cavalry operations at Acre, 23-24 Sep, 1918.

"Operations of the Mounted Troops of the Egyptian Expeditionary Force." Cavalry Journal [British]. Per. Eleven-part article with individual authors each highlighting the operations of the Egyptian Expeditionary Force (EEF).

Part 1: Foster, W. J. X (Oct 1920): pp. 385-392.

Part 2: XI (Jan 1921) is not available.

Part 3: Foster, W. J. XI (Apr 1921): pp. 127-161; includes Chapters VIII (p. 127), IX (p. 143) and X (p.150); and XI (p. 153).

Part 4: Browne, J. G. XI (Jul 1921): pp. 223-244 includes Chapters XII (p. 223), XIII (p. 228), XIV (p. 234), and XV (p. 242).

Part 5: Osborne, Rex. XI (Oct 1921): pp. 331-377; includes Chapters XVI (p. 331) and XVII (p. 355) and XVIII (p. 366).

Part 6: Osborne, Rex. XII (Jan 1922): pp. 41-58; includes Chapter XIX (p. 41)

- Part 7: Osborne, Rex. XII (Apr 1922): pp. 113-142; includes Chapters XX (p. 113) and XXI (p. 123)
- Part 8: Osborne, Rex. XII (Oct 1922): pp. 344-374 includes Chapters XXII (p. 344) and XXIII (p. 354)
- Part 9: Osborne, Rex. XIII (Jan 1923) pp. 21-41; includes Chapter XXIV (p.21).
- Part 10: Osborne, Rex. XIII (Apr 1923): pp. 138-156; includes Chapter XXV (p. 138).
- Part 11: Osborne, Rex. XIII (Jul 1923): pp. 276-286; includes Chapters XXVI (p. 276) and XXVII (p. 284).

Q. L. "With the 13th Indian Cavalry Brigade in Palestine." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXIV (May 1919): pp. 232-245. Per.

Highlights the Battles of Nazareth and Acre (Sep 1918) and Damascus to Aleppo (Oct-Nov 1918).

Weir, G. A. "Some Critics of Cavalry and the Palestine Campaign." Cavalry Journal [British] X (Oct 1920): pp. 531-541. Per.

Includes coverage of the Battles of Nahr Falik (19 Sep 1918) and Haifa (23 Sep 1918).

_____. "Some Reflections on the Cavalry Campaign in Palestine." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXVII (May 1922): pp. 219-235. Per.

Welsch, O. "Cavalry in the Palestine Campaign." Translated from an article first appearing in Militär Wochenblatt. Cavalry Journal [British] XVII (Apr 1927): pp. 293-301. Per.

– Engineer Operations

Bowman-Manifold, M. G. E. "An Outline of the Egyptian and Palestine Campaigns, 1914-1918." Royal Engineers Journal. Per.

Part 1: XXXVI (Jul 1922): pp. 1-14.

Part 2: XXXVI (Aug 1922): pp. 93-112.

Part 3: XXXVI (Sep 1922): pp. 166-177.

Part 4: XXXVI (Oct 1922): pp. 211-229.

Part 5: XXXVI (Nov 1922): pp. 272-284.

Part 6: XXXVI (Dec 1922): pp. 351-367.

Charles, E. M. S. "With Divisional R. E. in Palestine." Royal Engineers Journal XXXVI (Nov 1922): p. 285. Per.

Cráster, S. L. "Engineer Stores in the Great War and After." Royal Engineers Journal XXXVII (Sep 1923): pp. 375-388. Per.

"The Egyptian Expeditionary Force." Royal Engineers Journal XXXI (May 1920): pp. 269-274. Per.

Fowle, F. E. "Mounted Sappers in the Near East, 1916-19." Royal Engineers Journal L (Dec 1936): pp. 548-556 and LI (Mar 1937): pp. 43-55. Per.

Hamilton, H. W. R. "History of the 20th (Field) Company; Royal Bombay Sappers and Miners." Royal Engineers Journal XLI (Mar 1927): pp. 41-62. Per.

Part 2 of a 2-part article; highlights the unit's activities at Dujaila Redoubt, Hannah, Baghdad, and Palestine.

Woodhouse, H. L. "Railway Demolitions and Repairs." Royal Engineers Journal XXXI (Feb 1920): pp. 49-54. Per.
Highlights the repair of rail lines in East Africa and Palestine.

– Supply and Transport

Baring-Gould, E. S. "History of M. T. of Desert Mounted Corps during Operations in Palestine and Syria, 1918." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 8 (Apr 1920): pp. 76-83. Per.

Highlights Motor Transport in Palestine and Syria, 1918.

Egyptian Expeditionary Force. S & T Directorate. "Camel Transport Corps - Egyptian Expeditionary Force, 1915-1919." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly. Per.

Part 1: 8 (Oct 1920): pp. 279-297.

Part 2: 9 (Jan 1921): pp. 303-360.

Part 3: 10 (Jul 1922): pp. 212-235.

Part 4: 11 (Jan 1923): p. 61.

Davies, G. F. "Lecture on Supplies and Transport: Egyptian Expeditionary Force." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 8 (Jul 1920): pp. 197-216. Per.

Drake, Charles C. "Allenby's Palestine Campaign, 1917-1918: A Few Problems in Supply." Quartermaster Review XI (Mar/Apr 1932): pp. 22-34. Per.

Elliott, W. "Maintaining Allenby's Armies-A Footnote to History." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 13 (Jan 1925): pp. 114-128. Per.

_____. "Supply by Camel Transport on the Sollum Expedition, 1916." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 15 (Jan 1927): pp. 11-21. Per.

Siffken, Bernard. "The Supply Service to Aleppo, October, 1918-January, 1919." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 10 (Apr 1922): pp. 116-124. Per.

"A Student." "The Horse in the Palestine Campaign." Cavalry Journal XXXVII (Apr 1928): pp. 259-265. Per.
Highlights the procurement of food supplies for horses and camps.

Titmas, W. J. "The Campaign in Palestine and Syria." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 10 (Jan 1922): pp. 1-15. Per.
Highlights the period Jul 1917 to Oct 1918.

- Water Supply

Stephen, F. W. "Jerusalem New Water Supply." Royal Engineers Journal XXXIV (Dec 1921): pp. 261-268. Per.

Streeten, G. "Water Supply in Sinai and Palestine." Royal Engineers Journal XXVIII (Nov 1918): pp. 193-197. Per.

"Water Supply during the Operations against Beersheba and Gaza, November, 1917." Royal Engineers Journal XXX (Sep 1919): pp. 97-104. Per.

British and Commonwealth Perspectives

Adams, R. E. C. The Modern Crusaders. London: Routledge, 1920. 183 p. D568.7.A32.

Allenby, Edmund H. "Palestine." Royal Engineers Journal XLIII (Mar 1929): p. 41-49. Per.

Berrie, George. Morale, A Story of Australian Light Horsemen. Sydney, Australia: Holland & Stephenson, 1949. 252 p. D640.B565.

Dalbiac, Philip H. History of the 60th Division (2/2nd London Division). London: Allen & Unwin, 1927. 255 p. D546.5.60th.D25.

Davis, Edward. Operations of the British Army. S.l.: n.p., 1918. D548.7.D3.

Dudley, Ward C. H. The 74th (Yeomanry) Division in Syria and France. London: J. Murray, 1922. 276 p. D546.5.74th.D83.

Gilbert, Vivian. The Romance of the Last Crusade: With Allenby to Jerusalem. NY: D. Appleton, 1926. 235 p. D568.7.G5.

Jabotinsky, Vladimir. The Story of the Jewish Legion. NY: B. Ackerman, 1945. 191 p. D547.R6.Z5.
This British unit was raised for Mideast operations and included an American battalion;
see especially, pp. 164-166.

Kitchen, James E. "'Khaki Crusaders': Crusading Rhetoric and the British Imperial Soldier during the Egypt and Palestine Campaigns, 1916-18." First World War Studies 1 (Oct 2010): pp. 141-160. Per.

- MacMunn, George F. The King's Pawns: Being Empire Stories of the World War. London: Sheldon Press, 1930. 219 p. D640.M25.
- Massey, William T. How Jerusalem was Won: Being the Record of Allenby's Campaign in Palestine. NY: Scribner, 1920. 295 p. D568.7.M35.
- Murray, Archibald J. Sir Archibald Murray's Despatches (June 1916-June 1917). NY: E.P. Dutton & Company, 1920. 229 p. D568.2.M8.
- Rose, Linda C. "Britain in the Middle East, 1914-1918: Design or Accident?" PhD dissertation, Columbia University, 1969. 355 p. D610.R67.
- Wavell, Archibald P. "Allenby: An Appreciation." Army Quarterly XXXII (Jul 1936): pp. 230-237. Per.
- Woodward, David R. Forgotten Soldiers of the First World War: Lost Voices from the Middle Eastern Front. Stroud, England: Tempus, 2006. 318 p. D566.W66.

Turkish Perspective

- Aaronsohn, Alexander. With the Turks in Palestine. Boston: Houghton Mifflin Company, 1916. 84 p. D568.7.A2.
- Atkinson, C. T. "General Liman von Sanders on His Experiences in Palestine." Army Quarterly III (Jan 1922): pp. 257-275. Per.
- Kressenstein, Kress von. "The Campaign in Palestine from the Enemy's Side." Translated from the original German. Article first appeared in the Bund der Asienkämpfer. Royal United Service Institute (RUSI) Journal LXVII (Aug 1922): pp. 503-513. Per.
- _____. "War in the Desert." Translated from the original German by Oliver L. Spaulding. Washington, DC: US Army War College, Historical Section, 1936. 32 p. D568.7.K713.
Article first appeared in the Sep 1936 edition of Wissen und Wehr.
- Murphy, C. C. R. "The Turkish Army in the Great War." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXV (Feb 1920): pp. 90-104. Per.
- Nogales Méndez, Rafael de. Four Years Beneath the Crescent. Translated from the original Spanish by Muna Lee. NY: C. Scribner's Sons, 1926. 416 p. D566.N6.
- Liman von Sanders, Otto V. W. Five Years in Turkey. Annapolis, MD: United States Naval Institute, 1927. 326 p. D5566.L53.
Also available in a German version, Fünf Jahre Türkei, which is available at D566.L52 and in a French version, Cinq Ans de Turquie, which is available at D566.L54.
- Steuber, Dr. Major General. "The Palestine Campaign: Extracts from 'Juldirim': Deutsche Streiter auf Heiligem Boden." Translated from the original German by Paul E. Harm. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1932. 20 p. D568.7.S8.
- Weber, Frank G. Eagles on the Crescent: Germany, Austria, and the Diplomacy of the Turkish Alliance, 1914-1918. Ithaca, NY: Cornell University Press, 1970. 284 p. D566.W4.
- Yalman, Ahmet E. Turkey in the World War. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 1930. 310 p. DR588.E6.

African Theater

General Sources

- Farwell, Byron. The Great War in Africa, 1914-1918. NY: Norton, 1986. 382 p. D575.F37.
- Fikes, Robert Jr. "The Extent of Military Involvement of Colonial Troops in Europe, 1914 to 1919." Typescript. San Diego State University, 1991. 27 p. D573.F54.
- Grundlingh, Albert. "Black Men in a White Man's War: The Impact of the First World War on South African Blacks." War and Society 3 (May 1985): pp. 55-82. Per.

- Jordan, David. The Balkans, Italy & Africa, 1914-1918: From Sarajevo to the Piave and Lake Tanganyika. London: Amber Books, 2012. 224 p. D560.J67.
- Lunn, Joe. Memoirs of the Maelstrom: A Senegalese Oral History of the First World War. Portsmouth, NH: Heinemann, 1999. 264 p. D548.9.S46.L86.
- O'Neill, Herbert C. The War in Africa, 1914-1917, and in the Far East, 1914. London: Longmans, Green and Company, 1918. 113 p. D573.O7.
- Page, Melvin E., editor. Africa and the First World War. NY: St. Martin's Press, 1987. 231 p. D575.A34.
- Paice, Edward. World War I: The African Front. NY: Pegasus Books, 2008. 488 p. D576.G3.P35.
- Strachan, Hew. The First World War in Africa. NY: Oxford University Press, 2004. 224 p. D575.S77.
- van der Waag, Ian. "The Battle of Sandfontein, 26 September 1914: South African Military Reform and the German South-West Africa Campaign, 1914-1915." First World War Studies 4 (Oct 2013): pp. 141-166. Per.

German South-West Africa

- Collyer, John J. The Campaign in German South West Africa, 1914-1915. Nashville, TN: Battery Press, 1997. 180 p. D576.G5.C65.
Reprint; originally published in 1937.
- Hennig, Richard. Deutsch-Südwest im Weltkrieg. Berlin: Süsserott, 1920. 311 p. D576.G5.H4.
- Rayner, W. S. and O'Shaughnessey, W. W. How Botha and Smuts Conquered German South West: A Full Record of the Campaign from Official Information by Reuter's Special War Correspondents Who Accompanied the Forces Sent by the Government of the Union of South Africa. Uckfield, England: Naval and Military Press, 2010. 299 p. DT779.5.R3.
Reprint; the original 1916 publication is available at DT1135.R39.
- Robinson, J. P. Kay. With Botha's Army. London: G. Allen & Unwin, 1916. 158 p. D576.G5.R6.
- Seitz, Theodor. Südafrika im Weltkriege: Der Zusammenbruch in Deutsch-Südwestafrika: die Politik der Südafrikanischen Union während des Grossen Kriegeres: Weltfriede? Berlin: D. Reimer (E. Vohsen), A.-G., 1920. 111 p. D576.G5.S4.
- Suchier, Walther. Deutsch-Südwest im Weltkrieg: Kriegseindrücke aus den Jahren 1914/15. Berlin: Ernst Siegfried Mittler und Sohn, 1918. 136 p. D576.G5.S3.
- Ungleich, Thomas R. "The Defense of German South-West Africa during World War I." MA thesis, University of Miami, 1974. 246 p. D576.G5.U47.
- Trew, Henry F. Botha Treks. London: Blackie & Son, 1936. 190 p. D576.G5.T72.
- Walker, Henry F. B. A Doctor's Diary in Damaraland. London: E. Arnold, 1917. 207 p. D576.G5.W3.
- van der Waag, Ian. "The Battle of Sandfontein, 26 September 1914: South African Military Reform and the German South-West Africa Campaign, 1914-1915." First World War Studies 4 (Oct 2013): pp. 141-166. Per.
- Whittall, W. With Botha and Smuts in Africa. NY: Cassell and Company, 1917. 279 p. DT779.5.W5.

West Africa

- Bruschi, Francesca. "Military Collaboration, Conscription and Citizenship Rights in the Four Communes of Senegal and in French West Africa (1912-1946)." In The World in World Wars: Experiences, Perceptions and Perspectives from Africa and Asia. Boston: Brill, 2010. pp. 429-456. D521.W68.
- Bryant, Frederick C. "The Capture of Togoland." Cavalry Journal [British] XVI (Apr 1926): pp. 141-155. Per.
Focuses on operations in West Africa during Aug 1914
- Gorges, Edmund H. The Great War in West Africa. London: Hutchinson & Company, 1930. 284 p. D575.G6.

Haywood, A. H. W. "Brief Note on Strategy and Tactics of the Campaign in the Cameroons." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXV (May 1920); pp. 299-309. Per.

Highlights the Cameroon Campaign during the period Sep 1914 to Feb 1916.

Hilditch, A. Neville. Battle Sketches 1914-15. Oxford, England: Clarendon Press, 1915. 206 p. D525.H5.

Includes "The Campaigns in Cameroon," at pp. 7-40.

Meyer-Griffith, Walter. "Some Side Lights on the Cameroon Expedition." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXIV (Aug 1919): pp. 410-435. Per.

Contains extracts from his diaries for the period 12 Sep 1914 to 27 May 1915. The author was killed in action on 28 May 1915.

Great Britain. Committee of Imperial Defence. Military Operations, Togoland and the Cameroons, 1914-1916. Nashville, TN: Battery Press, 1995, 469 p. D521.H5783.

Reprint; the original 1931 publication also is available at D521.H5783.

Reynolds, A. J. "The Anglo-French Occupation of Togoland, 1914." Army Quarterly XII (Jul 1926): pp. 315-322. Per.

_____. "Reminiscences of the Anglo-French Occupation of the Cameroons, 1914." Army Quarterly XIV (Jul 1927): pp. 394-404. Per.

Highlights the Battle of Japoma Bridge on 5 Oct 1914.

Rudin, Harry R. Germans in the Cameroons, 1884-1914: A Case Study in Modern Imperialism. Hamden, CT: Archon Books, 1968. 456 p. DT572.R8.

Reprint; original 1938 publication is available at DT572.R8 1938.

– French African Troops

Balesi, Charles J. From Adversaries to Comrade-in-Arms: West Africans and the French Military, 1885-1918. Waltham, MA: Crossroads Press, 1979. 182 p. DT532.B34.

Davis, Shelby C. Reservoirs of Men: A History of the Black Troops of French West Africa. Geneva: Librairie Kindig, 1934. 205 p. UA709.F78.D38.

Historique des Troupes Coloniales Pendant la Guerre 1914-1918 (Fronts Exterieurs). Paris: Charles-Lavauzelle & Cie, 1931. 351 p. D548.9.C6.H52.

Sudan, 1916-1917

Lamb, A. J. R. "Operations Against the Nuba Gebels, October 17, 1917, to January 25, 1918, Being Extracts from the Diaries of Major A. J. R. Lamb, D. S. O., The Queen's Bays." Cavalry Journal [British] XXV (Apr 1935): pp. 290-303; XXV (Jul 1935): pp. 418-430 and XXV (Oct 1935): pp. 542-559. Per.

Highlights the activities of the British cavalry in operations against the Nuba Gebels.

_____. "Sudan Patrol." Cavalry Journal [British] XXVI (Oct 1936): pp. 517-537 and XXVII (Jan 1937): pp. 31-46. Per.

Maydon, H. C. "Darfur." Cavalry Journal [British] XXIV (Jul 1934): pp. 415-436. Per.

Highlights operations in the Sudan in 1916.

"Sartek." "The Passing of an Empire: The Fall of the Sultanate of Darfur...." Army Quarterly XXI (Jan 1931): pp. 345-355. Per.

Wingate, Ronald. Wingate of the Sudan: The Life and Times of General Sir Reginald Wingate, Maker of the Anglo-Egyptian Sudan. London: J. Murray, 1955. 274 p. DT156.6.W56.

East Africa

General Sources

Anderson, Ross. The Forgotten Front: The East African Campaign, 1914-1918. Stroud, England: Tempus, 2007. 351 p. D521.A53.

- Arning, Wilhelm. Vier Jahre Weltkrieg in Deutsch-Ostafrika. Hannover. Germany: Gebrüder Jänecke, 1919. 324 p. D576.G3.A8.
- Britten, W. E. "Portuguese East Africa, 1918." Royal Engineers Journal XLIX (Sep 1935): pp. 430-444. Per.
- Buchanan, Angus. Three Years of War in East Africa. London: J. Murray, 1920. 246 p. D576.G3.B8.
- Buhrer, J. L'Afrique Orientale Allemande et la Guerre de 1914-1918. Paris: L. Fournier, 1922. 427 p. D576.G3.B85.
- Crowe, John H. V. General Smuts' Campaign in East Africa. London: J. Murray, 1918. 280 p. D576.G3.C8.
- Dane, Edmund. British Campaigns in Africa and the Pacific, 1914-1918. London: Hodder and Stoughton, 1919. 215 p. D573.D3.
- Gardner, Brian. On to Kilimanjaro: The Bizarre Story of the First World War in East Africa. NY: Macfadden-Bartell, 1964. 290 p. D576.G3.G32.
- Hordern, Charles, compiler. Military Operations: East Africa, August 1914-September 1916. Volume I. History of the Great War Based on Official Documents. Nashville, TN: Battery Press, 1990. 599 p. D521.H5764.
- Miller, Charles. Battle for the Bundu: The First World War in East Africa. NY: Macmillan, 1974. 353 p. D576.G3.M45.
- Mosley, Leonard. Duel for Kilimanjaro: An Account of the East African Campaign, 1914-1918. London: Weidenfeld and Nicolson, 1963. 244 p. D576.G3.M58.
- Moulaert, Georges B. J. M. La Campagne du Tanganika (1916-1917). Bruxelles, Belgique: L'Édition Universelle, 1934. 238 p. DT779.5.M6.
- Northey, Edward. "The Campaign in East Africa." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXII (May 1917): pp. 269-285. Per.
Highlights British operations launched from the northeast Rhodesia / Nyasaland border, 1916-1917.
- Orr, G. M. "Random Recollections of East Africa, 1914-1918." Army Quarterly XI (Jan 1926): pp. 282-293. Per.
Provides an overview of German East Africa during World War I.
- Sibley, J. R. Tanganyikan Guerrilla: East African Campaign 1914-18. NY: Ballantine Books, 1971. 158 p. D576.G3.S5.
- Stiénon, Charles. La Campagne Anglo-Belge de L'Afrique Orientale Allemande. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1917. 198 p. D576.G3.S8.
- Wynn, Wynn E. Ambush. London: Hutchinson, 1937. 256 p. D576.G3.W9.

Specific Locales and Engagements

- Ball, Clinton W. "German East Africa Recollections." Military Engineer XX (Jan/Feb 1928): pp. 56-61. Per.
"Extracts from the Diary of an Officer on the 'Konigsberg.'" Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXIII (May 1918): pp. 235-240. Per.
Highlights operations at Dar-es-Salaam in Jul 1915.
- Northey, Edward. "The Campaign in East Africa." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXII (May 1917): pp. 269-285. Per.
Highlights British operations launched from the northeast Rhodesia / Nyasaland border, 1916-1917.
- Orr, G. M. "From Rumbo to the Rovuma. The Odyssey of 'One' Column in East Africa in 1917." Army Quarterly VII (Oct 1923): pp. 109-129. Per.
Highlights the period 18 Apr to 28 Nov 1917.
- _____. "Von Lettow's Escape into Portuguese East Africa, 1917." Army Quarterly XIII (Oct 1926): pp. 50-59. Per.
Highlights the period 7-26 Nov 1917.

Ridgway, R. T. "With No. 2 Column-German East Africa 1917." Army Quarterly V (Oct 1922): pp. 12-28 and V (Jan 1923): pp. 247-263. Per.

Highlights the period Jun through Dec 1917, and the Battle of Narungombe, 18-19 Jul 1917.

Special Aspects

Adler, F. B., Lorch, A. E. and Curson, H. H. The South African Field Artillery in German East Africa and Palestine, 1915-1919. Pretoria, South Africa: J. L. Van Schaik for the South African War Museum, 1958. 146 p. D547.A4.A34.

Arquilla, John. Insurgents, Raiders, and Bandits: How Masters of Irregular Warfare have Shaped Our World. Chicago: Ivan R. Dee, 2011. 310 p. U167.5.I8.A77.

See especially, Chapter 10, "Veldt Rider: Christiaan de Wet," at pp. 129-142.

"By a Padre." "The Campaign in East Africa." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 9 (Apr 1921): pp. 438-445. Per. Highlights British logistics in East Africa.

Fraser-Tyler, W. K. "Cavalry in Bush Warfare." Cavalry Journal [British] XV (Oct 1925): pp. 501-513. Per. Focuses on British and Indian Cavalry operations in East Africa, Sep 1917 to Jan 1918.

Greenstein, Lewis J. "Africans in a European War: The First World War in East Africa with Special Reference to the Nandi of Kenya." PhD dissertation, Indiana University, 1975. 300 p. D576.G3.G62 Microfilm.

Hazleton, P. O. "Organization and Administration of Supply and Transport in the East African Campaign." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 8 (Oct 1920): pp. 225-237. Per.

Orr, G. M. "Smuts v. Lettow. A Critical Phase in East Africa; August to September, 1916." Army Quarterly IX (Jan 1925): pp. 287-299. Per.

Samson, Anne. "The Impact of the East Africa Campaign, 1914-1918 on South Africa and Beyond." In The World in World Wars: Experiences, Perceptions and Perspectives from Africa and Asia. Boston: Brill, 2010. pp. 483-498. D521.W68.

Saunders-Knox-Gore, W. A. C. "Outline of General Smut's Campaign in East Africa." Cavalry Journal XI [British] (Jul 1921): pp. 245-246. Per.

Focuses on British and South African cavalry operations in East Africa, 1916-1917.

Thornhill, Christopher J. Taking Tanganyika: Experiences of an Intelligence Officer, 1914-1918. London: S. Paul & Company, 1937. 288 p. D576.G3.T5.

Williams, Peter J. "Joint Fires in the East African Campaign." Field Artillery (Jul/Aug 2001): pp. 10-15. Per.

Woodhouse, H. L. "Railway Demolitions and Repairs." Royal Engineers Journal XXXI (Feb 1920): pp. 49-54. Per. Focuses on East Africa and Palestine.

British Empire Forces

Clifford, Hugh C. The Gold Coast Regiment in the East African Campaign. Nashville, TN: Battery Press, 1995. 306 p. D547.A5.D54.

Downes, Walter D. With the Nigerians in German East Africa. London: Methuen, 1919. 352 p. D576.G3.D68.

Fendall, Charles P. The East African Force, 1915-1919: An Unofficial Record of its Creation and Fighting Career, Together with Some Account of the Civil and Military Administrative Conditions in East Africa before and during that Period. London: Witherby, 1921. 238 p. D576.G3.F45.

Holtom, Ernest C. Two Years' Captivity in German East Africa, Being the Personal Experiences of Surgeon E. C. H., Royal Navy. London: Hutchinson & Company, 1919. 239 p. D576.G3.H6.

Stapleton, Timothy J. No Insignificant Part: The Rhodesia Native Regiment and the East Africa Campaign of the First World War. Waterloo, Canada: Wilfrid Laurier University Press, 2006. 188 p. D547.A4.S72.

Tyndall, Henry. High Noon of Empire: The Diary of Lieutenant Colonel Henry Tyndall, 1895-1915. Edited by B. A. James. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2007. 190 p. U55.T96.A3.
The author served in the 5th Battalion, 14th Punjab Regiment, Indian Army.

Young, Francis B. Marching on Tanga: (With General Smuts in East Africa). London: W. Collins, 1938. 262 p. D576.G3.Y7.

German Empire Forces

Deppe, Ludwig von. Mit Lettow-Vorbeck durch Afrika. Berlin: A. Scherl, 1919. 505 p. D576.G3.D4.

Garcia, Rudolph N. "Lettow-Vorbeck: Conventional Army, Guerrilla Army." Military Intelligence 11 (Jan/Mar 1985): pp. 28-33. Per.
Highlights East Africa during World War I.

Hoyt, Edwin P., Jr. The Germans Who Never Lost: The Story of the Konigsberg. NY: Funk & Wagnalls, 1968. 247 p. D576.G3.H67.

_____. Guerilla: Colonel von Lettow-Vorbeck and Germany's East African Empire. NY: Macmillan, 1981. 216 p. D576.G3.H68.

Jones, Nigel. "The Unexpected Guerrilla." Military History 27 (Nov 2010): pp. 40-49. Per.
Analysis of Paul von Lettow-Vorbeck and his campaigns.

Kock, Nis. Blockade and Jungle. Edited by Christen P. Christensen from the letters and diaries of Nis Kock. Translated from the original Danish by Eleanor Arkwright. London: R. Hale, 1940. 256 p. D576.G3.K6.

Koenig, Duane. "A Note on World War I: General Paul von Lettow-Vorbeck in German East Africa." Military Affairs XXXIV (Feb 1970) p. 14. Per.

Lettow-Vorbeck, Paul E. von. East African Campaigns. NY: R. Speller, 1957. 303 p. D576.G3.L613.

_____. La Guerre de Brousse dans L'Est-Africain (1914-1918). Paris: Payot, 1933. 295 p. D576.G3.L62.

_____. Meine Erinnerungen aus Ostafrika. Leipzig, Germany: K. F. Keohler, 1921. 302 p. D576.G3.L572.

_____. My Reminiscences of East Africa. London: Hurst and Blackett, 1920. 335 p. D576.G3.L6.

Moyd, Michelle R. "Becoming Askari: African Soldiers and Everyday Colonialism in German East Africa, 1850-1918." PhD dissertation, Cornell University, 2008. 347 p. DT447.M69.

Prussia. Kriegsministerium. Rangliste der Koniglich Preussischen Armee und das XIII (Koniglich Wurtembergischen) Armeekorps fur 1913. Berlin: E. S. Mittler und Sohn, 1913. 1539 p. U11.G3.P7.

See especially, pp. 1,289-1,291 for a directory of units and officers of the East African German Army. See also references to Lettow-Vorbeck in the index.

Stratis, John C. "A Case Study in Leadership-Colonel Paul Emil von Lettow-Vorbeck." Carlisle Barracks, PA: US Army War College student paper, 2002. 21 p. Manuscript Archives-AWC Student Papers.

Weir, William. "Most Irregular Irregular: von Lettow-Vorbeck in East Africa, 1914-1918." In Guerilla Warfare: Irregular Warfare in the Twentieth Century. Mechanicsburg, PA: Stackpole Books, 2008. pp. 46-58. U240.W45.

Young, Francis B. Marching on Tanga: (With General Smuts in East Africa). Hammondsworth, England: Penguin Books, 1940. 127 p. D576.G3.Y7.

Amphibious Warfare

Berchem, Beda von. "The German Oesel Expedition in 1917." US Naval Institute Proceedings 59 (Dec 1933): pp. 1,720-1,726. Per.

- Callahan, Raymond. "Lessons Learned? Churchill, Gallipoli, & Anzio." Selected Papers from 1992 (59th Annual) Meeting of Society for Military History Hosted by the Command and Staff College of the Marine Corps University. Quantico, VA: Command and Staff College Foundation, 1994. pp. 217-229. D25.S62.
- Edmonds, James E. "A German Landing. The Capture of the Baltic Islands, Oesel, Moon and Dago, October, 1917." Army Quarterly X (Jul 1925): pp. 270-276. Per.
Highlights Germany's capture of the Baltic Islands in 1917; an updated version of the article is contained in Army Quarterly XXIV (Apr 1932): pp. 148-150.
- "The German Landing in Finland, 3rd of April, 1918." Army Quarterly XXI (Jan 1931): pp. 391-392. Per.
- "The German Landing in Finland, April, 1918." Army Quarterly XXVII (Oct 1933): pp. 88-92. Per.
- Green, Fred M. and Lanham, C. T. "The Invasion and Capture of the Baltic Islands." Coast Artillery Journal LXXIX (Jul/Aug 1936): pp. 243-253 and LXXIX (Sep/Oct 1936): p. 323-335. Per.
- Lovering, Tristan, editor. Amphibious Assault: Manoeuvre from the Sea: From Gallipoli to the Gulf-A Definitive Analysis. Woodbridge, England: Seafarer Books, 2007. 509 p. U260.T68.
- Tschischwitz, Erich von. The Army and Navy during the Conquest of the Baltic Islands in October, 1917. Translated from the original German at the US Army War College by Henry Hossfeld. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Command and General Staff School Press, 1935. 249 p. DS552.B3.T752.

Naval Operations

General Sources

- "America's Preserved Warships." After the Battle #12 (May 1976): pp. 22-29. Per.
Among other ships, highlights the *USS Texas* and the *USS Olympia*.
- Atkinson, C. T. "The Influence of Sea-Power on the War of 1914-1918." Army Quarterly XI (Jan 1926): pp. 251-262. Per.
- "Control of Sea Transport." Canadian Defense Quarterly IV (Jan 1927): pp. 176-188. Per.
- F. F. P. "Naval Episodes in the Great War: Points from an After Dinner Speech." Canadian Defense Quarterly V (Oct 1927): pp. 42-46. Per.
- Holland, Cecelia and Hillman, Ray. "Hapless Voyage of H-3." Military History Quarterly 12 (Spring 2000): pp. 70-75. Per.
Pertains to the grounding of the American submarine, USN H-3.
- Huston, James A. "The Allied Blockade of Germany, 1918-1919." Reprinted from the Journal of Central European Affairs 10 (Jul 1950): pp. 145-166. D581.H87.
- Kingsley, H. "The Baku Episode." Canadian Defense Quarterly VII (Oct 1929): pp. 36-40. Per.
- Larzelere, Alex. The Coast Guard in World War I: An Untold Story. Annapolis, MD: Naval Institute Press, 2003. 326 p. D589.U6.L37.
- Mücke, Hellmuth von. "Emden." Translated from the original German by A. C. Hearn. Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXII (Nov 1917): pp. 770-786. Per.
Highlights the activities of the German naval raider, *Emden*, in 1914.
- O'Driscoll, Pat. "WWI Medway U-Boats." After the Battle #36 (Aug 1982): pp. 39-42. Per.
- Ogg, David. "German Naval Propaganda." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXV (Feb 1920): pp. 1-22. Per.
- Persius, L. "How Tirpitz Ruined the German Fleet." Translated from the original German by Frank C. Bowen. Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXIV (Aug 1919): pp. 502-516. Per.
- Seligmann, Matthew. "A German Preference for a Medium-Range Battle?: British Assumptions about German Naval Gunnery, 1914-1915." War in History #19 (Jan 2012): pp. 33-48. Per.

- Smith, Thomas F. A., translator. "German Accounts of Principal Naval Actions, 1914-15." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXI (Nov 1916): pp. 910-920. Per.
Highlights the naval engagements of Coronel (1-2 Nov 1914), the Falkland Islands (Dec 1914) and Heligoland Bight (24 Jan 1915).
- _____. "German War Writers on the U-Boat Warfare." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXII (Nov 1917): pp. 793-799. Per.
- Still, William N., Jr. Crisis at Sea: The United States Navy in European Waters in World War I. Gainesville, FL: University Press of Florida, 2006. 741 p. D589.U6.S75.
- Stoker, Donald. "Before the Sound of Music." Military History Quarterly 20 (Spring 2008): pp. 66-75. Per.
Highlights Captain Georg von Trapp's ("Sound of Music") naval service.
- Waldener-Haetz, Hugo von. "From Tsingtau to the Falkland Islands." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXV (May 1920): Pp. 344-352. Per.
- Walle, Heinrich. "Die Anwendung der Funktelegraphie beim Einsatz deutscher U-Boote im Ersten Weltkrieg." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 63 (1985): pp. 111-139. Per.
- Black Sea**
- Nekrasov, George. North of Gallipoli: The Black Sea Fleet at War, 1914-1917. Boulder, CO: East European Monographs, 1992. 167 p. D585.N45
- Meyerson, Alexander W. "With the Black Sea Fleet." Military Engineer XXIV (Jan/Feb 1932): pp. 59-61. Per.
- Mediterranean and Adriatic**
- di Villarey, Charles. "The Work of the Italian Navy in the Adriatic during the War." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXIV (May 1919): pp. 175-197. Per.
- Halpern, Paul G. The Battle of the Otranto Straits: Controlling the Gateway to the Adriatic in World War I. Bloomington, IN: Indiana University Press, 2004. 186 p. D584.O8.H35.
- Millholland, Ray. The Splinter Fleet of the Otranto Barrage. NY: Bobbs-Merrill Company, 1936. 307 p. D589.U6.M55.
- German Invasion of Estonia**
- Barrett, Michael B. Operation Albion: The German Conquest of the Baltic Islands. Bloomington, IN: Indiana University Press, 2008. 298 p. D552.B3.B37.
- Scapa Flow**
- Konstam, Angus. Scapa Flow: The Defenses of Britain's Great Fleet Anchorage, 1914-45. NY: Osprey, 2009. 64 p. UG430.S33.K66.
- Reuter, Ludwig von. Scapa Flow : das Grab der Deutschen Flotte. Leipzig, Germany: K. F. Koehler, 1923. 107 p. D581.R42.
See also, the 1928 French translation, Scapa Flow: Le Tombeau de la Flotte Allemande, which is available at D581.R414.
- Ruge, Friedrich. Scapa Flow 1919: The End of the German Fleet. Edited by A. J. Watt. Translated from the original German by Derek Masters. Annapolis, MD: United States Naval Institute, 1973. 175 p. D581.R8313.
- Schenk, Peter. "Scapa Flow and the U-47." After the Battle #72 (May 1991): pp. 12-25. Per.
World War I coverage is highlighted at pp. 12-14.
- Shepherd, David N. "Death of a Fleet: Responsibility for the Scuttling of the German High Seas Fleet at Scapa Flow, June 21, 1919." PhD dissertation, Texas Christian University, 1973. 208 p. D581.S54 Microfilm.
- Van der Vat, Dan. The Grand Scuttle: The Sinking of the German Fleet at Scapa Flow in 1919. Annapolis, MD: Naval Institute, 1986. 240 p. D581.V36.

– Heligoland Bight (28 August 1914)

Hurd, Archibald. From Heligoland to Keeling Island: One Hundred Days of Naval War. NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1914. 215 p. D581.H8.

Osborne, Eric W. The Battle of Heligoland Bight. Bloomington, IN: Indiana University Press, 2006. 141 p. D582.H4.O73.

Ransted, Chris. “Heligoland.” After the Battle #154 (Nov 2011): pp. 3-34. Per.

See especially, pp. 3-11, which pertains to Heligoland during World War I.

– Battle of Jutland (1 June 1916)

General Sources

Bacon, Reginald. The Jutland Scandal. London: Hutchinson & Company, 1925? 150 p. D582.J8.B32.

Bennett, Geoffrey M. The Battle of Jutland. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military Classics, 2006. 192 p. D582.J8.B532.

Buchan, John. The Battle of Jutland. NY: T. Nelson & Sons, 1916. 44 p. D582.J8.B8.

Butler, Daniel A. Distant Victory: The Battle of Jutland and the Allied Triumph in the First World War. Westport, CT: Praeger Security International, 2006. 251 p. D582.J8.B88.

Campbell, N. J. M. Jutland: An Analysis of the Fighting. Annapolis, MD: Naval Institute Press, 1986. 439 p. D582.J8.C36.

Costello, John. Jutland, 1916. NY: Holt, Rinehart, Winston, 1977. 230 p. D582.J8.C68.

Frost, Holloway H. The Battle of Jutland. Annapolis, MD: United States Naval Institute, 1936. 571 p. D582.J8.F67.

_____. Diagrammatic Study of the Battle of Jutland. Washington, DC: n.p., 1921. 31 p. D582.J8.F673.

_____. and Hazard, G. J. Jutland: Fifth War College Edition: September, 1926. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1927. 57 p. D582.J8.U532.

Frothingham, Thomas G. A True Account of the Battle of Jutland, May 31, 1916. Cambridge, MA: Bacon & Brown, 1920. 54 p. D582.J8.F75.

Gibson, Langhorne and Harper, J. E. T. The Riddle of Jutland: An Authentic History. NY: Coward-McCann, 1934. 416 p. D582.J8.G35.

Gill, Charles C. What Happened at Jutland: The Tactics of the Battle. NY: George H. Doran Company, 1921. 187 p. D582.J8.G4.

Great Britain. Admiralty. Battle of Jutland, 30th May to 1st June, 1916: Official Dispatches with Appendixes. London: HMSO, 1920. 603 p. E582.J8.A3.

_____. Narrative of the Battle of Jutland. London: HMSO, 1924. 121 p. D582.J8.A33.

Guihéneuc, Olivier La Bataille Navale du Jutland, 31 Mai 1916. Paris: Perrin et Cie., 1917. 252 p. D582.J8.G8.

Harper, John E. T. Reproduction of the Record of the Battle of Jutland. London: HMSO, 1927. 121 p. D582.J8.A35.

_____. The Truth about Jutland. London: John Murray, 1927. 200 p. D582.J8.H232.

Hines, Jason. “Sins of Omission and Commission: A Reassessment of the Role of Intelligence in the Battle of Jutland.” Journal of Military History 72 (Oct 2008): pp. 1,117-1,153. Per.

Irving, John J. C. The Smoke Screen of Jutland. NY: D. McKay, 1967. 256 p. D582.J8.I78.

Keegan, John. “Jutland.” Military History Quarterly 1 (Winter 1989): pp. 110-123. Per.

Lyle, Colin. “Could Germany Have Won WWI in an Afternoon?” Army Quarterly & Defence Journal 120 (Jul 1990): pp. 325-329. Per.

- Macintyre, Donald G. F. W. Jutland. Norwalk, CT: Easton Press, 1990. 282 p. D582.J8.M25.
- Meyers, George J. "The Battle of Jutland 31 May, 1916." Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1923. 17 p. E582.J8.M49.
- Naval War College. The Battle of Jutland: 31 May-1 June 1916. Newport, RI: US Naval War College, 1921. 148 p. D582.J8.B37.
- Rasor, Eugene L. The Battle of Jutland: A Bibliography. NY: Greenwood Press, 1992. 176 p. Z6207.E8.R37.
- Steel, Nigel. Jutland, 1916: Death in the Grey Wastes. London: Cassell, 2004. 480 p. D582.J8.S74.
- Sutherland, Jonathan and Canwell, Diane. The Battle of Jutland. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Maritime, 2007. 213 p. D582.J8.S87.
- Vaschalde, M. F. Joseph. Marine et Guerre Navale. Paris: Masson et Cie, 1920. 327 p. D583.V3.
- Yates, Keith. Flawed Victory: Jutland, 1916. Annapolis, MD: Naval Institute Press, 2000. 314 p. D582.J8.Y83.
- British Forces and Sources**
- Army Times Editors. "Jellicoe and Beatty at Jutland." In Famous Fighters of World War I. NY: Dodd, Mead, 1964. pp. 27-35. D507.F36.
- Gordon, Andrew. "Ratcatchers and Regulators at the Battle of Jutland." In The Occasional #38: Challenges of High Command in the Twentieth Century. Camberley, England: Strategic & Combat Studies Institute, 1999. pp. 44-51. U163.S7 no.38.
- Hewitt, Nick. "'Weary Waiting is Hard Indeed': The Grand Fleet after Jutland." In 1917: Beyond the Western Front. Boston: Brill, 2009. pp. 47-70. D521.A11917.
- Jellicoe, John R. The Battle of Jutland Bank, May 31-June 1, 1916: The Dispatches of Admiral Sir John Jellicoe and Vice-Admiral Sir David Beatty. Edited by C. Sanford Terry. NY: Oxford University Press, 1916. 100 p. D582.J8.J42.
- _____. The Grand Fleet, 1914-1916: Its Creation, Development and Work. NY: George H. Doran Company, 1919. 510 p. D581.J42.
- "By Two Who Took Part in It." The Jutland Battle. London: Burrup, Mathieson & Sprague, 1916. 23 p. D582.J8.J87.
- Legg, Stuart. Jutland: An Eye-Witness Account of a Great Battle. NY: John Day Company, 1967. 152 p. D582.J8.L382.
- Pollen, Anthony. The Great Gunnery Scandal: The Mystery of Jutland. London: Collins, 1980. 280 p. VF57.P64.
- German Forces and Sources**
- Chack, de Fregate P. "The German Submarines during the Battle of Jutland." Translated from the original French. Canadian Defence Quarterly IV (Oct 1926): pp. 62-65. Per.
- Foss, Max W. L. Die Seeschlacht vor dem Skagerrak. Berlin: Boll und Pickardt, 1916? 16 p. D582.J8.F6.
- Hanstein, Otfried von. Die Seeschlacht am Skagerrak. Leipzig, Germany: Bogel & Bogel, 1916? 96 p. D582.J8.H22.
- Hase, Georg von. La Bataille du Jutland vue du "Derfflinger": Souvenirs Anglo-Allemands d'un Officier de Marine Allemande. Originally published in 1920 in German as "Die Zwei Weissen Völker" by Edmond Delage. Paris: Payot, 1926. 186 p. D582.J8.H2814.
- _____. Kiel and Jutland. Translated from the original German by Arthur Chambers and F. A. Holt. NY: Dutton, 1922. 233 p. D582.J8.H313.
- _____. Le Succès Allemand Devant le Skagerrak: Ou, la Bataille Navale du Jutland Exposée d'après les Archives Officielles de la Marine Allemande. Translated from the original German by André Cogniet. Paris: Payot, 1927. 163 p. D582.J8.H28514.

- Hersfeld, E. von. Die Seeschlacht vor dem Skagerrak. Bielefeld, Germany: Velhagen & Klasing, 1916? 31 p. D582.J8.H4.
- Kühlwetter, Friedrich von. Die Schlacht am Skagerrak! Der Ruhmestag der Deutschen Flotte. Berlin: Ullstein, 1916. 131 p. D582.J8.K79.
- Lützow, Friedrich. Skagerrak. München [Munich], Germany: G. Müller, 1936. 81 p. D582.J8.L8.
- Scheibe, Captain. "The Jutland Battle." Extracts translated from the original German article, "Die Seeschlacht vor dem Skagerrak." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXII (Feb 1917): pp. 31-45. Per.
British translation of a German account about the Battle of Jutland.
- Die Seeschlacht am Skagerrak: Amtliche Deutsche und Englische Berichte. Leipzig, Germany: F. Meiner, 1916? 86 p. D2.D4.Lfg.23.
- Tarrant, V. E. Jutland, the German Perspective: A New View of the Great Battle, 31 May 1916. Annapolis, MD: Naval Institute Press, 1995. 318 p. D582.J8.T37.
- US Navy. Office of Naval Intelligence. The Battle of the Skagerrak (Jutland) May 31, 1916. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. 58 p. D582.J8.U6.
Contains reports by the Commander in Chief, German High Seas Fleet, and the Austria-Hungarian Naval Attaché.
- _____. The German Official Account of the Sea Battle off the Skagerrak (Jutland). Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1926. 295 p. D580.G67.

Submarine Warfare

- Holland, Cecilia and Hillman, Ray. "Hapless Voyage of H-3." Military History Quarterly 12 (Spring 2000): pp. 70-75. Per.
Pertains to the grounding of the American submarine, USN H-3.
- Kuehn, John T. "Terrorists and Submarines: Lessons for Afghanistan from the Antisubmarine Campaign of World War I." Joint Forces Quarterly #58 (3rd Quarter, 2010): pp. 105-108. Per.
- Smith, Thomas F. A. "German War Writers on the 'U'-Boat Warfare." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXII (Nov 1917): pp. 793-799. Per.
- O'Driscoll, Pat. "WWI Medway U-Boats." After the Battle #36 (Aug 1982): pp. 39-42. Per.
Highlights German submarines.

Allied Intervention in Russia, 1918-1920

General Sources

- Agar, Augustus. Baltic Episode: A Classic of Secret Service in Russian Wars. London: Conway Maritime Press, 1982. 255 p. DK265.4.A53.
- Austin, Henry N. "Some Experiences in Russia, 1919." Army Quarterly XXX (Jul 1935): pp. 315-326. Per.
Focuses on the White Russian General Staff during the Civil War.
- Bannerman, D. A. G. "Strategy and Class Warfare." Army Quarterly XII (Apr 1926): pp. 120-126. Per.
Highlights class warfare during the Russian Revolution.
- Bradley, John F. N. Allied Intervention in Russia. NY: Basic Books, 1968. 251 p. DK265.4.B69.
- Coffman, Edward M. "The Intervention in Russia, 1918-1921." Military Review LXVIII (Sep 1988): pp. 60-71. Per.
- Davis, Robert. "A City Under Bolsheviki Rule." Infantry Journal XVIII (Jan 1921): pp. 26-30. Per.
- Dickinson, Cecil C. "With Coastal Motor Boats in North Russia, 1919." Canadian Defence Quarterly VI (Apr 1929): pp. 313-326 and VI (Jul 1929): pp. 462-473. Per.

- Dobson, Christopher and Miller, John. The Day They Almost Bombed Moscow: The Allied War in Russia, 1918-1920. NY: Atheneum, 1986. 288 p. DK265.4.D63.
- Ekbladh, David. "'Wise as a Serpent and Harmless as a Dove': John F. Stevens and American Policy and Manchuria and Siberia, 1918-1924." Prologue 27 (Winter 1995): pp. 318-333. Per.
- Foglesong, David S. "America's Secret War against Bolshevism: United States Intervention in the Russian Civil War, 1917-1920." PhD dissertation, University of California, Berkeley, 1991. 772 p. DK265.42.U5.F64.
- Foucar, F. H. "Résumé of Experiences and Work Accomplished in Russia with the American Relief Administration, 1921-1923." Military Surgeon 54 (Jun 1924): pp. 680-698 and 55(Jul 1924): pp. 20-38. Per.
- Hudson, C. E. "Back to the Front." Army Quarterly XXVIII (Apr 1934): pp. 135-149. Per.
- Kenez, Peter. Civil War in South Russia, 1919-1920: The Defeat of the Whites. Berkeley, CA: University of California Press, 1977. 378 p. DK265.2.K453.
- Kennan, George F. Soviet-American Relations, 1917-1920. Volume 2. The Decision to Intervene. NY: Atheneum, 1967. 513 p. E183.8.R9.K42 v.2.
- King, Curtis S. "Victory in Red: An Analysis of the Red Commanders on the Southern Front of the Russian Civil War, 1918-1919." PhD dissertation, University of Pennsylvania, 1999. 558 p. DK265.2.K56.
- Kettle, Michael. The Road to Intervention, March-November 1918. NY: Routledge, 1988. 401 p. DK265.4.K47. Focuses on British policy.
- Kindall, Sylvian G. American Soldiers in Siberia. NY: R. R. Smith, 1945. 251 p. D558.K36.
- Krueger, J. W. "How We Feed Russia's Slavelings." Quartermaster Review I (Jan/Feb 1922): pp. 9-11. Per. Highlights the role of the American Relief Administration.
- Larsen, Craig C. "A Historiographical Analysis of the American Intervention in Russia from 1918 to 1920." MA thesis, Michigan State University, 1987. 54 p. DK265.42.U6.L37.
- Lehovitch, Dmitry V. White Against Red: The Life of General Anton Deniken. NY: Norton, 1974. 556 p. DK254.D45.L44.
- Lincoln, W. Bruce. Red Victory: A History of the Russian Civil War. NY: Simon and Schuster, 1989. 637 p. DK265.L56.
See especially, Chapter 5, "The Allies Intervene," at pp. 163-193 and the "Index," at pp. 603-637.
- March, Peyton C.. The Nation at War. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, Doran & Company, 1932. 407 p. D570.M352.
See especially, Chapter IX, "The Siberian Expedition," at pp. 113-132, for his views on the Siberian expedition, and Chapter X, "The Archangel Expedition," at pp. 133-153, for his views on the North Russia expedition, while serving as the Chief of Staff of the Army.
- Moore, Perry A. Stamping Out the Virus: Allied Intervention in the Russian Civil War, 1918-1920. Atglen, PA: Schiffer Publishing, 2002. 408 p. DK265.4.M66.
- Plotke, A. J. Imperial Spies Invade Russia: The British Intelligence Interventions, 1918. Westport, CT: Greenwood Press, 1993. 283 p. UB271.G7.P57.
- Rouquerol, Jean J. L'Aventure de L'Amiral Koltchak. Paris: Payot, 1929. 187 p. D558.R6.
- Saul, Norman E. War and Revolution: The United States and Russia, 1914-1921. Lawrence, KS: University Press of Kansas, 2001. 483 p. E183.8.R9.S382.
- Singleton-Gates, G. R. Bolos & Barishynas: Being an Account of the Doings of the Sadleir-Jackson Brigade, and Altham Flotilla, on the North Dvina during the Summer, 1919. Uckfield, England: Naval & Military Press, 2004. 194 p. DK265.42.G7.S56.
Provides a history of British participation in Russia.

- Smith, John T. Gone to Russia to Fight: The RAF in South Russia, 1918-1920. Stroud, England: Amberley, 2010. 221 p. DK265.42.G7.S65.
- Stewart, George. The White Armies of Russia. NY: Macmillan, 1933. 469 p. DK265.S75.
- Unterberger, Betty M., editor. American Intervention in the Russian Civil War. Lexington, MA: Heath, 1969. 113 p. DK265.42.U5.U5.
- Watson, H. N. G. "North Russia (1918-1919)." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 14 (Apr 1926): pp. 48-54. Per. Focuses on transporting supplies by reindeer, dog sleighs and planes.
- Weeks, Charles J. "A Samaritan in Russia: Vice Admiral Newton A. McCully's Humanitarian Efforts, 1914-1920." Military Affairs 52 (Jan 1988): pp. 12-17. Per.
- _____. and Baylen, Joseph O. "Admiral Kolchak's Mission to the United States, 10 September-9 November 1917." Military Affairs XXXX (Apr 1976): pp. 63-67. Per.
- Weyant, Jane G. "The Life and Career of General William V. Judson, 1865-1923." PhD dissertation, Georgia State University, 1981. 309 p. U53.J83.W49.
- Whitehorne, Joseph W. A. "Three Wilsonian Military Interventions: Insights through Command and Staff Operations." MA thesis, George Mason University, 1994. 137 p. E745.W55.
See especially, Article II, "The North Russian Expedition 1918-1919: A Worst Case Scenario," at pp. 53-82, and Article III, "United States Intervention in Siberia, 1918-1920: Saved By the Commander," at pp. 84-113.
- Willett, Robert L. Russian Sideshow: America's Undeclared War, 1918-1920. Washington, DC: Brassey's, 2003. 327 p. Dk265.42.U5.W55.
- Whittaker, F. H. E. "Transport Work in North Russia." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 8 (Apr 1920): pp. 110-115. Per.
- Woodward, David R. "British Intervention in Russia during the First World War." Military Affairs XLI (Dec 1977): pp. 171-175. Per.
- Wrangel, Alexis. General Wrangel, a Personal Biography: Russia's White Crusader. NY: Hippocrene Books, 1987. 249 p. DK254.V7.W73.

North Russian Expedition

- Beals, Bruce S. "Coalition Warfare during the Allied Intervention in North Russia, 1918-1919." Master of Military Art and Science thesis. Fort Leavenworth, KS: US Army Command and General Staff College, 1981. 105 p. DK265.4.B4.
- Beede, Benjamin R. Intervention and Counterinsurgency: An Annotated Bibliography of the Small Wars of the United States, 1898-1984. NY: Garland Publishers, 1985. 321 p. Z1249.M5.B43.
See especially, pp. 144-145, which pertains to the North Russian Expedition.
- Bernstein, Scott H. "The American North Russian Expeditionary Force, 1918-1919." BA thesis, University of Michigan, 1999. 97 p. DK265.42.U5.B47.
- Bolger, Daniel P. "Cruel Russian Winter." Military Review LXVII (Jun 1987): pp. 63-77. Per.
Highlights the activities of the 339th Infantry Regiment at Archangel.
- Bury, Frederick E. Papers, 1898-1941. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Bury served as the Chief of Staff, American Expeditionary Force, North Russia. Manuscript collection includes a scrapbook containing information about expeditions to Murmansk and Archangel. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 144, Face D, Shelf 2.
- Coombs, Leonard A. American Intervention in Northern Russia, 1918-1919, The Polar Bear Expedition: A Guide to the Resources in the Michigan Historical Collections. Ann Arbor, MI: Bentley Historical Library, University of Michigan, 1988. 24 p. D559.B46.

- Crownover, Roger. "Four Leaf Clover: The Polar Bear Odyssey: The United States Intervention in North Russia, 1918-1919." Thesis? 1996? 292 p. DK265.42.U5.C76.
- Cudahy, John. Archangel: The American War with Russia. Chicago: A. C. McClurg & Company, 1924. 216 p. D559.C8.
- Doolen, Richard M. Michigan's Polar Bears: The American Expedition to North Russia, 1918-1919. Ann Arbor: University of Michigan, 1965. 28 p. #603-339 1965.
- Gordon, Dennis. Quartered in Hell: The Story of the American North Russia Expeditionary Force, 1918-1919. Missoula, MT: Doughboy Historical Society, 1982. 320 p. DK265.42.U5.G67.
- Grey, Jeffrey. "A 'Pathetic' Sideshow: Australians and the Russian Intervention, 1918-19." Journal of the Australian War Memorial 7 (Oct 1985): pp. 12-17. Per.
Focuses on Australian forces in North Russia.
- Halliday, Ernest M. When Hell Froze Over. NY: ibooks, distributed by Simon & Schuster, 2000. 319 p. DK265.42.U5.H333.
- Honaker, Samuel A. World War I Veterans Survey Collection. American Expeditionary Forces, North Russia, Aide to the Commanding General, General Wilds P. Richardson. Manuscript Archives.
Contains a diary and memoir, "Memoirs of the World War." The survey is located in Bay 5.
- Hull, G. B. "Engineer Services with the North Russia E. F., Archangel." Royal Engineers Journal XXXIV (Oct 1921): pp. 166-178. Per.
- Ironside, Sir Edmund. Archangel, 1918-1919. London: Constable, 1953. 219 p. D559.I7.
- Johnson, Robert C. "Mapping Northern Russia for the Archangel Expedition." Military Engineer XII (Jul/Aug 1920): pp. 436-437. Per.
- Kettle, Michael. Churchill and the Archangel Fiasco, November 1918-July 1919. NY: Routledge, 1992. 582 p. DK265.42.G7.K48.
- Kolb, Richard K. "The Bolo War: When U.S. Troops Fought in Russia." Army 38 (Apr 1988): pp. 70-74 and 77-80. Per.
- Leader, W. K. M. "With the Murmansk Expeditionary Force, November 1918, Until the Withdrawal." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXVI (Nov 1921): pp. 662-691. Per.
- Long, John W. "Civil War and Intervention in North Russia, 1918-1920." PhD dissertation, Columbia University, 1972. 485 p. DK265.4.L58 Microfilm.
- MacLaren, Roy. Canadians in Russia, 1918-1919. Toronto, Canada: Macmillan of Canada, 1976. 301 p. DK265.42.C3.M3.
- MacMorland, Edward E. Papers, 1892-1978. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection includes an oral history transcript covering the period 1892 to 1952.
MacMorland served with the American Expeditionary Forces, North Russia. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 159, Face M, Shelf 4.
- _____. "American Railroading in North Russia." Military Engineer XXI (Sep/Oct 1929): p. 416-426. Per.
- McClung, W. V. "American 'Polar Bear' Expedition." Military Engineer XXIII (Jul/Aug 1931): pp. 352-353. Per.
Highlights the 310th Engineers and the 339th Infantry Regiment in Murmansk and Archangel.
- Moore, Joel R. "The North Russian Expedition: The 85th Division Participation." Infantry Journal XXIX (Jul 1926): pp. 1-21. Per.
- Rhodes, Benjamin D. "Aviation and the Anglo-American Intervention at Archangel, 1918-1919." Aerospace Historian 33 (Sep 1986): pp. 183-189. Per.

- _____. The Anglo-American Winter War with Russia, 1918-1919: A Diplomatic and Military Tragicomedy. NY: Greenwood Press, 1988. 156 p. DK265.42.U5.R46.
- Senefeld, James L. “‘Nothing Like It on the Western Front’: Letters from an Indiana Soldier in Russia, 1918-1919.” Indiana Military History Journal 11 (Oct 1986): pp. 28-33. Per.
- Shrader, Charles R., general editor. Reference Guide to United States Military History. Volume 3. 1865-1919. NY: Facts on File, 1993. 303 p. E181.R44 v.3.
See especially, pp. 246-248.
- Soutar, Andrew. With Ironside in North Russia. London: Hutchinson & Company, 1940. 250 p. D559.S7.
- Strakhovsky, Leonid I. Intervention at Archangel: The Story of Allied Intervention and Russian Counter-Revolution in North Russia, 1918-1920. NY: H. Fertig, 1971. 336 p. DK265.4.S872.
- _____. The Origins of American Intervention in North Russia, 1918. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1937. 140 p. D558.S8.
- US Army War College. Historical Section. Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces, General Headquarters, Armies, Army Corps, Services of Supply, Separate Forces. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1931. 416 p. D570.2.O72 v.2.
See especially, “American Expeditionary Forces, North Russia,” at pp. 380-384.
- Siberian Expedition**
- General Sources**
- Adams, S. N. The Forgotten Army: The Experiences of Private Sam: Vladivostok, Siberia, 1918-1919. Nashville, TN: Parthenon Press, 1977. 148 p. D570.9.A33.
- Albertson, Ralph. Fighting Without a War: An Account of Military Intervention in North Russia. NY: Harcourt, Brace and Howe, 1920. 138 p. D559.A5.
- Allen, Jonathan. “A Long Road Home: The Czechoslovak Legion in Russia.” Command Magazine #24 (Sep/Oct 1993): pp. 38-43. Per.
- Altham, E. “The Dwina Campaign.” Canadian Defence Quarterly I (Oct 1923): pp. 17-41. Per.
- Ankley, William J. “An Unaccountable Accounting.” United States Naval Institute Proceedings 111 (Historical Supplement, Mar 1985): pp. 38-44. Per.
Highlights the US Navy’s evacuation of “White” Russians from southern Russian ports, 1920.
- Baerlein, Henry. The March of the Seventy Thousand. London: L. Parsons, 1926. 287 p. D558.B3.
Highlights the Czech Legion.
- Beede, Benjamin R. Intervention and Counterinsurgency: An Annotated Bibliography of the Small Wars of the United States, 1898-1984. NY: Garland Publishing, 1985. 321 p. Z1249.M5.B43.
See especially, pp. 145-150.
- Brinkley, George A., Jr. “Allied Intervention and the Volunteer Army in South Russia, 1917-1921.” PhD dissertation, Columbia University, 1964. 594 p. DK265.4.B7.
The 1966 published version, The Volunteer Army and Allied Intervention in South Russia, 1917-1921: A Study in the Politics and Diplomacy of the Russian Civil War, is available at DK265.4.B72.
- Bugbee, Fred W. “The A.E.F. in Siberia.” In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 631-643. D509.U55.
- Carlson, Evans C. “Anti-Bolshevism, Intervention and Civil War in South Russia, 1917-1921.” Carlisle Barracks, PA: US Army War College student paper, 1965. 213 p. Manuscript Archives-AWC Student Papers.

- Chwialkowski, Paul. In Caesar's Shadow: The Life of General Robert Eichelberger. Westport, CT: Greenwood Press, 1993. 227 p. U53.E33.C49.
See especially, Chapter 3, "Siberia-A Personality Emerges," at pp. 15-27.
- Company of Military Historians. Military Uniforms of America: From the Series Produced by the Company of Military Historians. Volume IV. The Modern Era, from 1868. Novato, CA: Presidio Press, 1988. ca 150 p. UC480.M54 v.4.
See especially, pp. 74-75, for depictions of World War I-era uniforms.
- Connaughton, Richard M. The Republic of Ushakovka: Admiral Kolchak and the Allied Intervention in Siberia, 1918-20. London: Routledge, 1990. 193 p. DK265.4.C66.
- Curtis, Donald J., Jr. "Hard Times Come Again No More: General William S. Graves and the American Intervention in Siberia, 1918-1920." PhD dissertation, Texas A&M University, 2000. 276 p. DS265.42.U5.C87.
- Dupuy, R. Ernest. Perish by the Sword: The Czechoslovakian Anabasis and Our Supporting Campaigns in North Russia and Siberia 1918-1920. Harrisburg, PA: Military Service Publishing Company, 1939. 302 p. DK265.4.D86.
- Dyboski, Roman. Seven Years in Russia and Siberia (1914-1921). Translated from the original Polish by Arthur and Marion Coleman. Cheshire, CT: Cherry Hill Books, 1971. 177 p. D627.R9.D913.
See especially, Chapter VI, "Americans and Europeans," at pp. 59-72.
- Faulstich, Edith M. The Siberian Sojourn. S.l.: n.p., 1974. 201 p. DK265.42.U5.F37.
- Gallagher, Ian. "The Czech Legion, 1917-20." Military Illustrated #57 (Feb 1993): pp. 14-16. Per.
- Goldhurst, Richard. The Midnight War: The American Intervention in Russia, 1918-1920. NY: McGraw-Hill, 1978. 288 p. DK265.42.U5.G64.
- Hanna, William. "American Intervention into Siberia." American History Illustrated XIX (Apr 1984): pp. 8-11 and 44-47. Per.
- Hayes, Harold B., III. "The Iron(ic) Horse from Nikolsk." Military Review LXII (May 1982): pp. 18-28. Per.
- Heinz, Ralph, Otoupalik, Hayes and Bergner, Orton. "American Expeditionary Force, Siberia, 1918-1920: Plate No. 552." Military Collector & Historian XXXV (Winter 1983): pp. 186-187. Per.
- Hodges, Phelps. Britmis: A Great Adventure of the War, Being an Account of Allied Intervention in Siberia and of an Escape Across the Gobi to Peking. London: J. Cape, 1931. 364 p. D558.H6.
- Hoyt, Edwin P. The Army Without a Country. NY: Macmillan, 1967. 243 p. D558.H69.
Highlights the Czech Legion.
- Hunt, George A., compiler. History of the Twenty-Seventh Infantry. Honolulu: Star-Bulletin, 1931. 204 p. #603-27 1931.
See especially, pp. 123-128, which covers the period 19 Aug 1918 to 5 Jan 1919.
- Isitt, Benjamin. From Victoria to Vladivostok: Canada's Siberian Expedition, 1917-19. Vancouver, Canada: UBC Press, 2010. 299 p. DK265.42.C3.I85.
- Klecanda, Vladimir. "Operations of the Czechoslovak Army in Russia during the Period, 1917-1920." Translated from the original Czech by Jerry V. Matejka. S.l.: n.p., n.d. 22 p. DK265.42.C95.K5313.
Originally published in Prague in the Journal of Military Science in 1920.
- Kawamura, Noriko. "Odd Associates in World War I: Japanese-American Relations, 1914-1918." PhD dissertation, University of Washington, 1989. 541 p. D621.J3.K38.
See especially, Chapter VI, "Siberian Intervention: Watchful Waiting," at pp. 260-332, and Chapter VII, "Siberian Intervention: The Time for Action," at pp. 333-437.
- Luckett, Richard. The White Generals: An Account of the White Movement and the Russian Civil War. NY: Viking Press, 1971. 413 p. DK265.2.L8.
- McClung, W. V. "American 'Polar Bear' Expedition." Military Engineer XXIII (Jul/Aug 1931): pp. 352-353. Per.
Highlights the 310th Engineers and the 339th Infantry Regiment in Murmansk and Archangel.

- Maddox, Robert J. "Doughboys in Siberia." American History Illustrated XII (Aug 1977): pp. 10-21. Per.
- _____. The Unknown War With Russia: Wilson's Siberian Intervention. San Rafael, CA: Presidio Press, 1977. 156 p. E183.8.R9.M246.
- Manning, Clarence A. The Siberian Fiasco. NY: Library Publishers, 1952. 210 p. D558.M3.
- Melton, Carol K. W. "Between War and Peace: Woodrow Wilson and the American Expeditionary Force in Siberia, 1918-1920." PhD dissertation, Duke University, 1991. 328 p. DK265.42.U5.M44.
The 2001 published version with the same title is available at DK265.42.U5.M45.
- Morley, James William. The Japanese Thrust into Siberia, 1918. NY: Columbia University Press, 1957. 395 p. D558.M62.
- Reitzel, Gail Berg. Shifting Scenes in Siberia. S.l.: n.p., n.d. 341 p. DK265.7.R4.
Believed to be privately printed in honor of her deceased veteran spouse.
- Shrader, Charles R., editor. Reference Guide to United States Military History. Volume 3. 1865-1919. NY: Facts on File, 1993. 303 p. E181.R44 v.3.
See especially, pp. 248-249.
- Silverlight, John. The Victors' Dilemma: Allied Intervention in the Russian Civil War. NY: Weybright and Talley, 1970. 392 p. DK265.4.S54.
- Suke, John E. CSEF: Canada's Soldiers in Siberia, 1918-1919. Ottawa, Canada: Access to History Publications, 1990. 148 p. DK265.42.C3.S58.
- Smith, Erik A. "Partisans and Polar Bears: The Story of the 31st U.S. Infantry Regiment in Siberia, 1918-1920." MA thesis, San Jose State University, 1993. 165 p. #603-31 1993a.
- Stevenson, Charles S. "The 40-Below-Zero Campaign." Army 19 (Feb 1969): pp. 49-50. Per.
- Strobridge, William F. Golden Gate to Golden Horn: Camp Fremont, California and the American Expedition to Siberia of 1918. San Mateo, CA: San Mateo County Historical Association, n.d. 70 p. UA26.F7.S8.
- US Army War College. Historical Section. Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces, General Headquarters, Armies, Army Corps, Services of Supply, Separate Forces. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1937. 412 p. D570.2.O72 v.2.
See especially, "American Expeditionary Forces, Siberia," at pp.385-389,
- US Army. AEF. "Historical Files of the American Expeditionary Forces in Siberia, 1918-1920." M-917, 11 microfilm reels. Washington, DC: National Archives and Records Service, 1973. K265.42.U5.U54.
- US War Department. Office of the Quartermaster General. Report of the Quartermaster-General, U.S. Army, to the Secretary of War, 1919. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. 186 p. UC30.U55.1918/1919.
See especially, p. 58, regarding special winter clothing being furnished to the expedition.
- _____. Military Intelligence Division. Military Monograph Subsection. Siberia and Eastern Russia. 4 parts. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1918. DK755.S52.
- Unterberger, Betty M. America's Siberian Expedition, 1918-1920: A Study of National Policy. Durham, NC: Duke University Press, 1956. DK265.42.U5.U52.
- Ward, John. With the "Die-Hards" in Siberia. NY: George H. Doran, 1920. 313 p. D558.W32.
- Westall, Virginia C. "AEF Siberia-The Forgotten Army: Recollections of General Robert L. Eichelberger." Military Review XLVIII (Mar 1968): pp. 11-18. Per.
Article is based on General Eichelberger's unpublished dictations.
- White, John Albert. The Siberian Intervention. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1950. 471 p. D558.W5.

– Memoirs and Reminiscences

- Ahearn, Joseph P. World War I Veterans Survey Collection. American Expeditionary Forces, Siberia, 31st Infantry Regiment. Manuscript Archives.
Contains questionnaires, reminiscences and newspaper clippings. The collection is located in Bay 5.
- Anderson, Jesse A. A Doughboy in the American Expeditionary Forces, Siberia: The Diary of Corporal Jesse A. Anderson, 1918-1919. Berkeley, CA: William A. Anderson, 1983. 93 p. D570.9.A54.
The author served in the 146th Ordnance Depot Company.
- Bugbee, Fred W. World War I Veterans Survey Collection. American Expeditionary Forces, Siberia, 31st Infantry Regiment. Manuscript Archives.
Contains a personal account, "The American Expeditionary Forces in Siberia" and excerpts from letters written to wife, 1919-1920. The collection is located in Bay 5.
- Charles E. E. "Reminiscences of Russia, 1917." Army Quarterly XII (Jul 1926): pp. 378-389. Per.
The author was a British artillery advisor during the period Jul 1917 to Jan 1918.
- Collins, Dale S. Papers. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of a transcript of his diary highlighting his military service in Siberia during the period 5 May 1918 to 11 Dec 1919. The diary is illustrated with post cards and photographs. Collins served in Company K, 31st Infantry Regiment. The folder is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face B, Shelf 5, Box 60, Folder 6.
- Eichelberger, Robert L. Papers, 1941-1962. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection contains transcripts of his memoirs which includes special coverage of his service in Siberia. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 149, Face E, Shelf 5.
- Gillem, Alvan C., Jr. Papers, 1888-1950. 19 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection contains transcripts of his interview on his Siberian service conducted by Dr. Eugene Miller. Manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 153, Face L, Shelf 4.
- Graves, William S. America's Siberian Adventure, 1918-1920. NY: J. Cape & H. Smith, 1931. 363 p. D558.G7.
The author was the US commander, American Expeditionary Forces in Siberia.
- _____. "The American Expeditionary Force to Siberia." Coast Artillery Journal 61 (Aug 1924): pp. 95-102. Per.
- Guthrie, John D. "Russian Wartime Impressions." Military Engineer XXII (May/Jun 1930): pp. 248-54. Per.
Highlights the 310th Engineers and the 339th Infantry Regiment in Murmansk and Archangel.
- Hociota, Nick. Papers, 1920-1969. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection includes his autobiography emphasizing his service with the American Expeditionary Force in Siberia during the Russian Revolution, his 1968 reminiscences of service in Siberia and his correspondence with other Siberian veterans. Hociota served in the 27th Infantry Regiment. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 156, Face N, Shelf 7.
- Kroneberg, Alex K. "With the White Army in Siberia." Military Engineer XXII (Jul/Aug 1930): pp. 336-339. Per.
- Kuhn, Sylvester E. World War I Veterans Survey Collection. American Expeditionary Forces, Siberia, 31st Infantry Regiment. Manuscript Archives.
Contains his questionnaire and recollections about his service in Siberia during the period Aug 1919 to Apr 1920.
- Larkins, Edward. Papers, 6 Decemer 1918 to 24 May 1921. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection contains papers providing information about his service with the 27th Infantry Regiment while in Siberia. Also includes a report of service with American and Japanese forces in Siberia during the period August to December 1918. The folder is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 7, Box 37, Folder 12.

Longuevan, Joseph B. Papers, 1917-1990. 40 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains papers pertaining to the US forces serving in Russia during World War I; also contains his memoirs and post-war correspondence with veterans from the 27th and 31st Infantry Regiments pertaining to their experiences while serving in Siberia. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 159, Face H, Shelf 6.

Loucks, Charles E. Papers, 1917-1987. 29 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains papers pertaining to the US forces serving in Siberia in 1919, to include the reminiscences of. The manuscript collection is available at Bay 5, Row 159, Face I, Shelf 5.

Loughran, Joseph S. World War I Veterans Survey Collection. American Expeditionary Forces, Siberia, 31st Infantry Regiment. Manuscript Archives.

Contains his reminiscences as a chaplain serving with the 31st Infantry, 1919-1920.

MacDonald Charles E. Papers, 1873-1936. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains coverage of his duties as a surgeon aboard the transport America while transporting Czech soldiers of the Czech Legion from Vladivostok in 1920. The manuscript collection is available at Bay 5, Row 159, Face M, Shelf 3.

Osborn, Douglas. World War I Veterans Survey Collection. American Expeditionary Forces, Siberia, 31st Infantry Regiment. Manuscript Archives.

Contains his questionnaire and five diaries covering the period Feb 1919 to Feb 1920.

Yarborough, LeRoy W. Papers, 1917-1948. 10 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains documents and operational reports for the American Expeditionary Forces in Siberia and the 31st Infantry Regiment. The manuscript collection is available at Bay 5, Row 176, Face P, Shelf 6.

– Alleged Massacre, 1919

A combat action occurred on 25 Jun 1919 at Romanovka, which some have characterized as a massacre. A Detachment of Company A, 31st Infantry, commanded by Lieutenant Lawrence D. Butler, fought with numerous Bolshevik irregulars (miners from Petrovka and Novo Rosskaya). American losses were 19 killed and 25 wounded, of whom five later died—a death toll representing almost half the unit's strength. See:

Dupuy, R. Ernest. Perish by the Sword: The Czechoslovakian Anabasis and Our Supporting Campaigns in North Russia and Siberia 1918-1920. Harrisburg, PA: Military Service Publishing Company, 1939. 302 p. DK265.4.D86.

See especially, pp. 227-228.

Kindall, Sylvian G. American Soldiers in Siberia. NY: R. R. Smith, 1945. 251 p. D558.K36.

Describes the engagement as a massacre at p. 56.

Paul, Frank A., editor. Regimental History Thirty-First U.S. Infantry, July-1916 July-1920. Manila: 31st Regiment, 1920. 36 p. #603-31 1920.

See especially, p. 20 for coverage of the engagement.

The 27th Infantry Regiment histories report skirmishing against Czarist Cossacks, as well as Bolsheviks, but offer no evidence of a massacre.

Russian Railway Service Corps

This US advisory group which was sent to Russia in 1917 is discussed briefly in William S. Graves' America's Siberian Adventure, 1918-1920, located at D558.G7, and in Betty M. Unterberger's America's Siberian Expedition, 1918-1920; A Study of National Policy, located at DK265.42.U5.U52.

The Railway Service Corps Papers are archived in the Hoover War Library Collection at Stanford University and include the personal papers of John F. Stevens and George H. Emerson.

See also, Volume III of Papers Relating to the Foreign Relations of the United States, 1918-1919: Russia, located at JX233.A6.R92. This volume provides coverage of US assistance provided to the Russian railway transportation. See also:

Arctic Antics. 1919. Per.

Two issues, 31 May 1919 and 10 Jun 1919, of the newsletter "Arctic Antics of the American Railway Troops, North Russia."

Brown, William Carey. Papers, 1854-1942. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection includes letters from John F. Stevens to Brown. Stevens headed up a board of US railroad experts sent to assist Russian with its railroads, which were in disarray. Brown worked on the Trans-Siberian Railway. The manuscript collection is available at Bay 4, Row 144, Face A, Shelf 3.

Ekbladh, David. "'Wise as a Serpent and Harmless as a Dove': John F. Stevens and American Policy in Manchuria and Siberia, 1918-1924." Prologue 27 (Winter 1995): pp. 318-333. Per.

Feist, Joe Michael. "Theirs Not to Reason Why: The Case of the Russian Railway Service Corps." Military Affairs XLII (Feb 1978): pp. 1-6. Per.

MacMorland, E. E. "American Railroading in North Russia." Military Engineer XXI (Sep/Oct 1929): pp. 416-426. Per. Highlights the 167th and 168th Transportation Companies in Murmansk and Archangel.

St. John, Jacqueline D. "John F. Stevens: American Assistance to Russian and Siberian Railroads, 1917-1922". PhD dissertation, University of Oklahoma, 1969. 334 p. HE3138.2.S84.S75.

Labor Service Troops

Griffin, Nicholas J. "Britain's Chinese Labor Corps in World War I." Military Affairs XXXX (Oct 1976): pp. 102-108. Per.

Lewis, George G. and Mewha, John. History of Prisoner of War Utilization by the United States Army, 1776-1945.

Washington, DC: Center of Military History, 1982. 278 p. KZ6495.L49.

Reprint of Department of the Army Pamphlet 20-213, Jun 1955. See especially, Chapter 5, "Prisoner of War Employment during World War I," at pp. 47-65.

Scott, Peter T. "Captive Labour: The German Companies of the B.E.F., 1916-1920." Army Quarterly and Defence Journal 110 (Jul 1980): pp. 319-331. Per.

Xu, Guoqi. Strangers on the Western Front: Chinese Workers in the Great War. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press, 2011. 336 p. D639.L2.X8.

Railways

General Sources

Association of American Railroads. Bureau of Railway Economics Library. Railroads in Defense and War: A Bibliography. Compiled by Helen R. Richardson. Washington, DC: Association of American Railroads, 1953. 262 p. Z6724.R2.A87.

Bellinger, J. B. Use of Electric Railways in the Military Service. Schenectady, NY: n.p., 1916. 9 p. UC313.B45.

Conner, William D. Military Railways. Revised edition. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 192 p. UG345.C66.

See also, the 1910 and 1916 editions, which also are available at U345.C66.

Gray, Carl R., Jr. Railroading in Eighteen Countries: The Story of American Railroad Men Serving in the Military Railway Service, 1862 to 1953. NY: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1955. 351 p. UG523.G72.

See especially, Chapter 1, "Origin and Development of the Military Railway Service, 1861-1919," at pp. 1-16.

Holden, Hale. Railroads in War Time. Address presented before the National Industrial Traffic League on 15 Nov 1917, NY: n.p., 1917. 16 p. D639.T8.H65.

Kretschmann, Wilhelm. "The Restoration of Railways in the Western Theatre of War, 1914-1918." Translated from the original German by Paul B. Harm. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., n.d. 25 p. D369.T8.K7132.

United States

Cuff, Robert D. "United States Mobilization and Railroad Transportation: Lessons in Coordination and Control, 1917-1945." Journal of Military History 53 (Jan 1989): pp. 33-50. Per.

Dixon, Frank Haigh and Parmelee, Julius H. War Administration of the Railways in the United States and Great Britain. NY: Oxford University Press, 1918. 155 p. D639.T8.D59.

Hines, Walker D. War History of American Railroads. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 1928. 327 p. D639.T8.H56.

Hooper, C. E. "Moving a War-Strength Division." Quartermaster Review II (Jul/Aug 1922): pp. 25-31. Per.

McLean, Ross H. The Movement of Troops in the United States. Washington, DC: Rail Transportation Division, Office of the Quartermaster General, 1923. 43 p. UC313.M33.

_____. "Troop Movements on the American Railroads during the Great War." American Historical Review XXVI (Apr 1921): pp. 464-488. Per.

Park, William L. Railways as a Part of a System of National Defense: An Address. Address presented to the International Association of Railway Special Agents and Police at New Orleans, LA, on 25 May 1916. Chicago: n.p., 1916. 16 p. UC313.P37.

Shannon, Robert E. Transportation of Supplies for the Army: A Lecture Delivered Before the Officers of the Quartermaster Reserve Corps at Washington, D.C. on June 19, 1917. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 15 p. UC313.S52.

US Army. Quartermaster Corps. Outline of Relations Between Representatives of the American Railway Association and the Military Authorities. Washington, DC: Office of the Quartermaster General, 1917. 21 p. UC313.O98.

US War Department. Extracts of Proceedings of a Convention for Rail Transportation Officials and Other Business Men. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1925. 22 p. UC310.C66.

_____. Special Regulations #63. Relations Between Representatives of the American Railway Association and the Military Authorities Incidental to the General Mobilization of Troops, dated 29 Apr 1917. 30 p. Military Publications Collection-World War I-era Special Regulations.

– American Expeditionary Forces

Conner, William D. Military Railways. Revised edition. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 192 p. UG345.C66.

See also, the 1910 and 1916 editions, which also are available at U345.C66.

Hooper, C. E. "Moving a War-Strength Division." Quartermaster Review II (Jul/Aug 1922): pp. 25-31. Per.

MacMorland, E. E. "American Railroading in North Russia." Military Engineer XXI (Sep/Oct 1929): pp. 416-426. Per. Highlights the 167th and 168th Transportation Companies in Murmansk and Archangel.

Miller, Harry W. Railway Artillery: A Report of the Characteristics, Scope of Utility, Etc., of Railway Artillery. 2 volumes. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1921-1922. UL303.A76.M54.

Notes on Railroads and Mechanical and Wagon Transport in Connection with the Service of Supply on the Western Front in France. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 21 p. D570.75.N67.

Parsons, William B. The American Engineers in France. NY: D. Appleton, 1920. 429 p. D570.309.P3.

Photographs. Engineer units. Photograph Archives.

See World War I Signal Corps Photograph Collection, Engineers:

Box 117: 12th, 13th, 16th, 17th, 19th and 21st Engineer Regiments.

Box 118: 31st, 33rd, 39th, 506th and 528th Engineer Regiments.

See also, World War I Veterans Survey Photograph Collection, Engineers:

Box 40: 13th and 18th Engineer Regiments.

Box 41: 19th Engineer Regiment.

Box 42: 606th Engineer Regiment.

_____. Railroad Depots and Yards, France. File #243, World War I Signal Corps Photograph Collection. Photograph Archives.

_____. Railroad Locomotives and Rolling Stock. File #244, World War I Signal Corps Photograph Collection. Photograph Archives.

“Records of Activities and Detailed Recommendations of the Railway Artillery Unit, Heavy Artillery Section.” Tours, France: AEF, Office of the Chief Ordnance Officer, Engineering Division, 1919. D570.326.R42.

US Army. AEF. A.E.F. Manual of Light Railways. France: AEF, General Headquarters, Adjutant General’s Office Printing Department, 1918. 55 p. UG345.A33.

_____. Report of the Chief Engineer, First Army, American Expeditionary Forces on the Engineer Operations in the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives, 1918. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1929. 151 p. D570.309.A52.

US Army. AEF. Engineer Department. Historical Report of the Chief Engineer: Including All Operations of the Engineer Department, American Expeditionary Forces, 1917-1919. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 437 p. D570.309.A5.

US Army. Corps of Engineers. Notes on Light Railways: Advance Supplement to “Military Railways”. Washington, DC: Press of the Engineer School, 1918. 44 p. UG345.N67.

US War Department. Office of the Chief of Ordnance. Handbook of Narrow-Gauge Equipment (60-Centimeter) for 12-Inch Mortar Railway Mount, Model 1918. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 39 p., plus 14 plates. UL350.6.H36.

_____. Handbook of Railway Cars, Models of 1918 MI and MII. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 60 p., plus 18 plates. UL350.65.H36.

_____. Handbook of 12-Inch Guns, Model of 1895 and 1895 MI, Breech Mechanism and Firing Mechanism for 12-Inch Gun Railway Carriage, Model of 1918. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 23 p., plus 2 plates. UL303.A7612G.H36.

_____. Handbook of Ordnance Data. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 523 p. UL153.H36.
See especially, Chapter III, “Railway and Seacoast Artillery,” at pp. 83-107, and “Index,” at pp. 482-523.

Wilgus, William J. Transporting the A.E.F. in Western Europe, 1917–1919. NY: Columbia University Press, 1931. 612 p. D570.72.W5.

Foreign Operations

“Across France and Italy in July, 1918: Or Train *Versus* Ship in Time of War.” Army Quarterly XXVII (Jan 1934): pp. 314-320. Per.

Bird, Wilkinson D. “A Might-Have-Been of the Great War in 1914.” Army Quarterly XXXI (Oct 1935): pp. 30-35. Per.
Highlights rail potential during the first Battle of the Marne.

Bonham-Smith, R. “Railway Transport Arrangements in France.” Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXI (Feb 1916): pp. 47-62. Per.

- Brown, J. Sutherland. "The Baghdad Railway: Its Conception: Its Construction: Its Strategical Aspects." Canadian Defence Quarterly II (Apr 1925): pp. 257-272. Per.
- Dymond, Steve. "Railways at War: Britain's Railway Companies, 1914-18." Military Illustrated #88 (Sep 1995): pp. 44-47. Per.
- France. Ministère de la Guerre. Regulations Governing the Operation of the 0.60m. Railway. 4 parts. 2d edition with corrections. Translated from the original French by the US Army Military Intelligence Division. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., between 1916 and 1922. UG345.F7313.
 Part 1: Description of Materiel. Elementary Operations Relative to the Use of the railway
 Part 2: Construction and Removal of the Track
 Part 3: Organization of a system of Light railways: Operation and Traction
 Part 4: Organization and Operation of Engine Houses. Maintenance and Repair of Rolling Stock
- Hamilton, J. A. B. Britain's Railways in World War I. London: Allen & Unwin, 1967. 220 p. D639.T8.H35.
- Great Britain. War Office. General Staff (Intelligence). German Railways in the Occupied Portions of France and Belgium in 1917. London: General Headquarters, General Staff (Intelligence). 1918. 15 p. D639.T8.G46.
- Jastrow, Morris Jr. The War and the Baghdad Railway: The Story of Asia Minor and Its Relation to the Present Conflict. Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott Company, 1917. 160 p. D465.J3.
- Le Henaff, Joseph H. F. and Bornecque, Henri. French Railroads and the War. Translated from the original French by Lewis T. Ross. S.l.: n.p., 1940. 298 p. D639.T8.L4213.
- Marchand, A. Les Chemins de fer de l'Est et la Guerre de 1914-1918. Paris: Berger-Levrault, 1924. 612 p. D639.T8.M37.
- Napier, C. S. "Strategic Movement Over Damaged Railways in 1914." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXXXI (May 1936): pp. 315-329. Per.
- Pratt, Edwin A. British Railways and the Great War: Organisation, Efforts, Difficulties and Achievements. 2 volumes. London: Selwyn and Blount, 1921. HE3018.P72.
- Sinauer, E. M. "The Raising and Repair of the Railway Bridge at Houplines." Royal Engineers Journal XXX (Sep 1919): pp. 131-137. Per.
- Tapp, H. A. "The Feeding of Corps Troops." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 14 (Apr 1926): pp. 55-64. Per.
- Zabecki, David T. "Railroads and the Operational Level of War in the German 1918 Offensives." In Finding Common Ground: New Directions in First World War Studies. Boston: Brill, 2011. pp. 161-186. D522.42.F56.
- Given the nature of operations along the Western Front, one question frequently asked was, "How many railway cars does it take to move a division?" For an answer to that question, see the sources cited below.
- Great Britain. War Office. General Staff. Field Service Pocket Book, 1914 (Reprinted with Amendments, 1916). London: Harrison and Sons, 1916. 290 p. U175.G7.F53 1916.
 See especially, Chapter V, "Transport," Section 30, "Transport by Rail," at pp. 138-155.
- McLean, Ross H. "Troop Movements on the American Railroads during the Great War." American Historical Review XXVI (Apr 1921): pp. 464-488. Per.
- US War Department. Field Service Pocket Book, United States Army, 1917. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 385 p. U173.A6.
 See especially, pp. 188-189.
- Wilgus, William J. Transporting the A.E.F. in Western Europe, 1917-1919. NY: Columbia University Press, 1931. 612 p. D570.72.W5.
 See especially, pp. 406-407, pertaining to the number of railway cars needed to move a division.

Tunnel and Subterranean Warfare

General Sources

Barrie, Alexander. War Underground. NY: Ballantine Books, 1961. 238 p. D607.3.B33.

Trounce, H. D. "Military Mining Operations." Military Engineer XXIX (May/Jun 1937): pp. 187-190. Per.

– British / Canadian / Australian

Bean, Charles E. W. The Australian Imperial Force in France. 4 volumes. Sydney, Australia: Angus and Robertson, 1933. 1,030 p. D547.A8.O42 v.4.

See especially, Volume 4, 1917.

Cowley, Robert. "The Tunnels of Hill 60." Military History Quarterly 1 (Autumn 1988): pp. 66-75. Per.

Edmonds, James E. Military Operations, France and Belgium, 1916. 2 volumes. London: Macmillan, 1932. D521.H573 v.1.

See especially, Volume 1, Sir Douglas Haig's Command to the 1st July: Battle of the Somme, pp. 73-77, and index.

Gray, William. "On the Wondrous Tunnels of Vimy Ridge." Army Museum Newsletter #23 (1983): pp. 15-21. Per.

Grieve, W. Grant. Tunnellers: The Story of the Tunneling Companies, Royal Engineers, during the World War. London: H. Jenkins, 1936. 334 p. D546.55.G75.

Harvey, R. N. "British Military Mining, 1915-1917." Military Engineer XXIII (Nov/Dec 1931): pp. 509-518. Per.

Jones, Simon. "Miners on the Western Front: Tunneling Companies Royal Engineers 1915-17."

Military Illustrated #75 (Aug 1994): pp. 36-39. Per.

MacLeod, Roy. "Phantom Soldiers: Australian Tunnellers on the Western Front, 1916-18." Journal of the Australian War Memorial #13 (Oct 1988): pp. 31-43. Per.

Mullins, Lawrence E. "The Mines at Messines." Military Review XLV (Apr 1965): pp. 18-24. Per.

Norton-Griffiths, John. "The Origin of Tunnelling Companies, R. E." Royal Engineers Journal XLII (Mar 1928): pp. 87-92. Per.

Tathem, H. "Tunneling in the Sand Dunes of the Belgian Coast." Royal Engineers Journal XXXIX (Dec 1925): pp. 603-613. Per.

Highlights tunneling in the Nieuport area.

Vickridge, David D. "British Field Works, 1914-18." Military Illustrated. Per.

Part 1: "Trenches and Wire." #22 (Dec 1989/Jan 1990): pp. 18-25.

Part 2: "Dugouts, Posts, Concealment." #24 (Apr/May 1990): pp. 16-24.

– French

Cussenot, Captain. Mine Warfare. Translated from the original French. Nancy, France: AEF, General Headquarters, 1917. 30 p. UG490.C8713.

US Army. AEF. Notes on the Use of Mines. Translated from the original French at the AEF Headquarters. Nancy, France: Berger-Levrault, 1917. 32 p. UG490.N6713.

US Army War College. Notes on the Use of the Telemeter Graduator and Listening-In Instruments for Mine Warfare. Translated from the original French and edited by the US Army War College. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 19 p. UL555.T4.N6713.

_____. Use of Mines in Trench Warfare: (from the French School of St. Cyr). Translated from the original French and edited by the US Army War College. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 13 p. UG446.U53.

– United States

Virtually all tunneling on the Western Front was performed by British and French units comprised of experienced coal miners. Of the many specialized engineer units in the AEF, only one, the 27th Engineer Regiment, was organized as a mining unit. However, US units of the 27th and 30th Divisions engaged in tunnel fighting during the Somme advance, 29 Sep 1918, along the St. Quentin-Cambrai Canal tunnel. See:

US Army. Corps of Engineers. 27th Engineer Regiment. History of the 27th Engineers, U.S.A., 1917-1919. NY: Association of 27th Engineers, 1920. 94 p. #503-27 1920.

Brooks, Alfred H. Military Mining. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. 43 p. UG490.B75.

Collins, Francis A. The Fighting Engineers: The Minute Men of our Industrial Army. NY: Century, 1918. 200 p. D570.9.C6.

Edmondson, R. S., et al. History of Company “A”, 27th Engineers and Its Work in the World War in France. NY: I. Goldman, 1919. 63 p. #503-27 1919.

Parsons, William B. The American Engineers in France. NY: D. Appleton, 1920. 429 p. D570.309.P3.

Pratt, Joseph H. “The St. Quentin-Cambrai Canal Tunnel.” Military Engineer XIX (Jul/Aug 1927): pp. 324-329. Per.

Sullivan, Willard P. and Tucker, Harry, compilers. The History of the 105th Regiment of Engineers, Division Engineers of the “Old Hickory” (30th) Division. NY: George H Doran Company, 1919. 466 p. #503-105 1919.

Trounce, Harry D. Fighting the Boche Underground. NY: Scribner, 1918. 234 p. D640.T74.

_____. “Military Mining on the Western Front.” Military Engineer XXIX (Mar/Apr 1937): pp. 81-85. Per.

US Army. AEF. Engineer Department. Historical Report of the Chief Engineer: Including All Operations of the Engineer Department, American Expeditionary Forces, 1917-1919. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1919. 437 p. D570.309.A5.

_____. First Army. Report of the Chief Engineer, First Army, American Expeditionary Forces on the Engineer Operations in the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives, 1918. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1929. 151 p. D570.309.A52.

Prisoners of War

General Sources

“An Administrative Side-Show: The Repatriation of Prisoners of War.” Army Quarterly V (Jan 1923): pp. 356-367. Per.

Armstrong, H. C., editor. Escape! NY: R. M. McBride & Company, 1935. 330 p. D627.A2.A7.
Stories of Allied and Central Powers prisoners of war.

Baxter, Dudley. “Notes from the International ‘Agence des Prisoniers’ at Geneva.” Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXIII (May 1918): pp. 241-250. Per.

Campbell, Lance K. Prisoner-of-War and Concentration Camp Money of the Twentieth Century. Port Clinton, OH: BNR Press, 1989. 143 p. CJ4819.C36.

Constantine, Simon. “War of Words: Bridging the Language Divide in the Great War.” War in History 18 (Nov 2011): pp. 515-529. Per.

Doyle, Robert C. The Enemy in Our Hands: America’s Treatment of Enemy Prisoners of War from the Revolution to The War on Terror. Lexington, KY: University Press of Kentucky, 2010. 468 p. UB803.D692.
See especially, Chapter 8, “Over There and Over Here: Enemy Prisoners of War and Prisoners of State in the Great War,” at pp. 159-178.

Fooks, Herbert C. Prisoners of War. Federalsburg, MD: J. W. Stowell Printing Company, 1924. 456 p. JX5141.F6.

- Jones, Heather. Violence Against Prisoners of War in the First World War: Britain, France, and Germany, 1914-1920. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2011. 451 p. D627.A2.J66.
- Kramer, Alan. Dynamic of Destruction: Culture and Mass Killing in the First World War. NY: Oxford University Press, 2007. 434 p. D625.K73.
- _____. "Prisoners in the First World War." In Prisoners in War. NY: Oxford University Press, 2010. pp. 75-90. UB800.P74.
- Parsons, A. L. "Extracts from the History, Medical Department, United States Military Mission, Berlin, Germany, August 10, 1919." Military Surgeon LII (Feb 1923): pp. 113-130. Per.
- Rachamimov, Iris. "Camp Domesticity: Shifting Gender Boundaries in WWI Internment Camps." In Cultural Heritage and Prisoners of War: Creativity behind Barbed Wire. NY: Routledge, 2012. pp. 291-306. D805.A2.C85.
- Speed, Richard B., III. Prisoners, Diplomats, and the Great War: A Study in the Diplomacy of Captivity. NY: Greenwood Press, 1990. 244 p. D627.A2.S67.
See especially, Chapter 9, "'Alien Enemy': A Special Problem in Wartime Captivity," at pp. 141-153 and Chapter 10, "'Alien Enemies' and War Prisoners in America," at pp. 155-166.
- Steuer, Kenneth A. "Pursuit of an 'Unparalleled Opportunity': The American Y.M.C.A. and Prisoner-of-War Diplomacy among the Central Power Nations during World War I, 1914-1923." 2 volumes in 1. PhD dissertation, University of Minnesota, 1998. 515 p. D627.A2.S74.
- The Times History of the War. 22 volumes. London: The *Times*, 1914-1921. D521.T59.
See especially, Volume VI, pp. 241-280 and Volume XIII, pp. 229-268. Includes numerous photographic images.
- Weintraub, Stanley. A Stillness Heard Round the World: The End of the Great War, November 1918. NY: E. P. Dutton, 1985. 467 p. D641.W36.
See especially, pp. 331-354.
- Williamson, Samuel R. and Pastor, Peter, editors. Essays on World War I: Origins and Prisoners of War. NY: Brooklyn College, 1983. 264 p. UA646.8.W36.1982 v.5.
- Willis, Edward F. Herbert Hoover and the Russian Prisoners of World War I: A Study in Diplomacy and Relief, 1918-1919. Stanford, CA: Stanford University Press, 1951. 67 p. D627.G3.W5.

Doctrine and Experiences

– United States

- Bandholtz, Harry H. Report of Provost Marshal General. 4 volumes in 1. S.l.: AEF, General Headquarters, Provost Marshal General's Office, 1919. D570.35.B36.
See especially, pp. 75-225.
- Elmore, V. M. "Transporting Prisoners." Infantry Journal XV (Aug 1918): pp. 149-152. Per.
- Grier, Harry S. and Grier, James L. Papers. 3 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Includes reports, documents and clippings on the 1917 Houston riot; Harry Grier served as counsel to 24th Infantry defendants; collection also covers his intelligence activities in World War I including various reports and POW information. Manuscript collection is available at Bay 5, Row 153, Face P, Shelf 6.
- Lewis, George G. and Mewha, John. History of Prisoner of War Utilization by the United States Army, 1776-1945. Washington, DC: Center of Military History, 1982. 278 p. KZ6495.L49.
Reprint of Department of the Army Pamphlet 20-213, Jun 1955. See especially, Chapter 5, "Prisoner of War Employment during World War I," at pp. 47-65.
- Magnuson, Thomas R. "Mission of Mercy: The U.S. Military Mission in Berlin, 1919." MA thesis, San Jose State University, 1977. 125 p. D627.G3.M28.

“Mailing Rules for Letters and Parcels Sent to American Prisoners of War...” Official Bulletin 2, #306 (10 May 1918): pp. 1-2. Per.

“Regulations for the Employment of Prisoners of War and of Non-military Persons in U.S. Internment Camps.” Official Bulletin 2, #291 (23 Apr 1918): pp. 10-11. Per.

US Army. AEF. Final Report of Gen. John J. Pershing, Commander-in-Chief, American Expeditionary Forces. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. 96 p. D570.A4.
See especially, pp. 85-87.

US Department of the Army. Historical Division. United States Army in the World War, 1917-1919. Volume 15: Reports of Commander-in-Chief, A.E.F., Staff Sections and Services. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1948. D570.A4.U54 v.15.
See especially, pp. 329-334, consisting of a report, “Prisoners of War.”

US War Department. Special Regulations #62. Custody of War Prisoners, dated 29 Mar 1917. 15 p. Military Publications Collection-World War I-era Special Regulations.

_____. “Regulations for the Employment of Prisoners of War, 1918.” Typescript. Washington, DC: US War Department, 1918. 9 p. UB485.R43.
Also includes information pertaining to interned enemy aliens.

Vaughn, Stephen. “Prologue to Public Opinion: Walter Lippmann’s Work in Military Intelligence.” Prologue 15 (Fall 1983): pp. 150-163. Per.

Willoughby, C. A. “Identification of German Prisoners of War.” Infantry Journal XV (Sep 1918): pp. 181-202, plus 6 charts. Per.
Contains information on German prisoners’ uniforms, insignia, and dialects.

– American Home Front

No enemy POWs were transported from Europe to the United States for internment during World War I. Although proposed, the war did not last long enough for such movement. This left only German naval personnel whose ships were seized in US harbors at the onset of America’s entry into the war.

Estes, George H. “The Internment of Mexican Troops in 1914.” Infantry Journal XII (Jul/Aug 1915): pp. 38-57 and XII Sep/Oct 1915): pp. 243-264. Per.

“Full Text of the Agreement between U.S. and Germany Concerning the Treatment Accorded Prisoners of War As Signed at Berne, Switzerland, November 11, 1918.” Official Bulletin 3, #509 (11 Jan 1919): pp. 10-11. Per.

Gliden, William B. “Internment Camps in America, 1917-1920.” Military Affairs XXXVII (Dec 1973): pp. 137-141. Per.

Lewis, George G. and Mewha, John. History of Prisoner of War Utilization by the United States Army, 1776-1945. Washington, DC: Center of Military History, 1982. 278 p. KZ6495.L49.
Reprint of Department of the Army Pamphlet 20-213, Jun 1955. See especially, Chapter 5, “Prisoner of War Employment during World War I,” at pp. 47-65.

“Regulations for the Employment of POWs and Non-military Persons in U.S. Internment Camps.” Official Bulletin 2, #291 (23 Apr 1918): pp. 10-11. Per.

US Army War College. Historical Section. Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 3: Zone of the Interior. Part 1. General Introduction, Organization and Activities of the War Department, Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1949. 992 p. D570.2.O72 v.3 pt.1.
See especially, “War Prison Barracks,” at pp. 71-72, and pp. 836 and 841, which pertain to Forts McPherson and Oglethorpe, GA, both of which included War Prison Barracks.

US War Department. General Staff. Statistics Branch. Weekly Statistical Report No 87, 26 Apr 1919. Washington, DC: Statistics Branch, Executive Division, General Staff, War Department, 1919. p. 2. UA24.A73.S743a no. 87-88. Reports on 1,412 prisoners of war and 3,813 enemy aliens still custody as of 12 Apr 1919.

– British and Commonwealth Forces

Ahuja, Ravi. “The Corrosiveness of Comparison: Reverberation of Indian Wartime Experiences in German Prison Camps (1915-1919).” In The World in World Wars: Experiences, Perceptions and Perspectives from Africa and Asia. Boston: Brill, 2010. pp. 131-166. D521.W68.

Baxter, Dudley. “Notes from the British ‘Bread Bureau’ at Berne.” Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXIII (Aug 1918): pp. 479-488. Per.

Cook, Tim. “The Politics of Surrender: Canadian Soldiers and the Killing of Prisoners in the Great War.” Journal of Military History 70 (Jul 2006): pp. 637-665. Per.

Fischer, Gerhard. “Botany Bay Revisited: The Transportation of Prisoners of War and Civilian Interness to Australia during the First World War.” Journal of the Australian War Memorial #5 (Oct 1984): pp. 36-43. Per.

Great Britain. Foreign Office. Reprisals Against Prisoners of War: Correspondence Between the International Red Cross Committee and the British Government. London: J. Causton & Sons, 1916. 12 p. D627.A2.R36.

_____. The Treatment of Prisoners of War in England and Germany during the First Eight Months of the War. London: HMSO, 1915. 36 p. D627.G7.A5.

Jackson, Robert. The Prisoners, 1914-18. NY: Routledge, 1989. 162 p. D627.A2.J33.
British focus. Includes a list of POW camps in Germany.

Joint War Committee of the British Red Cross Society and the Order of St. John of Jerusalem in England. Reports by the Joint War Committee and the Joint War Finance Committee of the British Red Cross Society and the Order of St. John of Jerusalem in England on Voluntary Aid Rendered to the Sick and Wounded at Home and Abroad and to British Prisoners of War, 1914-1919, with Appendices. Sussex, England: Naval & Military Press, 2009. 823 p. D629.G7.J65.

Liddle, Peter. Commendation, Casualty and Captivity. London: Longman, 1977. 32 p. D546.C64.

MacKenzie, S. P. “The Ethics of Escape: British Officer POWs in the First World War.” War in History 15 (Jan 2008): pp. 1-16. Per.

Pegram, Aaron. “Informing the Enemy: Australian Prisoners and German Intelligence on the Western Front.” First World War Studies 4 (Oct 2013): pp. 167-184. Per.

Phillimore, Godfrey W. Recollections of a Prisoner of War. London: Edward Arnold, 1930. 310 p. D640.P45.

Pring, J. A. “Supply Duties in Connection with the Repatriation of British Prisoners of War.” Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 9 (Oct 1921): pp. 614-628. Per.

Scott, Peter T. “Captive Labour: The German Companies of the B.E.F., 1916-1920.” Army Quarterly and Defence Journal 110 (Jul 1980): pp. 319-331. Per.

Vance, Jonathan F. W. Objects of Concern: Canadian Prisoners of War through the Twentieth Century. Vancouver, Canada: UBC Press, 1994. 324 p. JX5141.V36.

See especially, Chapter Two, “Everybody’s Business,” at pp.25-55 and Chapter Three, “Repatriation and Liberation,” at pp. 56-79.

Van Emden, Richard. Prisoners of the Kaiser: The Last POWs of the Great War. Barnsley, England: Leo Cooper, 2000. 208 p. D640.V363.

Winchester, Barry. Beyond the Tumult. NY: Scribner, 1971. 207 p. D627.G3.W53.

– German

- Bandholtz, Harry H. "Provost Marshal General's Department." Infantry Journal XVII (Oct 1920): pp. 363-369. Per.
- "Captivus." (pseud). "The Exodus." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXIII (May 1918): pp. 259-262. Per.
- _____. (pseud). "Officers' Prisons in Germany." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXVIII (Aug 1918): pp. 408-417. Per.
- Dennett, Carl P. Prisoners of the Great War: Authoritative Statement of Conditions in the Prison Camps of Germany. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1919. 235 p. D627.G3.D46.
- Draskau, Jennifer K. "*Kulturkrieg* and *Frontgeist* from behind the Wire: World War I Newspapers from Douglas Internment Camp." In Cultural Heritage and Prisoners of War: Creativity Behind Barbed Wire. NY: Routledge, 2012. pp. 207-226. D805.A2.C85.
- Gallinger, August. The Countercharge: The Matter of War-Criminals from the German Side. Munich, Germany: Sueddeutsche Monatshefte, 1922. 146 p. D627.A2.G3413.
- Great Britain. Foreign Office. Report on the Transport of British Prisoners of War to Germany, August-December 1914. London: HMSO, 1918. 53 p. D627.F3.R46.
- _____. The Treatment of Prisoners of War in England and Germany during the First Eight Months of the War. London: HMSO, 1915. 36 p. D627.G7.A5.
- Howe, Jerome E., editor. "German Cavalrymen as Prisoners of War in France." Cavalry Journal XXXII (Jul 1923): pp. 319-323 and XXXIII (Apr 1924): pp. 212-214. Per.
Focuses attention on a passage in General von Poseck's work, German Cavalry in Belgium and France in 1914, pertaining to the French treatment of German cavalrymen captured during an operation.
- Magnuson, Thomas R. "Mission of Mercy: The U.S. Military Mission in Berlin, 1919." MA thesis, San Jose State University, 1977. 125 p. D627.G3.M28.
- US Committee of Public Information. "Map Showing the Location of Prisoner Camps in Germany and Austria-Hungary Where Americans are Interned." Official Bulletin 2, #345 (26 Jun 1918): p. 16. Per.
Depicts 27 camps; map prepared by the National Geographic Society's Map Department
- McCarthy, Daniel J. The Prisoner of War in Germany: The Care and Treatment of the Prisoner of War with a History of The Development of the Principle of Neutral Inspection and Control. NY: Moffat, Yard, 1917. 344 p. D627.G3.M34.
Detailed report on the procedures and facilities in Germany.
- Mytum, Harold. "Deciphering Dynamic Networks from Static Images: First World War Photographs at Douglas Camp." In Cultural Heritage and Prisoners of War: Creativity behind Barbed Wire. NY: Routledge, 2012. pp. 133-151. D805.A2.C85.
- Scott, Peter T. "Captive Labour: The German Companies of the B.E.F., 1916-1920." Army Quarterly and Defence Journal 110 (Jul 1980): pp. 319-331. Per.
- Willoughby, C. A. "Identification of German Prisoners of War." Infantry Journal XV (Sep 1918): pp. 181-202, plus 6 charts. Per.
Contains information on uniforms, insignia, and dialects.

– Other

- Burdick, Charles B. and Moessner, Ursula. The German Prisoners-of-War in Japan, 1914-1920. Lanham, MD: University Press of America, 1984. 128 p. D627.J3.B87.
4,500 Germans (and some Austrians), who had defended the German colony in China, were held in 15 camps distributed throughout the Japanese home islands.

Foreman, Lewis. "In Ruhleben Camp." First World War Studies 2 (Mar 2011): pp. 27-40. Per.
Profiles British musicians interned in the German prison camp.

France. Prisonniers de Guerre. Paris: Henri Charles-Lavauzelle, 1915. 92 p. JX5141.F7.

Parsons, A. L. "Extracts from the History, Medical Department, United States Military Mission, Berlin, Germany, August 10, 1919." Military Surgeon LII (Feb 1923): pp. 113-130. Per.

Rachamimov, Alon. POWs and the Great War: Captivity on the Eastern Front. NY: Berg, 2002. 259 p. D627.R9.R33.

Stibbe, Matthew. "Prisoners of War in World War I: British and Allied Civilian Internees at Ruhleben Camp, Germany." In Personal Perspectives, World War I. Santa Barbara, CA: ABC-CLIO, 2006. pp. 259-272. D521.P48.

Pastor, Peter, editor. "Case Studies on East Central European Prisoners of War in World War I." In Essays on World War I: Origins and Prisoners of War. NY: Columbia University Press, 1983. pp. 105-264. UA646.8.W36 v.5.

Prisoner Experiences

– American Prisoners

"Experiences of American Prisoner." Army Navy Register LXIX, Issue #2000 (16 Nov 1918): pp. 540-541. Per.
An account of Private Frank Savicki, the first American to escape from a German prison camp.
Reprint of "First Doughboy Prisoner Escapes from Hun." Stars and Stripes, A.E.F. Volume I,
Issue #38 (25 Oct 1918): p. 6. Per.

Hall, James N. Flying with Chaucer. Boston: Houghton Mifflin Company, 1930. 56 p. D627.G3.H2.

Halyburton, Edgar and Goll, Ralph. Shoot and Be Damned. NY: Covici, Friede, 1932. 452 p. D570.9.H234.

Hoffman, Conrad. In the Prison Camps of Germany: A Narrative of "Y" Service among Prisoners of War. NY: Association Press, 1920. 279 p. D627.G3.H6.

Isaacs, Edouard V. M. Prisoner of the U-90: Being the Personal Narrative of the Adventures of the Only Line Officer of the United States Navy to be Captured in the Great War. Boston: Houghton Mifflin Company, 1919. 184 p. D570.9.I9.

Markle, Clifford M. A Yankee Prisoner in Hunland. New Haven, CT: Whitlock's Book Store, 1920. 52 p. D627.G3.M295.

Highlights a member of the 26th Division who was captured in Apr 1918 and held in the Darmstadt camp.

Messimer, Dwight R. Escape. Annapolis, MD: Naval Institute Press, 1994. 266 p. D627.G3.M47.

Winant, Cornelius. A Soldier's Manuscript. Boston: The Merrymount Press, 1929. 140 p. D570.9.W483.

– British and Commonwealth Force Prisoners

"Captivus." (pseud). "Officers' Prisons in Germany." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXIII (Aug 1918): pp. 408-417. Per.

Caunter, John A. L. 13 Days: The Chronicle of an Escape from a German Prison. London: G. Bell and Sons, 1918. 224 p. D627.G3.C38.

Cohen, Israel. The Ruhleben Prison Camp: A Record of Nineteen Months' Internment. NY: Dodd, Mead and Company, 1917. 251 p. D627.G3.C6.

Cust, Lionel G. A. From Ploegsteert to Graudenz: The Story of a Prisoner-of-War. London: Spottiswoode, Ballantyne & Company, 1919. 77 p. D627.G3.C87.

Dolbey, Robert V. A Regimental Surgeon in War and Prison. London: J. Murray, 1917. 248 p. D640.D55.

Durnford, Hugh G. The Tunnellers of Holzminden: An Adventure of the German Prison Camps. NY: Macmillan, 1930. 199 p. D627.G3.D84.

- Ellison, Wallace. Escaped! Adventures in German Captivity. London: William Blackwood and Sons, 1918. 311 p. D627.G3.E45.
- Gilliland, Horace G. My German Prisons: The Story of My Two and a Half Years of Captivity in Germany and My Final Escape, November 14, 1914-April 8, 1917. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1919. 259 p. D640.G58.
- Grinnell-Milne, Duncan W. An Escaper's Log. London: John Lane the Bodley Head, 1926. 306 p. D627.G3.G75.
- Hardy, Jocelyn L. I Escape! NY: Dodd, Mead, 1928. 234 p. D627.G3.H25.
- Harvey, Frederick W. Comrades in Captivity: A Record of Life in Seven German Prison Camps. London: Sidgwick & Jackson, 1920. 319 p. D627.G3.H37.
- Hay, Malcolm V. Wounded and a Prisoner of War. London: W. Blackwood, 1916. 316 p. D640.H3573.
- Holtom, Ernest C. Two Years' Captivity in German East Africa, Being the Personal Experiences of Surgeon E. C. H., Royal Navy. London: Hutchinson & Company, 1919. 239 p. D576.G3.H6.
- Jones, Elias H. The Road to En-Dor: Being an Account of how Two Prisoners of War at Yozgad in Turkey Won Their Way to Freedom. London: John Lane, 1921. 351 p. D627.T8.J72.
- Keith, Eric A. My Escape from Germany. NY: Century Company, 1919. 354 p. D627.G3.K5.
- Ketchum, John D. Ruhleben: A Prison Camp Society. Toronto, Canada: University of Toronto Press, 1965. 397 p. D627.G3.K55.
- Knight, Gerald F. "Brother Bosch": An Airman's Escape from Germany. London: William Heinemann, 1919. 175 p. D627.G3.K65.
- Kordan, Bohdan S. Enemy Aliens, Prisoners of War: Internment in Canada during the Great War. Ithaca, NY: McGill-Queen's University Press, 2002. 202 p. D636.C2.K67.
- MacDonald, Frank C. The Kaiser's Guest. Garden City, NY: Country Life Press, 1918. 250 p. D640.M227.
- Macintyre, Ben. The Englishman's Daughter: A True Story of Love and Betrayal in World War I. NY: Farrar, Straus and Giroux, 2002. 254 p. D545.V49.M33.
- MacLennan, J. M. "A Prisoner of War Camp." Army Quarterly XIII (Jan 1927): pp. 368-375. Per.
Article written by the Camp Adjutant for a British-run prisoner of war camp located in Scotland.
- McMullen, Fred. Out of the Jaws of Hunland: The Stories of Corporal Fred McMullen, Sniper, Private Jack Evans, Bomber, Canadian Soldiers, Three Times Captured and Finally Escaped from German Prison Camps. NY: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1918. 248 p. D627.G3.M35.
- Mahoney, Henry C. Sixteen Months in Four German Prisons: Wesel, Sennelager, Klingelputz, Ruhleben. NY: R. M. McBride, 1917. 330 p. D627.G3.M289.
- Molony, William O. Prisoners and Captives. London: Macmillan, 1933. 305 p. D627.G3.M64.
- Moynihan, Michael, editor. Black Bread and Barbed Wire: Prisoners in the First World War. London: Cooper, 1978. 188 p. D627.G3.B56.
Focuses on British prisoners held in German prisoner camps.
- O'Brien, Pat. Outwitting the Hun: My Escape from a German Prison Camp. NY: Harper & Brothers, 1918. 283 p. D627.G3.O3.
- O'Rourke, Benjamin G. In the Hands of the Enemy: Being the Experiences of a Prisoner of War. LaVergne, TN: General Books, 2010. 63 p. D627.G3.O7.
- Pearson, George. The Escape of a Princess Pat: Being the Full Account of the Capture and Fifteen Months' Imprisonment of Corporal Edwards, of the Princess Patricia's Canadian Light Infantry, and his Final Escape from Germany Into Holland. NY: George H. Doran Company, 1918. 227 p. D627.G3.P43.

Pyke, Geoffrey. To Ruhleben-and Back: A Great Adventure in Three Phases. London: Constable, 1916. 246 p. D627.G3.P95.

Routh, L. M. "Lecture on 'Experiences of Ten Months in Germany as a Prisoner of War from the Retreat of Mons.'" Journal of the United Service Institute of India XLVI (Jan 1917): pp. 20-47. Per.

Scudamore, T. V. "Lighter Episodes in the Life of a Prisoner of War." Canadian Defence Journal VII (Apr 1930): pp. 394-406. Per.
Author was captured at St. Julien on 24 Apr 1915, during the Battle of the 2d Ypres.

Simmons, Mervin C. Three Times and Out. Boston: Houghton Mifflin Company, 1918. 247 p. D627.C2.S56.

Waugh, Alec. The Prisoners of Mainz. Uckfield, England: Naval and Military Press, 2009. 274 p. D627.G3.W382.
The author served with the Dorset Regiment; he was captured at Passchendaele and imprisoned first at Karlsruhe, and then at Mainz.

– French Prisoners

Desson, Georges. A Hostage in Germany. NY: Dutton, 1917. 145 p. D640.D4713.

Hennebois, Charles. In German Hands: The Diary of A Severely Wounded Prisoner. NY: Dutton, 1917. 254 p. D640.H372.

Martin, Jean. Captivity and Escape. Translated from the original French by V. A. Randall. London: J. Murray, 1917. 180 p. D640.M343.

Raynal, Alphonse L. F. Journal du Commandant Raynal. Paris: A. Michel, 1919. 247 p. D545.V3.R3.

Riou, Gaston. The Diary of a French Private, War-Imprisonment, 1914-1915. London: G. Allen & Unwin, 1916. 315 p. D640.R5.

Thuliez, Louise. Condamnée à Mort. Paris: Flammarion, 1933. 236 p. D640.T625.

Warnod, André. Prisoner of War. London: W. Heinemann, 1916. 172 p. D627.G3.W3.

– Other

Dyboski, Roman. Seven Years in Russia and Siberia, 1914-1921. Cheshire, CT: Cherry Hill Books, 1970. 177 p. D627.R9.D913.
Memoirs of a Polish prisoner of war.

Feltman, Brian K. "Letters from Captivity: The First World War Correspondence of the German Prisoners of War in the United Kingdom." In Finding Common Ground: New Directions in First World War Studies. Boston: Brill, 2011. pp. 87-112. D522.42.F56.

_____. "Tolerance as a Crime?: The British Treatment of German Prisoners of War on the Western Front, 1914-1918." War in History 17 (Nov 2010): pp. 435-458. Per.

Pirenne, Henri. The Journal de Guerre of Henri Pirenne. Amsterdam, The Netherlands: North-Holland Publishing Company, 1976. 202 p. D627.G3.P53.
Diary of a Belgian academician imprisoned in Germany; published in French.

Rachamimov, Alon. "The Disruptive Comforts of Drag: (Trans)Gender Performances among Prisoners of War in Russia, 1914-1920." American Historical Review 111 (Apr 2006): pp. 362-382. Per.

Unknown Soldiers and Service Members

"America's Unknown-Laid to Rest in the Nation's Shrine at Arlington." Infantry Journal XIX (Dec 1921): pp. 608-612. Per.

Dewey, Arthur E. "Selection of the Unknown Soldier." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1931. 18 p. D675.A7.D5.
Written by a participant tasked with selecting the unknown soldier; report includes the reproduction of documents and 15 photographs.

- Hanson, Neil. Unknown Soldiers: The Story of the Missing of the First World War. NY: Knopf, 2006. 474 p. D545.A56.H36.
- Harding, Warren G. Address at the Burial of an Unknown American Soldier at Arlington Cemetery, November 11, 1921. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1921. 6 p. D675.A7.U55.
- Kegel, James. "Lest We Forget-A Tribute to the Unknown Soldier." American History Illustrated XVI (Nov 1981): pp. 16-22. Per.
- Mossman, Billy C. and Stark, M. W. The Last Salute: Civil and Military Funerals, 1921-1969. Washington, DC: US Department of the Army, 1971. 428 p. GT3203.M67.
See especially, Chapter I, "The Unknown Soldier of World War I, State Funeral, 23 October-11 November 1921," at pp. 3-18.
- Neil, Donald R. "Nature Honors the Unknown Soldier." Quartermaster Review XI (Jan/Feb 1932): pp. 52-53. Per.
Focuses on the construction of the Tomb of the Unknown Soldier in Washington, DC.
- O'Brien, William J. "The City of Death." Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College Library, 1935. 9 p. D675.W2.O23.
Focuses on the selection of the Unknown Soldier and on the erection of the memorial.
- Simpson, Kirke L. "... To Sleep Forever Among His Own." Army 42 (May 1992): pp. 21-22. Per.
Reprint of Simpson's prize-winning 1921 essay. Simpson was an Associated Press newsman who won the Pulitzer Prize for Reporting in 1922 for his essay.
- _____. The Unknown Soldier: Complete Texts of the Service of the Associated Press on "The Unknown Soldier", as Sent from Washington, D.C., on Wednesday, Thursday and Friday, November 9, 10, and 11, 1921. 2d edition. Washington, DC: Associated Press, 1928. 26 p. D675.W2.S52.
Consists of the press dispatches associated with the 1921 entombment of the Unknown Soldier.
- US War Department. Program of the Ceremonies Attending the Burial of an Unknown and Unidentified American Soldier Who Lost His Life during the World War. Washington, DC: US War Department, 1921. 11 p. D675.A7.U58.
- Younger, Edward F. "I Chose the Unknown Soldier." Officer Review 47 (May 2008): pp. 6-7. Per.
Account by then Sergeant Younger, originally published in Washington, D.C.'s *The Sunday Star* on 8 Nov 1936.

Refugees, Displaced Persons and the US Military

- "The Children." Military Surgeon XLVII (Nov 1920): pp. 539-548. Per.
- Hume, Edgar E. "American Relief Work in Serbia." Military Surgeon XLIX (Aug 1921): pp. 188-201. Per.
- Lambert, Robert A. "Post-War Medical Conditions Among Armenian Refugees in Southern Turkey and Syria." Military Surgeon XLIX (Sep 1921): pp. 314-332. Per.
- Scott, M. de B. "Lille Released-Some Reminiscences." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 8 (Oct 1920): pp. 261-271. Per.
Focuses on feeding the civilian population of Lille, France.
- Üngör, Uğur Ümit. "Orphans, Converts and Prostitutes: Social Consequences of War and Persecution in the Ottoman Empire, 1914-1923." War in History 19 (Apr 2012): pp. 173-192. Per.

Children, Youth and War

- Berry, Jennifer E. "Little Soldiers." Military History Quarterly 23 (Spring 2011): pp. 50-57. Per.
French photojournalist's color images of Parisian children "playing war".
- "The Children." Military Surgeon XLVII (Nov 1920): pp. 539-548. Per.
- Colie, Edward M., Jr. "Remarks Upon Paediatric Conditions in France, with a Report of a Complicated Case." Military Surgeon XLVII (Oct 1920): pp. 418-427. Per.

Neumann, Rachel C. Two Years in the Kindergarten Unit in France, 1919-1921: Glimpses into the Life of a Teacher. Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, 2002. 138 p. DC389.N48.

Influenza Pandemic, 1918-1919

Army and Navy Register. "Influenza Conditions in the Services." LXIV (12 Oct 1918): p. 399; "Influenza Waning in the Navy" LXIV (26 Oct 1918): p. 449 and "Influenza Waning in the Navy" LXIV (9 Nov 1918): p. 514. Per.

Bayne-Jones, Stanhope. The Evolution of Preventive Medicine in the United States Army, 1607-1939. Washington, DC: Department of the Army, Office of the Surgeon General, 1968. 255 p. RC971.B35.
See especially, pp. 151-152 and 165.

Bradbury, Samuel. "The Recurrence of Influenza in a Regiment." Military Surgeon XLVII (Oct 1920): pp. 471-472. Per.

Byerly, Carol R. Fever of War: The Influenza Epidemic in the U.S. Army during World War I. NY: New York University Press, 2005. 251 p. RC150.1.B94.

_____. "The Politics of Disease and War: Infectious Disease in the United States Army during World War I." PhD dissertation, University of Colorado, 2001. 473 p. D629.U6.B94.
See especially, Chapters 4 through 6.

Coffman, Edward M. The War to End All Wars: The American Military Experience in World War I. NY: Oxford University Press, 1968. 412 p. D570.C6.
See especially, pp. 81-84.

Crosby, Alfred W. America's Forgotten Pandemic: The Influenza of 1918. NY: Cambridge University Press, 2003. 337 p. RC150.1.C762.

_____. Epidemic and Peace, 1918. Westport, CT: Greenwood Press, 1976. 337 p. RC150.1.C76.

Hoehling, Adolph A. The Great Epidemic. Boston: Little, Brown, 1961. 217 p. RC150.1.H6.

Hori, Yasuzaemon. "Recent Prevalence of Influenza and Its Preventive Inoculation in the Japanese Navy." Military Surgeon XLIX (Jul 1921): pp. 62-66. Per.

Howard, Deane C. and Love, Albert G. "Influenza-U.S. Army." Military Surgeon XLVI (May 1920): pp. 522-548. Per.

Irons, Ernest E. "Pneumonia Following Influenza in the Camps in the United States." Military Surgeon XLVIII (Mar 1921): pp. 275-305. Per.

Kay, Kenneth. "World War I's Silent Killer." Army 26 (Apr 1976): pp. 40-46. Per.

Knauer, John Glenwood. Papers, 1853-1969. 20 boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection contains some references to the 1918 influenza epidemic. The collection is located at Bay 5, Row 159, Face E, Shelf 7.

Major, Ralph H. Fatal Partners: War and Disease. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, Doran & Company, 1941. 342 p. D25.5.M3.
See especially, pp. 268-273.

McCoy, G. W. "The Utility of Serums and Vaccines in War: America's Experiences." Military Surgeon 55 (Sep 1924): pp. 329-333. Per.
Provides information on tetanus and influenza vaccines.

Palmer, Frederick. Newton D. Baker: America at War. 2 volumes. NY: Dodd, Mead & Company, 1931. D570.P32 v.2.
See especially, Volume 2, pp. 364-366, which highlights the impact of the influenza pandemic on military planning and the conduct of operations.

Person, Gustav. "The Flu Strikes Belvoir: Camp A. A. Humphreys and the Spanish Influenza Pandemic of 1918." On Point 14 (Fall 2008): pp. 8-13. Per.

- Tschanz, David. "The Plague of the Spanish Lady." Command Magazine #16 (May/Jun 1992): pp. 40-44. Per.
- US Army Surgeon General's Office. The Medical Department of the United States Army in the World War. Volume XV. Statistics. Part Two. Medical and Casualty Statistics. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1925. 1,368 p. UM24 1917-18.A45 v.15. pt.2.
- Wiecks, Michael J. "The 1918 Influenza Epidemic in Cumberland County, Pennsylvania." Cumberland County History 22 (Summer/Winter 2005): pp. 8-37. Per.

Demobilization

- Ballard, Jack S. The Shock of Peace: Military and Economic Demobilization after World War II. Washington, DC: University Press of America, 1983. 259 p. UA917.U5.B34.
Provides an overview of demobilization during the 20th century.
- "Camp Pontanezen, Brest, France." Military Surgeon XLVI (Mar 1920): pp. 301-313. Per.
Highlights an embarkation camp.
- Clothier, Robert C. "British Demobilization Plans." Infantry Journal XV (Feb 1919): pp. 617-625. Per.
- Conway, Theodore J. "The Great Demobilization: Personnel Demobilization of the American Expeditionary Force and the Emergency Army, 1918-1919: A Study in Civil-Military Relations." PhD dissertation, Duke University, 1986. 212 p. UA917.U5.C66.
- Crowell, Benedict and Wilson, Robert F. Demobilization: Our Industrial and Military Demobilization After the Armistice, 1918-1920. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 1921. 333 p. DS570.1.C7.
- Diamond, James M. "The Victory Games." Army 38 (Aug 1988): pp. 74-77. Per.
Highlights the Allied competitive sporting events hosted by the AEF in the summer of 1919.
- Germany. War Ministry. German Army Order for Demobilization. Issued by the German Ministry of War on 5 Dec 1918. Reprinted as an AEF Bulletin, 1919. 37 p. UA917.G3.A5.
- _____. Demobilmachungsplan fur das Deutsche Heer. Berlin: Reichsdruckerei, 1918. 299 p. UA917.G3.A5.
- Holland, E. Stopford. "Demobilization." Army Quarterly III (Jan 1922): pp. 335-347. Per.
Highlights planning for British demobilization.
- Haseltine, William E. "Demobilization, Repatriation and Rehabilitation of Army Personnel, 1918-1919." Washington, DC: US Army War College, Historical Section, 1943. 29 p. UA917.U5.H3.
- Hossefeld, Henry and Collins, Charles H. "Demobilization of Man Power in the United States Army, 1918-1919." Washington, DC: US Army War College, Historical Section, 1942. 146 p. UA917.U5.H6.
- Paxson, Frederic L. "The Great Demobilization." American Historical Review XLIV (Jan 1939): pp. 237-251. Per.
- Pershing, John J. "Protests Reduction of Army." Army and Navy Register XCIII, Issue #2758 (3 Jun 1933): pp. 417-418. Per.
Represents an extract from General Pershing's 1933 Memorial Day remarks.
- Reardan, John D. "Provision for the Post-Bellum Army." Infantry Journal XV (Dec 1918) pp. 508-512. Per.
- "Rehearsal of Demobilization." Infantry Journal XV (Jan 1919): pp. 565-567. Per.
Focuses on the British demobilization experience.
- Sparrow, John C. History of Personnel Demobilization in the United States Army. Washington, DC: Center of Military History, 1994. 358 pages. UA917.U5.S63
See especially, pp. 11-19.
- Taylor, John R. M. "Demobilization." Infantry Journal XV (Jul 1918): pp. 33-39. Per.
- Tompkins, Avery. "Demobilization, Past and Present." Infantry Journal XVI (Aug 1919): pp. 93-100. Per.

- US War Department. "Compilation of Circulars Containing Information and Instructions Relating to Demobilization of the Army, October 1, 1918 to March 31, 1919." 1 volume. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, Oct 1918-Mar 1919. UA917.U6.U55.
- _____. Description of War Department's System of Demobilization in 1918-1919: A Memorandum for the Chief of Staff. Washington, DC: US War Department, Office of the Chief of Staff, 1921. 27 p. D570.1.A5.
- _____. War Department Annual Reports, 1919 (in Three Volumes). Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. UA24.A1 1919.
- _____. War Department Annual Reports, 1920 (in Three Volumes). Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1921. UA24.A1 1920.
- White, W. N. "The Last Phase in France and Flanders." Royal Army Service Corps Quarterly 8 (Jul 1920): pp. 149-164. Per.
Focuses on supply operations during the British demobilization.
- Winter, Denis. Death's Men: Soldiers of the Great War. London: Allen Lane, 1978. 283 p. D546.W56.
See especially, pp. 238-240. Contains a succinct account of the British Army's demobilization experience.

Lessons and Lesson Learning

- American Legion. "Fall-In": Greetings to the Men Who Serve Today from Your Comrades of 1917 and 1918. United States: American Legion, 1941-1945?. 32 p. U113.F34.
Advice on getting along in the Army from World War I soldiers to World War II soldiers.
- Brühl, Reinhard. "1914 und 1939: Lehren aus der Entfesselung der Beiden Weltkriege." Revue Internationale d'Histoire Militaire 71 (1989): pp. 11-21. Per.
- Ellis, Andrew G. "On Time-On Target: The Birth of Modern American Artillery." Field Artillery Journal 88-4 (Test) (Aug 1988): pp. 26-30. Per.
Contents that the lessons of World War I prepared the US artillery for World War II.
- Gordon-Smith, Gordon. "Errors of Allied Strategy and Policy in the World War." Infantry Journal XIX (Jul 1921): pp. 22-32. Per.
- Hawkins, H. S. "Lessons for Today from Indian Campaigns of Yesterdays." Cavalry Journal XLVII (Jul/Aug 1938): pp. 340-344. Per.
Focus is on the tactics of small units.
- Howard, Michael. "Men Against Fire: Expectations of War in 1914." In Military Strategy and the Origins of the First World War. Princeton, NJ: Princeton, 1985. pp. 41-57. D511.M53.
Highlights European adherence to traditional, but technologically obsolete and suicidal doctrine.
- Marshall, George C. "Profiting by War Experience." Infantry Journal XVIII (Jan 1921): pp. 34-37. Per.
- Maurer, Maurer, editor. The U.S. Air Service in World War I. Volume IV: Postwar Review. Washington, DC: Office of Air Force History, 1979. 616 p. D606.U54.
See especially, Part I at pp. 2-362, for "lessons learned" reports of the AEF Air Service.
- Rarey, George H. "Lessons from the Use of Tanks by the American Army." Infantry Journal XXXII (May 1928): pp. 515-521. Per.
- _____. "The Tank in the World War." Infantry Journal XXIX (Aug 1926): pp. 127-134 and XXIX (Sep 1926): pp. 287-294. Per.
Parts 1 and 2 of a 7-part article.
- Spaulding, Thomas M. "The Lessons of the World War as Applied to Our Detailed Staff System: And the Effect of Modifications of This System as Contained in Act of June 4, 1920." Infantry Journal XIX (Jul 1921): pp. 57-64. Per.

- Stewart, M. B. "Lessons of the War." Infantry Journal XXI (Oct 1922): pp. 371-375. Per.
- Sutphen J. W. "A Combat Liaison Detachment." Infantry Journal XXIX (Oct 1926): pp. 387-390. Per.
- US Army. AEF. Reports and proceedings of various boards of officers bound in 1 volume. ca 300 p. UA25.5.U522.
Material on the "minor" boards (Air, Artillery, Engineer, Infantry, Motor Transport Corps, Ordnance, et al) that went before the Superior Board for consideration.
- US Infantry School. Infantry in Battle. Washington, DC: Infantry Journal, 1939. 422 p. UD157.U53.
- _____. Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. 695 p. D509.U55.
Compilation of 75 selected student monographs from the Class of 1923.

Military Myths

- Cochrane, Peter. "Deliverance and Renewal: The Origins of the Simpson Legend." Journal of the Australian War Memorial 16 (Apr 1990): pp. 18-29. Per.
Explores the social and political aspects associated with wounded Australian soldiers.
- Morrow, John J., Jr. "Knights of the Sky: The Rise of Military Aviation." In Authority, Identity and the Social History Of the Great War. Providence, RI: Berghahn, 1995. pp. 305-324. D521.A98.
- Mosse, George L. Fallen Soldiers: Reshaping the Memory of the World Wars. NY: Oxford University Press, 1990. 264 p. U22.3.M67.
- Ponsonby, Arthur. Falsehood in War-Time: Containing an Assortment of Lies Circulated Throughout the Nations during the Great War. NY: E. P. Dutton & Company, 1928. 192 p. D639.P6.P6.

– Angels of Mons, 1914

- Begbie, Harold. On the Side of Angels. London: Hodder and Stoughton, 1925. 126 p. D639.P8.B45.
"The Story of the Angels at Mons, and answer to 'The Bowman.'"
- Carrington, Hereward. Psychical Phenomena and the War. NY: Dodd, Mead, 1918. 363 p. D639.P8.C3.
See especially, pp. 343-358.
- Clarke, David. The Angel of Mons: Phantom Soldiers and Ghostly Guardians. Hoboken, NJ: Wiley, 2004. 278 p. D542.M7.C63.
- Clarke, David. "The Angel of Mons." Military Illustrated #191 (Apr 2004): pp. 48-52. Per.
Examines the history of the legend.
- Slonaker, John. "The Angels of Mons." No. 184, dated 14 Sep 1981. 1 page. In Vignettes of Military History. Carlisle Barracks, PA: US Army Military History Institute, 1982. D25.9.V53.
- Terraine, John. The Smoke and the Fire: Myths and Anti-Myths of War, 1861-1945. London: Sedgwick and Jackson, 1980. U738.T47.

Ghosts and Other Supernatural Phenomena

Numerous World War I memoirs and other literary forms contain accounts involving ghosts on the Western Front. The most famous mass vision was of the Angels of Mons, witnessed by retreating British soldiers in August 1914. Once the war settled into static, but tense, trench warfare, individual encounters with apparitions became common, particularly in No Man's Land. Robert Graves, cited below, tells of one case at Bethune. A passing reference to a discussion of ghosts is found on page 156 of Edmund Blunden's 1956 work, Undertones of War available at D640B63. On page 115, Blunden himself indicates that he met a spy or a ghost shortly before an attack. One may find similar French examples in Henri Barbusse's 1917 memoir, Under Fire, which is available at PZ3B234. As an example of Great War poetry with a ghostly theme, see "Strange Meeting" by Wilfred Owen. And, for discussions on the Great War "supernormal" phenomena, see Hereward Carrington's 1918 publication, Physical Phenomena and the War, available at D639P8C3. See also:

- Beattie, Taylor V. "Ghosts of the Lost Battalion." Military History 19 (Aug 2002): pp. 26-32. Per.

- Bird, Will R. Ghosts Have Warm Hands. Toronto: Clarke, Irwin, 1968. 255 p. D640.B5715.
- Clarke, David. "The Angel of Mons." Military Illustrated #191 (Apr 2004): pp. 48-52. Per.
Examines the history of the legend.
- _____. The Angel of Mons: Phantom Soldiers and Ghostly Guardians. Hoboken, NJ: Wiley, 2004. 278 p. D542.M7.C63.
- Fussell, Paul. Great War and Modern Memory. NY: Oxford, 1975. 363 p. PR478.E8.F8.
See especially, Chapter IV, "Myth, Ritual, and Romance," at pp. 114-154.
- Slonaker, John. "The Angels of Mons." No. 184, dated 14 Sep 1981. 1 page. In Vignettes of Military History. Carlisle Barracks, PA: US Army Military History Institute, 1982. D25.9.V53.
- Terraine, John. The Smoke and the Fire: Myths and Anti-Myths of War, 1861-1945. London: Sedgwick and Jackson, 1980. U738.T47.

Military Sports and Athletic Games

- Clubine, Douglas L. "'Better Than They Were Before': Athletics and American Military Preparedness during the Great War." MA thesis, Michigan State University, 1994. 101 p. U328.U6.C58.
- Diamond, James M. "The Victory Games." Army 38 (Aug 1988): pp. 74-77. Per.
Highlights the Allied competitive sporting events hosted by the AEF during the summer of 1919.
- Gero, Anthony. "Canadians Play Baseball at Vimy Ridge, May 1917." Military Collector & Historian 57 (Fall 2005): p. 123. Per.
- _____. "Games Delayed: Germans Sink A.E.F. Baseball Hopes, July 1917." Military Collector & Historian 60 (Winter 2008): p. 240. Per.
Focuses on effort to supply American soldiers with baseball equipment.
- Horrall, Andrew. "'Keep-a-Fighting! Play the Game!' Baseball and the Canadian Forces during the First World War." Canadian Military History 10 (Spring 2001): pp. 27-40. Per.
- Inter-Allied Games, 1919. The Inter-Allied Games, Paris, 22d June-6th July, 1919. Paris, 1919. 494 p. GV21.I6.
- Johnson, Wait C., et al. Official Athletic Almanac of the American Expeditionary Forces 1919: A.E.F. Championships Inter-Allied Games. NY: Amer Sports Pub, 1919. 367 p. U328.U6.O33.
- Richardson, W. A. Manual of Athletic Requirements: USN Academy. Annapolis: USN Inst, 1920. 285 p. V263.R52.
- Riddoch, Andrew and Kemp, John. When the Whistle Blows: The Story of the Footballers' Battalion in the Great War. Newbury Park, CA: Haynes Pub, 2008. 336 p. D547.D68.R53.
- US Army. AEF. Program of the Motor Races and Athletic Events at St Nazaire & La Baule, May 30th, 31st, and June 1st, 1919. Nantes: Chantreau, 1919. 36 p. UZ510.P76.
- _____. Historical Division. Training Bulletin Nos 1-3. In United States Army in the World War, 1917-1919. Volume 17. Bulletins, G.H.Q., A.E.F.. Washington, DC: US Department of the Army, Historical Division, 1948. pp. 162-170. D570.A1.A4 v.17.
- US Army Signal Corps Photograph Collection. Several hundred images of the Interallied Games held in Paris, 1919.
World War I Signal Corps Collection-Photograph Archives.
- US War Department. Report of the Chairman on Training Camp Activities to the Secretary of War, 1918. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1918. 23 p. U766.A32.
See especially, pp. 4-8.

References to various sports activities appear in *The Stars and Stripes*, *AMAROC News*, and *Trench and Camp*. The first two newspapers provided coverage of the US Army overseas, while the YMCA published *Trench and Camp* at various stateside training camps.

Army Library Services

- Harig, Katherine J. Libraries, The Military & Civilian Life. Hamden, CT: Shoe String, 1989. 194 p. Z675.M5.H36.
- Norton, Aloysius A. A History of the United States Military Academy. Wayne, NJ: Avery, 1986. 40 p. Z733.U651.N67.
- Wiegand, Wayne A. "An Active Instrument for Propaganda": The American Public Library during World War I. NY: Greenwood, 1989. 192 p. Z731.W53.
- Young, Arthur P. Books for Sammies: The American Library Association and World War I. Pittsburgh: Beta Phi Mu, 1981. 147 p. Z675.W2.Y68.

Literature

General Sources

- Aldington, Richard. Roads to Glory. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, Doran, 1931. 317 p. PR6001.L4.R62.
- Blasco Ibanez, Vicente. The Four Horsemen of the Apocalypse. Translated from the original Spanish by Charlotte Brewster Jordan. NY: Dutton, 1919. 482 p. PZ3.B5213 Cu.
- Bonadeo, Alfredo. Mark of the Beast: Death and Degradation in the Literature of the Great War. Lexington, KY: University Press of Kentucky, 1989. 172 p. PN56.W68.B65.
- Butler, Alban B., Jr. Training for the Trenches: A Book of Humorous Cartoons on a Serious Subject. NY: Palmer Publishing Company, 1917. 16 p. D526.2.B882.
- Capps, Jack. "The Literature of the AEF: A Doughboy Legacy." In Unknown Soldiers: The American Expeditionary Forces in Memory and Remembrance. Kent, OH: Kent State University Press, 2008. pp. 195-237. D570.2.U55.
- Cobley, Evelyn. Representing War: Form and Ideology in First World War Narratives. Buffalo, NY: University of Toronto Press, 1993. 261 p. PN56.W3.C63.
- Curry, F. C. "The Trend of the War Novel." Canadian Defence Quarterly VII (Jul 1930): pp. 519-521. Per. Review of All Quiet on the Western Front.
- Deighton, Len. Eleven Declarations of War. NY: Harcourt Brace Jovanovich, 1971. 180 p. PZ4.D42. El.
- Falls, Cyril B. War Books: An Annotated Bibliography of Books About the Great War. Novato, CA: Presidio Press, 1989. 328 p. Z6207.E8.F34.
- Fussell, Paul. The Great War and Modern Memory. NY: Oxford University Press, 1975. 363 p. PR478.E8.F8.
- Gallagher, Jean. "The World Wars and the Female Gaze." PhD dissertation, City University of New York, 1994. 260 p. D639.W7.G34.
- _____. The World Wars through the Female Gaze. Carbondale, IL: Southern Illinois University Press, 1998. 191 p. D639.W7.G34.
- Goldensohn, Lorrie. Dismantling Glory: Twentieth-Century Soldier Poetry. NY: Columbia University Press, 2003. 372 p. PR120.S64.G65.
- Graves, Mark A. "Comrades in (Each Other's) Arms: Male Bonding in Select Novels of World War I." PhD dissertation, Bowling Green State University, 1992. 274 p. PN56.W68.G72.
- Hannah, James, editor. The Great War Reader. College Station, TX: Texas A&M University Press, 2000. 504 p. PN6071.E8.G74.
- Higbee, Keller A., Jr. "Literature and American Life in World War I." PhD dissertation, University of Utah, 1981. 207 p. PS228.W37.H54.
- Holmes, Roy J. and Starbuck, A., editors. War Stories. NY: Thomas Y. Crowell, 1919. 329 p. PZ1.W378 Wa.

- Hudson, David M. "'Out of the Impact': Soldier Narrative and the Formation of the Great War Prose Canon." PhD dissertation, University of Minnesota, 1994. 179 p. PN56.W68.H82.
- Johnston, Judith L. "The Cultural Legacy of World War I: A Comparative Study of Selected War Novels." PhD dissertation, Stanford University, 1975. 340 p. PN56.W68.J62.
- Keneally, Thomas. Gossip from the Forest. NY: Harcourt Brace Jovanovich, 1976. 220 p. PZ4.K46 Go.
- Lavinia, Joe. Von Richthofen and Brown. NY: Award Books, 1971. 156 p. PZ4.L38 Vo.
- Löhrke, Eugene, editor. Armageddon: The World War in Literature. NY: Jonathan Cape and Harrison Smith, 1930. 820 p. D509.A66.
- Pavlakis, Gregory S. "Paths of Glory and All Quiet on the Western Front: The Price of War." MA thesis, California State University, Dominguez Hills, 1995. 27 p. PN56.W68.P38.
- Whyte, Iain B. "Anglo-German Conflict in Popular Fiction, 1870-1914." In The First World War as a Clash of Cultures. Rochester, NY: Camden House, 2006. pp. 43-99. PT405.F57.

– American Literature

- Andrews, Mary R. S. Yellow Butterflies. NY: Scribner, 1922. 73 p. PS3501.N569.Y5.
- Balmer, Edwin. Ruth of the U.S.A. NY: Grosset & Dunlap, 1919. 361 p. PZ3.B25 Ru.
- Botsford, Charles A. Fighting with the U.S. Army. Philadelphia: Penn Publishing, 1919. 320 p. PZ3.B67 Fi.
- Boyd, Thomas. Through the Wheat. NY: Scribner, 1927. 260 p. PZ3.B6938 Th.
- Brittain, Joan T. "Laurence Stallings and the Enigma of War." PhD dissertation, University of Louisville, 1970. 179 p. PS3537.T164.Z5.
- Cather, Willa. One of Ours. Lincoln, NE: University of Nebraska Press, 2006. 866 p. PS3505.A87.O5.
- Cooperman, Stanley. World War I and the American Novel. Baltimore: Johns Hopkins Press, 1967. 273 p. PS221.C63.
- Dawson, Coningsby. The Unknown Soldier. London: Hutchinson & Company, 19--? 63 p. PZ3.D38 Un.
Fictional diary.
- Findley, Timothy. The Wars. NY: Delacorte Press, 1977. 226 p. PZ4.F56 Wa.
- Grant, Allan. In Defence of Paris: An American Boy in the Trenches: A Story of Infantry and the Big Guns. NY: George H. Doran, 1915. 256 p. PZ3.G754 In.
- Higbee, Keller A., Jr. "Literature and American Life in World War I." PhD dissertation, University of Utah, 1981. 207 p. PS228.W37.H54.
- Lee, Mary. "It's A Great War!" Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1929. 574 p. PZ3.L443 It.
- The Love of an Unknown Soldier: Found in a Dug Out. Toronto: McClelland, Goodchild & Steward, 1918. 207 p. PZ3.L88 Lo.
- Nason, Leonard H. Among the Trumpets: Stories of War Horses and Others. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1932. 309 p. PZ3.N185 Am.
- _____. Chevrons. NY: George H. Doran Company, 1926. 339 p. PZ3.N185 Ch.
- Randall, Homer. Army Boys on German Soil: Our Doughboys Quelling the Mobs. Boston: IndyPublishing.com, 2007. 135 p. PZ4.R363 Arm.
- _____. Army Boys on the Firing Line, Or, Holding Back the German Drive. Boston: IndyPublishing.com, 2007. 139 p. PZ4.R363 Arm2.
- Reed, Kenneth. Mennonite Soldier. Scottsdale, PA: Herald Press, 1974. 518 p. PZ4.R3243 Me.

- Scanlon, William L. God Have Mercy on Us! A Story of 1918. NY: Houghton Mifflin, 1929. 337 p. PZ3.S367 Go.
- Smith, Bertha W. Only a Dog: A Story of the Great War. NY: E. P. Dutton, 1917. 111 p. PZ10.3.S65 On.
- Wallgren, Abian A. The A.E.F. in Cartoon. Philadelphia: Dan Sowers & Company, 1933. D526.2.W342.
- West, Rebecca. War Nurse: The True Story of a Woman Who Lived, Loved and Suffered on the Western Front. NY: A. L. Burt, 1930. 264 p. PZ3.W36 Wa.
- White, William A. The Martial Adventures of Henry and Me. NY: Macmillan, 1919. 338 p. D640.W48.
- Witwer, Harry C. From Baseball to Boches. Boston: Small, Maynard, 1918. 366 p. PZ3.W788 Fr.

– British Literature

- Bartimeus. The Navy Eternal: Which is the Navy-that-Floats, the Navy-that-Flies and the Navy-Under-the-Sea. London: NY: Hodder and Stoughton, 1918. 332 p. PR6003.A75.N38.
- Benstead, Charles R. Retreat: A Novel of 1918. NY: Century Company, 1930. 356 p. PZ3.B46 Re.
- Bergonzi, Bernard. Heroes' Twilight: A Study of the Literature of the Great War. London: Constable, 1965. 235 p. D526.B47.
- Botsford, Charles A. In the Trenches. Philadelphia: Penn Publishing Company, 1920. 307 p. PZ3.B67 In.
Highlights US citizens enlisting in the Canadian Expeditionary Force.
- _____. Joining the Colors. Philadelphia: Penn Publishing Company, 1920. 347 p. PZ3.B67 Jo.
Focuses on the first American soldiers to enlist in the Canadian Expeditionary Force.
- Cirici Ventallbo, Domingo. El Secreto de Lord Kitchener: Fantasia Sobre la Guerra Europea. Madrid: D. G. Anduenza, 1914. 222 p. D526.7.C49.
- Clarke, Covington. For Valor. Chicago: Reilly & Lee Company, 1928. 264 p. PZ3.C52 Fo.
Focuses on two brothers, formerly circus performers, who man observation balloons in order to protect the English coast.
- Dunsany, Edward John M. Tales of War. Boston: Little, Brown, 1919. 166 p. PZ3.D86 Ta.
- Ettlinger, Karl. Majarabatigolamatana: Extraordinarias Aventuras de un Indio en la Guerra Europea. Barcelona: C. Seither, 1916. 150 p. D526.5.E65.
- Ford, Ford M. Parade's End. 2 volumes. NY: New American Library, 1964. PZ3.F7518 Par.
- Forester, Cecil S. The General. Annapolis, MD: Nautical & Aviation Publishing Company. 233 p. PZ3.F759 Ge.
- Fredenburgh, Theodore. Soldiers March! NY: Harcourt, Brace, 1930. 314 p. PZ3.F874 So.
- Gilchrist, K. James. "World War I and the Early Novels of Evelyn Waugh." PhD dissertation, University of Kansas, 1995. 245 p. PR6045.A97.G54.
- Glover, Jon and Silkin, Jon, editors. The Penguin Book of First World War Prose. London: Viking, 1989. 619 p. D526.2.P434.
- Gordon, Rebecca. "I was Obsessed by a Complex of Terrors and Longings Connected with the Idea 'War': World War I in the Early Writing of Christopher Isherwood." First World War Studies 2 (Mar 2011): pp. 121-130. Per.
- Harrison, Charles Y. Generals Die in Bed. NY: Burt, 1930. 269 p. PZ3.H357 Ge.
- Hay, Ian. All In It: "K(1)" Carries On. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1917. 238 p. D640.H392.
Fictionalized "unit history."
- _____. Carrying On: After the First Hundred Thousand. Edinburgh: Blackwood, 1917. 316 p. D640.H393.
Fictionalized "unit history."

_____. The First Hundred Thousand: Being the Unofficial Chronicle of a Unit of "K(I)". NY: Grosset & Dunlap, 1916. 342 p. D640.H39.

Fictionalized "unit history."

_____. The Last Million. London: Hodder and Stoughton, 1918. 271 p. D570.B4.

Fictionalized "unit history."

Herbert, Alan P. The Secret Battle. NY: Atheneum, 1920. 216 p. PZ3.H47 Se.

Hibberd, Dominic. Wilfred Owen: A New Biography. Chicago: Ivan R. Dee, 2003. 424 p. PF6029.W4.H53.

Lyons, A. Neil. A Kiss from France: And Some Soldiers from Everywhere. London: Hodder and Stoughton, 1916. 252 p. PZ3.L955 Kis.

Manning, Frederic. Her Privates, We. London: Readers Union, 1965. 274 p. PZ3.M28 He.

Potter, Jane. Boys in Khaki, Girls in Print: Women's Literary Responses to the Great War, 1914-1918. NY: Oxford University Press, 2005. 257 p. PR478.W65.P68.

Robinson, Derek. Goshawk Squadron. NY: Pocket Books, 1973. 245 p. PZ4.R66 Go.
Highlights the Royal Flying Corps.

Sapper. No Man's Land. NY: Grosset & Dunlap, 1917. 338 p. PZ3.S343 No.

_____. Sapper's War Stories. London: Hodder and Stoughton, 1934. 1,054 p. PZ1.S23 Sa.

Saunders, John M. Wings. NY: Grosset & Dunlap, 1927. 249 p. PZ3.S362 Wi.

Sherriff, Robert C. and Bartlett, Vernon. Journey's End: A Novel. NY: Grosset & Dunlap, 1930. 308 p. PZ3.S552 Jo.

Smith, Helen Z. Stepdaughters of War. NY: Dutton, 1930. 250 p. PZ3.S666 St.
Focuses on English women in France.

Springs, Elliott W. Contact: A Romance of the Air. NY: Grosset & Dunlap, 1930. 308 p. PZ3.S7707 Co.

Strachan, Hew. "John Buchan and the First World War: Fact Into Fiction." War in History 16 (Jul2009): pp. 298-324.
Per.

Tylee, Claire M. The Great War and Women's Consciousness: Images of Militarism and Womanhood in Women's Writings, 1914-64. Iowa City, IA: University of Iowa Press, 1990. 293 p. PR476.W65.T94.

Watson, Janet S. K. "Active Service: Gender, Class, and British Representations of the Great War." PhD dissertation, Stanford University, 1996. 324 p. HN385.W38.

– French Literature

Ayscough, John. French Windows. NY: Longmans, Green, 1918. 296 p. PZ3.A97 Fre.

Barbusse, Henri. Under Fire: The Story of a Squad (Le Feu). Translated from the original French by Fitzwater Wray. NY: Dutton, 1917. 358 p. PZ3.B3413 Feu.

Benjamin, Rene. Private Gaspard: A Soldier of France. Translated from the original French by Selmer Fougner. NY: Brentano's, 1916. 300 p. PS3503.E46.P75.

Brooks, Alden. The Fighting Men. NY: C. Scribner's Sons, 1917. 302 p. PZ3.B79196 Fi.

Cobb, Humphrey. Paths of Glory. NY: Dell, 1937. 224 p. PZ3.C63333 Pat.

Compton, T. E. "French War Literature." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal LXII (Nov 1917): pp. 747-769.
Per.

Field, Frank. Three French Writers and the Great War: Studies in the Rise of Communism and Fascism. NY: Cambridge University Press, 1975. 212 p. PQ307.W3.F5.

Ford, Ford Maddox. Parade's End. 2 volumes. NY: New American Library, 1964. PZ3.F7518 Par.

- Fowler, Guy. Lilac Time. NY: Grosset & Dunlap, 1928. 271 p. PZ3.F68 Li.
- Gibbs, Philip. The Cross of Peace. Garden City, NY: Doubleday, Doran, 1934. 343 p. PZ3.G42 Cr.
- Les Lettres Parisiennes. Paris: n.p., 1918-1920. D526.3.L47.
- Murphy, Elah E. "Embattled Prose: Writing World War I, 1914-1919." PhD dissertation, Stanford University, 2006. 312 p. PQ307.W3.M87.
- Romains, Jules. Verdun. Translated from the original French by Gerard Hopkins. NY: Knopf, 1939. 500 p. PQ2635.O5.H6313.
- Rowe, Barbara J. "Testimony to War: Literature by French Soldiers in the Great War, 1914-1918." PhD dissertation, University of Massachusetts, 1979. 304 p. PQ307.W3.R69.
- German Literature**
- Brehm, Bruno. That Was the End. Translated from the original German by Geoffrey Dunlop. London: Hurst & Blackett, 1934. 333 p. PZ3.B7313 Th.
- Denham, Scott D. "Visions of War: Ideologies and Images of War in German Literature Before and After the Great War." PhD dissertation, Harvard University, 1990. 312 p. PT345.D44.
- English-American Governess. What I Found Out in the House of a German Prince. NY: Frederick A. Stokes Company, 1915. 241 p. PZ3.E53 Wha.
- Euringer, Richard. Fliegerschule 4. Berlin: Büchergilde Gutenberg, 1937. 302 p. PT2609.U7.F6.
- Federn, Karl. Baron Fritz. NY: Farrar & Rinehart, 1930. 296 p. PZ3.F36 Ha.
- Frey, Alexander M. The Cross Bearers: A Story of the Medical Corps. NY: Viking Press, 1930. 306 p. PZ3.F87913 Pf.
- Grabenhorst, Georg. Zero Hour. Translated from the original German by A. Featherstonhaugh. NY: Brentano's, 1929. 320 p. PZ3.G7496 Ze.
- Kreutz, Rudolf J. Captain Zillner: A Human Document. Translated from the original German by W. J. Alexander Worster. London: Hodder and Stoughton, 1919. 326 p. PZ3.K8613 Ca.
- Leed, Eric J. "From Experience to Ideology: An Analysis of the Images of War in German War Literature, 1914-1930." PhD dissertation, University of Rochester, 1971. 389 p. D524.5L44.
- Münch, Paul Georg. Hindenburg's March into London. Translated from the original German. Philadelphia: John C. Winston Company, 1916. 220 p. PZ3.M8913 Hi.
- Remarque, Erich Maria. All Quiet on the Western Front. Translated from the original German by A. W. Wheen. Boston: Little, Brown, and Company, 1929. 291 p. PZ3.R281813 Al.
- _____. The Road Back. Translated from the original German by A. W. Wheen. Boston: Little, Brown, and Company, 1931. 343 p. PZ3.R281813 Ro.
- Rosner, Karl. Der Koenig: Au Quartier Gbenberal du Kaiser Pendant la Second Bataille de la Marne. Translated from The original German. Paris: Plon, 1923. 298 p. PT2635.O77.K614.
- Vring, Georg von der. Private Suhren: The Story of a German Rifleman. Translated from the original German by Fred Hall. NY: Harper & Brothers, 1928. 327 p. PZ3.V76 Pr.
- Waldeyer-Hartz, Hugo von. Von Tsingtau zu den Falklandinseln: Eine Erzählung von den Heldenkämpfen um Tsingtau und der Ruhmreichen Fahrt des Deutschen Kreuzergeschwaders im Weltkriege, 1914. Berlin: E. S. Mittler & Sohn, 1917. 209 p. PT2647.A53.V6.

– Italian Literature

- Hemingway, Ernest. A Farewell to Arms. NY: Scribner, 1948. 363 p. PZ3.H37 Fa.
Hemingway was a volunteer ambulance driver in the Italian army in 1917.

– Other Literature

- Ames, Franklin T. Between the Lines in Belgium: A Boy's Story of the Great European War. NY: Grosset & Dunlap, 1915. 304 p. PZ3.A49 Be.
- Goetel, Ferdynand. From Day to Day. Translated from the original Polish by Winifred Cooper. NY: Literary Guild, 1931. 292 p. PZ3.G54.Z213.
- Hašek, Jaroslav. The Good Soldier Švejk and His Fortunes in the World War. Translated from the original Czech by Cecil Parrott. Hammondsworth, England: Penguin, 1980. 752 p. PZ3.H36 Go.
Highlights an unhappy Czech soldier serving in the Austro-Hungarian Army.
- Herrick, Robert. The Conscript Mother. NY: Scribner, 1916. 99 p. PZ3.H47 Co.
- Huebsch, Edward. The Last Summer of Mata Hari. NY: Crown Publishers, 1979. 371 p. PZ4.H826 La.
- Rahlenbeck, Gustave. L'Annee Glorieuse (1914): Roman. Bruxelles, Belgium: Dechenne, 1920. 425 p. PQ2635.A32.A5.
- Solzhenitsyn, Alexander. August 1914. Translated from the original Russian by Michael Glenny. NY: Farrar, Straus and Giroux, 1972. PG3488.O4.K7313.
Story about the 1914 Battle of Tannenberg, as told indirectly through the characters.
- Werfel, Franz. The Forty Days of Musa Dagh. Translated from the original German by Geoffrey Dunlop. Viking Press, 1935. 824 p. PZ3.W4913 Fo.
Portrays hardships of Armenian refugees.

War Art and Pictorial Journalism

General Sources

- Archambault, Alan H. "H. Charles McBarron, Jr.: Company Artist and Founder." Military Collector & Historian XLIV (Spring 1992): pp. 46-47. Per.
- Beidler, Philip. "What Lady Butler Knew." Military History 28 (Sep 2011): pp. 58-63. Per.
- Belloc, Hilaire. The Book of the Bayeux Tapestry: Presenting the Complete Work in a Series of Colour Facsimiles. NY: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1916. NK3049.B3.B45.
- Berry, Jennifer E. "The War-Torn History of the Bayeux Tapestry." Military History Quarterly 22 (Winter 2010): pp. 54-61. Per.
- Brandon, Laura. "Canada Mourns the Loss of Three Respected War Artists." Canadian Military History 19 (Winter 2010): pp. 50-56. Per.
Retrospectives on Jack Nichols, Robert Hyndman and Tom Bjarnason.
- _____. "Canadian Graphic Art in Wartime." Canadian Military History 19 (Summer 2010): pp. 41-50. Per.
- _____. "Making the Invisible Visible: Post-Traumatic Stress Disorder in Military Art in the 20th & 21st Centuries." Canadian Military History 18 (Summer 2009): pp. 41-46. Per.
- _____. "Cause and Affect: War Art and Emotion." Canadian Military History 21 (Winter 2012): pp. 44-58. Per.
- Canadian War Museum. Aviation Paintings from the Art Collection of the Canadian War Museum. Ottawa, Canada: Canadian War Museum of the National Museums of Canada, 1972. 84 p. N9145.C3.
- Danchev, Alex. On Art and War and Terror. Edinburgh, Scotland: Edinburgh University Press, 2009. 242 p. NX650.W3.D36.
- Flanner, Janet. Men and Monuments. Freeport, NY: Books for Libraries Press, 1970. 297 p. N7445.F552.
- Giesberg, Jean Mc. "Star Spangled Banter: A Study of G.I. Humor in *The Stars and Stripes* from World War I to Vietnam." PhD dissertation, University of Houston Central Campus, 1981. 243 p. U20.G54.

- Harrington, Peter. "John Schönberg; An Artist in the Boer and Boxer Campaigns, 1900." Military Heritage 1 (Jun 2000): pp. 74-77. Per.
- _____. "Unsung War Artists." Military History 10 (Aug 1993): pp. 63-69. Per.
- _____. "War on Grand Scale." Military History 9 (Aug 1992): pp. 66-75. Per.
Surveys late 19th century painters of war art.
- Hiley, Toni L. "CIA's Intelligence Art Collection." Studies in Intelligence 52 (Jun 2008): pp. 43-58. Per.
Color illustrations and essays on selected paintings and one sculpture, "The Day the Wall Came Down."
- Hodgson, Pat. The War Illustrators. NY: Macmillan, 1977. 191 p. NC968.5.W35.H6.
Contains profiles on nearly 50 artists, along with selections of their works.
- Kindred, Marilyn A. "The Army Officer Corps and the Arts: Artistic Patronage and Practice in America, 1820-85." PhD dissertation, University of Kansas, 1981. 218 p. UB413.K56.
- Lomax, Margaret. "Army Artists." Soldiers 43 (Apr 1988): pp. 13-17. Per.
Briefly describes the Army Artists Program and illustrates some of the artwork produced.
- Marwick, Arthur. "War and the Arts-Is There a Connection?: The Case of the Two Total Wars." War in History 2 (Mar 1995): pp. 65-86. Per.
- Mugridge, Donald H. and Conover, Helen F. An Album of American Battle Art, 1755-1918. NY: Da Capo Press, 1972. 319 p. NE955.U52.
- Nihart, Brooke. "Irma Peixotto, Painter of Soldiers." Military Collector & Historian 58 (Summer 2006): pp. 83-92. Per.
- Rabb, Theodore K. The Artist and the Warrior: Military History through the Eyes of the Masters. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 2011. 228 p. N8260.R33.
- Stearn, R. T. "War and the Media in the 19th Century: Victorian Military Artists and the Image of War, 1870-1914." Royal United Service Institution (RUSI) Journal 131 (Sep 1986): pp. 55-62. Per.
- Vagts, Alfred. "Battle-Scenes and Picture-Politics." Military Affairs V (Summer 1941): pp. 87-103. Per.
Analysis of battle art since the Renaissance.

– World War I Art

- American Art Galleries. Allied War Salon: December 9 to 24, 1918. NY: American Art Association, 1918. 40 p. N9152.N4.A4.
- Arrandale, Karen. "Artists' Rifles and Artistic License: Edward Dent's War." First World War Studies 2 (Mar 2011): pp. 7-16. Per.
Edward Dent was a musical mentor to many British artists and musicians who went off to war.
- Bennett, Allis Eaton. "Mayor George Herbert Gray Collection, Margaret M. Bridwell Art Library, University of Louisville: A Study of the A.E.F. Art Training Center Bellevue, Seine-et-Oise, France and Calendar of the Collection." MA thesis, University of Louisville, 1987. 149 p. Z6621.B742.G72.
- Berry, Jennifer E. "Otto Dix: A Critical Realist Captured the Horror of War." Military History Quarterly 21 (Autumn 2008): pp. 50-55. Per.
- Bone, Muirhead. The Western Front. 2 volumes. London: Offices of "Country Life," 1917. D522.B63.
- Brandon, Laura. "Shattered Landscape: The Great War and the Art of the Group of Seven." Canadian Military History 10 (Winter 2001): pp. 58-66. Per.
Highlights the war art of six of the seven members of the early 20th century Canadian school.
- Casey, Jay H. "Keep 'Em Laughin': The Work of American Soldier Cartoonists during the World Wars." PhD dissertation, University of Houston, 2005. 304 p. D745.2.C37.

- Cohen, Aaron J. Imagining the Unimaginable: World War, Modern Art, & the Politics of Public Culture in Russia, 1914-1917. Lincoln, NE: University of Nebraska Press, 2008. 232 p. N6988.C65.
- Cohen, David. "Collecting Art of the Great War." Military Illustrated #41 (Oct 1991): pp. 19-24. Per.
- Cornebise, Alfred. Art from the Trenches: America's Uniformed Artists in World War I. College Station, TX: Texas A&M University Press, 1991. 160 p. N9155.U6.C67.
- Cowley, Robert. "The Mourning Parents." Military History Quarterly 3 (Autumn 1990): pp. 30-39. Per.
German artist, Käthe Kollwitz' memorial to his dead son buried in the German military cemetery at Vladso, Belgium.
- Gallatin, Albert E. Art and the Great War. NY: E. P. Dutton, 1919. 228 p. N9150.G35.
- Great Britain. Ministry of Information. War Paintings & Drawings by British Artists: Exhibited Under the Auspices of The Ministry of Information, London. NY: Redfield-Kendrick-Odell Company, 1919. 159 p. N9155.G7.G7.
- Harrington, Peter. "The Great War's Human Plight." Military History Quarterly 13 (Summer 2001): pp. 48-53. Per.
Western Front art work by the Socialist artist, Gerald Spencer Pryse.
- Howell, Edgar M. "An Artist Goes to War: Harvey Dunn and the A.E.F. War Art Program." Extracted from the Smithsonian Journal of History 2 (1967/1968). Washington, DC: Smithsonian Institution, 1967? 12 p. N9155.U6.H69.
- Hynes, Samuel. "The Death of Landscape." Military History Quarterly 3 (Spring 1991): pp. 17-27. Per.
- James, Pearl, editor. Picture This: World War I Posters and Visual Culture. Lincoln, NE: University of Nebraska Press, 2009. 398 p. D522.25.P53.
- Krass, Peter. Portrait of War: The U.S. Army's First Combat Artists and the Doughboys' Experience in WWI. Hoboken, NJ: John Wiley, 2007. 342 p. D639.A73.K73.
- Peixoto, Ernest C. The American Front. NY: C. Scribner's Sons, 1919. 230 p. D570.9.P4.
- _____. A Revolutionary Pilgrimage. NY: C. Scribner's Sons, 1917. 369 p. E230.P38.
- Rabb, Theodore K. "Artists on War: John Singer Sargent Visits the Front." Military History Quarterly 11 (Summer 1999): pp. 56-59. Per.
- Smith, Jules Andre. In France with the American Expeditionary Forces. NY: A. H. Hahlo & Company, 1919. 100 p. D527.S5.
Publication limited to just 500 copies.
- Townsend, Harry E. War Diary of a Combat Artist. Edited by Alfred E. Cornebise. Niwot, CO: University Press of Colorado, 1991. 284 p. D570.9.T66.
- Walsh, Michael J. Hanging a Rebel: The Life of C. R. W. Nevinson. Cambridge, MA: Lutterworth Press, 2008. 367 p. ND497.N4.W35.
Highlights a British artist of World War I and World War II.
- Wingate, Jennifer. "Doughboys, Art Worlds and Identities: Sculpted Memories of World War I in the United States." PhD dissertation, State University of New York at Stony Brook University, 2002. 399 p. D670.W56.
- Wilson, Claggett. The War Paintings of Claggett Wilson. NY: J. H. Sears & Company, 1928. ND237.W73.
- Wilson, Louis B. "Museum and Art Service of the American Expeditionary Forces." Military Surgeon XLVI (Feb 1920): pp. 165-172. Per.
- Winter, Jay M. The Experience of World War I. NY: Oxford University Press, 1989. 256 p. D521.W48.
See especially, pp. 230-238.

– Trench Art

- Kimball, Jane A. Trench Art: An Illustrated History. Davis, CA: Silverpenny Press, 2004. 402 p. D522.27.K56.
- Saunders, Nicholas J. Trench Art: A Brief History & Guide, 1914-1939. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2011. 160 p. D522.27.S28.
- _____. Trench Art: Materialities and Memories of War. NY: Berg, 2003. 254 p. D522.27.S282.

Posters

General Sources

- Aulich, James. War Posters: Weapons of Mass Communication. NY: Thames & Hudson, 2007. 256 p. D522.25.A94.
- Palermo, Joseph A. "Patriotic Poster boys." Military History 24 (Jul/Aug 2007): pp. 36-41. Per.
- Stanley, Peter. "What Did You Do in the War, Daddy?": A Visual History of Propaganda Posters. NY: Oxford University Press, 1983. 128 p. D522.25.S73.
- Posters selected from the Australian War Memorial.
- Toler, Pamela D. "Showing Too Much of the Horrors of War." Military History Quarterly 20 (Winter 2008): pp. 1-90. Per.
- Analysis of the effectiveness of graphic British war recruiting posters.

World War I Posters

- Baburina, Nina I. and Puchalina, E. D., editors. Russkij Plakat Pervoj Mirovoj Vojny=Russian Poster of World War One. Moscow, Russia: Company "Art and Culture", 1992. 119 p. D522.25.R87.
- Borkan, Gary A. World War I Posters. Atglen, PA: Schiffer Publishing, 2002. 238 p. D522.25.B67.
- Bownes, David. Posters of the First World War. NY: Shire Publications, 2014. 172 p. D522.25.B69.
- Crawford, Anthony P., editor. Posters of World War I and World War II in the George C. Marshall Research Foundation. Charlottesville, VA: University Press of Virginia, 1979. 127 p. D522.25.G46.
- Darracott, Joseph. The First World War in Posters, from the Imperial War Museum, London. NY: Dover Publications, 1974. 37 p. D522.25.D36.
- _____ and Loftus, Belinda. First World War Posters. London: Imperial War Museum, 1981. 72 p. D522.25.D37.
- Hardie, Martin and Sabin, Arthur K. War Posters Issued by Belligerent and Neutral Nations 1914-1919. London: A & C Black, 1920. 46 p. D527.5.H37.
- James, Pearl, editor. Picture This: World War I Posters and Visual Culture. Lincoln, NE: University of Nebraska Press, 2009. 398 p. D522.25.P53.
- Knutson, Anne C. "Breasts, Brawn and Selling a War: American World War I Propaganda Posters, 1917-1918." PhD dissertation, University of Pittsburgh, 1997. 350 p. D522.25.K68.
- Library of Congress. Prints and Photographs Division. Documentary Poster Collection, W.W.I. 1 Reel. Washington, DC: Library of Congress Photoduplication Service, 1978. One 35mm microfilm. D522.25.L53 Microfilm.
- Paret, Peter, Lewis, Beth I. and Paret, Paul. Persuasive Images: Posters of War and Revolution from the Hoover Institution Archives. Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press, 1992. 233 p. D522.25.H66.
- Rickards, Maurice. Posters of the First World War. London: Evelyn, Adams & Mackay, 1968. 128 p. D527.5.R52.
- Theofiles, George. American Posters of World War I: A Price and Collector's Guide. NY: Dafran House, 1971? 252 p. D527.5.T54.
- University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill. Rare Book Collection. Battlelines: World War I Posters from the Bowman Gray Collection. Chapel Hill, NC: University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill, 1988. 210 p. D522.25.U55.

William Hayes Ackland Memorial Art Center. WWI Propaganda Posters: A Selection from the Bowman Gray Collection of Materials Related to WWI & WWII. Chapel Hill, NC: William Hayes Ackland Memorial Art Center, 1969. 48 p. D522.25.W5.

Films

Bauer, K. Jack, compiler. List of World War I Signal Corps Films: (Records Group 111). Washington, DC: National Archives and Records Service, 1957. 68 p. D522.22.B38.

Birdwell, Michael E. "'After They've Seen Paree': The AEF in Film and Music." In Unknown Soldiers: The American Expeditionary Forces in Memory and Remembrance. Kent, OH: Kent State University Press, 2008. pp. 238-263. D570.2.U55.

Chastaine, Ben-H. "Battle Scenes Enacted for the Movies." Infantry Journal XXIX (Dec 1926): pp. 637-640. Per. Highlights the involvement of the 9th and 23d Infantry Regiments in the making of the movie, "Wings".

Collins, Suzanne W. "Calling All Stars: Emerging Political Authority and Cultural Policy in the Propaganda Campaign Of World War I." PhD dissertation, New York University, 2008. 383 p. D639.P7.U6.C65.

Cook, Tim. "Canada's Great War on File: *Lest We Forget* (1935)." Canadian Military History 14 (Summer 2005): pp. 5-20. Per.

_____ and Schultz, Christopher. "New Theatres of War: An Analysis of Paul Gross' *Passchendaele*." Canadian Military History 19 (Summer 2010): pp. 51-56. Per.

DeBauche, Leslie M. "Practical Patriotism: The United States Film Industry in World War I." PhD dissertation, University of Wisconsin, Madison, 1987. 251 p. D522.23.D431.

Field, Edgar L. "Moving-Picture Instruction of Troops." Infantry Journal XIII (Nov/Dec 1916): pp. 390-396. Per.

Isenberg, Michael T. "War on Film: The American Cinema and World War I, 1914-1941." PhD dissertation, University of Colorado, 1973. 559 p. D522.23.I73.

Mould, David H. American Newsfilm, 1914-1919: The Underexposed War. NY: Garland Publishing, 1983. 308 p. D522.23.M68.

Quirk, Lawrence J. The Great War Films. NY: Carol Publishing Group, 1994. 254 p. PN1995.9.W3.Q57.

Reeves, Nicholas. Official British Film Propaganda during the First World War. London: C. Helm in association with the Imperial War Museum, 1986. 288 p. D639.P7.G78.

Stewart, Phillip W., compiler and editor. Battlefilm: U.S. Army Signal Corps Motion Pictures of the Great War. 2d edition. Crestview, FL: Pms Press, 2010. 216 p. D522.22.B382.

Ward, Larry W. "The Motion Picture Goes to War: A Political History of the United States Government's Film Effort in the World War, 1914-1918." PhD dissertation, University of Iowa, May 1981. 299 p. D527.3.W3.

Wetta, Frank J. and Curley, Stephen J. Celluloid Wars: A Guide to Film and the American Experience of War. NY: Greenwood Press, 1992. 296 p. PN1995.9.W3.W48.
See especially, Chapter 8, "The Great War," at pp. 97-119.

Winter, Jay M. The Experience of World War I. NY: Oxford University Press, 1989. 256 p. D521.W48.

Youngblood, Denise J. Russian War Films: On the Cinema Front, 1914-2005. Lawrence, KS: University Press of Kansas, 2007. 319 p. PN1995.9.W3.Y68.

War Photography

English, Donald E. "French Photographic Images of the Hero during World War One." War, Literature & the Arts 17 (Special Double Edition, 2005): pp. 118-128. Per.

Remus, Sebastian. German Amateur Photographers in the First World War: A View from the Trenches on the Western Front. Atglen, PA: Schiffer Publishing, 2008. 256 p. D522.R46.

US Army Corps of Engineers. Military Photography. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1917. 67 p. UG476.M54.

Veterans

General Sources

American Legion. Tomorrow's Horizons: Rights and Benefits for World War Veterans. Indianapolis, IN: American Legion, 1945. 32 p. UB357.T66.

Bull, Cornelius H. and Bennet, Hiram W. National Expenditures for Veterans. Washington, DC: Research Committee, American Veterans Association, 1939. 40 p. UB373.B84.

Dillingham, William P. Federal Aid to Veterans, 1917-1941. Gainesville, FL: University of Florida Press, 1952. 258 p. UB357.D54.

Durham, Knowlton. Billions for Veterans: An Analysis of Bonus Problems-Yesterday, Today and Tomorrow. NY: Brewer, Warren & Putnam, 1932. 120 p. UB373.D895.

Dyhouse, Tim. "Doughboys Down to Four." VFW Magazine 95 (Jan 2008): pp. 26 and 46. Per.

Hayes, Edward S. "The Aftermath of War." Infantry Journal XVI (Sep 1919): pp. 181-182. Per.

Mayo, Katherine. Soldiers What Next! Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1934. 567 p. UB370.M39.

Pencak, William. For God and Country: The American Legion, 1919-1941. Boston: Northeastern University Press, 1989. 411 p. D570.A1.P46.

Reid, Fiona. "Distinguishing Between Shell-Shocked Veterans and Pauper Lunatics: The Ex-Services' Welfare Society and Mentally Wounded Veterans After the Great War." War in History 14 (Jul 2007): pp. 347-371. Per.

Schaffer, Ronald. America in the Great War: The Rise of the War Welfare State. NY: Oxford University Press, 1991. 244 p. E780.S34.

See especially, Chapter 12, "The Treatment of 'Shell-Shock' Cases in the AEF: A Microcosm of the War Welfare State," at pp. 199-212.

Snell, Mark A. "'The Price Was Made and the Price Was Paid': Grandpa's Scar and Other Memories of the AEF." In Unknown Soldiers: The American Expeditionary Forces in Memory and Remembrance. Kent, OH: Kent State University Press, 2008. pp. 3-27. D570.2.U55.

Ward, Stephen R., editor. The War Generation: Veterans of the First World War. Port Washington, NY: Kennikat Press, 1975. 192 p. UB356.W37.

Weber, Gustavus A. and Schneckebeier, Laurence. The Veterans' Administration: Its History, Activities and Organization. Washington, DC: Brookings Institution, 1934. 490 p. UB357.W42.

Wecter, Dixon. When Johnny Comes Marching Home. Boston: Houghton Mifflin Company, 1944. 588 p. E181.W43.
Analysis of ex-soldiers' readjustment to civilian life; see especially, Part III, "Doughboys," at pp. 255-453.

Special Aspects

Britten, Thomas A. "American Indians in World War I: Military Service as Catalyst for Reform." PhD dissertation, Texas Tech University, 1994. 350 p. D570.8.I6.B74.

See especially, Chapter IX, "Indian Veterans in the Post-War Era," at pp. 273-311.

"Farm Homes for Soldiers." Infantry Journal XV (Aug 1918): pp. 153-156. Per.

Greenhut, Eugene. "Farms for Soldiers." Infantry Journal XV (Jul 1918): pp. 40-43. Per.

Linker, Beth. "For Life and Limb: The Reconstruction of a Nation and Its Disabled Soldiers in World War I America." PhD dissertation, Yale University, 2006. 219 p. UB363.L56.

_____. War's Waste: Rehabilitation in World War I America. Chicago: University of Chicago Press, 2011. 291 p. UB363.L562.

Ortiz, Stephen R. Beyond the Bonus March and GI Bill: How Veteran Politics Shaped the New Deal Era. NY: New York University Press, 2010. 249 p. UB357.O78.

_____. "The 'New Deal' for Veterans: The Economy Act, the Veterans of Foreign Wars, and the Origins of New Deal Dissent." Journal of Military History 70 (April 2006): pp. 415-438. Per.

Patrick, George T. W. "The Psychology of Social Reconstruction." Infantry Journal XV (Dec 1918): pp. 477-486. Per. Originally published in The Scientific Monthly, Jun 1918.

– Bonus March

Bartlett, John H. The Bonus March and the New Deal. Chicago: M. A. Donohue, 1937. 128 p. F199.B37.

Best, Gary D. FDR and the Bonus Marchers, 1933-1935. Westport, CT: Praeger, 1992. 147 p. F317.M7.B46.

Blakeley, H. W. "When the Army was Smeared." Combat Forces Journal 2 (Feb 1952): pp. 26-30. Per.

Daniels, Roger. The Bonus March: An Episode of the Great Depression. Westport, CT: Greenwood Publishing Company, 1971. 370 p. F199.D18.

Douglas, Jack. Veterans on the March. NY: Workers Library Publishers, 1934. 376 p. F199.D68.

Killigrew, John W. "The Army and the Bonus Incident." Military Affairs XXVI (Summer 1962): pp. 59-65. Per.

Laurie, Clayton D. and Cole, Ronald H. The Role of Federal Military Forces in Domestic Disorders, 1877-1945. Washington, DC: Center of Military History, 1997. 475 p. UA25.R62.
See especially, Chapter 16, "The Bonus March, 1932," at pp. 367-390.

Lisio, Donald J. The President and Protest: Hoover, Conspiracy, and the Bonus Riot. Columbia, MO: University of Missouri, 1974. 346 p. F199.L57.

Perret, Geoffrey. "MacArthur and the Marchers." Military History Quarterly 8 (Winter 1996): pp. 74-79. Per.

Price, John W. "The Army Evicts the Bonus Marchers." Military Review LI (May 1971): pp. 56-65. Per.

Severo, Richard and Milford, Lewis. The Wages of War: When America's Soldiers Came Home-From Valley Forge to Vietnam. NY: Simon and Schuster, 1989. 495 p. UB357.S48.
Contends that social hostility toward veterans always has existed; see especially, Part V, "After the First World War," at pp. 229-279.

Waters, Walter W. B.E.F.: The Whole Story of the Bonus Army. Whitefish, MT?: Kessinger Publishing, 2007. 288 p. F199.W38.

– Mothers' Pilgrimages

Budreau, Lisa M. "The Politics of Remembrance: The Gold Star Mothers' Pilgrimage and America's Fading Memory of the Great War." Journal of Military History 72 (Apr 2008): pp. 371-411. Per.

Hughes, A. D. "Pilgrims." Quartermaster Review X (May/Jun 1931): pp. 29-40. Per.
Highlights the 1930 Gold Star pilgrimage.

Kolakowski, Christopher L. "A Sister's Journey to the Western Front in 1920." Military Collector & Historian 56 (Fall 2004): pp. 154-163. Per.
Sponsored by the city of Troy, NY; her brother, Henry, was killed on the Somme in 1918, while serving with the 105th Infantry Regiment.

“One Gold Star Mother and Our Corps.” Quartermaster Review I (May/Jun 1922): p. 29. Per.
Mother’s visit to the grave of her son, Ensign Joseph Bellak, Naval Intelligence.

Potter, Constance. “World War I Gold Star Mothers Pilgrimages.” Prologue 31 (Summer 1999): pp. 140-145 and 31 (Fall 1999): pp. 210-215. Per.

Prince, William S. Crusade & Pilgrimage: A Soldier’s Death, a Mother’s Journey & a Grandson’s Quest. Portland, OR: Oregon Historical Society Press, 1986. 109 p. D589.U7.T877.

Shafer, Chet. The Second A.E.F.: The Pilgrimage of the Army of Remembrance. NY: Doty Corporation, 1927. 108 p. D570.A1.S5.

US Congress. House of Representatives. Committee on Military Affairs. To Authorize Mothers of Deceased World War Veterans Buried in Europe to Visit the Graves. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1924. 37 p. D639.D4.U33.

_____. Subcommittee of Committee on Appropriations. Expenses of Pilgrimage to American Cemeteries in Europe. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1930. 25 p. D639.D4.U5.

US War Department. Pilgrimage for the Mothers and Widows of Soldiers, Sailors and Marines of the American Forces Now Interred in Cemeteries of Europe.... Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1930. 339 p. D639.D4.U5.

Contains data on participants in the pilgrimage.

Wilson, Louis C. “Mother Comes Home from ‘Over There.’” Quartermaster Review X (Sep/Oct 1930): pp. 46-48. Per.

Foreign Veteran Experiences

– Britain

Higbee, Douglas. “Siegfried Sassoon, Fellow-Traveler: Poetry, Socialism, and the British Veterans’ Movement.” War, Literature and the Arts 19 (Special Double Edition 2007): pp. 286-298. Per.

Hunt, Derek and Mulholland, John. A Party Fit for Heroes: His Majesty’s Garden Party for Recipients of the Victoria Cross, 26th June 1920. Uckfield, England: Naval and Military Press, 2007. 124 p. DA54.H86.

Patch, Harry. The Last Fighting Tommy: The Life of Harry Patch, the Oldest Surviving Veteran of the Trenches. NY: Bloomsbury, 2008. 238 p. DA69.3.P3.A3.

Van Emden, Richard, compiler. Britain’s Last Tommies: Final Memories from Soldiers of the 1914-18 War in Their Own Words. London: Abacus, 2006. 368 p. D640.A2.V36.

– Canada

Evans, Suzanne. “Canada’s Work for Wounded Soldiers on Film.” Canadian Military History 19 (Autumn 2010): pp. 41-49. Per.

Morton, Desmond and Wright, Glenn. Winning the Second Battle: Canadian Veterans and the Return to Civilian Life, 1915-1930. Toronto, Canada: University of Toronto Press, 1987. 328 p. UB359.C2.M67.

– France

Le Naour, Jean-Yves. The Living Unknown Soldier: A Story of Grief and the Great War. Translated from the original French by Penny Allen. NY: Metropolitan Books, 2004. 233 p. DC373.M36.L413.

Prost, Antoine. In the Wake of War: Les Anciens Combattants and French Society. Providence, RI: Berg, 1992. 152 p. D548.03.P7613.

– Germany

Cohen, Deborah. The War Come Home: Disabled Veterans in Britain and Germany, 1914-1939. Berkeley, CA: University of California Press, 2001. 285 p. UB359.G7.C64.

Diehl, James M. "Victors or Victims? Disabled Veterans in the Third Reich." Journal of Modern History 59 (Dec 1987): pp. 705-736. Per.

Kleinau, Wilhelm. Soldaten der Nation: Die Geschichtliche Sendung des Stahlhelm. Berlin: Stahlhelm-Verlag, 1933. 60 p. D659.G3.K54.

Whalen, Robert W. Bitter Wounds: German Victims of the Great War, 1914-1939. Ithaca, NY: Cornell University Press, 1984. 245 p. D639.E47.W53.

American Legion

American Legion. Course of Study, U.S. Citizens Defense Corps: American Legion Civilian Defense Air Raid Warden Training Schools. Authorized and Approved by U.S. Office of Civilian Defense. Indianapolis, IN: American Legion, 1942. 71 p. UA927.A662.

_____. Facts About the American Legion for Veterans of the Army, Navy and Marine Corps. 5th edition. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 15 p. #203-58CA 1919.

Pamphlet is attached to the 58th Coast Artillery Regiment unit history.

_____. "Fall-in": Greetings to the Men Who Serve Today from Your Comrades of 1917 and 1918. United States: American Legion, 1941-1945?. 32 p. U113.F34.

Provides advice on getting along in the Army from World War I soldiers to World War II soldiers.

_____. History of American Legion, Department of Tennessee, 1919-1933. Knoxville, TN: Knoxville Lithographing Company, 1933. 335 p. D570.85.T2.A7.

_____. A Plan to Perpetuate Peace by Equalizing the Burdens of and Eliminating the Profits from War: with Supporting Brief on the Constitutional Powers of Congress and the President in Time of War. S.l.: n.p., 1931. 30 p. D570.A14.Z9.

_____. National Conventions. Proceedings . . ., 1924-1977. Incomplete run. D570.A1.A43.

_____. National Security Commission. Air Power in an Age of Peril: A Report to the American People. Indianapolis, IN: American Legion, National Security Commission, 1954? 20 p. UH15.A57.

_____. New York. Air Service Post 501. Air Service Post 501, American Legion. NY: Headquarters, American Legion (New York), 1959. 72 p. D570.A13.N48.

_____. Pennsylvania. Annual Convention of the American Legion, Department of Pennsylvania. S.l.: n.p., n.d. D570.A12.P4.

American Legion Magazine, 1919-Current. Per.

Issued weekly from 1919 to 1925; subsequently issued monthly (1926 to present).

Baker, Roscoe. The American Legion and American Foreign Policy. NY: Bookman Associates, 1954. 329 p. D570.A1.B34.

Clutter, Richard M. "The Indiana American Legion, 1919-1960." PhD dissertation, Indiana University, 1975. 348 p. D570.A12.I53.

Davis, George M., Jr. History of New Rochelle Post No. 8, American Legion. New Rochelle, NY: American Legion, Post No. 8, 1938. 123 p. D570.A13.N47.

Franceschini, Emile. Relation Officielle du Voyage en France et des Receptions a Paris de la Legion Americaine Septembre 1927. Paris: Imprimerie Nationale, 1928. 111 p. D570.A1.F7.

Harbord, James G. "Gen. J. G. Harbord Tells Legion What it Should Do in Politics." Army and Navy Journal LXIV, Issue #3296 (11 Sep 1926): pp. 27 and 38. Per.

James, Marquis. A History of the American Legion. NY: W. Green, 1923. 320 p. D570.A1.J3.

Jones, Richard S. A History of the American Legion. Indianapolis, IN: Bobbs-Merrill Company, 1946. 393 p. D570.A1.J6.

- Mayo, Katherine. Soldiers What Next! Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1934. 567 p. UB370.M39.
- Moley, Raymond. The American Legion Story. NY: Duell, Sloan and Pearce, 1966. 443 p. D570.A1.M58.
- Ortiz, Stephen R. "The 'New Deal' for Veterans: The Economy Act, the Veterans of Foreign Wars, and the Origins of New Deal Dissent." Journal of Military History 70 (April 2006): pp. 415-438. Per.
- Pencak, William. For God and Country: The American Legion, 1919-1941. Boston: Northeastern University Press, 1989. 411 p. D570.A1.P46.
- Rumer, Thomas A. The American Legion: An Official History, 1919-1989. NY: M. Evans, 1990. 610 p. D570.A1.R86.
- Rupp, F. A. "A Legionnaire in Paris." Military Surgeon 62 (Jan 1928): p. 130-132. Per.
- Shafer, Chet. The Second A.E.F.: The Pilgrimage of the Army of Remembrance. NY: Doty Corporation, 1927. 108 p. D570.A1.S5.
- US Armed Forces Information School. Army Almanac. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1950. 1,009 p. UA25.A75.
See especially, the entry "American Legion," at pp. 885-886.
- Ward, William A. "The American Legion in American Politics." PhD dissertation, University of Colorado, 1970. 191 p. D570.A1.W37.
- Wheat, George S. The Story of the American Legion. NY: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1919. 272 p. D570.A1.W5.
- Wood, Eric Fisher. "Launching the Legion: A Twenty-Year Flashback to the Paris Caucus." American Legion Magazine 26 (Mar 1939): p. 11-13 and 56-57. Per.

Women

General Sources

- Beckman, Joyce. "Feminism, War, and Peace Politics: The Case of World War I." In Women, Militarism, and War: Essays in History, Politics, and Social Theory. Totowa, NJ: Rowman & Littlefield, 1988. Pp. 141-160. HQ1236.W64.
- Benton, Barbara. "Friendly Persuasion: Women as War Icon, 1914-45." Military History Quarterly 6 (Autumn 1993): pp. 80-87. Per.
- Daggert, Mabel P. Women Wanted: The Story Written in Blood Red Letters on the Horizon on the Great World War. NY: George H. Doran, 1918. 384 p. D639.W7.D3.
- Fell, Alison S. and Sharp Ingrid, guest editors. "The Gentler Sex? Women's Responses to the First World War." Minerva Journal of Women and War New Series 1 (Fall 2007): pp. 63-90. Per.
Individual articles contained in the issue include:
Fell, Alison S. "Finding a Voice-Feminists, Nationalism and the First World War." pp. 63-65.
Shearer, Joanna. "'Dressing Up for War': Women and Militarism in the Writings of French Women Journalists in the First World War." pp. 66-76.
Jackson, Paul. "'The Exquisite Moment': May Sinclair's Battle for 'Reality' in the First World War." pp. 77-90.
- Higonnet, Margaret R., editor. Behind the Lines: Gender and the Two World Wars. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 1987. 310 p. D639.W7.B35.
Consists of a collection of articles.
- Jensen, Kimberly. Mobilizing Minerva: American Women in the First World War. Urbana, IL: University of Illinois Press, 2008. 244 p. D639.W7.J462.
- Proctor, Tammy M. Female Intelligence: Women and Espionage in the First World War. NY: New York University, 2003. 205 p. D639.S7.P76.

Sharp, Ingrid and Fell, Alison S., guest editors. "The Gentler Sex? Women's Responses to the First World War." Minerva: Journal of Women and War New Series 1 (Spring 2007), pp. 68-114. Per.

Individual articles contained in the issue include:

Sharp, Ingrid. "Pacifism, Patriotism, Pragmatism: Defining Women's War Aims." pp. 68-72.

Wilmer, Annika. "Pacifism, Nationalism and Internationalism in the French and German Women's Movements during the First World War." pp. 73-87.

Gwinn, Kristen E. "Women's Activism for Peace: From International Goals to National Implementation." pp. 88-101.

McDermid, Jane. "What's in a Name?: The Scottish Women's Hospitals in the First World War." pp. 102-114.

Thomas, Gill. Life on All Fronts: Women in the First World War. NY: Cambridge University Press, 1989. 48 p. D639.W7.T46.

America

Blair, Emily N. The Woman's Committee. United States Council of National Defense. An Interpretative Report. April 21, 1917, to February 27, 1919. Washington, DC: Council on National Defense, 1920. 150 p. D639.W7.U75.

Blotch, Herriot S. Mobilizing Woman-Power. NY: Womans Press, 1918. 195 p. D639.W7.B43.

Brassard, Geneviève. "'War Is the Greatest of Paradoxes': May Sinclair and Edith Wharton at the Front." Minerva Journal of Women and War. New Series 2 (Spring 2008): pp. 3-21. Per.

Clarke, Ida Clyde. American Women and the World War. NY: Jerome S. Ozer, 1974. 544 p. D639.W7.C52.
Reprint; originally published in 1918.

Dessey, Eunice Cecelia. The First Enlisted Women, 1917-1918. Philadelphia: Dorance, 1955. 93 p. D639.W7.D47.

Ebbert, Jean and Hall, Marie-Beth. Crossed Currents: Navy Women from WWI to Tailhook. Washington, DC: Brassey's, 1993. 321 p. VB324.W65.E23.
See especially, Part I, "Yeomen (F) in World War I," Chapter 1, "America's First Enlisted Women," at pp. 3-26.

Gavin, Lettie. American Women in World War I: They Also Served. Niwot, CO: University Press of Colorado, 1997. 295 p. D639.W7.G38.

_____. "Reconstruction Aides in World War I: A Brand New Profession." Minerva: Quarterly Report on Women and the Military XII (Winter 1994): pp. 65-74. Per.

Greenwald, Maurine W. Women, War, and Work: The Impact of World War I on Women Workers in the United States. Westport, CT: Greenwood Press, 1980. 309 p. HD6095.G72.

Hewitt, Linda L. Women Marines in World War I. Washington, DC: USMC Headquarters, History and Museums Division, 1974. 80 p. D570.45.H49.

Jensen, Kimberly S. "Minerva on the Field of Mars: American Women, Citizenship, and Military Service in the First World War." PhD dissertation, University of Iowa, 1992. 533 p. D639.W7.J46.

Keene, Jennifer D. World War I. Westport, CT: Greenwood Press, 2006. 217 p. D570.K44.
See especially, Chapter 4, "Americans All: The Experiences of Minorities and Women in the Military," at pp. 93-121.

McLaren, Barbara. Women of the War. NY: George H. Doran Company, 1918. 160 p. D639.W7.M27.

Mecca, Jo-Anne. "'Neither Fish, Flesh, Nor Fowl': The World War I Army Nurse." Minerva: Quarterly Report on Women and the Military XIII (Summer 1995): pp. 1-19. Per.

Oakes, Claudia M. United States Women in Aviation through World War I. Washington, DC: Smithsonian Institution Press, 1978. 44 p. TL553.O34.

- Steinson, Barbara J. "Female Activism in World War I: The American Women's Peace, Suffrage, Preparedness, and Relief Movements, 1914-1919." PhD dissertation, University of Michigan, 1977. 430 p. D639.W7.S7.
- Weiss, Elaine F. Fruits of Victory: The Woman's Land Army of America in the Great War. Washington, DC: Potomac Books, 2008. 315 p. D639.W7.W45.
- Wood, Molly M. "Mothers, Wives, Workers and More: The Experience of American Women on the Home Front during World War I." In Personal Perspectives, World War I. Santa Barbara, CA: ABC-CLIO, 2006. pp. 273-296. D521.P48.
- Zeiger, Susan L. "In Uncle Sam's Service: American Women Workers with the American Expeditionary Force, 1917-1919." PhD dissertation, New York University, 1991. 367 p. D639.W7.Z44.

Britain

- Atkinson, Diane. Elsie and Mairi Go to War: Two Extraordinary Women on the Western Front. NY: Pegasus Books, 2010. 280 p. D639.W7.A75.
- Braybon, Gail. Women Workers in the First World War. NY: Routledge, 1989. 244 p. D639.W7.B73.
- Burgess, Alan. The Lovely Sergeant. NY: Dutton, 1963. 182 p. U55.B87.
Flora Sands was a British nurse who joined a Serbian combat unit and participated in combat operations.
- Calvin-Lefebvre, Marc. "'Women! Your Country Needs You!' Fleeing Feminism or Gendering Citizenship in Great War Britain?" Minerva Journal of Women and War New Series 2 (Fall 2008): pp. 26-43. Per.
- Churchill, Lady Randolph. Women's War Work. London: C. A. Pearson, 1916. 159 p. D639.W7.C4.
- Cozens, Monica. Lloyd George's Munitions Girls. London: Hutchinson, 1916. 160 p. D639.W7.C67.
- Feilding, Dorothea. Lady Under Fire: The Wartime Letters of Lady Dorothea Feilding MM 1914-1917. Edited by Andres and Nicola Hallam. Barnsley, England: Pen & Sword Military, 2010. 226 p. D629.B4.F45.
- Mitchell, David J. Monstrous Regiment: The Story of the Women of the First World War. NY: Macmillan, 1965. 400 p. D639.W7.M56.
- O'Sullivan-Powers, Helen M. "Women's War Work in Britain, 1914-1918." MA Thesis, Angelo State University, 1999. 117 p. D639.W7.O78.
- Stone, Gilbert. Women War Workers: Accounts Contributed by Representative Workers of the Work Done by Women in the More Important Branches of War Employment. London: Harrap & Company, 1917. 319 p. D639.W7.S8.

Other

- Bassett, Jan. "'Ready to Serve': Australian Women and the Great War." Journal of the Australian War Memorial #2 (Apr 1983): pp. 8-9 and 11-16. Per.
- Darrow, Margaret H. "French Volunteer Nursing and the Myth of War Experience in World War I." American Historical Review 101 (Feb 1996): pp. 80-106. Per.
- Hagemann, Karen. "Mobilizing Women for War: The History, Historiography, and Memory of German Women's War Service in the Two World Wars." Journal of Military History 75 (Oct 2011): pp. 1,055-1,093. Per.
- Ladoux, Georges. Marthe Richard, the Skylark: The Foremost Woman Spy of France. London: Cassell and Company, 1932. 250 p. D639.S8.R55.
- Sangster, Joan. "Mobilizing Women for War." In Canada and the First World War: Essays in Honour of Robert Craig Brown. Buffalo, NY: University of Toronto Press, 2005. pp. 157-193. D547.C2.C33.

Stoff, Laurie S. They Fought for the Motherland: Russia's Women Soldiers in World War I and the Revolution. Lawrence, KS: University Press of Kansas, 2006. 294 p. UB419.R87.S78.

See also, her 2002 dissertation, "They Fought for the Homeland: Russia's Women Soldiers of the First World War," which is available at D570.8.W6.S86.

Women Overseas with the AEF

According to the article cited below, 21,896 women were carried on the Army's rolls during the war, all nurses, except for 416 women listed as "field clerks."

Ginsburgh, Robert. "Daughters of Valor." American Legion Magazine 26 (May 1939): pp. 16-17 and 48-54. Per.

Many of those identified as "field clerks" may have been female telephone operators sent to France at the request of General John J. Pershing. The official report of the Chief Signal Officer states that 450 civilian women received special instruction in the US for switch-board duty in France. Of these, 223 were sent overseas with the first of several contingents arriving in March 1918. See:

Hillerich, Karen L. "Black Jack's Girls." Army 32 (Dec 1982): pp. 44-48. Per.

US War Department. Annual Report, 1919. Volume I. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. pp. 1,051-1,052, 1,055-1,056, 1,245-1,246 and 1,419-1,421. UA24.A145.

Women telephone operators served as civilian contract employees at various headquarters in France and England. Although militarized to an extent-being uniformed and subject to Army control-they did not have full military status. Other civilian contract workers went overseas with the Medical Corps, Ordnance Department and the Quartermaster General: See

Treadwell, Mattie E. The Women's Army Corps. Washington, DC: Office of the Chief of Military History, 1954. 841 p. 1954. 841 p. D769.A533 v.8 pt.2.

See especially, pp. 6-9.

Incidentally, the US Navy recruited women for administrative duties and accorded them the same military status as enlisted men. "Yeoman (F)" wore a distinctive uniform and participated in several ceremonies carrying arms. Although most of these enlisted women remained in the US, some served overseas in Paris. See:

Dessez, Eunice C. The First Enlisted Women, 1917-1918. Philadelphia: Dorrance, 1955. 93 p. D639.W7.D47.

Guthrie, Lou M. "I Was a Yeomanette." US Naval Institute Proceedings 110 (Dec 1984): pp. 57-64. Per.

MHI's manuscript archives contain returned questionnaires and other historical materials contributed by veterans who participated in the MHI's World War I survey. Included is a seven-page reminiscent by Mrs. ? Banker, who served in France as a chief operator. Several other women who served as naval yeomen and as telephone operators also have contributed materials.

Other Pertinent Sources

Archambault, Alan H. and Milligan, Robert E. "Lady Telephone Operators of the American Expeditionary Force, 1917-1918." Military Collector & Historian XLII (Spring 1990): pp. 26-27 and Plate No. 651. Per.

Fletcher, Stacey. "Farewell-Adieu: Posthumous Encomium for a 'Hello Girl.'" Minerva: Quarterly Report on Women and the Military V (Fall 1987): pp. 110-114. Per.

New York Times, 1918. Microfilm.

See publication index volumes for 1918 and research under the heading "Women-Occupations-Telephone Operators."

Schneider, Dorothy and Schneider, Carl J. Into the Breach: American Women Overseas in World War I. NY: Viking, 1991. 368 p. D639.W7.S36.

See especially, Chapter 7, "The Hello Girls," at pp. 177-187, which highlights the telephone operators.

“Women” Box. World War I Signal Corps Photograph Collection, 1914-1930. Photograph Archives.
Unorganized photographs of nurses and other women in the war. See also, Box #238, 2
folders and Box #265, 1 folder, on telephone operators. Collection is available at Bay 4,
Row 123, Face B, Shelf 2.

Wyman, Thomas S. “A Telephone Switchboard Operator with the A.E.F. in France.” Army History #43 (1997/1998):
pp. 1-9. Per.

Section II: World War I Unit History Reference Bibliographies

Creation of the American Expeditionary Forces

By 1915 the ongoing war in Europe prompted Secretary of War, Lindley M. Garrison, to reexamine the nation's national defense policies. Garrison directed the War Department's General Staff to investigate the organizations and strength figures needed by the Regular Army and National Guard, the reserve forces required, and the relationship of the regulars and guardsmen to a volunteer force. Garrison believed that the federal government's lack of control over the National Guard was a fundamental defect in the nation's national defense policies. After six months of study and review the War Department published its findings as a Statement of a Proper Military Policy for the United States. It outlined a Regular Army consisting of 281,000 personnel augmented by a 500,000-man federal reserve, plus an additional 500,000-man reserve force to buttress the envisioned reserve force.

Following extensive debate, the War Department's policy statement eventually led to passage of the National Defense Act of 1916. The new act provided that the "Army of the United States" would consist of the Regular Army, the Volunteer Army, the Officers' Reserve Corps, the Enlisted Reserve Corps, the National Guard when in the service of the United States, and any subsequent land forces that might be authorized by Congress. To the extent feasible, both the Regular Army and the National Guard were to be organized into permanent brigades and divisions. To resolve the long-standing question of whether or not National Guard units could be used outside the United States, the National Defense Act of 1916 empowered the president to draft units into federal service under certain conditions. Men in drafted units would be discharged from state service and become federal troops subject to employment wherever needed.

Once the United States declared war and prepared to send an expeditionary force to Europe, the War Department federalized 16 National Guard divisions and created another 16 National Army divisions formed from conscripts obtained via the selective service system. Ultimately, the American Expeditionary Forces (AEF) consisted of eight Regular Army divisions (numbered 1 through 8), 17 mobilized National Guard divisions (numbered 26 through 42), and 16 National Army divisions (numbered 76 through 91).

Sources pertaining to the evolution of the AEF include:

Coffman, Edward M. "Conflicts in American Planning: An Aspect of World War I Strategy." Military Review XLIII (Jun 1963): pp. 78-90. Per.

Finnegan, John Patrick. Against the Specter of a Dragon: The Campaign for American Military Preparedness, 1914-1917. Westport, CT: Greenwood Press, 1974. 253 p. D619.F45.

Holley, Irving B., Jr. "Origins of the American Expeditionary Force." In General John M. Palmer, Citizen Soldiers, and the Army of a Democracy. Westport, CT: Greenwood Press, 1982. pp. 268-276. E745.P25.H64.

Kreidberg, Marvin A. and Henry, Merton G. "Part Two: World War I: Preparations and Mobilization." In History of Military Mobilization in the United States Army, 1775-1945. Department of the Army Pamphlet 20-212. Reprint. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1984. pp. 175-376. UA913.K73 1984. Originally published in 1955; the 1984 reprint is also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

Lerwill, Leonard L. The Personnel Replacement System in the United States Army. Department of the Army Pamphlet 20-211. Washington, DC: Department of the Army, 1954. 492 p. UA17.5.U5.L47. See especially, pp. 169-228, for information about the personnel replacement system used during World War I; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

Palmer, Frederick. Newton D. Baker: America at War. 2 volumes. NY: Dodd, Mead & Company, 1931. D570.P32 v.2.

The author served for some fifty years as war correspondent; during World War I, at General Pershing urging, Palmer accepted a commission and served at the AEF Headquarters, handling press accreditation matters.

Rinaldi, Richard A. The United States Army in World War I Ground Units, 1917-1919. Takoma Park, MD: Tiger Lily Publishing, 2005. 231 p. D570.2.R56.

United States. National Defense Act, Approved June 3, 1916. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1918. 105 p. KF7305.A21916 1918.

_____. The National Defense Act Approved June 3, 1916: As Amended by Act Approved August 29, 1916, Act Approved July 9, 1918, Act Approved February 28, 1919, Act Approved July 11, 1919, Act Approved September 29, 1919, Act Approved June 4, 1920, Act Approved June 30, 1921. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1921. 64 pages. KF7305.A21916 1921.

US Army War College. Statement of a Proper Military Policy for the United States. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1916. 28 p., plus supplements, ca 400 p. UA23.155.S73.

Votaw, John R. The American Expeditionary Forces in World War I. NY: Osprey Publishing, 2005. 96 p. D570.2.V68.

Wilson, John B. Maneuver and Firepower: The Evolution of Divisions and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History. 469 pages. UA25.W546.

Declaration of War

On 6 April 1917, the United States formally declared war on Germany. The Declaration read as follows:

“WHEREAS, The Imperial German Government has committed repeated acts of war against the Government and the people of the United States of America; therefore, be it

Resolved by the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States of America in Congress assembled, That the state of war between the United States and the Imperial German Government, which has thus been thrust upon the United States, is hereby formally declared; and

That the President be, and he is hereby, authorized and directed to employ the entire naval and military forces of the United States and the resources of the Government to carry on war against the Imperial German Government; and to bring the conflict to a successful termination all the resources of the country are hereby pledged by the Congress of the United States.”

Section II, Part 1: Regular Army Units

One of the major strengths of the USAHEC's holdings is its' unit histories holdings. In addition to possessing virtually every Civil War regimental history, the holdings also are extensive with regard to 20th century division and regimental histories. What follows are unit reference bibliographies for the American Expeditionary Forces.

General Headquarters, American Expeditionary Forces

After declaring war on Germany on 6 April, 1917, by 13 June 1917, a limited number of headquarters troops and Major General John J. "Blackjack" Pershing, the designated Commanding General of American Forces, were on French soil. Less than a month later, on 5 July 1917, War Department General Orders #8 formally established and organized Headquarters, American Expeditionary Forces. Six months later, the headquarters was redesigned General Headquarters, American Expeditionary Forces (GHQ, AEF). Over the next year roughly two million American Soldiers arrived in France for duty with the GHQ, AEF, which was responsible for all of the actions related to command and control, as well as organizing, training, sustaining, and equipping of all the American troops in Europe.

In accordance with War Department General Orders #49, the GHQ, AEF, was discontinued effective 31 August 1920. Meanwhile, the American Forces in Germany (AFG) was established on 3 July 1919, under the command of Major General Henry T. Allen. Pertinent sources pertaining to the GHQ, AEF, are as follows:

Adams, James G. Review of the American Forces in Germany. Coblenz, Germany: Published by James G. Adams, 1921. 442 p. D570.2.A7.

A 2d edition, also published in 1921, is available at D650.M5.R38; the author, a commissioned officer, served in the Air Service during the war.

American Battle Monuments Commission. American Armies and Battlefields in Europe: A History, Guide and Reference Book. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1938. 547 p. with maps. D528.U5.

A 1992 reprint by the US Army Center of Military History also is available at D528.U5.

General Headquarters American Expeditionary Forces Papers, 1914-1919. 26 boxes. Manuscript Archives. Manuscript collection contains official reports, summaries and manuals written by and for the General Headquarters (GHQ). Another major component of the collection are daily intelligence summaries written by The British General Headquarters and by the GHQ's Second Section (Intelligence). A finding aid to this collection can be found on the USAHEC's Digital Archives website. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 134, Face G, Shelf 4.

Harbord, James G. The American Army in France, 1917-1919. Boston: Little, Brown, and Company, 1936. 632 p. D570.H275.

See especially, Chapter V, "From War Department to War," at pp. 63-80 and Chapter VI, "With Americans G.H.Q. in the Rue Constantine," at pp. 81-99. Initially, General Harbord served as General Pershing's Chief of Staff; later, he commanded the 4th Marine Brigade, 2d Division, then for a short time, he commanded the 2d Division. Ultimately, Harbord ended up in command of the Services of Supply (SOS).

_____. Leaves from a War Diary. New York: Dodd, Mead & Company, 1925. 407 p. D570.H29.

Initially, General Harbord served as General Pershing's Chief of Staff; later, he commanded the 4th Marine Brigade, 2d Division, then for a short time, he commanded the 2d Division. Ultimately, Harbord ended up in command of the Services of Supply (SOS).

Marshall, George C. Memoirs of my Services in the World War, 1917-1918. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1976. 268 p. D570.9.M37.

Initially, Marshall served as the 1st Division's Director of Training and Planning. In mid-1918 he was reassigned to the AEF General Headquarters, where he again served as a senior planning officer.

- Maurer, Maurer, editor. The U.S. Air Service in World War I. 4 volumes. Maxwell AFB, AL: Simpson Historical Research Center, 1978-1979. D606.U54.
 Volume 1: The Final Report and a Tactical History.
 Volume 2: Some Early Concepts of Military Aviation.
 Volume 3: The Battle of St. Mihiel.
 Volume 4: Postwar Review
- Nolan, Dennis E. Papers, 1872-1956. 3 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection contains writings on World War I, an unpublished history and reviews of Generals Pershing and Harbord's World War I-related publications; papers that focus on the AEF General Headquarters G-2 activities; and reports on operations of the 55th Infantry Brigade during the Meuse-Argonne offensive (September 28 to October 9, 1918). General Nolan initially served as the Commander, 55th Infantry Brigade, 28th Division; subsequently, he served as the Assistant Chief of Staff, G-2 at the AEF General Headquarters. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 164, Face M, Shelf 4.
- Palmer, Frederick. America in France. NY: Dodd, Mead and Company, 1918. 479 p. D570.P3.
 See especially, Chapter VIII, "Building an Organization," at pp. 77-93. The author served for some fifty years as war correspondent; during World War I, at General Pershing urging, Palmer accepted a commission and served at the AEF General Headquarters handling press accreditation matters.
- Pershing, John J. My Experiences in the World War. 2 volumes. New York: Frederick A. Stokes Company, 1931. D570.P442.
 The author served as the Commanding General, American Expeditionary Forces; subsequently, he served as the Chief of Staff of the Army.
- Thomas, Shipley. The History of the A.E.F.. New York: George H. Doran Company, 1920. 540 p. D570.T5.
 During the war the author served as a captain in the 26th Infantry Regiment, 1st Division.
- United States Army American Expeditionary Forces Papers, 1918. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection contains memorandums and reports from the AEF, GHQ, issued in 1918. The collection also includes an extract from a report of an American officer on recent fighting dated 10 July 1918, a memorandum regarding tactical lessons drawn from the operations between the Oise and the Somme Rivers, and a report on recent operations (July 18-31) of American divisions in the offensive between Soissons and Rheims. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face B, Shelf 5, Box 64, Folder 8.
- US Army. AEF. Final Report of Gen. John J. Pershing, Commander-in-Chief, American Expeditionary Forces. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. 96 p. D570.A4.
- _____. General Orders and Bulletins. France?: AEF, Adjutant General's Printing Department, 1917. KF7335.A85 1917.
- _____. General Orders and Bulletins. France?: AEF, Adjutant General's Printing Department, 1918. KF7335.A85 1918.
- _____. General Orders and Bulletins. France?: AEF, Adjutant General's Printing Department, 1919. KF7335.A85 1919.
- _____. General Headquarters. Special Orders. Typescript (carbon and mimeograph). Paris: AEF, General Headquarters, 1917-1919. KF7335.A85.U53.
- _____. Office of Chief of Tank Corps. "US Army Expeditionary Force, France, 1917-1919, Tank Corps: Report Report Operations Tank Corps, A.E.F.". Typescript. France: AEF General Headquarters, Office of Chief of Tank Corps, 1918. ca. 150 p. D608.U56.

US Army War College. Historical Section. Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. 3 volumes in 4. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1931-1949. D570.2.O72 1931.

Volume 1: American Expeditionary Forces. Divisions

Volume 2: American Expeditionary Forces. General Headquarters, Armies, Army Corps, Services of Supply and Separate Forces

Volume 3: Zone of Interior

Part 1: General Introduction, Organization and Activities in Camps and Stations

Part 2: Directory of Troops in Alphabetical Order

Reprinted in five volumes in 1988 by the US Army Center of Military History, which are available at D570.2.O72 1988.

Volume 1: American Expeditionary Forces: General Headquarters, Armies, Army Corps, Services of Supply, and Separate Forces

Volume 2: American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions

Volume 3: Zone of Interior

Part 1: Organization and Activities of the War Department

Part 2: Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations

Part 3: Directory of Troops

US Department of the Army. Historical Division. United States Army in the World War, 1917-1919. 17 volumes. Washington, DC: US Department of the Army, Historical Division, 1948. D570.A4.U54 1948.

Volume 1: Organization of the American Expeditionary Forces

Volume 2: Policy-Forming Documents, American Expeditionary Forces

Volume 3: Training and Use of American Units with British and French

Volume 4: Early Military Operations of the American Expeditionary Forces

Volume 5: Military Operations of the American Expeditionary Forces: Champagne-Marne, Aisne-Marne

Volume 6: Military Operations of the American Expeditionary Forces: Oise-Aisne, Ypres-Lys, Vittorio-Veneto

Volume 7: Military Operations of the American Expeditionary Forces: Somme offensive

Volume 8: Military Operations of the American Expeditionary Forces: St. Mihiel

Volume 9: Military Operations of the American Expeditionary Forces: Meuse-Argonne

Volume 10: The Armistice Agreement and Related Documents

Volume 11: American Occupation of Germany

Volume 12: Reports of Commander-in-Chief A.E.F., Staff Sections and Services: Part I

Volume 13: Reports of Commander-in-Chief A.E.F., Staff Sections and Services: Part II

Volume 14: Reports of Commander-in-Chief A.E.F., Staff Sections and Services

Volume 15: Reports of Commander-in-Chief A.E.F., Staff Sections and Services

Volume 16: General Orders, G.H.Q., A.E.F.

Volume 17: Bulletins, G.H.Q., A.E.F.

Reprinted in 17 volumes in 1988 by the US Army Center of Military History, which are available at D570.A4.U54 1988.

US War Department. General Staff. Histories of Two Hundred and Fifty-One Divisions of the German Army Which Participated in the War (1914-1918) Compiled from Records of Intelligence Section of the General Staff, American Expeditionary Forces, at General Headquarters, Chaumont, France, 1919. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. 748 p. D532.U6.

Warren, Shields. "The Advance of the American Army into Germany and the Occupation of the Coblenz Bridgehead." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 643-650. D509.U55.

First Army

Barada, John J. Papers, 1917-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains an account of operations on the Western Front covering the period 6 April 1917 to 12 May 1919, and a typescript diary highlighting his service during the war. Barada served in the 12th Engineer (Railway) Regiment, a First Army asset. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 141, Face T, Shelf 3.

Boughton, Van T. Papers, 1917-1919. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists primarily of his personal correspondence to his parents during the period July 1917 to April 1919. Boughton initially served as a senior master engineer in Company D, 11th Engineer (Railway) Regiment, a First Army asset; subsequently, after he received a commission, he served in the Headquarters as the Adjutant. A finding aid to this collection can be found on the USAHEC's Digital Archives website. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face I, Shelf 2.

Gulick, John W. "Artillery Operations, First Army, A.E.F." Field Artillery Journal XII (May/Jun 1922): pp. 192-223. Per.

Focuses on I and III Corps, during the Meuse-Argonne and St. Mihiel campaigns.

Keuhne, Grover C. Papers, circa 1917-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of materials relating to his military service during the war. The bulk of the collection consists of correspondence written to his family, especially his sister. Initially, he served in Company L, 320th Infantry Regiment, 80th Division. However, Private First Class Keuhne deployed to France while serving in Company C, 56th Engineer Regiment (Searchlight), a First Army asset. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face S, Shelf 7, Box 1.

Lanza, Conrad H. "The Army Artillery, First Army." 2 volumes. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. ca 500 p. #03-1 1919/3.

Includes photographs and large foldout maps; Lanza initially served as Commander, 19th Field Artillery Regiment, 5th Division; later, he served as Chief of the Operations Section, Army Artillery.

Liggett, Hunter. Commanding an American Army: Recollections of the World War. Boston: Houghton Mifflin Company, 1925. 208 p. #03-1 1925.

The author, a general officer, initially commanded the 41st Division, after which he served as the commander of I Corps followed by command of the First Army. Eventually, he commanded the Third Army, while it was designated the Army of Occupation.

Peek, Ernest D. "Army Engineer Operation in the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives." Military Engineer XIV (Sep/Oct 1922): pp. 287-290 and 331-333 and XIV (Nov/Dec 1922): pp. 389-392 and 437-441. Per. Written by the former Chief Engineer, First Army, the article covers water supply, bridges, construction, railroads, and road building.

Rockenback, Samuel D. "Lecture on Tanks and Their Operations with the First American Army at St. Mihiel Salient and in the Argonne, Sept. 11th to Nov. 11th, 1918." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1920. 35 p. D608.R62. The lecturer, a general officer, served as the AEF's Chief of the Tank Corps.

_____. "Operations of the Tank Corps A.E.F., with the 1st American Army at St. Mihiel and in the Argonne Sept. 11th to Nov. 11th, 1918, and with the British E.F. Sept. 18th to November, 1918." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. D608.R626.

The author, a general officer, served as the AEF's Chief of the Tank Corps.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: First Army." US Army Recruiting News XIX (Jun 1937): p. 5. Per.

US Army. AEF. First Army. Report of the Chief Engineer, First Army, American Expeditionary Forces, on the Engineer Operations in the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives, 1918. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1929. 161 p. D570.309.A52.

- _____. First Army. "First Army Lecture Courses." 5 volumes. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. D545.A63.F57.
 Volume 1: St. Mihiel and Argonne-Meuse.
 Volume 2: First Army Corps-St. Mihiel and Argonne-Meuse.
 Volume 3: Fifth Army Corps-St. Mihiel and Argonne-Meuse.
 Volume 4: Divisional Elements-St. Mihiel and Argonne-Meuse.
 Volume 5: Tanks-St. Mihiel and Argonne-Meuse.
- _____. First Army Papers, 1918. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection consists of organizational papers and a bound typed copy of "Field Intelligence Reports," received by the First Army during the Meuse-Argonne Offensive (26 September to 11 November 1918). The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 134, Face T, Shelf 6.
- _____. Report of the First Army, American Expeditionary Forces. Organization and Operations. General John J. Pershing, August 10, 1918, to October 15, 1918. Lieutenant General Hunter Liggett, October 16, 1918, to April 20, 1919. Fort Leavenworth, KS: General Service Schools Press, 1923. 135 p. #03-1 1923.
 See also, the accompanying foldout maps, which are available at #03-1 1923 ATLAS.
- _____. Summaries of Intelligence, First Army, American Expeditionary Forces: Complete in Two Parts. S.l.: US Army, 1918. #03-1 1918.
 Part 1: August 29, 1918 to September 19, 1918.
 Part 2: September 20, 1918 to November 11, 1918.
- _____. Summary of Operations, First Army, American Expeditionary Forces, Aug. 9, to Nov. 11, 1918. Typescript. 1918. Typescript. S.l.: First Army, 1919. 82 p. #03-1 1919/2.
 Includes ten foldout maps.
- US Army Center of Military History. "First Army." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 1. American Expeditionary Forces: General Headquarters, Armies, Army Corps, Services of Supply, and Separate Forces. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 81-149. D570.2.O72 v.1.
- US Army War College. Historical Section. The Genesis of the American First Army. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1929. 81 p. #03-1 1929.
 Reprint issued in 1938, which is available at #03-1 1938.
- Wilson, John B., compiler. "First United States Army." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 9-12. UA25.W547.
 Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

Second Army

- Knappen, R. S. "Influence of Geology on Engineering Problems of the Second Army Area." Military Engineer XIV (Jul/Aug 1922): pp. 219-222 and 254. Per.
- Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: Second Army." US Army Recruiting News XIX (Aug 1937): p.5. Per.
- US Army Center of Military History. "Second Army." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 1. American Expeditionary Forces: General Headquarters, Armies, Army Corps, Services of Supply, and Separate Forces. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 150-169. D570.2.O72 v.1.
- Wilson, John B., compiler. "Second United States Army." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 13-14. UA25.W547.
 Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

Third Army

Adams, James G. "History of the Third U.S. Army." In Review of the American Forces in Germany. Coblenz, Germany: Published by James G. Adams, 1921. pp. 6-9. D570.2.A7.

A 2d edition, also published in 1921, is available at D650.M5.R38; the author, a commissioned officer, served in the Air Service during the war.

Masonic Club of the Third American Army. History and Roster: Masonic Club of the Third American Army and Rhode Island Overseas Lodge, Coblenz, Germany, 1919. Providence, RI: E. L. Freeman, 1920? 152 p. #03-3 1920.

Metheny, E. A. "The American Third Army (7 November 1918-July 1919)." In History of the Third United States Army, 1918-1962. Fort McPherson, GA: Third US Army, 1967. pp. 1-12. #03-3 1967.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: Third Army." US Army Recruiting News XIX (Nov 1937): pp. 5 and 18. Per.

US Army. Third Army. General Staff. Second Section. History of the Third U.S. Army, November 14, 1918 to July 2, 1919. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. 47 p. #03-3 1919.

_____. Headquarters. Personnel Adjutant. Order of Battle and Station List of the Third Army, American Expeditionary Forces, 22 March 1919. Typescript. S.l.: Third Army, 1919. 21 p. #03-3 1919/2.

_____. Roster of Commanding Officers, Third Army: December 31, 1918. Booklet. United States: Third Army, G-2, 1919. 12 p. #03-3 1919/3.

List of all Third Army commanding officers serving with the occupation force.

US Army Center of Military History. "Third Army." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 1. American Expeditionary Forces: General Headquarters, Armies, Army Corps, Services of Supply, and Separate Forces. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 170-191. D570.2.O72 v.1.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "Third United States Army." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 15-18. UA25.W547.

Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

I Corps

Beebe, R. E. "Operations of 2 Right Divisions of 1st Corps Previous to and during St. Mihiel Operation, August 10 to 16, Showing How They Accomplished Their Mission As Outlined by General Wright, Right of Meuse-Argonne to be Used for Examples to Extend Lessons Drawn." Typescript. In "First Army Lecture Courses." Volume 2. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. Lecture 1, 10 p. D545.A63.F57 v.2.

The author, Royden E. Beebe, initially was serving as the I Army Corps Acting Chief of Staff; subsequently, he served as the I Army Corps Assistant Chief of Staff, G-3.

Biddle, George. "Remarks on Intelligence Service for St. Mihiel Offensive and Meuse-Argonne Operations." Typescript. In "First Army Lecture Courses." Volume 2. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. Lecture 3, 9 p. D545.A63.F57 v.2.

The author was serving as the I Army Corps Acting Assistant Chief of Staff, G-2, at the time.

Crain, James K. Papers, 26 February to 16 November 1918. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of papers describing ammunition supply operations at I Corps and II Corps during the war. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 6, Box 32, Folder 11.

- Cruikshank, William M. "Explanation of Plan of Artillery for First Corps for St. Mihiel Operations of September 12th, 1918 and Meuse-Argonne Offensive of September 26, 1918." Typescript. In "First Army Lecture Courses." Volume 2. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. Lecture 7, 23 p. D545.A63.F57 v.2.
The author was serving as the I Army Corps Chief of Artillery at the time.
- Echols, O. P. "Explanation of Plan of Air Service for St. Mihiel Offensive and Meuse-Argonne Operations." Typescript. In "First Army Lecture Courses." Volume 2. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. Lecture 6, 4 p. D545.A63.F57 v.2.
The author was serving as the I Army Corps Chief of Air Service at the time.
- Gulick, John W. "Artillery Operations, First Army, A.E.F." Field Artillery Journal XII (May/Jun 1922): pp. 192-223. Per.
Focuses on I and III Corps, during the Meuse-Argonne and St. Mihiel campaigns.
- Higgins, James A. "Explanations, Plan of Liaison, First Army Corps, in Reduction of St. Mihiel Salient, Sept. 12th, 1918; and Argonne-Meuse, Sept. 26th, 1918." Typescript. In "First Army Lecture Courses." Volume 2. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. Lecture 5, 9 p. D545.A63.F57 v.2.
The author was serving as the I Army Corps Chief Signal Officer at the time.
- Hoffman, Floyd R. Papers, circa 1917-1923. 1 box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection contains assorted materials and photo postcards pertaining to his military service during World War I. Hoffman, a noncommissioned officer, served overseas with Headquarters Troop, 1st Army Corps. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face K, Shelf 4.
- Hoffman, George M. "Engineer Plan, 1st Corps, for St. Mihiel Offensive of Sept. 12th and Meuse-Argonne Attacks of Sept. 26th-Oct. 14th (Improvement of Position for Continuation of Attack), and Nov. 1st, with Reasons for Various Measures Taken." Typescript. In "First Army Lecture Courses." Volume 2. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. Lecture 8, 9 p. D545.A63.F57 v.2.
The author was serving as the I Army Corps Engineer at the time.
- Hunt, G. A. "Remarks on Gas Operations at St. Mihiel Offensive and Meuse-Argonne Operations." Typescript. In "First Army Lecture Courses." Volume 2. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. Lecture 4, 4 p. D545.A63.F57 v.2.
The author was serving as the I Army Corps Gas Officer at the time.
- Keiser, Lawrence B. "The Operations of the 1st Corps (U.S.) in the 1st Phase of the Meuse-Argonne." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 491-502. D509.U55.
- Metcalf, James. "Operations of the First Corps, Second Phase of the Meuse-Argonne." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 543-547. D509.U55.
- Truesdell, Karl. "Signal Communications in the Argonne-Meuse Operations." Typescript. In "First Army Lecture Courses." Volume 2. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. Lecture 9, 5 p. D545.A63.F57 v.2.
The author initially served as the 1st Division Signal Officer; he was serving as the V Army Corps Signal Officer at the time.
- US Army. I Corps. Headquarters. Field Orders First Army Corps. Nos. 2 to 95 incl. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1918. 362 p. #04-1 1918.
- _____. "Summary of Operations Reports: From June 21st to November 17, 1918." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1918. ca. 75 p. #04-1 1918/3.
Contains operations reports; however, intelligence reports are not included.
- _____. G-2. Summary History of the First American Army Corps from Its Creation, January 15, 1918, to the Cessation of Hostilities, November 11, 1918. Edited by 1st Army Corps G-2. Typescript. S.l.: I Corps, 1918. 28 p. #04-1 1918/2.

US Army Center of Military History. "I Army Corps." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 1. American Expeditionary Forces: General Headquarters, Armies, Army Corps, Services of Supply, and Separate Forces. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 193-219. D570.2.O72 v.1.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "I Corps." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 47-49. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

Wright, William M. "General Mission of 1st Corps in St. Mihiel Operation, with a Review of the Activities from Aug. 10 to Sept. 16, 1918." Typescript. In "First Army Lecture Courses." Volume 2. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. Lecture 2, 11 p. D545.A63.F57 v.2.

The author commanded the I Army Corps at the end of the war.

_____. "Lecture Delivered by Major General W. M. Wright at Headquarters, First Army Corps, American E. F. on January 20, 1919." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. 6 p. #04-1 1919.

Highlights the mission of the I Army Corps during the St. Mihiel campaign; the author commanded the I Army Corps at the end of the war.

II Corps

Crain, James K. Papers, 26 February to 16 November 1918. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of papers describing ammunition supply operations at I Corps and II Corps during the war. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 6, Box 32, Folder 11.

Pugh, Irving E. and Thayer, William F. "With Our Second Corps at the Hindenburg Line." In Forgotten Fights of the AEF. Morrisville, NC: www.lulu.com, 2007. pp. 72-91. D570.2.P84.

US Army. II Corps. Headquarters. Monograph, 2nd Corps. S.l.: n.p., 1918. ca 200 p. #04-2 1918.
Consists of reports and several foldout maps.

US Army Center of Military History. "II Army Corps." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 1. American Expeditionary Forces: General Headquarters, Armies, Army Corps, Services of Supply, and Separate Forces. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 220-235. D570.2.O72 v.1.

US War Department. Records of the World War: Field Orders, 2d Army Corps. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1921. 40 p. #04-2 1921.
Includes three large foldout maps.

_____. General Staff. War Plans Division. Historical Branch. Operations of the 2nd American Corps in the Somme Offensive, August 8th to November 11th, 1918. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1920. 40 p. #04-2 1920.
Includes two large foldout maps.

Walton, E. S. "Looked after by John Bull." Quartermaster Review I (Sep/Oct 1921): pp. 22-26. Per.
Highlights the US II Corps in the British Sector.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "II United States Army Corps." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 51-53. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

Yockelson, Mitchell A. Borrowed Soldiers: Americans under British Command, 1918. Norman, OK: University of Oklahoma Press, 2008. 308 p. D570.27.2nd.Y63.

III Corps

Gulick, John W. "Artillery Operations, First Army, A.E.F." Field Artillery Journal XII (May/Jun 1922): pp. 192-223. Per.

Focuses on I and III Corps, during the Meuse-Argonne and St. Mihiel campaigns.

Reports on Operations of the 1st, 5th, 32nd & 90th Divisions & the 3rd Army Corps Air Service. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1918. ca 200. #04-3 1918/2.

Consists of operational reports from various III Corps components covering the period September-November 1918.

US Army. AEF. III Corps. Headquarters. The Argonne-Meuse Operations from Sept. 9 to Nov. 11. Typescript. 1 volume. France?: n.p., 1918. ca 100 p. #04-3 1918 v.2.

US Army Center of Military History. "III Army Corps." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 1. American Expeditionary Forces: General Headquarters, Armies, Army Corps, Services of Supply, and Separate Forces. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 237-267. D570.2.O72 v.1.

Wilkins, Roland. "The Operations of the 3rd Corps (U.S.) in the 1st Phase of the Meuse-Argonne." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 503-508. D509.U55.

Williamson, Raymond J. "Operations of the 3rd Corps in the Second Phase of the Meuse-Argonne, October 4th-31st, 1918." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 548-554. D509.U55.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "III Corps." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 55-57. UA25.W547.

Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

IV Corps

Grier, Harry S. and James L. Papers, 1906-1944. 3 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

In addition to a wide variety of materials, the manuscript materials pertaining to Harry S. Grier contain G-2 intelligence reports for the IV Army Corps (Sept.-Oct. 1918) and published intelligence regulations (1917-1918). Major Grier served as an 8th Division General Staff Intelligence Officer. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 153, Face P, Shelf 6.

Ross, Anthony T. The World War I Diaries of Anthony T. Ross. Transcribed by Roger A. Ross. 1 volume. S.l.: Privately printed, 2009. D570.9.R67.

The author served with the IV Corps Artillery Park.

US Army Center of Military History. "IV Army Corps." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 1. American Expeditionary Forces: General Headquarters, Armies, Army Corps, Services of Supply, and Separate Forces. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 268-289. D570.2.O72 v.1.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "IV United States Army Corps." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 59-61. UA25.W547.

Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

V Corps

Burt, Wilson B. "Explanation and Execution of Plans of Operation-5th Army Corps-Argonne-Meuse Operation." Typescript of a lecture presented at the Headquarters, V Corps, First Army, AEF, 1919? 15 p. #04-5 1919.

The author was serving as the V Army Corps Chief of Staff at the time.

- _____. "Explanation and Execution of Plans of Operation-5th Army Corps-Argonne-Meuse Operation." Typescript. In "First Army Lecture Courses." Volume 3. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. Lecture 5, 15 p. D545.A63.F57 v.3.
The author was serving as the V Army Corps Chief of Staff at the time.
- _____. "Explanation and Execution of Plans of Operation-5th Army Corps-St. Mihiel Operation." Typescript. In "First Army Lecture Courses." Volume 3. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. Lecture 4, 6 p. D545.A63.F57 v.3.
The author was serving as the V Army Corps Chief of Staff at the time.
- Eastman, W. R. "Evacuation of Sick and Wounded during the Meuse-Argonne Operation." Typescript. In "First Army Lecture Courses." Volume 3. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. Lecture 8, 3 p. D545.A63.F57 v.3.
The author was serving as the V Army Corps Surgeon at the time.
- Foreman, A. W. "Administration and Supply of the Fifth Army Corps during the St. Mihiel Operation and Meuse-Argonne Operation 1918." Typescript. In "First Army Lecture Courses." Volume 3. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. Lecture 1, 17 p. D545.A63.F57 v.3.
The author, Albert W. Foreman, was serving as the V Army Corps Assistant Chief of Staff, G-1, at the time.
- Kirkpatrick, Charles E. "V Corps in World War I, 1918-1919." In "It Will Be Done!" The Victory Corps, 1918-2002. Heidelberg, Germany: US Army V Corps, 2003. pp. 9-21. #04-5 2002.
- Raymond, Senius J. "Operations of the 5th Corps (U.S.) in the 2nd Phase of the Meuse-Argonne." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 517-521. D509.U55.
- Russell, G. M. "Intelligence Section, 5th Army Corps, Argonne-Meuse Operations." Typescript. In "First Army Lecture Courses." Volume 3. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. Lecture 2, 17 p. D545.A63.F57 v.3.
The author, George M. Russell, was serving as the V Army Corps Assistant Chief of Staff, G-2, at the time.
- _____. "Intelligence Section, 5th Army Corps, St. Mihiel Operations." Typescript. In "First Army Lecture Courses." Volume 3. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. Lecture 3, 8 p. D545.A63.F57 v.3.
The author, George M. Russell, was serving as the V Army Corps Assistant Chief of Staff, G-2, at the time.
- Schley, Julian L. and Noce, Daniel. "Engineering Operations, Fifth Army Corps." Military Engineer XV (Sep/Oct 1923): pp. 425-434. Per.
Largely concerns the construction and maintenance of roads; Schley, served as the V Corps Chief Engineer while Noce commanded 1st Battalion, 602d Engineer Battalion, a V Corps asset.
- Shepherd, W. B. "The Employment of Artillery, 5th Army Corps, in the Argonne-Meuse Operations." Typescript. In "First Army Lecture Courses." Volume 3. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. Lecture 6, 10 p. D545.A63.F57 v.3.
The author, William B. Shepherd, was serving as the Acting Chief of Artillery at the time.
- Summerall, Charles P. "Tactical Lessons of the Operations." Typescript. In "First Army Lecture Courses." Volume 3. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. Lecture 7, 5 p. D545.A63.F57 v.3.
The author, a general officer, initially commanded the 67th and 1st Field Artillery Brigades; later, he commanded the 1st Division and then V Army Corps. Prior to his retirement he served as the Army's Chief-of-Staff.
- US Army. AEF. V Corps. Headquarters. Fifth Corps Operations in World War I. S.l.: n.p., 1919? ca 500 p. #04-5 1919/2.
- US Army Center of Military History. "V Army Corps." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 1. American Expeditionary Forces: General Headquarters, Armies, Army Corps, Services of Supply, and Separate Forces. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 290-315. D570.2.O72 v.1.
- Waddill, Efmond C. "Operations of the 5th Corps (U.S.) in the 1st Phase of the Meuse-Argonne." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 509-516. D509.U55.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "V Corps." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 63-66. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

VI Corps

US Army Center of Military History. "VI Army Corps." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 1. American Expeditionary Forces: General Headquarters, Armies, Army Corps, Services of Supply, and Separate Forces. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 316-327. D570.2.O72 v.1.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "VI United States Army Corps." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 67-69. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

VII Corps

US Army Center of Military History. "VII Army Corps." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 1. American Expeditionary Forces: General Headquarters, Armies, Army Corps, Services of Supply, and Separate Forces. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 329-235. D570.2.O72 v.1.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "VII Corps." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 71-74. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

VIII Corps

US Army Center of Military History. "VIII Army Corps." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 1. American Expeditionary Forces: General Headquarters, Armies, Army Corps, Services of Supply, and Separate Forces. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 337-339. D570.2.O72 v.1.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "VIII United States Army Corps." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 75-76. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

IX Corps

Fuss, Edwin. Papers (undated). 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of a personal narrative based, in part, on a diary he kept during the war. The narrative highlights the twenty months he spent in the Army and concludes with his return home in good health and without injury. Fuss served in the 290th Military Police Company, a IX Corps asset. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face Q, Shelf 6.

US Army Center of Military History. "IX Army Corps." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 1. American Expeditionary Forces: General Headquarters, Armies, Army Corps, Services of Supply, and Separate Forces. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 341-345. D570.2.O72 v.1.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "IX Army Corps." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 77-79. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

1st Division

- “Aisne-Marne Offensive: Documents Pertaining to the Attack of the 1st U.S. Division Southwest of Soissons, July 18-22, 1918, War Diary and Annexes 11th Bavarian Division, July 17 to July 21, 1918.” Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1927. 63 p. #05-1 1927/2.
Collection of translated German documents on file in the Reichsarchiv; includes maps.
- American Battle Monuments Commission. 1st Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 119 p. #05-1 1944.
- Ashford, Bailey K. “Sketches of Medical Service in France.” Military Surgeon 58 (Apr 1926): pp. 342-363; 58 (May 1926): pp. 491-507 and 58 (Jun 1926): pp. 620-635. Per.
- Berdoulat, Pierre E. “The First and Second Divisions in the Offensive of July [1]8, 1918.” Cavalry Journal XXXIV (Oct 1925): pp. 407-412. Per.
- Bogert, George D. “Let's Go!” 10 Years' Retrospect of the World War, Historical Official Statistics, Copies of Documents and Intimate Anecdotes Pertaining to the 1 Division, United States Army, from June 14th, 1917, to November 11th, 1918. San Francisco: Press of H. S. Crocker Company, 1927. 123 p. #05-1 1927.
- Butler, Alban B., Jr. “Happy Days!” A Humorous Narrative in Drawings of the Progress of American Arms, 1917-1919. Wheaton, IL: First Division Museum at Cantigny, 2011. 110 p. #05-1 1928/3 2001e.
Reprint of the original 1928 work, which is available at #05-1 1928/3.
- Caphton, Carl L. “Operations of the First Division, November 6th-11th, 1918.” In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 589-595. D509.U55.
- Commendations of First Division, American Expeditionary Forces, 1917-1919. S.l.: n.p., 1919. 55 p. #05-1 1919.
- Cochrane, Rexmond C. The 1st Division at Ansaerville, January-April 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1958. 58 p. UK23.A5.C64 1958 no.9.
- _____. The 1st Division at Cantigny, May 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1958. 85 p. UK23.A5.C64 1958 no.11.
- _____. The 1st Division in the Meuse-Argonne, 1-12 October 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1957. 61 p. UK23.A5.C64 1957 no.3.
- Controvich, James T. “Bibliography, 1st Infantry Division (Mechanized).” Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1986. 21 p. Z1249.M5.C652 1Inf.
- Coutler, Charles S. and O'Connor, Harry J. The Bridgehead Sentinel: A Souvenir of the Coblenz Bridgehead, Occupied by the First U.S. Division. United States: n.p., 1919? 30 p. #05-1 1919/3.
- DuPuis, Antoine A., compiler. 1st Division: Cantigny, April-July 1918. 2 volumes. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1972? #05-1 1972.
Consists of a wide assortment of official and unofficial documents, most of which pertain to Cantigny.
- Eddy, M. S. “Original Military Study: A Critical Analysis of the Operations of the German Forces Opposed to the American 1st Division from 1-11 October 1918; Original Military Study.” Review of Military Literature XV (Sep 1935): pp. 5-38. Per.
- The Fighting First: First to Land-Last to Leave. Photocopy. New York: The Ad Press, 1920? 9 p. #05-1 1920/2.
- Goebert, Elmer C. “Operations of the 1st Division (U.S.) in the Soissons Offensive, July 16th to 25th, 1918.” In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 438-445. D509.U55.
- Herbert, Paul. “America's First Division 90 Years Ago.” On Point 12 (Spring 2007): pp. 8-17. Per.
- _____. “Watch on the Rhine: The 1st Division in the Occupation of Germany, 1918-1919.” On Point 15 (Fall 2009): pp. 34-41. Per.

- Hooper, C. E. "Moving a War-Strength Division." Quartermaster Review II (Jul/Aug 1922): pp. 25-31. Per.
- "In Memory of Seventeen Years Ago: Famous 'Fighting First' Division Will Celebrate Initial Entry of American Troops Into Allied Front Lines, October 17, 1917." US Army Recruiting News XVI (15 Oct 1934): p. 9. Per.
- Jacobs, Bruce. "The Big Red One: The 1st Infantry Division." In Soldiers: The Fighting Divisions of the Regular Army. New York: W. W. Norton & Company, 1958. pp. 38-53. #05 1958.
See especially, pp. 39-43, for information about the unit during the war.
- Johnston, Edward S. "Employment of Chemical Troops in the Attack of the American 1st Division, during the Second Phase of Meuse-Argonne Offensive, 1918." Chemical Warfare 18 (Oct 1932): p. 1,185-1,192. Per.
- Kean, J. R. "Evacuation of the American Wounded in the Aisne-Marne Battles, June and July, 1918." Military Surgeon 56 (Apr 1925): pp. 473-508. Per.
Pertains to experiences in the 1st, 2d, 3d, 4th, and 26th Divisions.
- Legg, Barnwell R. "The First Division in the Argonne, September 26th-October 12th, 1918." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 555-566. D509.U55.
- Marshall, George C. Memoirs of my Services in the World War, 1917-1918. Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1976. 268 p. D570.9.M37.
Initially, Marshall served as the 1st Division's Director of Training and Planning. In mid-1918 he was reassigned to the AEF General Headquarters where he again served as a senior planning officer.
- McCormick, William B. and Hall, Valerie B., editors. 75 Years of Glory. Manhattan, KS: 1st Infantry Division Public Affairs Office, 1992. 56 p. #05-1 1992/2.
See especially, pp. 5-8, for information about the unit during World War I.
- McLain, Ralph E. "Organization and Operations of the Division Trains, First Division, from December, 1917 to January, 1919." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 625-630. D509.U55.
- Miller, Henry R. The First Division. Pittsburgh, PA: Crescent Press, 1920. 49 p. #05-1 1920.
- Parker, Paul B. "The Battle of Cantigny." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 336-347. D509.U55.
- Ransom, Paul L., compiler. Summary of Important Events, 1st Division, A.E.F.. Typescript. Prepared by Major Paul Ransom, Historical Section, 1st Division, from the World War Records, First Division, AEF. S.l.: n.p., 1919. 16 p. #05-1 1919/4.
- Ransom, Paul L. and Morrow, George L. World War Records, First Division, A.E.F. German Documents. 4 volumes in 11 parts. Washington, DC: n.p., 1930-1933. #05-1 1930.
Each document is an English translation of an original German document on file in the Reicharchiv, in Potsdam, German. Also includes a 138-page oversized atlas at #05-1-1930 ATLAS.
- Volume I, Part 1: Sommerviller / Ansauville, Serial 1-2
 - Volume I, Part 2: Cantigny, Serial 3-9
 - Volume I, Part 3: Cantigny, Serial 10-16
 - Volume II, Part 1: Aisne-Marne (Soissons), Serial 1-10
 - Volume II, Part 2: Aisne-Marne (Soissons), Serial 11-14
 - Volume II, Part 3: Aisne-Marne (Soissons), Serial 15-19
 - Volume III, Part 1: St. Mihiel Offensive, Serial 1-10
 - Volume III, Part 2: St. Mihiel Offensive, Serial 11-23
 - Volume IV, Part 1: Meuse-Argonne, Serial 1-14
 - Volume IV, Part 2: Meuse-Argonne, Serial 15-19
 - Volume IV, Part 3: Meuse-Argonne, Serial 20-34

Reports on Operations of the 1st, 5th, 32nd & 90th Divisions & the 3rd Army Corps Air Service. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1918. ca 200. #04-3 1918/2.

Consists of operational reports from various III Corps components covering the period September-November 1918.

Shrader, Charles R., compiler. Special Bibliography 23: American Combat Divisions, A Comprehensive Bibliography of 1st Infantry Division Materials. Part I: The First Division, 1917-1939. Carlisle Barracks, PA: US Army Military History Institute, 1989. 113 p. Z6724.H6.U55 no.23b pt.1.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The First Division." US Army Recruiting News XV (Apr 15, 1933): pp. 4 and 13. Per.

_____. "Soissons-The Turning Point: How Regular Army Troops of the A.E.F. Won Their First Decisive Battle." US Army Recruiting News XVII (Jul 15, 1935): pp. 6 and 8. Per.

Smith, Richard N. The Colonel: The Life and Legend of Robert R. McCormick, 1880-1955. Boston: Houghton Mifflin Company, 1997. 597 p. PN4874.M336.S65.

Initially, McCormick, a journalist who became owner and editor of the *Chicago Tribune*, served as an Intelligence Officer at the AEF General Headquarters; later, he commanded the 2d Battalion, 5th Field Artillery Regiment.

Society of the First Division, AEF. History of the First Division during the World War, 1917-1919. Philadelphia: John C. Winston Company, 1922. 450 p. #05-1 1922.

Includes a separate volume consisting of 12 maps, which is available at #05-1 1922 Maps.

_____. Memorial Album: Pictorial History of the 1st Division. San Diego, CA: Society of the First Division, 1950. 104 p. #05-1 1950/8.

Provides photographic coverage of 1917 and 1918.

Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.

See especially, Part I, "1st Division-2nd Division-3rd Division-4th Division-5th Division-6th Division."

Stewart, Redmond C. Experiences of a Non-Combatant Soldier of A.E.F. S.l.: n.p., 1921. ca 40 p. D570.9.S74.

The author served in the Division Headquarters as the Assistant Judge Advocate.

Summerall, Charles P. "Notes on the 1st Division in the Battle of Soissons: With Special Referece to the Employment of the Field Artillery." Field Artillery Journal X (Jul/Aug 1920): pp. 331-364. Per.

The author, a general officer, initially commanded the 67th and 1st Field Artillery Brigades; later, he commanded the 1st Division and then V Corps. Prior to his retirement he served as the Army's Chief-of-Staff

_____. "The Spirit of the First Division. Field Artillery Journal XIV (Nov/Dec 1924): pp. 515-518. Per.

Marks the unveiling of a division memorial at an unidentified location; the author, a general officer, initially commanded the 67th and 1st Field Artillery Brigades; later, he commanded the 1st Division and then V Corps. Prior to his retirement he served as the Army's Chief-of-Staff

Underwood, Arther R. "The St. Mihiel Offensive." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 461-468. D509.U55.

US Army. 1st Division. World War Records: First Division, A.E.F., Regular. 25 volumes, each volume in 2 parts. Washington, DC: n.p., 1928-1930. #05-1 1928.

Includes an oversized atlas located at #05-1 1928 Oversize Atlas.

Volume 1, Part 1: Field Orders, Oct. 11, 1917-Apr. 17, 1918

Volume 1, Part 2: Field Orders, Apr 18, 1918-May 31, 1918

Volume 2, Part 1: Field Orders, Jun 1, 1918-Jul 21, 1918

Volume 2, Part 2: Field Orders, Jul 22, 1918-Sep 16, 1918

Volume 3, Part 1: Field Orders, Sep 19, 1918-Dec 1, 1918
 Volume 3, Part 2: Field Orders, Dec 2, 1918-Sep 16, 1919
 Volume 4, Part 1: Summaries of Intelligence, Dec 25, 1917-Jun 26, 1918
 Volume 4, Part 2: Summaries of Intelligence, Jun 27, 1918-Nov 30, 1918
 Volume 5, Part 1: Summaries of Intelligence, Dec 2, 1918-May 23, 1919
 Volume 5, Part 2: Summaries of Intelligence, May 24, 1919-Aug 1, 1919 and General Orders, Jun 8, 1917-Sep 20, 1919
 Volume 6, Part 1: G-1 Memoranda, Jul 9, 1917-Sep 20, 1919
 Volume 6, Part 2: Miscellaneous Memoranda, Jun 12, 1917-Jul 31, 1918
 Volume 7, Part 1: Miscellaneous Memoranda, Aug 1, 1918-Jan 18, 1919
 Volume 7, Part 2: Miscellaneous Memoranda, Jan 19, 1919-Sep 16, 1919
 Volume 8, Part 1: Field Orders, Memoranda, etc., 1st and 2d Infantry Brigades
 Volume 8, Part 2: Field Orders, Memoranda, etc., 2d Infantry Brigade
 Volume 9, Part 1: Operating Orders and Memoranda, 1st Field Artillery Brigade, Dec 30, 1917-Aug 13, 1919
 Volume 9, Part 2: Numbered Memoranda, 1st Field Artillery Brigade, Dec 30, 1917-Sep 16, 1919
 Volume 10, Part 1: Field Orders, 16th, 18th and 26th Infantry Regiments
 Volume 10, Part 2: Field Orders, 28th Infantry Regiment
 Volume 11, Part 1: Field Orders, 1st, 2d, 3d Machine Gun Battalions, 5th, 6th, 7th Field Artillery Regiments and 1st Engineer Regiment
 Volume 11, Part 2: Field Orders, 2d Field Signal Battalion, 1st Ammunition Train, 1st Supply Train; Journal of Operations, 1st Field Artillery Brigade and 1st Division
 Volume 12, Part 1: Operations Reports, 1st Division, Jun 30, 1917-May 7, 1918
 Volume 12, Part 2: Operations Reports, 1st Division, May 8, 1918-Sep 11, 1918
 Volume 13, Part 1: Operations Reports, 1st Division, Sep 12, 1918-Jun 20, 1919 and 1st and 2d Infantry Brigades
 Volume 13, Part 2: Operations Reports, Jun 13, 1917-Jun 20, 1919, 16th, 18th, 26th and 28th Infantry Regiments
 Volume 14, Part 1: Operations Reports, 1st Field Artillery Brigade, 5th Field Artillery Regiment
 Volume 14, Part 2: Operations Reports, 6th and 7th Field Artillery Regiments, 1st Trench Mortar Battery, 1st Ammunition Train, 1st Engineer Regiment
 Volume 15, Part 1: Operations Reports, 1st, 2d, 3d Machine Gun Battalions, 2d Field Signal Battalion, Division Surgeon, 1st Sanitary Train, 1st Supply Train, 1st Military Police Company; Field Messages, all units in 1st Division
 Volume 15, Part 2: Field Messages, all units-1st Division
 Volume 16, Part 1: War Diaries, Headquarters, 1st Division, 1st Infantry Brigade, 16th Infantry Regiment
 Volume 16, Part 2: War Diaries 18th Infantry Regiment
 Volume 17, Part 1: War Diaries 2d Infantry Brigade, 26th Infantry Regiment
 Volume 17, Part 2: War Diaries 28th Infantry Regiment, 3d Machine Gun Battalion
 Volume 18, Part 1: War Diaries 1st Field Artillery Brigade, 5th Field Artillery Regiment
 Volume 18, Part 2: War Diaries 6th and 7th Field Artillery Regiments, 1st Trench Mortar Battery, 1st Machine Gun Battalion, Miscellaneous Units
 Volume 19, Part 1: War Diaries 1st Engineer Regiment
 Volume 19, Part 2: Station Lists all Units, 1st Division
 Volume 20, Part 1: Training 1st Division, Jun 11, 1917-Aug 29, 1918
 Volume 20, Part 2: Training 1st Division, Sep 3, 1918-Sep 5, 1919
 Volume 21, Part 1: Training 1st Infantry Brigade, 16th and 18th Infantry Regiments, 2d Machine Gun Battalion, 2d Infantry Brigade, 26th Infantry Regiment

Volume 21, Part 2: Training 28th Infantry Regiment, 1st Field Artillery Brigade, 5th, 6th and 7th Field Artillery Regiment, 1st Machine Gun Battalion, 1st Engineer Regiment, 2d Field Signal Battalion, 1st Supply Train, 1st Sanitary Train

Volume 22, Part 1: Index to Citations, Volumes XXIII and XXIV, A-K

Volume 22, Part 2: Index to Citations, Volumes XXIII and XXIV, L-Z

Volume 23, Part 1: Citations, 1st Division, Nov 23, 1917-Jun 22, 1919

Volume 23, Part 2: Citations, 1st Division, Jul 2, 1919-Mar 27, 1924

Volume 24, Part 1: Citations, 1st Infantry Brigade, 16th and 18th Infantry Regiments, 2d Infantry Brigade, 28th Infantry Regiment, 1st Field Artillery Brigade, 7th Field Artillery Regiment, 1st Engineer Regiment, 1st Supply Train

Volume 24, Part 2: Addenda to Volumes 1 through 15

Volume 25, Part 1: French Documents, Aug 3, 1917-May 13, 1918

Volume 25, Part 2: French Documents, May 14, 1918-Sep 6, 1918

US Army Center of Military History. "1st Division (RA)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 1-19. D570.2.O72 v.2.

US War Department. Victory Parades of the First Division, United States Army: Official Souvenir Program Authorized by the War Department, New York, Sept. 10, 1919. Washington, D.C., Sept 17, 1919. Washington, DC: Army Pictorial, Surgeon General, 1919. 64 p. #05-1 1919/2.
Published on behalf of the Soldier patients at Walter Reed Army General Hospitals, Washington, DC.

Victory, James. "Soldier Making: The Forces That Shaped the Infantry Training of White Soldiers in the United States Army in World War I." PhD dissertation, Kansas State University, 1990. 428 p. D570.V52.
See especially, Chapter IX, "'Over the Top'-The 1st Division," pp. 308-319.

Wheeler, James S. The Big Red One: America's Legendary 1st Infantry Division from World War I to Desert Storm. Lawrence, KS: University Press of Kansas, 2007. 594 p. #05-1 2007.
See especially, Chapters 1 through 4, pp. 1-98, which pertain to World War I.

Wiegand, Brandon T. Index to the General Orders of the 1st Infantry Division [i.e. 1st Division], in World War I. Creighton, PA: D-Day Militaria, 2005. 303 p. D608.6.U6.W5435 1st.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "1st Infantry Division (The Big Red One)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 139-148. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

16th Infantry Regiment

Editors. *Army Times*. The Daring Regiments: Adventures of the AEF in World War I. New York: Dodd, Mead & Company, 1967. 123 p.. #603-16 1967.
See especially, Chapter 1, "First Blood," at pp.17-28.

Baumgartner, John W., editor. The 16th Infantry Regiment, 1798-1946. Reprint. Du Quion, IL: Cricket Press, 1995. 276 p. #603-16 1946 1995e.
The original 1946 publication is available at #603-16 1946; see especially, pp. 4-6, for coverage of the unit during the war.

Boyd, Leonard R. Papers, 1891-1977. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection contains a variety of materials pertaining to Boyd's military service, particularly his service during World War I. Boyd, a commissioned officer, initially served with Company D; later, he served as part of the Army of Occupation. While with the regiment Boyd earned a Silver Star. He

retired from active service as a general officer. A finding aid to this collection can be found on the USAHEC's Digital Archives website. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 178, Face D, Shelf 3.

Clay, Steven E. Blood and Sacrifice: The History of the 16th Infantry Regiment from the Civil War through the Gulf War. Wheaton, IL: Cantigny First Division Foundation, 2001. 500 p. #603-16 2001.

See especially, Chapter Six, "Lafayette, We Are Here!" at pp. 95-121, for information about the unit during the war.

Kyler, Donald D. "The Thoughts and Memories of a Common Soldier." Typescript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-1st Division-16th Infantry Regiment.

The author, a sergeant, served in Company G.

Lacey, Keith N. "Sergeant Keith Nathan Lacey." Typescript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-1st Division-16th Infantry Regiment.

The author served in Company M.

Lynn, Henry Clay. Papers, 1917-1947. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of assorted materials regarding his military service during the war. Lynn played trombone and served in the regiment's band. While overseas Corporal Lynn participated in engagements at Montdidier-Noyon, Aisne-Marne Offensive, St. Mihiel Offensive, and Meuse-Argonne. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face J, Shelf 3.

Mahan, Clarence L. "Hoosier Doughboy with the First Division, World War One, 1917-1919." Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-1st Division-16th Infantry Regiment.

The author served in Headquarters Company.

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "16th Infantry." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 369-382. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

McHenry, Herbert L. As a Private Saw It: My Memories of the First Division, World War I. Indiana, PA: A. G. Halldin Publishing Company, 1988. 174 p. D640.M2326.

The author served in the Machine Gun Company.

Regimental Chaplain. The Story of the Sixteenth Infantry in France. Montabaur-Frankfurt, Germany: Martin Flock, 1919. 92 p. #603-16 1919.

Sawicki, James A. "16th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 84-86. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

"16th Honored First Soldiers to Fall in War." Infantry Journal XXIX (Dec 1926): p. 675. Per.

Identifies Corporal James B. Gresham and Privates Thomas F. Enright and Merle D. Hay, as the first AEF casualties as a result of combat; they were killed while in the trenches on 3 November 1917.

Smith, Herbert E. "'New York's Own;' Sixteenth Infantry Proud of Exceptionally Fine History." US Army Recruiting News XIII (Mar 15, 1931): pp. 4-5 and 8. Per.

Summerall, Charles P. "Notes on the 1st Division in the Battle of Soissons: With Special Reference to the Employment of the Field Artillery." Field Artillery Journal X (Jul/Aug 1920): pp. 331-364. Per.

The author, a general officer, initially commanded the 67th and 1st Field Artillery Brigades; later, he commanded the 1st Division and then V Corps. Prior to his retirement he served as the Army's Chief-of-Staff

18th Infantry Regiment

- Allen, Oliver. "The 18th Infantry (U.S.) in the St. Mihiel Offensive." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 469-476. D509.U55.
- Chamberlain, E. W., III. "The History of the Eighteenth Infantry Regiment, 1861-1919." Photocopy. Carlisle Barracks, PA: US Army War College student paper, 1993. 40 p. #603-18 1993a.
Also available in the Manuscript Archives-AWC Student Papers.
- Chastaine, Ben H. History of the 18th U.S. Infantry, First Division, 1812-1919. New York: Hymans Publishing Company, 1920. 142 p. #603-18 1920.
The author, a commissioned officer, initially served in the 142d Infantry Regiment, 36th Division; subsequently, he served with the 18th Infantry Regiment. Following the war he received a commission in the Regular Army and retired as a colonel.
- Coulter, Charles S. "Intelligence Service in the World War." Infantry Journal XX (Apr 1922): pp. 376-383. Per. _____.
- _____. "The Winning of the First D.S.C.'s." Infantry Journal XX (Mar 1922): pp. 239-242. Per. _____.
Highlights the actions of Sergeants Patrick Walsh and William J. Norton and 2d Lieutenant John Green, all from the 18th Infantry Regiment, during the Battle of St. Mihiel.
- "First Across the Rhine: History of the 18th Infantry Replete with Interesting and Heroic Deeds." US Army Recruiting News XIII (Jun 15, 1931): pp. 6-7 and 9. Per. _____.
- Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "18th Infantry." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 395-412. UA28.M352 pt.1.
Unit lineage and honors.
- Sawicki, James A. "18th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 88-90. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.
- Summerall, Charles P. "Notes on the 1st Division in the Battle of Soissons: With Special Reference to the Employment of the Field Artillery." Field Artillery Journal X (Jul/Aug 1920): pp. 331-364. Per. _____.
The author, a general officer, initially commanded the 67th and 1st Field Artillery Brigades; later, he commanded the 1st Division and then V Corps. Prior to his retirement he served as the Army's Chief-of-Staff.

26th Infantry Regiment

- Cantigny First Infantry Foundation. Blue Spaders: The 26th Infantry Regiment, 1917-1967. Wheatland, IL: Cantigny First Infantry Foundation, 1996. 234 p. #603-26 1996.
See especially, "Courage: Doughboys, 1917-1918," at pp. 5-45."
- Frasier, Lyman S. "Operations of the Third Battalion, 26th Infantry, First Division, in the Second and Third Phases of the Meuse-Argonne Offensive." Typescript. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, Fourth Section, Committee "H", Officer Advanced Courses, 1926? 82 p. #603-26 1926.
- Kenner, Albert W. Papers, 1918-1959. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of both official and unofficial documents and associated materials pertaining to his military career while serving in the Medical Corps. During World War I, Kenner served as a medical officer with the regiment. While with the unit he earned a Distinguished Service Cross. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 158, Face J, Shelf 6.
- Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "26th Infantry." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 491-500. UA28.M352 pt.1.
Unit lineage and honors.

- Sawicki, James A. "26th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 103-104. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.
- Schaeffer, Frank B. and Schaeffer, Charles H. Papers, 1917-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of the correspondence exchanged between two brothers and their parents during their military service. Frank Schaeffer served in Company F. Charles Schaeffer served in Company K, 316th Infantry Regiment, 79th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face S, Shelf 4.
- Summerall, Charles P. "Notes on the 1st Division in the Battle of Soissons: With Special Reference to the Employment of the Field Artillery." Field Artillery Journal X (Jul/Aug 1920): pp. 331-364. Per.
The author, a general officer, initially commanded the 67th and 1st Field Artillery Brigades; later, he commanded the 1st Division and then V Army Corps. Prior to his retirement he served as the Army's Chief-of-Staff.
- US Army. 26th Infantry Regiment. "A Brief Spader History, 1901-1949." In 48 Years of Duty, 26th Infantry Regiment, 1901-February 21, 1949. Bamberg, Germany: Frankischer Tag, 1949. p. 8. #603-26 1949.
- _____. The Twenty-Sixth Infantry in France. Montabaur-Frankfurt, Germany: M. Flock, 1919. 114 p. #603-26 1919.

28th Infantry Regiment

- Bowman, Stephen L. A Century of Valor: The First 100 Years of the 28th U.S. Infantry Regiment-Black Lions. Wheaton, IL: Cantigny First Division Foundation, 2004. 432 p. #603-28 2004.
See especially, Chapter 2, "World War I," at pp. 11-56, for information about the unit during the war.
- Groves, Frank W. The Way it Was. Edited by Alice Swope. Lebanon, OR: Dalton's Printing, 1994. ca 45 p. D570.9.G77.
The author served in Company H.
- Huebner, Clarence R. "The Operations of the 28th Infantry in the Aisne-Marne Offensive, July 17-23, 1918." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 425-437. D509.U55.
- Livesay, William G. "The Operations of the 28th U.S. Infantry, First Division, from November 5th to November 11th, 1918." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 491-502. D509.U55.
- _____. Papers, 1917-1947. 1 Box and Scrapbook. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection contains a variety of papers pertaining to World War I. Livesay served with the unit as the regimental Adjutant, then, in conjunction with a promotion, he served as the Adjutant, 2d Infantry Brigade, 1st Division. He retired from active service as a general officer. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 159, Face G, Shelf 2.
- Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "28th Infantry (Lions of Contigny)." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 513-521. UA28.M352 pt.1.
Unit lineage and honors.
- My Galahad of the Trenches: Being a Collection of Intimate Letters of Lieut. Vinton A. Dearing. New York: Fleming H. Revell Company, 1918. 96 p. D570.9.D35.
Dearing served in Company G; he was killed in action on 18 July 1918, during the Second Battle of the Marne.
- Nelson, James C. The Remains of Company D: A Story of the Great War. New York: St. Martin's Press, 2009. 363 p. 363 p. #603-28 2009.
- Sawicki, James A. "28th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 107-108. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

Stearns, H. "Men of Cantigny." US Army Recruiting News XIII (Nov 15, 1931): pp. 4-5 and 13. Per.

Summerall, Charles P. "Notes on the 1st Division in the Battle of Soissons: With Special Reference to the Employment of the Field Artillery." Field Artillery Journal X (Jul/Aug 1920): pp. 331-364. Per.

The author, a general officer, initially commanded the 67th and 1st Field Artillery Brigades; later, he commanded the 1st Division and then V Corps. Prior to his retirement he served as the Army's Chief-of-Staff

Woods, Andrew E. "Samuel I. Parker." On Point 12 (Spring 2007): pp. 20-22. Per.

US Army. 28th Infantry Regiment. The Story of the Twenty-Eighth Infantry in The Great War. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 90 p. #603-28 1919/2.

_____. Headquarters Company. A Complete History of Headquarters Company of the Twenty-Eighth United States Infantry, American Expeditionary Forces, German: With Special Reference to Its Operations during 1917-1919. Montabaur, Germany: Martin Flock, 1919. 51 p. #603-28 1919.

2d Machine Gun Battalion

US Army. 2d Machine Gun Battalion. History of the 2nd Machine Gun Battalion, First Division. New York: Hymans Publishing Company, 1920. 93 p. #608-2 1920.

3d Machine Gun Battalion

Thomas, Lowell. This Side of Hell: Dan Edwards, Adventurer. London: John Long, 1933. 255 p. D570.9.T42. Edwards served in Company C and earned a Medal of Honor for bravery for his actions near Soissons on 18 July 1918.

1st Field Artillery Brigade

Craig, Louis A. "The First Field Artillery Brigade at Soissons." Field Artillery Journal XIV (Jul/Aug 1924): pp. 317-336. Per.

5th Field Artillery Regiment

Alf, William L. "The Guns of Battery 'O'." Field Artillery Journal 27 (Nov/Dec 1937): pp. 439-442. Per.

Bowley, Freeman W. "Decoration of the Colors of the Fifth and Seventeenth Regiments of Field Artillery." Field Artillery Journal XII (Jan/Feb 1922): pp. 39-46. Per.

Highlights the evening ceremony of 9 Dec 1921, at which time the regiment's flag was decorated by Marshal Foch with the French Croix de Guerre.

Craig, Louis A. "The First Field Artillery Brigade at Soissons." Field Artillery Journal XIV (Jul/Aug 1924): pp. 317-336. Per.

"D of the 5th." Field Artillery Journal 38 (May/Jun 1948): pp. 122-123. Per.

A History of the 5th United States Field Artillery. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1931. 76 p. #203-5FA 1931.

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "5th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 67-83. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

US Army. 5th Artillery. Through the Years Faithful and True: A History of the Fifth Artillery, 1776-1964. Fort Riley, KS: 5th Artillery, 1964. 20 p. #203-5FA 1964/2.

See especially, Chapter VI, "World War I," pp. 13-15.

US Army. 5th Field Artillery Regiment. Brief History of the Fifth Field Artillery, 1st Division, American Expeditionary Forces, 1917-1918. Nancy, France: Berger-Levrault, 1919? 40 p. #203-5FA 1919.

US Army War College. Historical Section. Outline History of Battery "D", 5th F.A.. Photocopy. S.I.: US Army War College, Historical Section, 1927. 241 p. #203-5FA 1927.

Votaw, John F. "Robert Rutherford McCormick: Journalist, Citizen-Soldier, and Country Gentleman." In Unknown Soldiers: The American Expeditionary Forces in Memory and Remembrance. Kent, OH: Kent State University Press, 2008. pp. 120-143. D570.2.U55.

6th Field Artillery Regiment

Beal, Howard W. The Letters of Major Howard W. Beal, Headquarters, First Division, Medical Department, Killed in Action, July 18, 1918. Paris: J. R. E. Guild, Printers, 1926. 74 p. D570.9.B43.

The author initially served at Field Hospital 13; later, he served as the regimental surgeon.

Craig, Louis A. "The First Field Artillery Brigade at Soissons." Field Artillery Journal XIV (Jul/Aug 1924): pp. 317-336. Per.

Evans, Henry C. Papers, 1917-1919. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains photocopies of author's memoirs about serving as a volunteer ambulance driver in the French Army and materials pertaining to his subsequent service as the commander of Battery F. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 6, Box 33, Folder 13.

Fye, John H., editor. History of the Sixth Field Artillery, 1798-1932. Harrisburg, PA: Headquarters, Sixth Field Artillery, 1933. 371 p. #203-6FA 1933.

Heard, Ralph T., editor. A History of the Sixth Regiment Field Artillery, First Division, United States Army. Coblenz, Germany: Görres-Druckerei, 1919? 200 p. #203-6FA 1919.

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "6th Field Artillery (Centaur)." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 85-101. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

McLendon, Idus R. "Before Cantigny." Field Artillery Journal XVIII (Nov/Dec 1928): pp. 592-597. Per.
The author commanded Battery C.

Varila, Osborne de. The First Shot for Liberty: The Story of an American Who Went Over with the First Expeditionary Force and Served His Country at the Front. New York: Grosset & Dunlap, Publishers, 1918. 223 p. D570.9.D48.A3.

Corporal Varila served in Battery C, and purportedly fired the first American artillery round of the war.

7th Field Artillery Regiment

Craig, Louis A. "The First Field Artillery Brigade at Soissons." Field Artillery Journal XIV (Jul/Aug 1924): pp. 317-336. Per.

Holbrook, Lucius R. "The Seventh." Field Artillery Journal XIII (May/Jun 1923): pp. 246-249. Per.

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "7th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 103-121. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

Smith, Herbert E. "Seventh Field Artillery: Among the First to Fight in France." US Army Recruiting News XII (Feb 15, 1930): pp. 4-5, 9 and 15. Per.

Summerall, Charles P. "Notes on the 1st Division in the Battle of Soissons: With Special Reference to the Employment of the Field Artillery." Field Artillery Journal X (Jul/Aug 1920): pp. 331-364. Per.

The author, a general officer, initially commanded the 67th and 1st Field Artillery Brigades; later, he commanded the 1st Division and then V Corps.

US Army. 7th Field Artillery Regiment. History of the Seventh Field Artillery (First Division, A.E.F.): World War, 1917-1919. New York: Privately Published, 1929. 257 p. #203-7FA 1929.

1st Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "First Battery, First Division." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 66-75. D570.327.O7.

1st Engineer Regiment

Farrell, Thomas F. "Bridging the Rhine in Record Time." Military Engineer XIV (May/Jun 1922): pp. 147-148 and 176. Per.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served in Company D; subsequently, following promotions, he commanded the 2d Battalion, and later, the 1st Battalion.

_____. "The Capture and Defense of Hill 209 by the 1st Engineers." Military Engineer XIII (Jan/Feb 1921): pp. 51-57. Per.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served in Company D; subsequently, following promotions, he commanded the 2d Battalion, and later, the 1st Battalion.

_____. "Memories of the Battle of Soissons." Military Engineer XV (Jul/Aug 1923): pp. 327-331. Per.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served in Company D; subsequently, following promotions, he commanded the 2d Battalion, and later, the 1st Battalion.

_____. "Operations of a Divisional Engineer: The First Engineers in France." Military Engineer XIV (Mar/Apr 1922): pp. 99-101 and 117-119. Per.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served in Company D; subsequently, following promotions, he commanded the 2d Battalion, and later, the 1st Battalion.

_____, editor. A History of the First US Engineers, 1st US Division. Coblenz, Germany: n.p., 1919. 172 p. #503-1 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served in Company D; subsequently, following promotions, he commanded the 2d Battalion, and later, the 1st Battalion.

Miller, B. A. "Division Maneuvers in the A. F. in G." Military Engineer XV (Jan/Feb 1923): pp. 30-33. Per.

"Regimental Heraldry: First Engineers." US Army Recruiting News XVIII (Oct 1936): p. 10. Per.

Richeson, Voorheis. "First Engineers." US Army Recruiting News XI (1 Mar 1929): pp. 6-7 and 15. Per.

Schley, Julian L. and Noce, Daniel. "Engineering Operations, Fifth Army Corps." Military Engineer XV (Sep/Oct 1923): pp. 425-434. Per.

Largely concerns the construction and maintenance of roads; Schley, served as the V Corps Chief Engineer while Noce commanded 1st Battalion, 602d Engineer Battalion, a V Corps asset.

Suchocki, Boleslaw. "The Battle of Cantigny." Military Engineer XIII (Sep/Oct 1921): pp. 393-396. Per.

Willing, Wildurr. "Some World War Wanderings." Military Engineer XX (Jul/Aug 1928): pp. 285-288. Per.

2d Division

During World War I organic to the 2d Division was the 4th Marine Brigade, which consisted of the 5th and 6th Marine Regiments and the 6th Machine Gun Battalion.

American Battle Monuments Commission. 2d Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 124 p. #05-2 1944.

Andriot, R. Belleau Wood and the American Army: The 2nd and 26th Divisions (June and July 1918). Washington, DC: Belleau Wood Memorial Association, 192? 18 p. #05-2 1925?

- Berdoulat, Pierre E. "The First and Second Divisions in the Offensive of July [1]8, 1918." Cavalry Journal XXXIV (Oct 1925): pp. 407-412. Per.
- Bruce, Andrew D. "Operations of the Second Division (U.S.) during Third Phase of Meuse-Argonne." Typescript. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, Department of General Subjects, Military History Section, Company Officers' Course, 1924. 93 p. #05-2 1924.
- Clark, George B. The Second Infantry Division in World War I: A History of the American Expeditionary Force Regulars, 1917-1919. Jefferson, NC: McFarland, 2007. 262 p. #05-2 2007.
- Controvich, James T. "Bibliography, 2nd Infantry Division." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1986. 15 p. Z1249.M5.C652 2Inf.
- Derby, Richard. "Wade in Sanitary!" The Story of a Division Surgeon in France. New York: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1919. 260 p. D629.F8.D47.
The author initially served as the Assistant Division Surgeon; later, he served as the Division Surgeon.
- Duncan, Louis C. "The Second Division at Chateau Thierry, June 1918." Military Surgeon XLVIII (Mar 1921): pp. 253-274. Per.
Includes a rough map of the Field Hospital sites.
- Evans, Fred. Papers, 1898-1941. 3 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection includes a variety of official papers pertaining to his World War I military service. Evans was commissioned in the Medical Corps. During the war he served in the division's Medical Detachment and with the Field Hospital Section, 2d Sanitary Train. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 149, Face J. Shelf 5.
- Harbord, James G. Leaves from a War Diary. New York: Dodd, Mead & Company, 1925. 407 p. D570.H29.
Initially, he served as General Pershing's Chief of Staff; later, he commanded the 4th Marine Brigade, 2d Division, then for a short time he commanded the 2d Division. Ultimately, he ended up in command of the Services of Supply (SOS).
- Hillman, Rolfe L. "World War I." In Second Infantry Division. Paducah, KY: Turner Publishing Company, 1989. pp. 10-13. #05-2 1989.
- Jacobs, Bruce. "Second to None: The 2d Infantry Division." In Soldiers: The Fighting Divisions of the Regular Army. New York: W. W. Norton & Company, 1958. pp. 54-73. #05 1958.
See especially, pp. 54-60, pertaining to World War I.
- Joyce, Dan. "Insignia of the Second Division, AEF." Military Collector & Historian XL (Summer 1988): pp. 66-72. Per.
- Kean, J. R. "Evacuation of the American Wounded in the Aisne-Marne Battles, June and July, 1918." Military Surgeon 56 (Apr 1925): pp. 473-508. Per.
Pertains to experiences in the 1st, 2d, 3d, 4th, and 26th Divisions.
- Mattfeldt, Cylburn O., compiler. Records of the Second Division (Regular). 10 volumes with some volumes in several parts. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 1924-1929. #05-2 1924/2.
- Volume 1 Field Orders, 1918-1919
 - Volume 2 Field Orders, 1918-1919
 - Volume 3 Field Orders, 1918-1919
 - Volume 4, Part 1: Field Messages, 1918
 - Volume 4, Part 2: Field Messages, 1918
 - Volume 5, Part 1: Field Messages, 1918
 - Volume 5, Part 2: Field Messages, 1918
 - Volume 5, Part 3: Field Messages, 1918
 - Volume 6, Part 1: Operation Reports, War Diaries, Journal of Operations, 1918
 - Volume 6, Part 2: Operation Reports, War Diaries, Journal of Operations, 1918
 - Volume 7, Part 1: Operation Reports, War Diaries, Patrol Reports, 1918

- Volume 7, Part 2: Operation Reports, War Diaries, Patrol Reports, 1918
- Volume 8, Part 1: Operation Reports, War Diaries, 1918
- Volume 8, Part 2: Operation Reports, War Diaries, 1918
- Volume 8, Part 3: Operation Reports, War Diaries, 1918
- Volume 9, Part 1: General Orders, Intelligence Reports, Field Artillery Data, 1918
- Volume 9, Part 2: General Orders, Intelligence Reports, Field Artillery Data, 1918
- Volume 10: Operation Maps, Barrage Charts, Sketches [oversized]

Mattfeldt, Cylburn O., compiler. 2d Division Historical Section. Translations, War Diaries of German Units Opposed to the Second Division (Regular), 1918. 9 volumes with each volume in several parts. Translated from the original German by Gustav J. Braun and Trevor W. Swett. Washington, DC: US Army War College, 2d Division Historical Section, 1930-1935. #05-2 1930.

- Volume 1, Part 1: Toulon-Troyon
- Volume 1, Part 2: Chateau Thierry
- Volume 2, Part 1: Chateau Thierry
- Volume 2, Part 2: Chateau Thierry
- Volume 3, Part 1: Chateau Thierry
- Volume 3, Part 2: Chateau Thierry
- Volume 4, Part 1: Chateau Thierry
- Volume 4, Part 2: Chateau Thierry
- Volume 4, Part 3: Chateau Thierry
- Volume 5, Part 1: Soissons
- Volume 5, Part 2: Soissons
- Volume 5, Part 3: Soissons
- Volume 6, Part 1: St. Mihiel
- Volume 6, Part 2: St. Mihiel
- Volume 6, Part 3: St. Mihiel, Marbache
- Volume 7, Part 1: Blanc Mont (Part I)
- Volume 7, Part 2: Blanc Mont (Part I)
- Volume 7, Part 3: Blanc Mont (Part I)
- Volume 8, Part 1: Blanc Mont (Part II)
- Volume 8, Part 2: Blanc Mont (Part II)
- Volume 9, Part 1: Meuse-Argonne
- Volume 9, Part 2: Meuse-Argonne
- Volume 9, Part 3: Meuse-Argonne

Pigman, M. K. "Operations of the 2nd Division (U.S.) in the Soissons Offensive, July 16th to 25th, 1918." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 446-451. D509.U55.

Pugh, Irving E. and Thayer, William F. "The Second Division at Vierzy and in the Foret de Villers-Cotterets." In Forgotten Fights of the AEF. Morrisville, NC: www.lulu.com, 2007. pp. 55-60. D570.2.P84.

_____. "With the Second Division on the Paris-Metz Highway." In Forgotten Fights of the AEF. Morrisville, NC: www.lulu.com, 2007. pp. 17-30. D570.2.P84.

Second Division Association. Commendations of Second Division, American Expeditionary Forces, France, 1917-1919, Germany. Cologne, Germany: Second Division Association, 1919. 61 p. #05-1 1919/2.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The Second Division." US Army Recruiting News XV (Jun 1, 1933): pp. 9 and 13. Per.

Spaulding, Oliver L. and Wright, John W. The Second Division American Expeditionary Force in France, 1917-1919. Nashville, TN: Battery Press, 1989 reprint of 1937 edition. 412 p. #05-2 1937 1989r.
Reprint of the original 1937 publication, which is available at #05-2 1937.

Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.
See especially, Part I, "1st Division-2nd Division-3rd Division-4th Division-5th Division-6th Division."

Thomason, John W., Jr. The United States Army Second Division Northwest of Chateau Thierry in World War I. Edited by George B. Clark. Jefferson, NC: McFarland, 2006. 245 p. #05-2 2006.

US Army. General Staff. War Plans Division. Historical Branch. Blanc Mont (Meuse-Argonne- Champagne): Prepared in the Historical Branch, War Plans Division, General Staff, April, 1920. Photocopy. Washington, DC: n.p., 1920. 83 p. #05-2 1920.

A 42-page version was completed in June 1921 and published in 1922, which is available at #05-2 1922.

US Army. 2d Division. Headquarters. Headquarters Second Division (Regular) American Expeditionary Forces, Germany: General Orders 64, dated 25 Jun 1919. 64 p. #05-2 1919/3.

Provides of list of Second Division personnel cited for gallantry.

_____. The Second Division, American Expeditionary Forces, 1917-1919. Neuwied am Rhein, Germany: C. Gordon Harraden and Raymond H. Stedman, 1919. 31 p. #05-2 1919/4.

_____. The Second Division: Syllabi of the Histories of Regiments and Separate Organizations. From Dates of Organization to June 1, 1919. Coblenz, Germany: Coblenzer Volkszeitung, 1919. 52 p. #05-2 1919.

US Army Center of Military History. "2d Division (RA)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 21-41. D570.2.O72 v.2.

Wiegand, Brandon T. Decorations Earned By Members of the 2nd Infantry Division [i.e. 2d Division], in World War I. Creighton, PA: D-Day Militaria, 2005. 141 p. D608.6.U6.W5435 2nd.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "2d Infantry Division (Indianhead)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 159-168. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

Wing, Albert C. "Operations of the Second Division (U.S.) during the Third Phase of the Meuse-Argonne." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 596-603. D509.U55.

9th Infantry Regiment

Chastaine, Ben-H. "Battle Scenes Enacted for the Movies." Infantry Journal XXIX (Dec 1926): pp. 637-640. Per. Highlights the involvement of the 9th and 23d Infantry Regiments in the making of the movie, "Wings"; the author, a commissioned officer, initially served in the 142d Infantry Regiment, 36th Division; subsequently, he served with the 18th Infantry Regiment, 1st Division. Following the war he received a commission in the Regular Army and retired as a colonel.

MacNider, Hanford. The A.E.F. of a Conscientious Subaltern. Mason City, IA: Klipto, 1923. 62 p. D570.9.M28.
The author served as a commissioned officer in Company C, then as the Regimental Adjutant, before being reassigned to the 2d Division Headquarters. He was highly decorated and ultimately retired as a General Officer.

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "9th Infantry (Manchu)." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 255-279. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

9th Infantry 1917-1919, "Syracuse to the Rhine": A Synopsis. Photocopy. S.l.: n.p., between 1919 and 1930. 16 p. #603-9 1919/2.

The Ninth U.S. Infantry in the World War. Neuweid-am-Rhine, Germany: Louis Heusersche Buchdruckerei, 1919. 235 p. #603-9 1919.

O'Brien, Walter P. "Operations of Company H, 9th Infantry, November, 1918." Mailing List IX (Dec 1934): pp. 201-227. Per.

Richeson, Voorheis. "Ninth Infantry: 'Manchu' Outfit has Fought Its Way Around the World-Mexico, Civil War, Cuba Philippines, China, France." US Army Recruiting News XII (Jul 15, 1930): pp. 6-8 and 15. Per.

Sawicki, James A. "9th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 69-71. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

Williamson, S. T. "The Night March: An Untold War Story." New York: New York Times Magazine, 1928. 3 p. #603-9 1928.

Wood, Lambert A. His Job: Letters Written by a 22-Year Old Lieutenant in the World War to His Parents and Others in Oregon. Portland, OR: Metropolitan Press, 1936. 104 p. D570.9.W53.
The author commanded the regiment's Machine Gun Company; he was killed in action on 18 Jul 1918, near Soissons.

_____. Letters of Lambert A. Wood, First Lieutenant, U.S.A., from "Somewhere in France" to His Parents Dr. and Mrs. W. L. Wood, Portland, Oregon. Portland, OR: Louis H. Strickland, 1920. 77 p. D570.9.W66.
The author commanded the regiment's Machine Gun Company; he was killed in action on 18 Jul 1918, near Soissons.

23d Infantry Regiment

Chastaine, Ben-H. "Battle Scenes Enacted for the Movies." Infantry Journal XXIX (Dec 1926): pp. 637-640. Per.
Highlights the involvement of the 9th and 23d Infantry Regiments in the making of the movie, "Wings"; the author, a commissioned officer, initially served in the 142d Infantry Regiment, 36th Division; subsequently, he served with the 18th Infantry Regiment, 1st Division. Following the war he received a commission in the Regular Army and retired as a colonel.

Faulkner, Frank L. "Reminiscences". Typescript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-2d Division-23d Infantry Regiment.
Reminiscences cover the period 1917 to 1919; the author served in Company B.

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "23d Infantry." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 469-490. UA28.M352 pt.1.
Unit lineage and honors.

McCrossen, Bernard J. Diary of the Machine Gun Co., 23rd Infantry, Second Division, 1917-1919. Vallendar-Phine, Germany: Hartmann Brothers, 1919. 80 p. #603-23 1919.

Sawicki, James A. "23d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 98-100. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

Smith, Herbert E. "The Twenty-Third Infantry: Indian Wars, Civil War, Philippine Insurrection, and World War Veterans." US Army Recruiting News XIII (Jul 1, 1931): pp. 6-7. Per.

Turner, Fred H. Papers, 1877-1920. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of correspondence and diaries pertaining to his military service with the 3d Division in France. Turner first served with the Machine Gun Company; then, following his promotion, he served as the 3d Division's Assistant Chief of Staff and later, as the Chief of Staff. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 172, Face A, Shelf 5.

US Army. 23d Infantry Regiment. The Twenty-Third United States Infantry, 1812-1945. Pilsen, GE: n.p., 1945. 36 p. #603-23 1945.

4th Machine Gun Battalion

Westover, Wendell. Suicide Battalions. New York: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1929. 278 p. #608-4 1919.
The author, a commissioned officer, initially served in Company A; later, he commanded Company B.

5th Machine Gun Battalion

Helm, Malcolm B. "My Memories of World War I." Typescript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-2nd Division-5th Machine Gun Battalion.
The author, a commissioned officer, served in Company B.

Kennedy, Laurence S. War Letters of Laurence Sarsfield Kennedy. New York: n.p., 1932. 223 p. D570.9.K46.
The author served in Company B.

12th Field Artillery Regiment

Embury, Aymar II. "Reminiscences of a Camouflage Officer." Military Engineer XIX (May/Jun 1927): pp. 235-239. Per.

Foster, Pell W. A Short History of Battery "B", 12th Field Artillery, Second Division, in the World War. New York: Evening Post Job Printing Office, 1921. 147 p. #203-12FA 1921.

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "12th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 189-205. UA30.M35.
Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

Smith, Herbert E. "Rolling Caissons of the 12th Field Artillery: They Have Rolled through France to the Rhine, and Back to Texas." US Army Recruiting News XII (Nov 1, 1930): p. 8. Per.

Wahl, George D. "Battery 'B' Twelfth Field Artillery during the Late War." Field Artillery Journal XIV (Jan/Feb 1924): pp. 15-30; XIV (Mar/Apr 1924): pp. 131-143 and XIV (May/Jun 1924): pp. 221-236. Per.
The author was commander of Battery B. The article highlights the unit's experiences at Verdun, Chateau Thierry, Belleau Wood, Soissons, and the Second Marne in 1918.

15th Field Artillery Regiment

Cone, Anthony D. E Battery Goes to War: Being the Extracts from the Wartime Diary of First Sergeant Anthony D. Cone. S.l.: Privately printed by Major Raymond E. Lee, 1929. 62 p. #203-15FA 1929.

_____. "Battery 'E' Goes to War: Being the Extracts from the Wartime Diary of First Sergeant Anthony D. Cone." Field Artillery Journal XX (Nov/Dec 1930): pp. 679-691; XXI (Jan/Feb 1931): pp. 34-49 and XXI (Mar/Apr 1931): pp. 144-155. Per.

Kean, Robert W. Dear Marraine (1917-1919). Livingston, NJ: n.p., 1969. 289 p. D640.K29.
The author served as a commissioned officer in Battery C, then later, on the regimental staff.

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "15th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 233-251. UA30.M35.
Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

Ronan, James B. II. "Allons! Sgt. Clarence W. Warren of the 15th Field Artillery." Military Collector & Historian 63 (Winter 2011): pp. 293-297. Per.
Sergeant Warren served in Battery F during the war.

Smith, Herbert E. "Men of the Rolling Caissons: 15th Field Artillerymen Justly Proud of Regiment's History." US Army Recruiting News XIII (Feb 15, 1931): pp. 4-5. Per.

17th Field Artillery Regiment

Bowley, Freeman W. "Decoration of the Colors of the Fifth and Seventeenth Regiments of Field Artillery." Field Artillery Journal XII (Jan/Feb 1922): pp. 39-46. Per.

Highlights the evening ceremony of 9 Dec 1921, at which time the regiment's flag was decorated by Marshal Foch with the French Croix de Guerre.

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "17th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 267-284. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

Reis El Bara, Henry J. and Glen G. Stewart. The 3rd Battalion, 17th F.A. in 1918. Coblenz, Germany: H. L. Scheid, 1919? 30 p. #203-17FA 1919/2.

The authors, Sergeant Reis El Bara and Corporal Stewart, both served in the Headquarters, 3d Battalion.

Smith, Herbert E. "Masters of the Big Guns: Seventeenth Field Artillery Enjoys an Excellent War Record and History." US Army Recruiting News (Jun 1, 1931): pp. 6-7. Per.

Sykes, James L. Papers, 1919-1974. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection includes histories of the 2d Field Artillery Brigade, 2d Division, and the 3d Battalion, 17th Field Artillery Regiment. Also includes various reunion programs, rosters, biographical sketches of officers and newspaper clippings. Sykes served overseas with the 3d Battalion, 17th Field Artillery Regiment. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 170, Face O, Shelf 3.

US Army. 17th Artillery Regiment. 2d Howitzer Battalion. History of the Persuaders. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1964. #203-17 1964.

See especially, "Activation" and "World War I," at pp. 1-2.

Vencill, Ralph K. From Robinson to the Rhine: Battery "A" 17th Field Artillery, 1917-1918-1919. Coblenz, Germany: Kindt & Meinardus, 1919? 39p. #203-17FA 1919.

2d Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "Second Battery, Second Division: Recollections by Lt. Frank H. Hastings." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 76-81. D570.327.O7.

2d Engineer Regiment

Anderson, William T. "Devil Dogs in Olive Drab: The 2d Engineers at Belleau Wood." Army History #58 (Spring 2003): pp. 20-29. Per.

Peek, Ernest D. "Army Engineer Operation in the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives." Military Engineer XIV (Sep/Oct 1922): pp. 287-290 and 331-333 and XIV (Nov/Dec 1922): pp. 389-392 and 437-441. Per.

Written by the former Chief Engineer, First Army, the article covers water supply, bridges, construction, railroads, and road building.

US Army. 2d Engineer Regiment. A History of the Second Regiment of Engineers, United States Army: From Its Organization in Mexico, 1916, to Its Watch on the Rhine, 1919. Cologne, Germany: M. DuMont Schauberg, 1919. 112 p. #503-2 1919.

_____. The Official History of the Second Regiment of Engineers and Second Engineer Train, United States Army, in the World War. San Antonio, TX: San Antonio Printing Company, 1920. 257 p. #503-2 1920.

Whitcomb, Donald D. Papers, 1905-1946. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection spans the years 1905 to 1945; however, the bulk of the collection is dated between 1917 and 1919. The collection documents Whitcomb's military service initially with Company E. Later, he served in the Headquarters as Chief Draftsman drawing maps. A finding aid to this collection can be found on the USAHEC's Digital Archives website. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, row 177, Face S, Shelf 7.

3d Division

American Battle Monuments Commission. 3d Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 123 p. #05-3 1944.

Cochrane, Rexmond C. The 3rd Division at Chateau Thierry, July 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1959. 106 p. UK23.A5.C64 1959 no.14.

Controvich, James T. "Bibliography, 3rd Infantry Division (Mechanized)." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1986. 16 p. Z1249.M5.C652 3Inf.

Coode, Stephen. "The American Expeditionary Forces in World War I: The Rock of the Marne." MA Thesis, East Tennessee State University, 2008. 71 p. D545.M35.C66.

Dickman, Joseph T. The Great Crusade: A Narrative of the World War. New York: D. Appleton and Company, 1927. 313 p. #05-3 1927.

The author, a general officer, initially commanded the 3d Division; subsequently, he commanded IV Army Corps, I Army Corps, and then, Third Army, while it was designated the Army of Occupation.

Gaul, Jeffery. History of the Third Infantry Division: Rock of the Marne. Paducah, KY: Turner Publishing Company, 1988. 112 p. #05-3 1988.

This printing limited to 1,000 copies; see especially, "World War I," at pp. 11-17, for coverage of the unit during the war.

Hemenway, Frederic V. History of the Third Division, United States Army, in the World War: For the Period December 1, 1917 to January 1, 1919. Cologne, Germany: M. Dumont Schauberg, 1919. 397 p. #05-3 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served as the Commander, Company B, 4th Infantry Regiment; subsequently, he served at the Division Headquarters as an Assistant to the G-3 and as the Division Historian.

Jacobs, Bruce. "Rock of the Marne: The 3d Infantry Division." In Soldiers: The Fighting Divisions of the Regular Army. New York: W. W. Norton & Company, 1958. pp. 74-95. #05 1958.

See especially, pp. 75-78, pertaining to World War I.

Kean, J. R. "Evacuation of the American Wounded in the Aisne-Marne Battles, June and July, 1918." Military Surgeon 56 (Apr 1925): pp. 473-508. Per.

Pertains to experiences in the 1st, 2d, 3d, 4th, and 26th Divisions.

Paschal, Paul C. "Operations of the Third Division at the Marne, July 19-29, 1918." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 452-460. D509.U55.

Reeks, Arthur S. Papers, 1917-1974. 1 Scrapbook. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of a scrapbook containing a wide variety of materials to include correspondence and memoirs pertaining to his World War I service. Reeks served as a Private First Class in Ambulance Company 7, 3d Sanitary Train, 3d Division. The manuscript collection (album) is located at Bay 5, Row 166, Face P, Shelf 7.

Roberts, Arch E. "The Third Infantry Division: A Tradition of War, Death, and Glory." In 3d Infantry Division, 1917-Forty Year Odyssey-1958. Wuerzburg, Germany: Third Infantry Division, Information Office, 1958. pp. 46-60. #05-3 1958.

- Silvester, Lindsay McD. "Operations of the Third Division from May 30, 1918, to July 18, 1918." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 386-394. D509.U55.
- Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The Third Division." US Army Recruiting News XV (Jul 1, 1933): p. 5. Per.
- Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.
See especially, Part I, "1st Division-2nd Division-3rd Division-4th Division-5th Division-6th Division."
- Turner, Fred H. Papers, 1877-1920. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of correspondence and diaries pertaining to his military service with the 3d Division in France. Turner first served with the Machine Gun Company, 23d Infantry Regiment, 2d Division; then, following his promotion, he served as the 3d Division's Assistant Chief of Staff and later, as the Chief of Staff. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 172, Face A, Shelf 5.
- US Army Infantry School. "Third Division (U.S.) on the Marne." Collection of six papers written by students attending the US Army Infantry School. Typescript. Fort Benning, GA: US Army Infantry School, 1930? 105 p. #05-3 1930.
Bechtold, Jacob E. 3d Division (U.S.) on the Marne, May 31-July 20, 1918.
Freehoff, William F. Operations of Company 'B', 38th Infantry Along the Marne River, July 22-23, 1918.
Herlihy, Edward G. The 2d Battalion, 38th Infantry, 3d Division (U.S.) at the Marne.
James, Harold W. The 3d Division (U.S.) at the Marne, May 31 to July 30, 1918.
Parkinson, P. C. The 38th Infantry (U.S.) at the Marne, May 31 to July 20, 1918.
Swanton, Donovan N. The Machine Gun Company, 30th Infantry, in the Champagne-Marne Defensive.
- US Army. 3d Division. Headquarters. Third Division Citations. Andernach on the Rhine, Germany: C. Reinhartz, 1919. 320 p. #05-3 1919/2.
- _____. Headquarters and Headquarters Company. 3d Infantry Division. Germany: 3d Infantry Division, Office of the Adjutant General, Personnel Services Division, 1973. 77 p. #05-3 1973.
See especially, "World War I," at pp. 10-12, for information about the unit during the war.
- US Army Center of Military History. "3d Division (RA)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 43-57. D570.2.O72 v.2.
- Victory, James. "Soldier Making: The Forces That Shaped the Infantry Training of White Soldiers in the United States Army in World War I." PhD dissertation, Kansas State University, 1990. 428 p. D570.V52.
See especially, Chapter IX, "'Over the Top'-The 3rd Division," pp. 319-323.
- Wilson, John B., compiler. "3d Infantry Division (Marne Division)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 177-185. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.
- Woodyard, Donald H., editor. A History of the 3d Infantry Division, 1917-1963. Darmstadt, Germany: Stars and Stripes, 1963. 43 p. #05-3 1963.
See especially, "World War I: 1917-A Saga of Greatness Begins," at pp. 6-9, for information about the unit during the war.

5th Infantry Brigade

Hemenway, Frederic V. "Fifth Infantry Brigade." In History of the Third Division, United States Army, in the World War: For the Period December 1, 1917 to January 1, 1919. Cologne, Germany: M. Dumont Schauberg, 1919. pp. 48-51. #05-3 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served as the Commander, Company B, 4th Infantry Regiment; subsequently, he served at the Division Headquarters as an Assistant to the G-3 and as the Division Historian.

6th Infantry Brigade

Crawford, Charles. Six Months with the 6th Brigade. Kansas City, MO: E. B. Barrett, 1928. 220 p. #605-6 1928.

The author, a commissioned officer, commanded the brigade until relieved for cause.

Hemenway, Frederic V. "Sixth Infantry Brigade." In History of the Third Division, United States Army, in the World War: For the Period December 1, 1917 to January 1, 1919. Cologne, Germany: M. Dumont Schauberg, 1919. pp. 129-134. #05-3 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served as the Commander, Company B, 4th Infantry Regiment; subsequently, he served at the Division Headquarters as an Assistant to the G-3 and as the Division Historian.

4th Infantry Regiment

Barkley, John L. Scarlet Fields: The Combat Memoir of a World War I Medal of Honor Hero. Lawrence, KS: University Press of Kansas, 2012. 268 p. D570.9.B37.

Reprint of the original 1930 work, No Hard Feelings! The author, then a Private First Class, served in Company K. He earned a Medal of Honor for actions that occurred near Cunel, France, on October 7, 1918.

Hemenway, Frederic V. "Fourth Infantry." In History of the Third Division, United States Army, in the World War: For the Period December 1, 1917 to January 1, 1919. Cologne, Germany: M. Dumont Schauberg, 1919. pp. 51-84. #05-3 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served as the Commander, Company B; subsequently, he served at the Division Headquarters as an Assistant to the G-3 and as the Division Historian.

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "4th Infantry (Warriors)." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 179-190. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "4th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 55-56. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Smith, Herbert E. "The Fourth Infantry." US Army Recruiting News XI (15 Jul 1929): pp. 6-7 and 15. Per.

7th Infantry Regiment

Hemenway, Frederic V. "Seventh Infantry: Champagne-Marne Defensive." In History of the Third Division, United States Army, in the World War: For the Period December 1, 1917 to January 1, 1919. Cologne, Germany: M. Dumont Schauberg, 1919. pp. 85-116. #05-3 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served as the Commander, Company B, 4th Infantry Regiment; subsequently, he served at the Division Headquarters as an Assistant to the G-3 and as the Division Historian.

McManus, John C. American Courage, American Carnage: 7th Infantry Chronicles: The 7th Infantry Regiment's Combat Experience, 1812 through World War II. New York: Forge, 2009. 591 p. #603-7 2009.

See especially, Chapter 7, "The Cottonbalers' First Modern War: World War I," at pp. 238-292.

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "7th Infantry (Cottonbalers)." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 223-240. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "7th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 63-65. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Smith, Herbert E. "Seventh Infantry: From New Orleans to the Meuse-Argonne." US Army Recruiting News XII (Mar 1, 1930): pp. 4-5. Per.

US Army. 7th Infantry Regiment. "World War I." In A Brief History of the Seventh Regiment: Organized in 1806. United States: n.p., 1948. pp. 14-16. #603-7 1948/2.

_____. Story of the Cottonbalers. Japan: Japan News, 1954. 48 p. #603-7 1954.

See especially, pp. 21-22, for information about the unit during the war.

30th Infantry Regiment

Butts, Edmond L. The Keypoint of the Marne and Its Defense by the 30th Infantry. Menasha, WI: George Banta Publishing Company, 1930. 145 p. #603-30 1930.

The author commanded initially commanded the 7th Infantry Regiment; subsequently, he commanded the 30th Infantry Regiment.

Chambliss, Turner M. "Operations of the 30th Infantry September 26th-October 28th, 1918." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 530-542. D509.U55.

Heavey, William F. "German Crossing of the Marne River." Military Engineer XVIII (May/Jun 1926): pp. 175-179. Per.

The author, a commissioned officer, commanded Company C, 6th Engineer Regiment, 3d Division, during the war.

Hemenway, Frederic V. "30th U.S. Infantry: The Champagne-Marne Defensive." In History of the Third Division, United States Army, in the World War: For the Period December 1, 1917 to January 1, 1919. Cologne, Germany: M. Dumont Schauberg, 1919. pp. 135-154. #05-3 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served as the Commander, Company B, 4th Infantry Regiment; subsequently, he served at the Division Headquarters as an Assistant to the G-3 and as the Division Historian.

Lanza, Conrad H. "The 2nd Battalion, 30th Infantry, and Hill 204." Infantry Journal XXXVII (Dec 1930): pp. 625-631. Per.

Highlights the unit's role in blunting the German advance to the Marne in May, 1918; Lanza initially served as Commander, 19th Field Artillery Regiment, 5th Division; later, he served as Chief of the Operations Section, Army Artillery.

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "30th Infantry." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 531-545. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "30th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 110-111. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Swanton, Donovan N. "The Machine Gun Company, 30th Infantry, in the Champagne-Marne Defensive." In "Third Division (U.S.) on the Marne." Collection of six papers written by students attending the US Army Infantry School. Typescript. Fort Benning, GA: US Army Infantry School, 1930? #05-3 1930.

Also available in Mailing List III (Dec 1931): pp.107-126. Per.

US Army. 30th Infantry Regiment. Headquarters Company. Headquarters Company, 30th Inf., July 15th, 1919. Mayen, Germany: Louis Schreder, 1919? 9 p. #603-30 1919a.

Walker, F. L. "Operations of the 30th Infantry to July 18, 1918." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 395-407. D509.U55.

38th Infantry Regiment

Freehoff, William F. "Operations of Company 'B', 38th Infantry Along the Marne River, July 22-23, 1918." In "Third Division (U.S.) on the Marne." Collection of six papers written by students attending the US Army Infantry School. Typescript. Fort Benning, GA: US Army Infantry School, 1930? #05-3 1930.

Also available in a digital version at:

<http://www.benning.army.mil/library/content/Virtual/Donovanpapers/wwi>

Fretwell, Frank M., editor. The Rock of the Marne: A Narration of the Military Exploits of Gen. Ulysses Grant McAlexander at the Second Battle of the Marne. Seattle, WA: n.p., 1923? 24 p. D570.2.F7.

McAlexander commanded the regiment during the Second Battle of the Marne after which he became known as the "Rock of the Marne." He retired from active service as a general officer; the author was chairman of the Military Affairs Committee of the Seattle Chamber of Commerce.

Hemenway, Frederic V. "The Thirty-Eighth Infantry." In History of the Third Division, United States Army, in the World War: For the Period December 1, 1917 to January 1, 1919. Cologne, Germany: M. Dumont Schauberg, 1919. pp. 154-184. #05-3 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served as the Commander, Company B, 4th Infantry Regiment; subsequently, he served at the Division Headquarters as an Assistant to the G-3 and as the Division Historian.

Herlihy, Edward G. "The 2d Battalion, 38th Infantry, 3d Division (U.S.) at the Marne." In "Third Division (U.S.) on the Marne." Collection of six papers written by students attending the US Army Infantry School. Typescript. Fort Benning, GA: US Army Infantry School, 1930? #05-3 1930.

Also available in a digital version at:

<http://www.benning.army.mil/library/content/Virtual/Donovanpapers/wwi>

Hilldring, John H. "Four Days of Infantry Combat." Infantry Journal XXXIX (May/Jun 1932): pp. 195-198 and XXXIX (Jul/Aug 1932): pp. 266-270. Per.

Lough, Maxon S. "Operations of the Thirty-Eighth Infantry, July 15 to 18, 1918." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 408-418. D509.U55.

Lovejoy, Clarence E. The Story of the Thirty-Eighth. Coblenz, Germany: Görres-Druckerei, 1919. 214 p. #603-38 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in Company K.

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "38th Infantry (Rock of the Marne)." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 603-612. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

McArthur, C. N. "Rock of the Marne." Infantry Journal XVII (Aug 1920): pp. 221-225. Per.

Moss, Robert G. "The Operations of Company 'K', 38th Infantry, 3d Division (U.S.) in the Second Phase of the Meuse-Argonne 8-9 October, 1918." Mailing List I (Dec 1930): pp. 85-102. Per.

Parkinson, P. C. "The 38th Infantry (U.S.) at the Marne, May 31 to July 20, 1918." In "Third Division (U.S.) on the Marne." Collection of six papers written by students attending the US Army Infantry School. Typescript. Fort Benning, GA: US Army Infantry School, 1930? #05-3 1930.

Sawicki, James A. "38th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 122-124. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 38th Infantry Regiment. "World War I." In A History of the 38th U.S. Infantry: The Rock of the Marne. United States: n.p., 1959. pp. 3-8. #603-38 1959.

Williams, Cleon L. "Operations of the First Platoon, Company B, 38th Infantry (3rd Division) in the Aisne-Marne Offensive." Infantry Journal XL (Sep/Oct 1933): pp. 331-334. Per.

Wooldridge, Jesse W. The Giants of the Marne: A Story of McAlexander and His Regiment. Salt Lake City, UT: Seagull Press, 1923. 120 p. #603-38 1923.

The author, a commissioned officer, commanded Company G during the Second Battle of the Marne.

_____. The Rock of the Marne: A Chronological Story of the 38th Regiment, U.S. Infantry. New York: n.p., 1919. 22 p. #603-38 1919/2.

The author, a commissioned officer, commanded Company G during the Second Battle of the Marne.

_____. "The Same Fight as Seen by a Company of the Thirty-Eighth Infantry." Field Artillery Journal XIII (Sep/Oct 1923): pp. 389-390. Per.

The author, a commissioned officer, commanded Company G during the Second Battle of the Marne.

7th Machine-Gun Battalion

Adams, James G. "7th Machine Gun Battalion." In Review of the American Forces in Germany. Coblenz, Germany: Published by James G. Adams, 1921. pp. 198-201. D570.2.A7.

A 2d edition, also published in 1921, is available at D650.M5.R38; the author, a commissioned officer, served in the Air Service during the war.

Editors. *Army Times*. "The Model T Fighters." In The Daring Regiments: Adventures of the AEF in World War I. New York: Dodd, Mead & Company, 1967. pp. 29-54. #603-16 1967.

Hemenway, Frederic V. "7th Machine Gun Battalion." In History of the Third Division, United States Army, in the World War: For the Period December 1, 1917 to January 1, 1919. Cologne, Germany: M. Dumont Schauberg, 1919. pp. 268-273. #05-3 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served as the Commander, Company B, 4th Infantry Regiment; subsequently, he served at the Division Headquarters as an Assistant to the G-3 and as the Division Historian.

US Army. 7th Machine Gun Battalion. 7th M. G. Bn. S.l.: n.p., 1919. 24 p. #608-7 1919.

8th Machine Gun Battalion

Curtwright, W. F. and Kisseberth, M. C. Co. "A" 8th M.G. Bn. In the World War. Coblenz, Germany: Harimann, 1919. 36 p. #608-8 1919.

The authors, William F. Curtwright and Milo C. Kisseberth, both served as enlisted personnel in the unit.

Hemenway, Frederic V. "Eighth M.G. Battalion." In History of the Third Division, United States Army, in the World War: For the Period December 1, 1917 to January 1, 1919. Cologne, Germany: M. Dumont Schauberg, 1919. pp. 117-129. #05-3 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served as the Commander, Company B, 4th Infantry Regiment; subsequently, he served at the Division Headquarters as an Assistant to the G-3 and as the Division Historian.

Switzer, John S. "Operations of Company D, 8th Machine-Gun Battalion in the Champagne Marne Defensive: A Baptism of Fire." Mailing List VII (Dec 1933): 139-155. Per.

Watts, Laura Mae. "History of Ralph Ray Watts, Veteran, World War I, United States Army." Edited by Randy Watts. Cumberland County History 26 (2009): pp. 5-20. Per.

Weaver, William G. History of the 8th Machine Gun Battalion, 5th Brigade, 3rd Infantry Division. Ann Arbor, MI: Edwards Brothers, 1965. 153 p. #608-8 1965.

The author, a commissioned officer, served as the unit's commander. Weaver retired as a general officer.

9th Machine Gun Battalion

Hemenway, Frederic V. "Ninth Machine Gun Battalion." In History of the Third Division, United States Army, in the World War: For the Period December 1, 1917 to January 1, 1919. Cologne, Germany: M. Dumont Schauberg, 1919. pp. 185-192. #05-3 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served as the Commander, Company B, 4th Infantry Regiment; subsequently, he served at the Division Headquarters as an Assistant to the G-3 and as the Division Historian.

3d Field Artillery Brigade

Hemenway, Frederic V. "Third Field Artillery Brigade." In History of the Third Division, United States Army, in the World War: For the Period December 1, 1917 to January 1, 1919. Cologne, Germany: M. Dumont Schauberg, 1919. pp. 192-200. #05-3 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served as the Commander, Company B, 4th Infantry Regiment; subsequently, he served at the Division Headquarters as an Assistant to the G-3 and as the Division Historian.

10th Field Artillery Regiment

Anderson, Jonathan W. "With the Tenth Field Artillery at the Second Battle of the Marne." Field Artillery Journal XIII (Sep 1923): pp. 375-383. Per.

Hayes, Casey. "Operations of the 2nd Battalion, 10th Field Artillery, in the Second Battle of the Marne." Field Artillery Journal XIV (Sep/Oct 1924): pp. 443-450. Per.

Hemenway, Frederic V. "First Battalion, 10th Field Artillery." In History of the Third Division, United States Army, in the World War: For the Period December 1, 1917 to January 1, 1919. Cologne, Germany: M. Dumont Schauberg, 1919. pp. 201-225. #05-3 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served as the Commander, Company B, 4th Infantry Regiment; subsequently, he served at the Division Headquarters as an Assistant to the G-3 and as the Division Historian.

_____. "2nd Battalion, 10th Field Artillery." In History of the Third Division, United States Army, in the World War: For the Period December 1, 1917 to January 1, 1919. Cologne, Germany: M. Dumont Schauberg, 1919. pp. 225-234. #05-3 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served as the Commander, Company B, 4th Infantry Regiment; subsequently, he served at the Division Headquarters as an Assistant to the G-3 and as the Division Historian.

Hesse, Kurt von. "The Drama of the Marne (July 16, 1918) Truths from the Front." Field Artillery Journal XI (Mar/Apr 1921): pp. 140-152. Per.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in the Grenadier Regiment No. 5, 36th Division (German).

Lanza, Conrad H. "The Battle of the Meuse River: A River Crossing." Field Artillery Journal XXV (Sep/Oct 1935): pp. 393-416. Per.

Lanza initially served as Commander, 19th Field Artillery Regiment, 5th Division; later, he served as Chief of the Operations Section, Army Artillery.

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "10th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 159-171. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

Sheperd, W. E. "The Employment of the Artillery-Fifth Army Corps, Argonne-Meuse Operations." Field Artillery Journal IX (Apr/Jun 1919): pp. 148-182. Per.

Ward, Orlando W. Papers, 1917-1978. 15 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains diaries and assorted materials providing extensive coverage of his military service from World War I through his retirement in 1953. Ward served in the 10th Field Artillery Regiment during the war. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 174, Face C, Shelf 3.

18th Field Artillery Regiment

Fuger, Albert S. "18th Field Artillery Insignia." Field Artillery Journal 31 (Sep 1941): p. 670. Per.

Hemenway, Frederic V. "Eighteenth Field Artillery." In History of the Third Division, United States Army, in the World War: For the Period December 1, 1917 to January 1, 1919. Cologne, Germany: M. Dumont Schauberg, 1919. pp. 234-253. #05-3 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served as the Commander, Company B, 4th Infantry Regiment; subsequently, he served at the Division Headquarters as an Assistant to the G-3 and as the Division Historian.

Hesse, Kurt von. "The Drama of the Marne (July 15, 1918): Truths from the Front." Field Artillery Journal XI (Mar/Apr 1921): pp. 140-152. Per.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in the Grenadier Regiment No. 5, 36th Division (German).

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "18th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 285-302. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

Smith, Herbert E. "Horse, Motor and Man: 18th Field Artillery Qualifies on All Counts as an 'A-1' Organization." US Army Recruiting News XIII (Jul 15, 1931): pp. 4 and 9. Per.

76th Field Artillery Regiment

Black, P. G. "With a Regiment of 75's in the Champagne-Marne Defensive." Field Artillery Journal IX (Nov/Dec 1919): pp. 556-574. Per.

The author, Percy G. Black, a commissioned officer, initially served with the Headquarters; subsequently, he served with the 2d Battalion, then as Commander, Battery E.

Hemenway, Frederic V. "76th Field Artillery." In History of the Third Division, United States Army, in the World War: For the Period December 1, 1917 to January 1, 1919. Cologne, Germany: M. Dumont Schauberg, 1919. pp. 253-268. #05-3 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served as the Commander, Company B, 4th Infantry Regiment; subsequently, he served at the Division Headquarters as an Assistant to the G-3 and as the Division Historian.

Hesse, Kurt von. "The Drama of the Marne (July 15, 1918): Truths from the Front." Field Artillery Journal XI (Mar/Apr 1921): pp. 140-152. Per.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in the Grenadier Regiment No. 5, 36th Division (German).

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "76th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 575-582. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

Rogers, Ralph W. "World War I Days: Excerpts from a Scrapbook." Military Review LX (Jun 1980): pp. 71-77. Per.

The author served in and eventually commanded Battery B during the war.

US Army. 76th Field Artillery Regiment. Roll of Honor of the Seventy Sixth U.S. Field Artillery. Coblenz, Germany: Lithographie von Dienhard and Company, 1919. 74 p. #203-76FA 1919.

3d Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "Third Battery, Third Division." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 125-126. D570.327.O7.

6th Engineer Regiment

Adams, Donald B. and Adams, Helen B. Papers, 1914-1969. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of official and personal correspondence, postcards, song sheets, programs, newspaper clippings, propaganda sheets, magazines, pamphlets, and rosters. During World War I Adams served as an officer with the 3d Division's 6th Engineer Train. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 133, Face B. Shelf 3.

Adams, Donald B. and Crane, Albert E. "'Fore and Aft of the Infantry': The 6th Engineers in the American Offensives of 1918." Military Engineer XIII (Nov/Dec 1921): pp. 470-473. Per.
Both authors served as commissioned officers; Adams served in the 6th Engineer Train, while Crane initially served in Company A, then in the Headquarters.

Crane, Albert E. "The Sixth Engineers in the Meuse-Argonne." Military Engineer XXIII (Mar/Apr 1931): pp. 124-128. Per.
Also provides information about the unit at St. Mihiel; the author, a commissioned officer, initially served in Company A; subsequently, he served in the Headquarters.

Harts, William W. "Random Notes on Allied Armies in 1918." Military Engineer XXIV (Mar/Apr 1932): pp. 175-177. Per.
Highlights the activities of the 6th Engineer Regiment at Arras in 1918.

Heavey, William F. "Engineer Combat Troops as Infantry." Military Engineer XVII (Jul/Aug 1925): pp. 295-297. Per.
The author, a commissioned officer, commanded Company C during the war.

_____. "German Crossing of the Marne River." Military Engineer XVIII (May/Jun 1926): pp. 175-179. Per.
The author, a commissioned officer, commanded Company C during the war.

Hemenway, Frederic V. "Sixth Engineers." In History of the Third Division, United States Army, in the World War: For the Period December 1, 1917 to January 1, 1919. Cologne, Germany: M. Dumont Schauberg, 1919. pp. 274-285. #05-3 1919.
The author, a commissioned officer, initially served as the Commander, Company B, 4th Infantry Regiment; subsequently, he served at the Division Headquarters as an Assistant to the G-3 and as the Division Historian.

Richeson, Voorheis. "Sixth Engineers." US Army Recruiting News XII (Jan 1, 1930): pp. 8-9 and 13. Per.

US Army. 6th Engineer Regiment. History of the Sixth Engineers. New York: Knickerbocker Press, 1920. 304 p. #503-6 1920.

4th Division

American Battle Monuments Commission. 4th Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 92 p. #05-4 1944.

Bach, Christian A. and Hall, Henry N. The Fourth Division: Its Services and Achievements in the World War. Garden City, NY: Country Life Press, 1920. 368 p. #05-4 1920.
Bach, a commissioned officer, served as the division's Chief of Staff, while Hall was an accredited War Correspondent for the London *Times*.

- Controvich, James T. "Bibliography, 4th Infantry Division (Mechanized)." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1986. 18 p. Z1249.M5.C652 4Inf.
- Fourth Infantry (Ivy) Division Association. 4th Infantry "Ivy" Division: Steadfast and Loyal. Paducah, KY: Turner Publishing Company, 1987. 148 p. #05-4 1987.
See especially, "World War I," at pp. 10-23, for information about the unit during the war.
- Fuller, Francis R. "Operations of the Division M. G. Battalion of the 4th Division during the Meuse-Argonne Offensive." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 575-588. D509.U55.
- Jacobs, Bruce. "Ivy League: The 4th Infantry Division." In Soldiers: The Fighting Divisions of the Regular Army. New York: W. W. Norton & Company, 1958. pp. 96-113. #05 1958.
See especially, pp. 96-103, for information about the unit during the war.
- Kean, J. R. "Evacuation of the American Wounded in the Aisne-Marne Battles, June and July, 1918." Military Surgeon 56 (Apr 1925): pp. 473-508. Per.
Pertains to experiences in the 1st, 2d, 3d, 4th, and 26th Divisions.
- National Fourth Division Association. 1945 Directory: Fourth Division Veterans, A.E.F. of World War Including the Names of a Few Fourth Division Veterans of World War II. Boston: National Fourth Division Association, 1945. 129 p. #05-4 1945/3.
- Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The Fourth Division." US Army Recruiting News XV (Jul 15, 1933): p. 3. Per.
- Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.
See especially, Part I, "1st Division-2nd Division-3rd Division-4th Division-5th Division-6th Division."
- Summers, Owen. "The Fourth Division (U.S.) in the First Phase of the Meuse-Argonne." In Monographs of the of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 522-529. D509.U55.
- US Army Center of Military History. "4th Division (RA)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 59-73. D570.2.O72 v.2.
- Wilson, John B., compiler. "4th Infantry Division (Ivy Division)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 195-202. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

7th Infantry Brigade

History of the 7th Infantry Brigade during the World War, 1918. Cologne, Germany: Printed by M. Dumont Schauberg, 1919. 81 p. #605-7 1919.

- Poore, Benjamin A. Papers, 1918-1919. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection contains a diary for the period 1918-1919 and Poore's typed memoir, "My Experiences in the American Expeditionary Forces, 1918-1919," prepared in 1927. Poore commanded the brigade during 1918 and 1919. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 166, Face H, Shelf 4.

39th Infantry Regiment

- Bradford, Alfred S., Jr. "Killing Machines, Meuse-Argonne, 1918." Military History Quarterly 23 (Summer 2011): pp. 56-61. Per.
Highlights the author's experiences as a commissioned officer while serving in Company H, during the Meuse-Argonne offensive.

Cole, Robert B. and Eberlin, Barnard, editors. The History of the 39th U.S. Infantry during the World War. New York: Press of J. D. McGuire, 1919. 160 p. #603-39 1919.

Both authors were commissioned officers in the unit.

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "39th Infantry (AAA-O)." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 613-624. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Peck, Robert H. Papers, 1909-1932. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection includes correspondence, reports and instructional materials pertaining to his service as Commander of the 3rd Battalion, during the Aisne-Marne offensive (July 18-20, 1918), and as Commander, 47th Infantry Regiment, 4th Division, during the Meuse-Argonne offensive. Peck retired from active service as a general officer. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 166, Face B, Shelf 5.

Sawicki, James A. "39th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 124-126. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Smith, Walter B. "Operations of the 1st Battalion 39th Infantry (4th Division) in the Aisne-Marne Offensive, July 18-20, 1918." Mailing List IV (Jun 1932): pp. 137-154. Per.

Also available in a digital version at:

<http://www.benning.army.mil/library/content/Virtual/Donovanpapers/wwi/>

47th Infantry Regiment

Bussian, Frank L. "My Days in the Army in the World War, 1917-1918-1919: A True Experience." Typescript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-4th Division-47th Infantry Regiment.

The author served in Headquarters Company.

Heavey, William F. "German Crossing of the Marne River." Military Engineer XVIII (May/Jun 1926): pp. 175-179. Per.

The author, a commissioned officer, commanded Company C, 6th Engineer Regiment, 3d Division, during the war.

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "47th Infantry." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 655-667. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Myer, Francis B. L. Papers, 1891-1975. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains an excerpt of his memoirs, "The Way It Was, May 18, 1891-January 26, 1976." During the World War I-era, he initially served in Company D, 10th Infantry Regiment, 14th Division; after the war he served with the 47th Infantry Regiment. Myer retired from active service as a colonel. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 6, Box 129, Folder 436.

Peck, Robert H. Papers, 1909-1932. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection includes correspondence, reports and instructional materials pertaining to his service as Commander, 3rd Battalion, 39th Infantry Regiment, 4th Division, during the Aisne-Marne offensive (July 18-20, 1918), and as Commander of the 47th Infantry Regiment, during the Meuse-Argonne offensive. Peck retired from active service as a general officer. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 166, Face B, Shelf 5.

Pollard, James E. The Forty-Seventh Infantry: A History, 1917-1918-1919. Saginaw, MI: Press of Seemann & Peters, 1919. 183 p. #603-47 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, served as the Regimental Historian.

Sawicki, James A. "47th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 136-137. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

58th Infantry Regiment

Decker, Samuel B. Papers, 1917-1968. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains a variety of documents highlighting his military service during the war. He participated in the Aisne-Marne, St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives. Decker, a Private First Class, served in Headquarters Company. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face K, Shelf 5.

Duran, Loren D. "An Experience and a Few Other Things I Have Liked." Typescript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-4th Division-58th Infantry Regiment.
The author served in Company K.

Hartman, James A. Following My Father's Footsteps in World War I, 1917-1919: A Remembrance. S.l.: Privately printed, 2003. 96 p. D522.H37.

Travelogue of the tour with an on-site expert, Tony Noyes; the author's father served in Company A.

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "58th Infantry (The Patriots)." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 727-741. UA28.M352 pt.1.
Unit lineage and honors.

Morrow, George L. The Fifty-Eighth Infantry in the World War, 1917-1918-1919. S.l.: 58th Infantry History Association, 1919? 345 p. #603-58 1919.
The author, a commissioned officer, commanded Company I.

Sawicki, James A. "58th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 152-154. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

Zedler, Vivian J. A Private in World War I. New York: Carlton Press, 1995. 98 p. D570.Z43.
Focuses on the military service of Private Floyd Jacox, who served in Company F.

59th Infantry Regiment

Clark, Howard. "Operations of the Third Battalion 59th Infantry (Fourth Division) in the Aisne-Marne Offensive July 18-21, 1918. Mailing List IV (Jun 1932): pp. 119-136. Per.

Sawicki, James A. "59th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 154-155. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

10th Machine Gun Battalion

Fuller, Francis R. "Operations of the Division M. G. Battalion of the 4th Division during the Meuse-Argonne Offensive." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 575-588. D509.U55.

US Army. 10th Machine Gun Battalion. The Tenth Machine Gun Battalion in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive Sept. 26-Oct 19, 1918. United States: n.p., 1918. 14 p. D545.A63.T46.

12th Machine Gun Battalion

Dethlefs, Louis C. History, 12th Machine Gun Battalion: 8th Infantry Brigade, Fourth Division, December 1917 to July 1919, Aisne-Marne-St. Mihiel, Meuse-Argonne, Army of Occupation. Coblenz, Germany: Druckerei Hartmann, 1919. 43 p. #608-12 1919.

The author served as the unit's Chaplain and Unit Historian.

13th Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "13th Field Artillery (The Clan)." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 207-220. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

Sawbridge, Benjamin M. A Brief History of the 13th Regiment Field Artillery of the United States Army 1917-1918-1919. S.l.: n.p., 1919?. 45 p. #203-13FA 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served as Adjutant; subsequently, he commanded the 3d Battalion.

_____. Papers, 1918. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of a diary covering the period 1 January to 31 December 1918.

Sawbridge, a commissioned officer, initially served as the Adjutant; subsequently, he commanded the 3d Battalion. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 7, Box 41, Folder 6.

16th Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "16th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 253-266. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

Smith, Herbert E. "Fit and Ready! History of 16th Field Artillery Makes One Proud of Americanism." US Army Recruiting News XIII (May 1, 1931): pp. 6-7 and 9. Per.

77th Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "77th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 583-596. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

Ronan, James B., II. "Pvt. Joseph Corsillo, 77th Field Artillery." Military Collector & Historian 60 (Fall 2008): pp. 205-207. Per.

Tierney, Dudley R. The Seventy Seventh Field Artillery in the World War. Photocopy. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 119 p. #203-77FA 1919.

The author served as a Chaplain in the regiment.

US Army. 77th Field Artillery Regiment. An Informal History of the 77th Field Artillery. Montecatini Terme, Italy: M. Tongiorgi & A. Gentili, 1945? 74 p. #204-77FA 1945.

See especially, "World War I," at pp. 9-12 for information about the unit during the war.

_____. 77th Field Artillery Regiment. 2d Howitzer Battalion. 77th Artillery, Documents and Photos Supporting the Regiment's History. Fort Lewis, WA: n.p., 1962. 96 p. plus 20 p. of plates. #203-77FA 1962.

See especially, "History of the 77th Field Artillery: Lecture Delivered by Major Vincent Meyer, F.A.," on February 1, 1935, for information about the unit during the war.

4th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "Fourth Battery, Fourth Division." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 131-145. D570.327.O7.

4th Engineer Regiment

US Army. 4th Engineer Regiment. Columbia to the Rhine: Being a Brief History of the Fourth Engineers, and Their Trip from the Columbia River, in the State of Washington, U.S.A., to the Rhine River in Germany. Wald, Germany: Westdeutsche Grossdruckerei G.M.B.H., 1919. 303 p. #503-4 1919.

5th Division

American Battle Monuments Commission. 5th Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 76 p. #05-5 1944.

Barta, Edward J. The Red Diamond's First Fifty: A History of the 5th Infantry Division, 1917-1967. Fort Carson, CO: Information Office, 1967. 47 p. #05-5 1967.

See especially, Chapter I, "World War I," at pp. 1-12.

Cochrane, Rexmond C. The 5th Division Captures Frapelle, August 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1958. 49 p. UK23.A5.C64 1958 no.7.

Controvich, James T. "Bibliography, 5th Infantry Division (Mechanized)." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1986. 15 p. Z1249.M5.C652 5Inf.

Jacobs, Bruce. "Red Diamond: The 5th Infantry Division." In Soldiers: The Fighting Divisions of the Regular Army. New York: W. W. Norton & Company, 1958. pp. 114-132. #05 1958.

See especially, pp. 114-116, pertaining to World War I.

Pok, David. Fifth Infantry Division. Paducah, KY: Turner Publishing Company, 1994. 104 p. #05-5 1994.

See especially, pp. 10-21, for information about the division during World War I.

Raines, Edgar F., Jr. "The American 5th Division and Gas Warfare, 1918." Army History #22 (Spring 1992): pp. 6-10. Per.

Reports on Operations of the 1st, 5th, 32nd & 90th Divisions & the 3rd Army Corps Air Service. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1918. ca 200. #04-3 1918/2.

Consists of operational reports from various III Corps components covering the period September-November 1918.

Small, Deane B. Papers, 1917-1919. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of his typewritten journal covering the period 13 October 1917 to 29 November 1918. The journal describes Small's leisure activities in France and his observations of heavy combat and devastation during the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives. Small served as the commander, 9th Field Signal Battalion, during the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne offensives, after which he served as the 5th Division's Signal Officer. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face I, Shelf 2.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The Fifth Division." US Army Recruiting News XV (Aug 1, 1933): p. 3. Per.

Society of the Fifth Division. The Official History of the Fifth Division, U.S.A.: during the Period of Its Organization and of Its Operations in the European World War, 1917-1919. The Red Diamond (Meuse) Division. Washington, DC: Society of the Fifth Division, 1919. 423 p. #05-5 1919.

Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.

See especially, Part I, "1st Division-2nd Division-3rd Division-4th Division-5th Division-6th Division."

US Army. 5th Division. Headquarters. Fifth Division, United States Army, Citations. Esch-sur-Alzette, Luxembourg: A. Kummer, 1919. 12 p. #05-5 1919/2.

_____. History of the Fifth Division. Esch-sur-Alzette, Luxembourg: J. Origer, 1918? 8 p. #05-5 1918/3.

- _____. Monograph, 5th Division. S.l.: n.p., 1918. ca 250 p. #05-5 1918.
Collection of official reports and associated documents, most pertaining to 1918.
- _____. The Red Devils: A Brief History of the 5th Division U.S.A., 1917-1965. United States: n.p., 17 p. #05-5 1965.
See especially, pp. 1-7, for information about the Division during the war.
- _____. Report of the Part Taken by the Fifth Division in the St. Mihiel Operation, September 11th to September 15th (Inclusive) 1918. Esch-sur-Alzette, Luxembourg: A. Kummer, 1919. 50 p. #05-5 1918/2.
- _____. Office of the Assistant Chief of Staff, G-3. "History of the 5th Infantry Division (Mechanized): Then and Now." Typescript. Fort Polk, LA: 5th Infantry Division, Office of the Assistant Chief of Staff, G3, 1979. 61 p. #05-5 1979.
See especially, "Part I, WWI," pp. 1-20, for information about the Division during the war.
- US Army Center of Military History. "5th Division (RA)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 75-89. D570.2.O72 v.2.
- US War Department. Records of the World War. Field Orders, 1918, 5th Division. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1921. 175 p. #05-5 1921.
- Walker, Walton H. "The Operations of the 5th Division during the 3rd Phase of the Meuse-Argonne." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 604-612. D509.U55.
- Wilson, John B., compiler. "5th Infantry Division (Red Diamond)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 207-213. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

6th Infantry Regiment

- Hartman, Guy L. "Operations of the 3rd Battalion, 6th Infantry, in the Crossing of the Meuse River, November 2nd to November 6th, 1918." Mailing List VI (Jun 1933): pp. 157-166. Per.
- Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "6th Infantry (The Regulars)." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 203-222. UA28.M352 pt.1.
Unit lineage and honors.
- Owens, Oscar L, compiler. A Brief Historical Sketch of the Sixth United States Infantry, 1798-1918. Washington, DC: n.p., 1918. 22 p. #603-6 1918.
See especially, "The World War," at pp. 13-22, for information about the unit during the war; the author served as the regimental Chaplain and unit historian.
- Sawicki, James A. "6th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 60-62. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.
- US Army. 6th Infantry Regiment. 6th Infantry Organization Day, 1812-1960: 14 October 1960, Berlin, Germany. S.l.: 6th Infantry Regiment, 1960. 11 p. #603-6 1960.
See especially, "Brief History of the Sixth Infantry," at pp. 9-10, for information about the unit during the war.

11th Infantry Regiment

- Leach, James A., Jr. Diary. Photocopy. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-5th Division-11th Infantry Regiment.
Diary covers the period 5 January 1918 to 3 March 1919; the author served in Company M.

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "11th Infantry" In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 295-309. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Richeson, Voorheis. "Eleventh Infantry: Command which Made History in 1861 was Among the First to Cross Meuse in 1918." US Army Recruiting News XII (Sep 15, 1930): pp. 8-9 and 15. Per.

Sawicki, James A. "11th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 74-75. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 11th Infantry Regiment. A Brief History of the Eleventh United States Infantry, November 5, 1926. Fort Benjamin Harrison, IN: 11th Infantry Regiment, 1926. 35 p. #603-11 1926.

See especially, "The Eleventh in the World War," at pp. 11-14.

60th Infantry Regiment

Allworth, Edward C. Papers, 1895-1966. 2 Boxes plus Oversized Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains both official and unofficial materials that document his military service during the war. Allworth, a commissioned officer, initially served in Company I. Subsequently, he commanded the 2d Battalion and later, the 3d Battalion. While with the regiment, Allworth earned a Medal of Honor for "conspicuous gallantry and intrepidity, above and beyond the call of duty, in action with the enemy, at Clery-le-Petit, France, 5 November 1918." A finding aid to this collection can be found on the USAHEC's Digital Archives website. The manuscript collection is available at Bay 5, Row 178, Face D, Shelf 5; the oversized folder is available at Bay 1, Row 39, Cabinet 20, Drawer 1, Folder 1.

Editors. *Army Times*. The Daring Regiments: Adventures of the AEF in World War I. New York: Dodd, Mead & Company, 1967. 123 p.. #603-16 1967.

See especially, Chapter 7, "Thunder in the Argonne Forest," at pp. 93-105.

Heldreth, Clyde, Poston, Capere and Kendall, Clarence. History of Company "D," 60th Infantry, U.S. Army. Photocopy. Esch, Luxemburg: n.p., 1919. 28 p. #603-60 1919/3.

The three authors were all noncommissioned officers in the unit; Heldreth was the First Sergeant.

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "60th Infantry." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 743-753. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Noble, Carl. Jugheads Behind the Lines. Edited by Grace Stone Coates. Caldwell, ID: Caxton Printers, 1938. 208 p. D570.9.N38.

The author served in the regiment's Supply Company.

Sawicki, James A. "60th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 156-157. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 60th Infantry Regiment. History of the Sixtieth U.S. Infantry, 1917-1919. S.l.: n.p., 1919. 85 p. #603-60 1919.

_____. Machine Gun Company. Diary of the Machine Gun Co., 60th Infantry, Fifth Division, World War One. Photocopy. United States: n.p., 1919. 26 p. #603-60 1919/2.

61st Infantry Regiment

“History of the 61st Infantry.” Washington, DC: Defense Printing Service, 1962. 1 microfilm reel.
#603-61 1919 1962rm.

Includes a handwritten manuscript entitled, “History of the 61st Infantry,” by Morton Collins and a typescript entitled, “A History of the Sixty-First Infantry: World War, 1917-18-19”, both of which appear to have been written after the regiment returned to the United States in 1919.

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. “61st Infantry” In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 755-760.
UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

US Army. 61st Infantry Regiment. Company I. Roster of Company “I”, 61st Infantry, 5th Division. S.l.: n.p., 1919?
8 p. #603-61 1919.

Sawicki, James A. “61st Infantry.” In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 158-159. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

15th Machine Gun Battalion

Wright, Wellington P. and Manning, Thomas F., editors. “Spare Parts”: Company “D”, Fifteenth Machine Gun Battalion. Ehrlange, Luxembourg: Gustave Soupert, 1919. 94 p. #608-15 1919.
Both authors were enlisted personnel who served in the unit.

19th Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. “19th Field Artillery (Eagles).” In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 303-311. UA30.M35.
Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

US Army. 19th Field Artillery Regiment. 2d Battalion. 2d Battalion, 19th Artillery History. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1965. 17 p. #203-19 1965.
See especially, Section II, “History of 19th Field Artillery, June 1, 1917 to December 24, 1919.”

_____. 3d Battalion. “History of the 3rd Battalion, 19th Artillery.” Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. 4 p.
#203-19FA 1919.

_____. Battery A. 1918 Yearbook of “A” Battery, 19th Field Artillery, United States Regular Army. S.l.: n.p., 1918. 130 p. #203-19FA 1918.

20th Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. “20th Field Artillery.” In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 313-322. UA30.M35.
Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

21st Field Artillery Regiment

Dowing, G. J. “War Experiences with the 155-mm. Howitzer.” Field Artillery Journal XVI (Jul/Aug 1926): pp. 407-412. Per.
The author commanded both Battery E and the 3d Battalion during the war.

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. “21st Field Artillery.” In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 323-332. UA30.M35.
Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

5th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "Fifth Battery, Fifth Division." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 146-147. D570.327.O7.

7th Engineer Regiment

Heavey, William F. "Engineer Combat Troops as Infantry." Military Engineer XVII (Jul/Aug 1925): pp. 295-299. Per.

The author, a commissioned officer, commanded Company C, 6th Engineer Regiment, 3d Division, during the war.

Hoge, W. M. "The 7th Engineers Bridge the Meuse." Military Engineer XVIII (Jan/Feb 1926): pp. 24-29. Per.
The author, a commissioned officer, initially commanded Company C; subsequently, he commanded the 1st Battalion during the war. Hoge retired from active service as a general officer.

"Seventh Engineers: St. Mihiel to the Rhine." US Army Recruiting News XII (Mar 15, 1930): pp. 4-5 and 15. Per.
US Army. 7th Engineer Regiment. A Brief History of the Seventh Engineers, 5th Division. S.l.: n.p., 1919. 152 p. #503-7 1919.

Willing, Wildurr. "Some World War Wanderings." Military Engineer XX (Jul/Aug 1928): pp. 285-288. Per.

Yensen, Arthur E. "The War Log of An Under Dog." Bound memoir. Manuscript Archives-World War I-5th Division-7th Engineer Train.
The author served as a wagoner.

6th Division

Controvich, James T. "Bibliography, 6th Infantry Division (Light)." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1986. 17 p. Z1249.M5.C652 6Inf.

Jacobs, Bruce. "Traveling Men: The 6th Infantry Division." In Soldiers: The Fighting Divisions of the Regular Army. New York: W. W. Norton & Company, 1958. pp. 133-149. #05 1958.
See especially, pp. 133-136, for information about the Division during the war.

National Council of the Young Men's Christian Associations of the United States of America. "The Story of the Sixth, from December 1917 to April 1919." Typescript. S.l.: Young Men's Christian Associations, 1919. 66 p. #05-6 1919.

"A Short History of the Sixth Division." S.l.: n.p., 1919?. 24 p. #05-6 1919/2.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The Sixth Division." US Army Recruiting News XV (Aug 15, 1933): p. 3. Per.

Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.
See especially, Part I, "1st Division-2nd Division-3rd Division-4th Division-5th Division-6th Division."

US Army. 6th Infantry Division. "The Story of the Sixth." Typescript. S.l.: 6th Division, G-2 Section, 1941. 36 p. #05-6 1941.

Represents a revision to a manuscript written in 1919 by the G-2 Section which was published by the Young Men's Christian Associations on behalf of the 6th Division.

US Army Center of Military History. "6th Division (RA)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 90-97. D570.2.O72 v.2.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "6th Infantry Division." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 217-221. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

51st Infantry Regiment

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "51st Infantry." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 685-700. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "51st Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 142-143. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 51st Infantry Regiment. Company L. Roster of Company "L", 51st Infantry, 6th Division, American E. F.. S.l.: n.p., 1918? 12 p. #603-51 1918.

52d Infantry Regiment

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "52d Infantry (Ready Rifles)." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 701-716. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "52d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 144-145. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 52d Infantry Regiment. Greetings from the 52nd U.S. Infantry: Chickamauga Park, Georgia. United States: n.p., 1917. 44 p. #603-52 1917.

Published for use by members of the regiment as a Christmas present for family and friends.

53d Infantry Regiment

Baylis, Charles D., editor. Historical and Pictorial Review of the Fifty-Third Infantry, Seventh Division, United States Army, Fort Ord, California, 1941. Baton Rouge, LA: Army and Navy Publishing Company, 1941. 110 p. #603-53 1941

See especially, "A Brief History of the 53rd Infantry," at pp. 24-26, for information about the unit during the war.

Sawicki, James A. "53d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 146-147. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 53d Infantry Regiment. The Gold Chevron: A History of the Fifty-Third U.S. Infantry. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 45 p. #603-53 1919.

Includes a regimental roster as of March 31, 1919.

54th Infantry Regiment

Mabry, Gregory, compiler. Recollections of a Recruit: An Official History of the Fifty-Fourth U.S. Infantry. New York: Schilling Press, 1919. 237 p. #603-54 1919.

The author served as the Regimental Chaplain.

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "54th Infantry." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 717-725. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "54th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 147-148. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

3d Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "3d Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 39-58. UA30.M35.
Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

Ruffner, Kevin C. "The History of the 2d Battalion, 3d Field Artillery Regiment, 1812-1986." Photocopy. United States: n.p., 1986. 118 p. #203-3FA 1986a.
See especially, Chapter Six, "Fleur de Lis," at pp. VI-1 to VI-7 for information on the unit.

11th Field Artillery Regiment

Dickieson, Raymond D. From Horses to Missiles: The Story of the 11th Field Artillery, 1916-1959. New York: 11th Field Artillery Veterans' Association, 1960. 40 p. #202-11FA 1960.
See especially, Chapter 2, "France and World War I," pp. 8-15.

Goodrich, William. "Me and Battery C." Typescript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-6th Division-11th Field Artillery Regiment.
The author served in Battery C.

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "11th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 173-187. UA30.M35.
Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

78th Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "78th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 597-605. UA30.M35.
Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

6th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "Sixth Battery, Sixth Division." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 236-239. D570.327.O7.

318th Engineer Regiment

Osborn, Charles M. The Life of Co. D, 318 Engineers: June the Eighteenth, Nineteen Hundred and Nineteen. Photocopy. United States: n.p., 1919. 41 p. #502-318 1919a.

Sapper (Jan 1919). Dijon, France: Published by Members of the Regiment in the Establishment of Le Bien Public and M. Sirodot. #503-318.ser.S37.
Contains both a history and a roster of the regiment.

7th Division

American Battle Monuments Commission. 7th Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 26 p. #05-7 1944.

Controvich, James T. "Bibliography, 7th Infantry Division." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1986. 9 p. Z1249.M5.C652 7Inf.

Fell, Edgar T., compiler. History of the Seventh Division, United States Army, 1917-1919. Philadelphia, PA: H. Moore, 1927. 261 p. #05-7 1927.

- Jacobs, Bruce. "Bayonet! The 7th Infantry Division." In Soldiers: The Fighting Divisions of the Regular Army. New York: W. W. Norton & Company, 1958. pp. 150-170. #05 1958.
See especially, pp. 150-151, pertaining to World War I.
- Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The Seventh Division." US Army Recruiting News XV (Sep 1, 1933): pp. 3 and 13. Per.
- Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.
See especially, Part 2, "7th Division-26th Division-27th Division-28th Division-29th Division-32nd Division-33rd Division-35th Division-36th Division-37th Division."
- US Army. 7th Infantry Division. "7th Infantry Division: 'The Bayonet Division.'" Japan: Tosho Printing Company, 1958. 14 p. #05-7 1958.
See especially, p. 6, for information about the unit in World War I.
- US Army Center of Military History. "7th Division (RA)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 98-105. D570.2.O72 v.2.
- Wilson, John B., compiler. "7th Infantry Division (Bayonet)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 227-233. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

34th Infantry Regiment

- Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "34th Infantry." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 575-583. UA28.M352 pt.1.
Unit lineage and honors.
- Sawicki, James A. "34th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 116-117. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.
- Soumsky, Frank. Letter, 9 February 1919. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of a descriptive letter about his transit to France and the Battle of St. Mihiel. Soumsky served in Company C. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face B, Shelf 6, Box 70, Folder 7.
- US Army. Forces in the Far East. Military History Section. "A Brief History of the 34th Infantry Regiment." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1954, 14 p. #603-34 1954.
See especially, p. 1, for information about the unit in World War I.
- _____. 34th Infantry Regiment. A Brief Illustrated History, 34th Infantry Regiment, 1916-1953. S.l.: 34th Infantry Regiment, Troop Information and Education Section, 1953. 12 p. #603-34 1953.
See especially, p. 2, for information about the unit in World War I.

55th Infantry Regiment

- Sawicki, James A. "55th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 149-150. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

56th Infantry Regiment

- Sawicki, James A. "56th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 150-151. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

64th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "64th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 161-162. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

20th Machine Gun Battalion

O'Neill, Raymond E. The History of the 20th Machine Gun Battalion: Written at Camp Funston, Kansas, June 1920. Kansas City, MO: Franklin Hudson Publishing Company, 1920. 73 p. #608-20 1920.

The author, a commissioned officer, commanded Company A.

8th Field Artillery Regiment

"Eighth Field Artillery Has Brief but Efficient History." US Army Recruiting News XII (May 1, 1930): pp. 6-7. Per.

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "8th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 123-139. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

79th Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "79th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 607-616. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

80th Field Artillery Regiment

King, Harland J. "A Story of My Experiences in World War One. Typescript. Manuscript Archives-World War I-Veterans Survey Collection-7th Division-80th Field Artillery Regiment.

The author served in the regiment's band.

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "80th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 617-625. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

7th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "Seventh Battery, Seventh Division." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 243-244. D570.327.O7.

5th Engineer Regiment

Smith, Elmer E., editor. A War History of Company "D" 5th Regiment of Engineers. Camp A. A. Humphreys, VA: 5th Engineer Regiment, 1919. 24 p. #503-5 1919/2.

US Army. 5th Engineer Regiment. Company C. Company C, Fifth Regiment Engineers, American Expeditionary Forces. S.l.: n.p., 1919. 17 p. #503-5 1919.

8th Division

"Brief History of the 8th Division and 16th Infantry Brigade." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Magazine 38 (Sep 1935): p. 18. Per.

Controvich, James T. "Bibliography, 8th Infantry Division (Mechanized)." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1986. 18 p. Z1249.M5.C652 8Inf.

Grier, Harry S. and James L. Papers, 1906-1944. 3 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

In addition to a wide variety of materials, the manuscript materials pertaining to Harry S. Grier contain G-2 intelligence reports for the IV Army Corps (Sept.-Oct. 1918) and published intelligence regulations (1917-1918). Grier, a commissioned officer, served as an 8th Division General Staff Intelligence Officer. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 153, Face P, Shelf 6.

Jacobs, Bruce. "Follow the Golden Arrow: The 8th Infantry Division." In Soldiers: The Fighting Divisions of the Regular Army. New York: W. W. Norton & Company, 1958. pp. 171-181. #05 1958.

See especially, p. 172, pertaining to World War I.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The Eighth Division." US Army Recruiting News XV (Oct 1, 1933): p. 3. Per.

US Army Center of Military History. "8th Division (RA)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 106-111. D570.2.O72 v.2.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "8th Infantry Division (Pathfinder)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 237-242. UA25.W547.

Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

8th Infantry Regiment

Adams, James G. "History of the 8th Infantry." In Review of the American Forces in Germany. Coblenz, Germany: Published by James G. Adams, 1921. pp. 112-125. D570.2.A7.

The second edition, also published in 1921, is available at D650.M5.R38; the author, a commissioned officer, served in the Air Service during the war.

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "8th Infantry." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 241-253. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Richeson, Voorheis. "Eighth Infantry: Mexico-Gettysburg-Santiago-Germany." US Army Recruiting News XII (Apr 15, 1930): pp. 4-5 and 11. Per.

Sawicki, James A. "8th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 65-67. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

12th Infantry Regiment

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "12th Infantry." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 311-325. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "12th Infantry." Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 75-77. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Smith, Herbert E. "Twelfth Infantry, Tried and True: Old Line Infantry Regiment Can Point to Glorious Historic Record." US Army Recruiting News XII (Oct 1, 1930): pp. 4-5 and 9. Per.

US Army. 12th Infantry Regiment. Twelfth U.S. Infantry, 1798-1919: Its Story. New York: The Knickerbocker Press, 1919. 425 p. #603-12 1919.

13th Infantry Regiment

Bilks, Patrick S. "Thirteenth Infantry: Sherman and Sheridan Once Officers of 'First at Vicksburg' Regiment." US Army Recruiting News XII (Dec 1, 1930): pp. 8-9. Per.

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "13th Infantry (First at Vicksburg)." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 327-338. UA28.M352 pt.1.
Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "13th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 77-78. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

62d Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "62nd Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 159-160. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

2d Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "2d Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 29-38. UA30.M35.
Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

81st Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "81st Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 627-635. UA30.M35.
Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

83d Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "83d Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 649-661. UA30.M35.
Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

8th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "Eighth Battery, Eighth Division." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 248-249. D570.327.O7.

Section II, Part 2: Federalized National Guard Divisions

Geographic Distribution of the Federalized National Guard Divisions

| <u>Unit Designation</u> | <u>Geographic Area</u> | <u>Mobilization Camp</u> |
|-------------------------|---|--------------------------|
| 26th Division | Maine, New Hampshire, Vermont Massachusetts, Rhode Island, and Connecticut | Camp Greene, NC |
| 27th Division | New York | Camp Wadsworth, SC |
| 28th Division | Pennsylvania | Camp Hancock, GA |
| 29th Division | New Jersey, Virginia, Maryland, Delaware, and the District of Columbia | Camp McClellan, AL |
| 30th Division | Tennessee, North Carolina, and South Carolina | Camp Sevier, SC |
| 31st Division | Georgia, Alabama and Florida | Camp Wheeler, GA |
| 32d Division | Michigan and Wisconsin | Camp MacArthur, TX |
| 33d Division | Illinois | Camp Logan, TX |
| 34th Division | Minnesota, Iowa, Nebraska, North Dakota, and South Dakota | Camp Cody, NM |
| 35th Division | Missouri and Kansas | Camp Doniphan, OK |
| 36th Division | Texas and Oklahoma | Camp Bowie, TX |
| 37th Division | Ohio and West Virginia | Camp Sheridan, AL |
| 38th Division | Indiana and Kentucky | Camp Shelby, MS |
| 39th Division | Louisiana, Mississippi and Arkansas | Camp Beauregard, LA |
| 40th Division | California, Nevada, Utah, Colorado, Arizona, and New Mexico | Camp Kearny, CA |
| 41st Division | Washington, Oregon, Montana, and Wyoming | Camp Fremont, CA |
| *42d Division | Nicknamed the “Rainbow” division, it was a composite unit with personnel from 26 states and the District of Columbia | Camp Mills, NY |

*Initially, the War Department envisioned creating only 16 National Guard divisions. However, during the rush to mobilize, individual states competed with each other for the honor of being the first to send their now federalized National Guard units to Europe to fight in the trenches. Accordingly, the War Department created a seventeenth National Guard division, the 42d Division, composed of handpicked National Guard units representing 26 states and the District of Columbia. The division was organized in September 1917 at Camp Mills, New York.

While serving as the division’s Chief of Staff, Colonel, later Brigadier General, Douglas MacArthur, said shortly after its organization that, “the 42nd Division stretches like a Rainbow from one end of America to the other;” hence, the unit’s nickname, “The Rainbow Division”.

26th Division

- American Battle Monuments Commission. 26th Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 85 p. #05-26 1944.
- Benwell, Harry A. History of the Yankee Division. Boston: Cornhill Company, 1919. 283 p. #05-26 1919/3.
Includes a roster of officers.
- Boston Committee of Welcome. The Book of Salutation to the Twenty-Sixth ("Yankee") Division of the American Expeditionary Forces: with a Memorial Record of Its Organization, Foreign Service, Citations and Necrology; Also the Official Program for the Divisional Parade, April Twenty-Fifth, Nineteen Nineteen. Official Program. Boston: Everett, 1919. 51 p. #05-26 1919/4.
Includes a brief history of the division and selected personnel rosters.
- Cochrane, Rexmond C. The 26th Division East of the Meuse, October 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1960. 74 p. UK23.A5.C64 1960 no.20.
- _____. The 26th Division in the Aisne-Marne Campaign, July 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1957. 68 p. UK23.A5.C64 1957 no.4.
- Colby, Elbridge. "The March of the 26th." Infantry Journal XLVII (Sep/Oct 1940): pp. 462-474. Per.
- Controvich, James T. "Bibliography, 26th Infantry Division." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1986. 15 p. Z1249.M5.C652 26Inf.
- Ford, Bert. The Fighting Yankees Overseas. Boston: N. E. McPhail, 1919. 259 p. #05-26 1919.
- George, Albert E. and Cooper, Edwin H. Pictorial History of the Twenty-Sixth Division, United States Army. Boston: Ball Publishing Company, 1920. 320 p. #05-26 1920.
- Kean, J. R. "Evacuation of the American Wounded in the Aisne-Marne Battles, June and July, 1918." Military Surgeon 56 (Apr 1925): pp. 473-508. Per.
Pertains to experiences in the 1st, 2d, 3d, 4th, and 26th Divisions.
- Nelson, John. A Brief History of the Fighting Yankee Division, A.E.F.: On the Battlefront, February 5, 1918-November 11, 1918. Reprinted from The Worcester Evening Gazette. Worcester, MA: Gazette Publishing Company, 1919. 16 p. #05-26 1919/7.
- Pugh, Irving E. and Thayer, William F. "The 'Yankee' Division Holds the Pivot at Bouresches." In Forgotten Fights of the AEF. Morrisville, NC: www.lulu.com, 2007. pp. 61-71. D570.2.P84.
- Safford, Ralph K. Papers. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-26th Division. Safford was a commissioned officer who served in Company B, 104th Infantry Regiment. Included in the materials donated was A Brief History of the Fighting Yankee Division and The Heroic 26th, Its deeds and Valor Over There. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 167, Face T, Shelf 4.
- Shay, Michael E. Revered Commander, Maligned General: The Life of Clarence Ransom Edwards, 1895-1931. Columbia, MO: University of Missouri Press, 2011. 272 p. E181.E39.S53.
- _____. The Yankee Division in the First World War: In the Highest Tradition. College Station, TX: Texas A&M University Press, 2008. 294 p. #05-26 2008.
- Sibley, Frank P. With the Yankee Division in France. Boston: Little, Brown, and Company, 1919. 365 p. #05-26 1919/2.
The author was a correspondent with the Boston Globe who wrote extensively about New England Soldiers during the war, especially those who served with the 26th Division.
- Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The Twenty-Sixth Division." US Army Recruiting News XV (Nov 1, 1933): p. 3. Per.

Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.

See especially, Part 2, "7th Division-26th Division-27th Division-28th Division-29th Division-32nd Division-33rd Division-35th Division-36th Division-37th Division."

Taylor, Emerson G. New England in France, 1917-1919, A History of the Twenty-Sixth Division, U.S.A. Boston: Houghton Mifflin Company, 1920. 325 p. #05-26 1920/2.

US Army Center of Military History. "26th Division (NG)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 113-129. D570.2.O72 v.2.

US Army. 26th Infantry Division. Headquarters. The Heroic 26th: Its Deeds and Valor Over There. Boston: Ball Publishing Company, 1919? 32 p. #05-26 1919/5.

_____. The Immortal Yankee Division, 1917-1919. Boston: Boston Young Men's Christian Association, 1919? 20 p. #05-26 1919/6.

_____. The Welcome Home Book. Lowell, MA: T. Ed. O'Connell, 1919? 8 p. #05-26 1919/9.

Victory, James. "Soldier Making: The Forces That Shaped the Infantry Training of White Soldiers in the United States Army in World War I." PhD dissertation, Kansas State University, 1990. 428 p. D570.V52.

See especially, Chapter IX, "'Over the Top'-The 26th Division," at pp. 323-329.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "26th Infantry Division (Yankee)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 313-324. UA25.W547.

Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

Yanks Fight the Kaiser: A National Guard Division in WWI. Produced by Ed and Libby Klekowski; edited by Ray Leferriere. Springfield, MA: WGBY, 2010. 1 videodisc. #05-26 2010.

101st Infantry Regiment

Duane, James T. Dear Old "K". Boston: n.p., 1922. 210 p. #603-101 1922.

Sawicki, James A. "101st Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 193-195. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Twombly, Charles. "Experience of War: Un Petit Blessé." Military History Quarterly 5 (Spring 1993): pp. 90-91. Per.

The author served in Company I.

Upton, LaRoy S. and Tydings, Millard E. "Capture of Etrayes Ridge: A Machine Gun Study." Infantry Journal XXXI (Aug 1927): pp. 133-136. Per.

Etrayes Ridge, located some 8 miles north of Verdun, was seized by the 29th Division on 23 Oct 1918.

102d Infantry Regiment

Hills, Ratcliffe M. The War History of the 102d Regiment, United States Infantry. S.l.: n.p., 1924. 38 p. #603-102 1924a.

Markle, Clifford M. Yankee Prisoner in Hunland. New Haven, CT: Whitlock's Book Store, 1920. 52 p. D627.G3.M295.

The author served with the regiment's Sanitary Detachment.

Sawicki, James A. "102d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 195-197. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Strickland, Daniel W. "Connecticut Fights": The Story of the 102nd Regiment. New Haven, CT: Quinnipiac Press, 1930. 404 p. #603-102 1930.

US Army. 102d Infantry Regiment. "Unit Lineage Historical Report." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1968. 4 p. #603-102 1968.

103d Infantry Regiment

McIntyre, Colby L. The Old Man of the 103rd: The Biography of Frank M. Hume. Houlton, ME: Aroostook Print Shop, 1940. 148 p. U53.H8.M2.

See especially, Chapters VI and VII, pp. 45-82, for information about the unit in World War I; Colonel Hume commanded the regiment.

Miles, John L. "Could It Happen to You?" Army 8 (Aug 1957): pp. 41-43. Per. Account of a German gas attack on the regiment.

Sawicki, James A. "103d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 197-198. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

US Army. 103d Infantry Regiment. History of the 103rd Infantry, 1917-1919. Boston: H. I. Hymans, 1919. 66 p. #603-103 1919.

104th Infantry Regiment

Albertine, Connell. The Yankee Doughboy. Boston: Branden Press, 1968. 306 p. #603-104 1968.
The author served in Headquarters Company.

Fifield, James H. The Regiment: A History of the 104th U.S. Infantry, A.E.F., 1917-1919. Springfield, MA: 104th Infantry Association, 1946. 504 p. #603-104 1946.

Lewis, E. E. "Advance Out of Belleau Woods and Capture of Belleau by the Third Battalion, 104th Infantry, July 18, 1918." Mailing List V (Dec 1933): pp. 115-135. Per.

Safford, Ralph K. Papers. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-26th Division. Safford, a commissioned officer, served in Company B. Included in the materials donated were A Brief History of the Fighting Yankee Division and The Heroic 26th, Its deeds and Valor Over There. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 167, Face T, Shelf 4.

Sawicki, James A. "104th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 198-201. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

Westbrook, Stillman F. Those Eighteen Months, October 9, 1917-April 8, 1919: From the War Letters of Stillman F. Westbrook. Hartford, CT: Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company, 1934. 229 p. #603-104.1934.
The author served as a commissioned officer in both Company B, 101st Machine Gun Battalion and in the regiment's Machine Gun Company.

101st Machine Gun Battalion

Wainwright, Philip S., editor. History of the 101st Machine Gun Battalion. Hartford, CT: The 101st Machine Gun Battalion Association, 1922. 327 p. #608-101 1922.

Westbrook, Stillman F. Those Eighteen Months, October 9, 1917-April 8, 1919: From the War Letters of Stillman F. Westbrook. Hartford, CT: Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company, 1934. 229 p. #603-104 1934.
The author served as a commissioned officer in both Company B, 101st Machine Gun Battalion and in the regiment's Machine Gun Company.

102d Machine Gun Battalion

- Chamberlin, Joseph E. The Only Thing for a Man To Do: The Story of Raymond Chamberlin, Private, 102d Machine Gun Battalion U.S.A., Killed at Marcheville, France, Sept. 26. 1918, to which is Added a Brief Record of his Brother Charles. Boston: Privately Printed, 1921. 99 p. D640.C515.
- Havlin, Arthur C. The History of Company A, 102d Machine Gun Battalion, Twenty-Sixth Division, A. E. F. Boston: Privately Printed, 1928. 224 p. #608-102 1928.
- McCarthy, Robert J., editor. A History of Troop A, Cavalry, Connecticut National Guard and Its Service in the Great War as Co. D, 102d Machine Gun Battalion. New Haven, CT: Tuttle, Morehouse & Taylor Company, 1919. 93 p. #608-102 1919.

101st Field Artillery Regiment

- Being a Narrative of Battery A of the 101st Field Artillery (Formerly Battery A of Boston) from the Time of Its Muster Into the Federal Service on July 25, 1917, through Its 19 Months of Service in France, Nine Months of Which Were in Action at the Front, Until Its Demobilization at Camp Devens, Mass., on April 29, 1919. Cambridge, MA: Brattle Press, 1919. 269 p. #203-101FA 1919/2.
- Carter, Russell G. The 101st Field Artillery, A.E.F., 1917-1919. Boston: Houghton Mifflin Company, 1940. 305 p. #203-101FA 1940.
- Rogers, Horatio. World War I through My Sights. San Rafael, CA: Presidio Press, 1976. 268 p. D570.9.R58.
The author served as a corporal in Battery A.
- US Army. 101st Field Artillery Regiment. A Short History & Photographic Record of the 101st U.S. Field Artillery, 1917: Col. John H. Sherburne, Commanding Officer. Cambridge, MA: The University Press, 1918. 60 p. #203-101FA 1918.
- Washburn, Slater. One of the D "Yankee Division". Boston: Houghton Mifflin Company, 1919. 163 p. #203-101FA 1919.
The author served in Battery C.

102d Field Artillery Regiment

- Embury, Aymar II. "Reminiscences of a Camouflage Officer." Military Engineer XIX (May/Jun 1927): pp. 235-239. Per.
- Hobson, Stephen G. A Flag Unfurled: The War Letters of John L. Hobson. Edited by Anita L. Gaunt. North Charleston, SC: CreateSpace, 2012. 579 p. D570.32.102nd.H63.
The author's father, who wrote the letters, served first as a noncommissioned officer in Battery A; subsequently, he was commissioned prior to demobilization.
- La Branche, Ernest E. An American Battery in France. Worcester, MA: Belisle Printing & Publishing, 1923. 237 p. #203-102FA 1923.
The author served in Battery E of the regiment.
- Mozley, George. Our Miracle Battery. Lowell, MA: Sullivan Brothers, Printers, 1920. 78 p. #203-102FA 1920.
The author served in Battery F.
- Sirois, Edward D. and McGinnis, William. Smashing Through "The World War": with Fighting Battery C, 102nd F. A. "Yankee Division," 1917-1918-1919. Revised by John Hogan. Salem, MA: Meek Press, 1919. 176 p. #203-102FA 1919.
- US Army. 102d Artillery Regiment. History of the One Hundred Second Field Artillery, July 1917-April 1919. Boston: Privately Printed, 1927. 193 p. #203-102FA 1927.
- _____. A Short History & Photographic Record of the 102nd U. S. Field Artillery, 1917, Col. Morris E. Locke, Commanding Officer. Cambridge, M: The University Press, 1918. 58 p. #203-102FA 1918.

103d Field Artillery Regiment

Grandchamp, Robert, Lancaster, Jane and Ferguson, Cynthia. "Rhody Redlegs": A History of the Providence Marine Corps of Artillery and the 103d Field Artillery, Rhode Island Army National Guard, 1801-2010. Jefferson, NC: McFarland & Company, 2012. 259 p. UA436.5.P76.G73.

Herzog, Stanley J. The Fightin' Yanks: A Book of Plain Facts, Written with the Intention of Perpetuating the Deeds of the Boys of Battery F, 103rd Field Artillery, 26th or Yankee Division. Stamford, CT: Cunningham Print, 1922. 136 p. #203-103FA 1922/3.
The author served in Battery F.

_____. Helmets. Second Battle of the Marne. Stamford, CT: Bell Press, 1930. 256 p. D545.M35.H38.
The author served in Battery F.

Kernan, William F. and Samson, Henry T. History of the 103rd Field Artillery: (Twenty-Sixth Division, A.E.F.) World War, 1917-1919. Providence, RI: Remington Printing Company, 193? 255 p. #203-103FA 193?.

McKenna, Frederick A., editor-in-chief. Battery A, 103rd Field Artillery in France. Providence, RI: Livermore and Knight Company, 1919. 250 p. #203-103FA 1919.

Russell, John W., editor. History of Battery B, One Hundred Third Field Artillery, Twenty-Sixth Division. Providence, RI: E. L. Freeman Company, Printers, 1922. 290 p. #203-103FA 1922.

Samson, Henry T. and Hull, George C. The War Story of C Battery, One Hundred and Third U.S. Field Artillery, France, 1917-1919. Norwood, MA: Plimpton Press, 1920. 248 p. #203-103FA 1920/2.

101st Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "101st Battery, 26th Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 82-96. D570.327.O7.

US Army. 101st Trench Mortar Battery. "Le Crapauillot". S.l.: n.p., 1919. 115 p. #201-101TM 1919.
Chronicle of the 101st Trench Mortar Battery's activities during the war.

101st Engineer Regiment

Peek, Ernest D. "Army Engineer Operation in the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives." Military Engineer XIV (Sep/Oct 1922): pp. 287-290 and 331-333 and XIV (Nov/Dec 1922): pp. 389-392 and 437-441. Per. Written by the former Chief Engineer, First Army, the article covers water supply, bridges, construction, railroads, and road building.

Simmons, William S. The "Little Peter" Papers. Boston: n.p., 1921. 142 p. #503-101 1921.
The author commanded the regiment.

Swan, Carroll J. My Company. New York: Houghton Mifflin Company, 1918. 263 p. #503-101 1918.
The author served in Company D.

US Army. 101st Engineer Regiment. Directory 101st Engineers: With Permanent Home Addresses at Time of Demobilization, April 28, 1919. n.p., 1919? 56 p. #503-101 1919.

_____. History of the 101st United States Engineers: American Expeditionary Forces, 1917-1918-1919. Cambridge, MA: Cambridge University Press, 1926. 357 p. #503-101 1926.

_____. Company E. The Story of "E" Company, 101st Engineers, 26th Division: A Record of Their Service from May 1917 to April 1919. Boston: Company E, 101st Engineer Regiment, 1919. 152 p. #503-101 1919/2.

Veteran Association. 1st Corps Cadets. The 101st U.S. Engineers (1st Corps Cadets) in Foreign Service. Boston: n.p., 1919? 104 p. #503-101 1919/3.

Weaver, Frederic N. and Sanborn, Philip N. The Story of F Company: 101st Regiment, U.S. Engineers: A Informal Narrative. Boston: T. O. Metcalf Company, 1924. 174 p. #503-101 1924.

With regard to the authors, Weaver was a corporal while Sanborn was a Private First Class.

27th Division

American Battle Monuments Commission. 27th Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 48 p. #05-27 1944.

Blair, Dale. "American 27th Division." In The Battle of Bellicourt Tunnel: Tommies, Diggers and Doughboys On the Hindenburg Line, 1918. London: Frontline Books, 2011. pp. 61-76. D545.B5.B53.

Clarke, William F. Over There with O’Ryan’s Roughnecks: Reminiscences of a Private 1st Class Who Served in the 27th U.S. Division with the British Forces in Belgium and France. Seattle, WA: Superior Publishing Company, 1968? 176 p. #05-27 1968.

The author served in Company A, 104th Machine Gun Battalion.

Controvich, James T. "Bibliography, 27th Infantry Division." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1987. 11 p. Z1249.M5.C652 27Inf.

Mayor’s Committee of Welcome to Home-Coming Troops. Review and Parade of the 27th Division, March 25, 1919. S.l.: n.p., 1919. 16 p. #05-27 1919/3.

O’Ryan, John F. History of the 27th Division: New York’s Own. New York: Bennett & Churchill, 1919. 80 p. #05-27 1919/4.

The author, a general officer, commanded the division throughout the entire war.

_____. The Story of the 27th Division. 2 volumes. New York: Wynkoop Hallenbeck Crawford, 1921. #05-27 1921.

The author, a general officer, commanded the division throughout the entire war.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The Twenty-Seventh Division." US Army Recruiting News XV (Dec 1, 1933): p. 3. Per.

Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.

See especially, Part 2, "7th Division-26th Division-27th Division-28th Division-29th Division-32nd Division-33rd Division-35th Division-36th Division-37th Division."

Starlight, Alexander, compiler. The Pictorial Record of the 27th Division. New York: Harper & Brothers, 1919. ca 200 p. #05-27 1919.

Swetland, Maurice J. 'These Men': For Conspicuous Bravery Above and Beyond the Call of Duty. Harrisburg, PA: Military Service Publishing Company, 1940. 312 p. #05-27 1940.

The author served as a noncommissioned officer in the 27th Division during World War I.

The 27th Division: The Story of Its Sacrifices and Achievements. New York: John H. Eggers Company, 1919. 32 p. #05-27 1919/2.

US Army. 27th Division. Records of the 27th Division of the American Expeditionary Forces (World War I), 1917-1919. France: Headquarters, 27th Division, 1919. Sixty 35mm microfilm reels. Washington, DC: National Archives and Records Service, General Services Administration, 1970. #05-27 1970.Microfilm.

US Army Center of Military History. "27th Division (NG)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 130-139. D570.2.O72 v.2.

Ward, Franklin W. Between the Big Parades. New York: Frederick M. Waterbury, 1932. 284 p. D570.1.W35. Initially serving on the division staff, Ward subsequently commanded the 106th Infantry Regiment.

Yockelson, Mitchell A. Borrowed Soldiers: Americans under British Command, 1918. Norman, OK: University of Oklahoma Press, 2008. 308 p. D570.27.2nd.Y63.

_____. "Brothers-in-Arms: The 27th and 30th American Divisions with the British Army and the Breaking of the Hindenburg Line, 1918." In Unknown Soldiers: The American Expeditionary Forces in Memory and Remembrance. Kent, OH: Kent State, 2008. pp. 99-119. D570.2.U55.

105th Infantry Regiment

De Castro, Vincent A., Valladares, Frank and Lotwin, Albert S., editors. "The Second New York Infantry at the Mexican Border." Troy, NY: *Troy Times* Art Press, 1916. 131 p. #603-105 1916.

The authors, all enlisted personnel, served in Company E, 2d New York Infantry.

Kolakowski, Christopher L. "A Sister's Journey to the Western Front in 1920." Military Collector & Historian 56 (Fall 2004): pp. 154-163. Per.

Sponsored by city of Troy, NY, the sister of Henry S. Nims traveled to Europe to visit her brother's grave. Her brother was killed on the Somme in 1918, while serving in Company A.

MacNaughton, Donald S. The Tibbets Cadets of Troy, New York: 100-Year History, 1876-1976.

Troy, NY: Tibbets Cadets, 1976. 72 p. #603-105 1976.

Following mobilization the Tibbets Cadets became Company D, 105th Infantry Regiment.

See especially, pp. 23-43, for information about the unit during World War I.

Sawicki, James A. "105th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 201-204. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

A Short History and Illustrated Roster of the 105th Infantry, United States Army, Col. James M. Andrews

Commanding, 1917. Philadelphia: Press of Edward Stern & Company, 1918. 117 p. #603-105 1918.

Sutcliffe, Robert S. Seventy-First New York in the World War. New York: J. J. Little & Ives Company, 1922. 522 p. #603-105 1922.

Some 1,400 Soldiers from the 71st New York Infantry were transferred to the 105th Infantry Regiment, 27th Division; the author served as the unit historian, but did not see service in Europe.

Turner, Charles B. William Bradford Turner. Garden City, NY: The Country Life Press, 1920. 63 p. U53.T87.W5.

William Bradford Turner, a commissioned officer and Medal of Honor recipient, served in Company M. He was killed in action on 27 September 1918.

106th Infantry Regiment

A History and Illustrated Roster of the 106th Infantry, United States, Colonel Frank H. Horton Commanding.

Philadelphia: Press of Edward Stern & Company, 1918. 119 p. #603-106 1918.

Sawicki, James A. "106th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 204-207. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Ward, Franklin W. Between the Big Parades. New York: Frederick M. Waterbury, 1932. 284 p. D570.1.W35.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served on the division staff; subsequently, he commanded the regiment.

107th Infantry Regiment

Gow, Kenneth. Letters of a Soldier. New York: Herbert B. Covert, 1920. 457 p. #603-107 1920/3.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in the Machine Gun Company and later commanded it; he was killed in action on 17 October 1918, while leading his unit in an attack on the Selle River heights, near St. Souplet.

Harris, Stephen L. Duty, Honor, Privilege: New York's Silk Stocking Regiment and the Breaking of the Hindenburg Line. Washington, DC: Brassey's, 2001. 374 p. D570.33.107th.H37.

History of Company "E", 107th Infantry, 54th Brigade, 27th Division, U.S.A.: (National Guard, New York), 1917-1919. New York: War Veterans' Association, Company E, 7th Infantry, 1920. 149 p. #603-107 1920/4.

Holbrook, Richard G. A Handbook of Company K, Seventh Regiment: (107th Infantry, N.Y.N.G.). Binghamton, NY: Vail-Ballou Press, 1940. 294 p. UA363.2.7th.H65.

Jacobson, Gerald F. History of the 107th Infantry, U.S.A.. New York: De Vinne Press, 1920. 546 p. #603-107 1920.
The author served in Headquarters Company as the Regimental Supply Sergeant.

Leland, Claude G. From Shell Hole to Chateau with Company I: Personal Recollections of a Line Officer of the 107th U.S. Infantry, 27th Division, in France, 1918. New York: Society of Ninth Company Veterans, 7th Regiment, N.Y.N.G., 1950. 303 p. #603-107 1950.
The author commanded Company I.

Mitchell, Harry T. Company L, 107th Infantry, 54th Infantry Brigade, 27th Division, American Expeditionary Force, 1917-1919. S.I.: n.p., 1919. 100 p. #603-107 1919.
The author served as a noncommissioned officer in the company.

Sawicki, James A. "107th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 208-210. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

Schoem, Elliott. History of the 107th U.S. Infantry, AEF, in the Battle of the Hindenburg Line: September 29th, 1918 during World War I. New York: Press Work, 1968. 8 p. #603-107 1968.

Todd, Frederick P. and Miller, Kenneth C. Pro Patria et Gloria: The Illustrated Story of the One Hundred and Fifty Years of the Seventh Regiment of New York (107th Infantry Regiment, N.Y.N.G.). Hartsdale, NY: Rampart House, 1956. ca 55 p. UA363.2.7th.T6.

108th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "108th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 210-213. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

A Short History and Illustrated Roster of the 108th Infantry, United States Army, Colonel Edgar S. Jennings, Commanding. Philadelphia: Press of Edward Stern & Company, 1918. 58 p. #603-108 1918.

105th Machine Gun Battalion

Durham, Knowlton, compiler. "The 105th Machine Gun Battalion." In Squadron A: A History of Its First Fifty Years, 1889-1939. New York: Association of Ex-Members of Squadron A, 1939. pp. 190-243. #608-105 1939.

Whitney, Stanton. Squadron A in the Great War, 1917-1918: Including a Narrative of the 105th M. G. Battalion. New York: Squadron A Association, 1923. 428 p. #608-105 1923.
See especially, "Narrative of the 105th M. G. Battalion," at pp. 3-87; the author, a commissioned officer, commanded the unit after the armistice.

106th Machine Gun Battalion

Schuyler, Philip V. R.. "C" Company, 106th Machine Gun Battalion, 27th Division, U.S.A.: An Account of Their Movements and Experiences in the World War: Also Copies of Numerous Commendatory Citations and a Roster of the Company. New York: Patterson Press, 1919. 46 p. #608-106 1919.
The author served as a noncommissioned officer in the unit.

52d Field Artillery Brigade

Hess, Dudley. "Going Thru" with a Golden Spoon: An Illustrated Story of the 52nd Brigade Field Artillery, American Expeditionary Forces. New York: Hess Brothers, 1919. 64 p. #205-52FA 1919.
The author, a Private First Class, served as the Regimental Artist.

104th Field Artillery Regiment

The 104th Field Artillery in the Great War, 1917-1919. S.l.: n.p., 1919. 72 p. #203-104FA 1919.

106th Field Artillery Regiment

Banks, Stephen A.. Doing My Duty: Corporal Elmer Dewey: One National Guard Doughboy's Experiences during the Pancho Villa Punitive Campaign and World War I. Springfield, VA: Stephen A. Banks, 2011. 350 p. E181.D49.B36.

The author served in Battery B.

Commemorating the Seventy-Fifth Anniversary of the Founding of the 106th Regiment of Field Artillery, New York National Guard. NY?: n.p., 1921. 20 p. UA366.5.106th.C66.

Elderdice, Hugh L., Jr. "World War I as Seen Thru the Eyes of Hugh L. Elderdice, Jr." Manuscript Archives-World War Veterans Survey Collection-27th Division-106th Field Artillery Regiment.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in Battery B.

The War Book of the One Hundred and Sixth Regiment Field Artillery, United States Army, 1917-1919. New York: Nation Press, 1919. 141 p. #203-106FA 1919.

102d Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "102nd Battery, 27th Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 109-116. D570.327.O7.

Dixon, Willard E. Papers, 1917-1961. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists almost exclusively of official papers including materials pertaining to the 102d Trench Mortar Battery and Camp Wadsworth. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 148, Face C, Shelf 6.

102d Engineer Regiment

Strauss, J. Walter. "Reminiscences and Diary of a Private in World War I." Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-27th Division-102d Engineer Regiment.

The author served in Company F.

"Tablet to the Dead of 102d Engineers." Military Engineer XIV (Jul/Aug 1922): p. 226. Per.

28th Division

Allen, Hervey. Toward the Flame. New York: George H. Doran Company, 1926. 250 p. D570.9.A53.
Chronicles the experiences of the 28th Division in the summer of 1918 as seen through the eyes of the author, then a commissioned officer serving in Company B, 111th Infantry Regiment.
Reprinted in 1934 and 1968 as Toward the Flame: A War Diary and again, in 2003, as Toward the Flame: A Memoir of World War I, which also are available at D570.9.A53.

American Battle Monuments Commission. 28th Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 108 p. #05-28 1944.

"An Early History of the 28th Division." The Pennsylvania Guardsman 42 (Jul 1939): pp. 38-41. Per.

Clement, Charles M. "The Twenty-Eighth Division." In Pennsylvania in the World War: An Illustrated History of the 28th Division. Volume 1. Pittsburgh, PA: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 130-254. #05-28 1921 v.1.

The author, a general officer, served as the first commander of the division.

Controvich, James T. Bibliography, 28th Infantry Division. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1986. 12 p. Z1249.M5.C652 28Inf.

Eyler, Truman. "World War I." In The First Century: A History of the 28th Infantry Division. Edited by Robert G. Crist. Harrisburg, PA: 28th Infantry Division, 1979. pp. 113-139. #05-28 1979.

Gilbert, Eugene. The 28th Division in France. S.l.: n.p., 1919. 28 p. #05-28 1919/2.

The author served in the 103d Engineer Regiment.

Heyl, Ross Martin. Papers, circa 1917-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of a variety of documents to include a diary documenting his military service during the war. The diary covers the period 14 May 1917 to 7 May 1919.

Heyl, a Sergeant First Class, served in Company A (Radio Company), 103d Signal Battalion.

The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face K, Shelf 3.

Martin, Edward. The Twenty-Eighth Division, Pennsylvania's Guard in the World War, Forewards [sic] by the Commanding Generals. The History of the Keystone or Iron Division in the World War. Also the History and Traditions of the Pennsylvania National Guard and Its Predecessor the Pennsylvania Militia. 5 volumes.

Pittsburgh, PA: 28th Division Publishing Company, 1923-1924. #05-28 1924.

Volume 1 109th and 110th Infantry Regiments, 108th Machine Gun Battalion (498 pages)

Volume 2 110th and 111th Infantry Regiments, 55th Infantry Brigade (558 pages)

Volume 3 109th Machine Gun Battalion, 112th Infantry Regiment, 56th Infantry Brigade (517 pages)

Volume 4 Artillery Components (559 pages)

Volume 5 Organization, Training, Operations Narrative, Plus Headquarters Units (548 pages)

Ohl, John Kennedy. "The Keystone Division in the Great War." Prologue 10 (Summer 1978): pp. 82-99. Per.

There also is a cataloged copy available at #05-28 1978.

Pennsylvania in the World War: An Illustrated History of the Twenty-Eighth Division. 2 volumes. Pittsburgh,

PA: States Publications Society, 1921. 805 p. #05-28 1921.

Proctor, Harry G. The Iron Division, National Guard of Pennsylvania in the World War: The Authentic and Comprehensive Narrative of the Gallant Deeds and Glorious Achievements of the 28th Division in the World's Greatest War. Philadelphia: John C. Winston Company, 1919. 297 p. #05-28 1919/4.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The Twenty-Eighth Division." US Army Recruiting News XVI (Jan 1, 1934): p. 3. Per.

_____. "Men of Iron." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 40 (Dec 1937): pp. 19 and 29. Per.

_____. "Men of Iron." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 41 (Apr 1938): pp. 15-16. Per.

_____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds Performed by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 38 (May 1935): pp. 11 and 31. Per.

_____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 38 (Jun 1935): pp. 11 and 30. Per.

_____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 38 (Jul 1935): pp. 15 and 32. Per.

_____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 38 (Aug 1935): pp. 15-16. Per.

_____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 38 (Sep 1935): pp. 27 and 44. Per.

_____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 38 (Oct 1935): pp. 15 and 27. Per.

_____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 38 (Nov 1935): pp. 13 and 32. Per.

_____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 38 (Dec 1935): p. 13. Per.

- _____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 39 (Jan 1936): pp. 12-13. Per.
- _____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 39 (Feb 1936): p. 15. Per.
- _____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 39 (Mar 1936): p. 17. Per.
- _____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 39 (Apr/May 1936): p. 45. Per.
- _____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 39 (Jun 1936): pp. 15 and 32. Per.
- _____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 39 (Jul 1936): pp. 17 and 31. Per.
- _____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 39 (Aug 1936): pp. 17 and 27. Per.
- _____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 39 (Sep 1936): pp. 21 and 31. Per.
- _____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 39 (Oct 1936): p. 21. Per.
- _____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 39 (Nov 1936): p. 21. Per.
- _____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 39 (Dec 1936): pp. 16-17. Per.
- _____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 40 (Jan 1937): pp. 15-16. Per.
- _____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 40 (Feb 1937): pp. 15-16. Per.
- _____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 40 (Mar 1937): pp. 10-11. Per.
- _____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 40 (Apr 1937): pp. 15 and 24. Per.
- _____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 40 (May 1937): pp. 28-29. Per.
- _____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 40 (Jun 1937): pp. 18-19. Per.
- _____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 40 (Jul 1937): pp. 24-25. Per.
- _____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 40 (Aug 1937): pp. 12 and 25. Per.
- _____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 40 (Sep 1937): pp. 22-23. Per.
- _____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 40 (Oct 1937): pp. 18-19 and 31. Per.

_____. "Men of Iron: Tabloid Accounts of Heroic Deeds by Men of the 28th Division, A.E.F." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 40 (Nov 1937): pp. 11, 31 and 36. Per.

Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.

See especially, Part 2, "7th Division-26th Division-27th Division-28th Division-29th Division-32nd Division-33rd Division-35th Division-36th Division-37th Division."

"28th Division Has Historic Background." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 38 (Sep 1935): pp. 23 and 60. Per.

US Army Center of Military History. "28th Division (NG)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 140-151. D570.2.O72 v.2.

Warner, Frank A. Journal of Operations, Twenty-Eighth Division, A.E.F., August 5, 1917 [to] November 30, 1918. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 71 p. #05-28 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, served with the Headquarters, initially as an Assistant to the Division Inspector; later, he served as the Division's Motor Transport Officer.

Whitehorne, Joseph W. A. "The Survival of the Duquesne Grays, 1917." Military Affairs 50 (Oct 1986): pp. 179-184. Per.

Highlights the redesignation of the 18th Infantry Regiment (Duquesne Grays), Pennsylvania National Guard, into the 110th Infantry Regiment to form part of the 28th Division.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "28th Infantry Division (Keystone)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 325-335. UA25.W547.

Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

55th Infantry Brigade

Nolan, Dennis E. Papers, 1872-1956. 3 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains writings on World War I, an unpublished history and reviews of Generals Pershing and Harbord's World War I-related publications; papers that focus on the AEF General Headquarters G-2 activities; and reports on operations of the brigade during the Meuse-Argonne offensive (September 28 to October 9, 1918). General Nolan initially served as the unit's commander; subsequently, he served as the Assistant Chief of Staff, G-2 at the AEF General Headquarters. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 164, Face M, Shelf 4.

Richardson, Wilds P. Report of Operations, 55th Infantry Brigade. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1918. 33 p. #605-55 1918.

The author, a general officer, first commanded the 78th Infantry Brigade, 39th Division; subsequently, after the armistice, he commanded the 55th Infantry Brigade. Lastly, because of nearly two decades of military service in Alaska before the war, he was given command of the AEF North Russia.

Wolff, Joseph L. N. "The Fifty-Fifth Infantry Brigade." In Pennsylvania in the World War: An Illustrated History of the 28th Division. Volume 1. Pittsburgh, PA: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 294-308. #05-28 1921 v.1.

The author served as the Brigade Chaplain.

56th Infantry Brigade

Weldon, James L. "The Fifty-Sixth Infantry Brigade." Edited by William Weigel. In Pennsylvania in the World War: An Illustrated History of the 28th Division. Volume 2. Pittsburgh, PA: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 452-463. #05-28 1921 v.2.

The author, a commissioned officer, served as the Brigade Adjutant.

109th Infantry Regiment

Braner, Edward J. Papers, 1918. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of a personal copy of The Iron Division, National Guard of Pennsylvania, in the World War, written by Harry G. Proctor. Included in the book is Braner's diary covering the events of 14 July to 11 November 1918. Braner served in Company B. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 2, Box 6, Folder 80.

Freeman, Albert L. "The 109th Infantry." Edited by Millard D. Brown. In Pennsylvania in the World War: An Illustrated History of the 28th Division. Volume 1. Pittsburgh, PA: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 330-375. #05-28 1921 v.1.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served in Company F; subsequently, he served with the Headquarters.

Hitchcock, Frederick L. History, 13th Regiment, National Guard of Pennsylvania, and 109th Inf.; 108th M.G. Bn., U.S.A.E.F.; and 109th Pennsylvania National Guard, 1877-1923. Scranton, PA: International Textbook Press, 1924. 281 p. #603-109 1924.

The author, a commissioned officer, served as commander of the 13th Regiment during the 1870s.

Keller, Joel W. "Company G in the World War (1917-19)". Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 27 p. #603-109 1976?a.

Riley, Frank J. "Transition." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 37 (Mar 1934): pp. 3-4 and 35-36.

Sawicki, James A. "109th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 213-215. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

A Short History and Photographic Record of the First Regiment. Pennsylvania Infantry, National Guard, United States, Colonel Millard D. Brown, Commanding. Philadelphia: Press of Edward Stern & Company, 1918. 72 p. #603-109 1918.

Shortly after mobilization the 1st Regiment, Pennsylvania National Guard, was redesignated the 109th Infantry Regiment.

110th Infantry Regiment

Association of the 110th Infantry Pennsylvania. History of the 110th Infantry (10th Pa.) of the 28th Division, U.S.A., 1917-1919: A Compilation of Orders, Citations, Maps, Records and Illustrations Relating to the 3rd PA. Inf., 10th PA. Inf., and 110th U.S. Inf. Pittsburgh, PA: Pittsburgh Publishing Company, 1920. 293 p. #603-110 1920.

Campbell, Harry L. Papers, 1917-1919. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains a variety of materials, especially correspondence, that document his military service during the war. Campbell, a sergeant, served in Company C. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 178, Face E, Shelf 2.

Hague, William W. "The 110th Infantry." Edited by Henry W. Coulter. In Pennsylvania in the World War: An Illustrated History of the 28th Division. Volume 2. Pittsburgh, PA: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 376-451. #05-28 1921 v.2.

History of the 10th Pennsylvania Volunteer Infantry: Its Forbearers and Successors in the Spanish American War, World War I, World War II, and the Korean Emergency. Allentown, PA: Miers Lithographic Service, 1968. 238 p. #603-110 1968.

Kimball, Guy E. One Soldier's Experience with the American Expeditionary Force in World War I, 2 October 1917 through 1 October 1918. Edited by Roy T. Brown. United States: n.p., n.d. 28 p. D570.9.K56.

The author served in Company C.

Lutz, Francis E. The 110th Infantry in the World War. Haddonfield, NJ: F. E. Lutz, 1919. 156 p. #603-110 1919/2.

The author, a commissioned officer, served as the Regimental Signal Officer.

Sawicki, James A. "110th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 215-216. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

A Short History and Illustrated Roster of the 110th Infantry (10th Pa. Inf.), United States, 1917. Philadelphia: Press of Edward Stern & Company, 1917. 136 p. #603-110 1918.

111th Infantry Regiment

Allen, Hervey. Toward the Flame: A Memoir of World War I. Lincoln, NE: University of Nebraska Press, 2003. 282 p. D570.9.A53.

Originally published in 1926 as Toward the Flame, which is available at D570.9.A53. Also published in 1934 and 1968 as Toward the Flame: A War Diary, which also are available at D570.9.A53. The author, a commissioned officer, served in Company B.

Cooper, George W. Our Second Battalion: The Accurate and Authentic History of the Second Battalion, 111th Infantry. Pittsburgh: Second Battalion Book Company, 1920. 299 p. #603-111 1920.

The author, a senior noncommissioned officer, served as the Battalion Sergeant Major.

Hoffman, Robert C. I Remember the Last War. York, PA: Strength and Health Publishing Company, 1940. 320 p. D570.9.H63.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in Company A.

Johnston, Charles. "The 111th Infantry." Edited by Edward C. Shannon. In Pennsylvania in the World War: An Illustrated History of the 28th Division. Volume 2. Pittsburgh, PA: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 490-565. #05-28 1921 v.2.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in Company G.

_____. "The 111th Infantry. The Pennsylvania Guardsman 42 (Jul 1939): pp. 26-31. Per.

Sawicki, James A. "111th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 217-219. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

A Short History and Illustrated Roster of the 111th Infantry, U.S., Formerly 18th Pa. Inf., N.G.U.S., Colonel Edward C. Shannon, Commanding Officer. Philadelphia: Press of Edward Stern & Company, 1918. 134 p. #603-111 1918.

US Army. Quartermaster Corps. Graves Registration Service. "Longest of All the Last Journeys." Quartermaster Review I (Mar/Apr 1922): p. 42. Per.

Highlights the shipment of Private Sam Soo Hoo's remains from a cemetery in St. Mennehoult, France, to Canton, China; Hoo served in Company B.

Whitehorne, Joseph W. A. "The Survival of the Duquesne Grays, 1917." Military Affairs 50 (Oct 1986): pp. 179-184. Per.

Highlights the redesignation of the 18th Infantry Regiment (Duquesne Grays), Pennsylvania National Guard, into the 110th Infantry Regiment to form part of the 28th Division.

112th Infantry Regiment

Baker, C. Earl. Doughboy's Diary. Shippensburg, PA: Burd Street Press, 1998. 138 p. D570.9.B28.

The author served in Company F.

Core, Daniel H. "The 112th Infantry." Edited by George C. Rickards. In Pennsylvania in the World War: An Illustrated History of the 28th Division. Volume 1. Pittsburgh, PA: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 566-613. #05-28 1921 v.1.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served as Commander, Company K; subsequently, he served with the Headquarters as the Regimental Gas Officer.

Davis, Ruth W. Oral History of Edgar McKinley Karns, Artemas, Pennsylvania. Artemas, PA?: n.p., 1986?. 171 p. D640.K27.

Edgar Karns served in Company L.

Murrin, James A. With the 112th in France: A Doughboy's Story of the War. Philadelphia: Press of J. B. Lippincott Company, 1919. 455 p. #603-112 1919.

The author, a journalist, served in Company F.

Parson, J. L. History and Activity of Co. H, 112th Infantry in the World War. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1934. 11 p. #603-112 1934.

The author served as the Company Clerk in Company H.

Sawicki, James A. "112th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 219-221. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

A Short History and Illustrated Roster of the 112th Infantry: Army of the United States, Colonel George C. Richards Commanding, 1917. Philadelphia: Press of Edward Stern & Company, 1918. 136 p. #603-112 1918.

Warrell, Jonas E. Diary. Typescript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-28th Division-112th Infantry Regiment.

Diary covers the period 8 May 1918 to 15 May 1919; the author served in Headquarters Company.

107th Machine Gun Battalion

Case, Harry D. "The 107th Machine Gun Battalion." In Pennsylvania in the World War: An Illustrated History of the 28th Division. Volume 1. Pittsburgh, PA: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 285-293. #05-28 1921 v.1.

Kleinsmith, Craig A. The Blue Mountain Legion: A History of the Hamburg Unit of the Pennsylvania Army National Guard. Westminster, MD: Heritage Books, 2005. 303 p. UA427.75.K54.

During World War I, this unit was designated Company A, 107th Machine Gun Battalion.

Moore, Oswald D. Papers, 1916-1945. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of personal correspondence, memoirs, and materials pertaining to his service with the Pennsylvania National Guard along the Mexican Border and with the 28th Division during the war. Moore served as a commissioned officer in the 108th Field Artillery Regiment, 28th Division, and later, he commanded Company B. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 164, Face B, Shelf 4.

108th Machine Gun Battalion

Nolan, James E. The Reading Militia in the Great War. Reading, PA: F. A. Woerner, 1921. 208 p. #608-108 1921. Company A of the Reading Militia later became Company B of the 108th Machine Gun Battalion; the author, a general officer, commanded the 55th Infantry Brigade.

Company A, Reading (PA) Militia Papers, 1926. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives

Manuscript collection consists of a 1926 unit history entitled, "History and Rhymes of Our Boys in the Great War," written by Private O'Neill. Company A mobilized on 16 July 1918. A reorganization on 17 October 1918, designated the unit as the 2d Company (later Company B), 108th Machine Gun Battalion. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 3, Box 12, Folder 169.

Watres, Laurence H. "The 108th Machine Gun Battalion." Edited by R. M. Vail. In Pennsylvania in the World War: An Illustrated History of the 28th Division. Volume 1. Pittsburgh, PA: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 309-329. #05-28 1921 v.1.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially commanded Company B; subsequently, shortly after the armistice, he assumed command of the battalion.

109th Machine Gun Battalion

Foos, John W. "The 109th Machine Gun Battalion." In Pennsylvania in the World War: An Illustrated History of the 28th Division. Volume 2. Pittsburgh, PA: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 465-489. #05-28 1921 v.2.

The author, a commissioned officer, served as the commander of the unit.

Richards, Harry M. M. Company D, 109th Machine Gun Battalion of the World War. Photocopy. Lebanon, PA: Lebanon County Historical Society, 1923. #608-109 1923.

53d Field Artillery Brigade

Activities and Citations of the 53rd Field Artillery Brigade, Twenty-Eighth Division, United States Army, World War, 1914-1918. Chester, PA: Press of Chester Times, 1919. 23 p. #205-53FA 1919.

Foster, Samuel D. "The Fifty-Third Field Artillery Brigade." Edited by William G. Price, Jr. In Pennsylvania in the World War: An Illustrated History of the 28th Division. Volume 2. Pittsburgh, PA: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 615-629. #05-28 1921 v.2.

The author, a commissioned officer, served at the brigade headquarters.

107th Field Artillery Regiment

Foxall, James W., Meltzer, Saul and Weaver, William K., Jr., compilers. History of Battery "E". 107th Field Artillery, 53rd Artillery Brigade, 28th Division, Pennsylvania U.S. National Guard, World War I. S.l.: n.p., 1957. 48 p. #203-107FA 1957.

Foxall served as a commissioned officer in the unit; Meltzer served as a Private in the unit, while Weaver, also a commissioned officer, served as the commander the battery.

Gabriel, Christopher P. "The Effects of Industrialization on Recruitment in the 107th Field Artillery, 1870-1940." MA thesis, Duquesne University, 2001. 53 p. UA426.54.107thFA.G33.

Garber, David S. Service with Battery "C" 107th Field Artillery, 28th Division, A. E. F.. Philadelphia: Innes & Sons, 1919. 149 p. #203-107FA 1919.

The author, a corporal, was cited several times for "gallantry in action."

King, Walter P. "The 107th Field Artillery." Edited by Albert V. Crookston. In Pennsylvania in the World War: An Illustrated History of the 28th Division. Volume 2. Pittsburgh, PA: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 631-662. #05-28 1921 v.2.

McKee, William S. A Short History and Illustrated Roster of the 107th Field Artillery, U.S.N.G., Formerly First Pennsylvania Field Artillery. Philadelphia: Press of Edward Stern, 1918. 60 p. #203-107FA 1918.

The author, a commissioned officer, served as the commander of the regiment just before the start of World War I.

108th Field Artillery Regiment

Forgie, Leon C. "The 108th Field Artillery." Edited by E. St. John Greble. In Pennsylvania in the World War: An Illustrated History of the 28th Division. Volume 2. Pittsburgh, PA: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 663-683. #05-28 1921 v.2.

The author, a commissioned officer, served continuously with the regiment during the war.

Moore, Oswald D. Papers, 1916-1945. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of personal correspondence, memoirs, and materials pertaining to his service with the Pennsylvania National Guard along the Mexican Border and with the 28th Division during the war. Moore served as a commissioned officer in the 108th Field Artillery Regiment, and later, he commanded Company B, 107th Machine Gun Battalion. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 164, Face B, Shelf 4.

A Short History and Photographic Record of the Second Regiment, Field Artillery, Pennsylvania National Guard, Colonel Hamilton D. Turner, Commanding Officer. Philadelphia: Press of Edward Stern & Company, 1918. 56 p. UA426.54.2dFA.S56.

109th Field Artillery Regiment

Farr, James M. "The 109th Field Artillery." Edited by Asher Miner. In Pennsylvania in the World War: An Illustrated History of the 28th Division. Volume 2. Pittsburgh, PA: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 684-720. #05-28 1921 v.2.

The author served in the unit as a Chaplain.

A Short History and Illustrated Roster of the 109th Field Artillery, Third Penna. Field Artillery, 53rd Artillery Brigade, 28th Division, Armies of the United States: Colonel Asher Miner, Commanding Officer. Headquarters, Home Station, Wilkes-Barre, Penna. 1879-1917. Philadelphia: Press of Edward Stern, 1918. 60 p. #203-109 1918.

Zierdt, William H. Narrative History of the 109th Field Artillery, Pennsylvania National Guard, 1775-1930. Wilkes-Barre, PA: E. B. Yordy Company, 1932. 298 p. UA426.54.109thFA.Z54.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served with Battery A; subsequently, he commanded the 2d Battalion, then, following promotion, served at the Headquarters, as the Deputy Commander.

103d Trench Mortar Battery

Knowles, Ralph W. "The 103rd Trench Mortar Battery." In Pennsylvania in the World War: An Illustrated History of the 28th Division. Volume 2. Pittsburgh, PA: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 731-738. #05-28 1921 v.2.

The author, a commissioned officer, served as the unit's commander.

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "103nd Battery, 28th Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 148-180. D570.327.O7.

103d Engineer Regiment

Andrews, James H. M., Bradford, J. S. and Elcock, Charles. Soldiers of the Castle: A History of Company B, Engineer Battalion, National Guard of Pennsylvania, afterward Company B, 103rd Engineers, 28th Division, A.E.F. Philadelphia, PA: Veteran Association, Company B, Penna. (103) Engineers, 1929. 102 p. #503-103 1929.

The authors, all commissioned officers, each served as the commander of the unit during the war.

Montgomery, Paul E. Papers, 1917-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists primarily of a diary highlighting his military service overseas. Montgomery served in Company B. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face I, Shelf 5.

Snyder, Frederic A., editor. "The 103rd Engineers." In Pennsylvania in the World War: An Illustrated History of the 28th Division. Volume 2. Pittsburgh, PA: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 739-754. #05-28 1921 v.2.

The author, a commissioned officer, served as the regiment's commander.

29th Division

American Battle Monuments Commission. 29th Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 39 p. #05-29 1944.

Cochrane, Rexmond C. The 29th Division in the Cotes de Meuse, October 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1959. 81 p. UK23.A5.C64 1959 no.15.

Controvich, James T. Bibliography, 29th Infantry Division. typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1987. 12 p. Z1249.M5.C652 29Inf.

- Cutchins, John A. and Stewart, George S., Jr. History of the Twenty-Ninth Division, "Blue and Gray," 1917-1919. Philadelphia: Press of MacCalla & Company, 1921. 493 p. #05-29 1921.
The authors, both commissioned officers, served with the Division Headquarters, Cutchins as the Assistant Chief of Staff, G-2, and Stewart as the Adjutant.
- Ewing, Joseph H. 29th Infantry Division: "A Short History of a Fighting Division". Paducah, KY: Turner Publishing Company, 1992. 128 p. #05-29 1992.
See especially, "29th Infantry Division: World War One, 1917-1919," at pp. 10-18.
- Freeman, Douglas and Foster, W. W. Homecoming Celebration: Commemorating the Day When Virginia's Sons of the 29th and 80th Division Returned from the World War. Photocopy. Richmond, VA: The National State & City Bank, 1919. 16 p. #05-29 1919.
- Morton, Charles G. "Operations of the 29th Division." Typescript. In "First Army Lecture Courses." Volume 4. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. Lecture 4, 12 p. D545.A63.F57 v.4.
The author, a general officer, was the division's Commanding General at the time.
- Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The Twenty-Ninth Division." US Army Recruiting News XVI (Feb 1, 1934): pp. 3 and 13. Per.
- Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.
See especially, Part 2, "7th Division-26th Division-27th Division-28th Division-29th Division-32nd Division-33rd Division-35th Division-36th Division-37th Division."
- "29th Division Formed during World War." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Magazine 38 (Sep 1935): pp. 21 and 62. Per.
- US Army. 29th Division. The Blue and the Gray Division: Historical Record of the Twenty-Ninth Division, Quartermaster Corps Activities, 1917-1918. Photocopy. France, n.p., 1919? 37 p. #05-29 1919/2.
- _____. Operations of the 29th Division East of the Meuse River, October 8th to 30th, 1918. 2 volumes. Fort Monroe, VA: Coast Artillery School, 1922. 584 p. #05-29 1922.
Volume 1: Operations of the 29th Division.
Volume 2: German Documents.
- _____. 29th Division, Army of the United States. S.l.: n.p., 1918? 43 p. #05-29 1918.
- US Army Center of Military History. "29th Division (NG)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 152-159. D570.2.O72 v.2.

113th Infantry Regiment

- Lawrence, Joseph D. "Experiences of Joseph Douglas Lawrence in the American Expeditionary Forces in Europe, 1918-19. Typescript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-29th Division-113th Infantry Regiment.
The author, a commissioned officer, served in Company K.
- Sawicki, James A. "113th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 221-223. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.
- Upton, LaRoy S. and Tydings, Millard E. "Capture of Etrayes Ridge: A Machine Gun Study." Infantry Journal XXXI (Aug 1927): pp. 133-136. Per.
Etrayes Ridge, located some 8 miles north of Verdun, was seized by the 29th Division on 23 Oct 1918.

114th Infantry Regiment

Reddan, William J. Other Men's Lives (Experiences of a "Doughboy"), 1917-1919. Bloomfield, NJ: William J. Reddan, 1936. 341 p. #603-114 1936.

The author commanded Company B during the war.

Sawicki, James A. "114th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 223-224. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

115th Infantry Regiment

Gehnrich, Stephen C. "General Amos W. W. Woodcock of Salisbury, Maryland (1883-1964): Gentleman, Soldier, Scholar, and Good Citizen." MA thesis, Salisbury University, 2008. 89 p. E748.W66.G44.

Woodcock commanded the 3d Battalion during the war.

Reynolds, Frederick C., Editor-in-Chief, and McLaughlin, William F. 115th Infantry, U.S.A., in the World War. Baltimore, MD: Read-Taylor Company, 1920. 241 p. #603-115 1920.

Both authors served as chaplains in the regiment.

Sawicki, James A. "115th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 225-226. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Upton, LaRoy S. and Tydings, Millard E. "Capture of Etrayes Ridge: A Machine Gun Study." Infantry Journal XXXI (Aug 1927): pp. 133-136. Per.

Etrayes Ridge, located some 8 miles north of Verdun, was seized by the 29th Division on 23 Oct 1918.

116th Infantry Regiment

Dinges, Harold R. History of Co. I in the World War: Part Played by Old Winchester Militia Command from Time of Mustering in Till Return from France. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1918? 12 p. #603-116 1918.

The author, a commissioned officer, commanded the company following the death of its original company commander on the night of 8 October 1918.

Sawicki, James A. "116th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 227-229. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Schildt, John W. The Long Line of Splendor, 1742-1992: The Genealogy of a Regiment, the 116th Infantry, Stonewall Brigade. Chewsville, MD: Antietam Publications, 1993. 288 p. #603-116 1993.

See especially, pp. 69-92, for information about the unit during World War I.

Seal, Henry F., Jr. "Ever Forward": World War I, 1917-1919. History of the 116th U.S. Regiment, 29th Infantry Division, Organized from the 1st, 2nd and 4th Infantry Regiments, Virginia National Guard, at Camp McClellan, Anniston, Alabama, 4 October 1917. Richmond, VA: Virginia Department of Military Affairs, 1953. 298 p. #603-116 1953.

The author served in Headquarters Company, 3d Battalion, 116th Infantry Regiment, during World War II and began preparing this unit history while recovering from wounds.

Stack, William A. "Operations of the 1st Battalion, 116th Infantry, East of the Meuse, from October 8th-30th, 1918." In Monographs of the World War. Fort Benning, GA: Infantry School, 1923. pp. 567-574. D509.U55.

Upton, LaRoy S. and Tydings, Millard E. "Capture of Etrayes Ridge: A Machine Gun Study." Infantry Journal XXXI (Aug 1927): pp. 133-136. Per.

Etrayes Ridge, located some 8 miles north of Verdun, was seized by the 29th Division on 23 Oct 1918.

110th Field Artillery Regiment

Jacobsen, A. Wilmot and Mansfield, J. Carroll. The Blue and Gray: A Story of Battery D, 110th Field Artillery. Baltimore, MD: N. T. A. Munder, 1919? 114 p. #203-110FA 1919/2.

Both authors were noncommissioned officers in the unit; Jacobsen was a Sergeant while Mansfield was a corporal.

US Army. 110th Artillery Regiment. Battery E. Battery E of the 110th Field Artillery: A Record of Service and Fellowship Here and "Over There." Baltimore, MD: Kohn & Pollock, 1919? 140 p. #203-110FA 1919.

111th Field Artillery Regiment

"One Hundred Per Cent Regiments of the National Guard Field Artillery." Field Artillery Journal 28 (Mar/Apr 1938): pp. 142-143. Per.

Seal, Henry F. Numquam non Paratus (Never Unprepared): World War I, 1917-1919. History of the 111th Field Artillery Regiment, 29th Infantry Division, Organized from the First Battalion, Field Artillery, Virginia National Guard, at Camp McClellan, Anniston, Alabama, 5 August 1917. Richmond, VA: Virginia Department of Military Affairs, 1953. 148 p. #203-111FA 1953.

104th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "104th Battery, 29th Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 229-235. D570.327.O7.

104th Engineer Regiment

Butler, John H. , "Diary of Trip Overseas and Experience in Europe, June 17, 1918 to May 30, 1919." Typescript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-29th Division-104th Engineer Regiment. The author, a sergeant, served in Company F.

Engineers Club of Trenton. Trenton's Own Company of Engineers: Its Experiences and Exploits with Some Facts About Its Organization and Personnel. Photocopy. Trenton, NJ: SARCO Press, 1922? 47 p. #503-104 1922a.

Miller, John A., Jr. "Traffic Regulation In the Advanced Zone." Military Engineer XIV (Sep/Oct 1922): pp. 297-299 and 339. Per.

New Jersey. National Guard. History of 104th Engineers: A.E.F. October 1917-June 1919, N.J.N.G., July 1920-March 1937. New Jersey: n.p., 1937? 71 p. #503-104 1937.

Paglieri, Joseph. Memoir. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of an 18-page memoir, representing a remembrance of his experiences as an engineer with the AEF. Paglieri initially served in Company F. After additional training at the Machine Gun School, he returned to his unit and was reassigned to the Headquarters Company's Ordnance Detachment. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face B, Shelf 7, Box 76, Folder 3.

30th Division

American Battle Monuments Commission. 30th Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 50 p. #05-30 1944.

Blair, Dale. "American 30th Division." In The Battle of Bellicourt Tunnel: Tommies, Diggers and Doughboys On the Hindenburg Line, 1918. London: Frontline Books, 2011. pp. 49-60. D545.B5.B53.

Controvich, James T. "Bibliography, 30th Infantry Division." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1988. 8 p. Z1249.M5.C652 30Inf.

Murphy, Elmer A. and Thomas, Robert S. The Thirtieth Division in the World War. Lepanto, AR: Old Hickory Publishing Company, 1936. 342 p. #05-30 1936.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 30th Division." US Army Recruiting News XVI (Mar 1, 1934): pp. 3 and 13. Per.

_____. "Famous Guard Regiments: Colorful Units of the 30th Division." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 37 (Jan 1934): pp. 16-17. Per.

US Army. 30th Division. Headquarters. Operations, Thirtieth Division, Old Hickory: Belgium, Ypres-Voormezele, the Hindenburg Line, Bellicourt, Nauroy-Premont-Brancourt, Busigny-Escaufourt-Vaux-Andigny. S.l.: n.p., 1919. 27 p. #05-30 1919.

US Army Center of Military History. "30th Division (NG)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 160-169. D570.2.O72 v.2.

Yockelson, Mitchell A. Borrowed Soldiers: Americans under British Command, 1918. Norman, OK: University of Oklahoma Press, 2008. 308 p. D570.27.2nd.Y63.

_____. "Brothers-in-Arms: The 27th and 30th American Divisions with the British Army and the Breaking of the Hindenburg Line, 1918." In Unknown Soldiers: The American Expeditionary Forces in Memory and Remembrance. Kent, OH: Kent State, 2008. pp. 99-119. D570.2.U55.

117th Infantry Regiment

Hart, Ray E. Family Collection, circa 1917-1944. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of a variety of materials to include a unit history about the 117th Infantry Regiment and a booklet on military occupation. Hart served in the 117th Infantry Regiment. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face M, Shelf 4.

Sawicki, James A. "117th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 230-231. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

118th Infantry Regiment

Lawrence, Joseph D. Fighting Soldier: The AEF in 1918. Edited by Robert H. Ferrell. Boulder, CO: Colorado Associated University Press, 1985. 165 p. D570.9.L37.

Publication is the author's edited typescript memoir, "Experiences of Joseph Douglas Lawrence in the American expeditionary Forces in Europe, 1918-19," originally donated to the US Army Military History Institute (MHI) in conjunction with his World War I veterans survey. The author served as a platoon leader in Company K, during the Meuse-Argonne campaign.

Royall, Sam J. History of the 118th Infantry, American Expeditionary Force, France. Columbia, SC: State Company, 1919. 69 p. #603-118 1919.

Sawicki, James A. "118th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 232-234. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

119th Infantry Regiment

Conway, Coleman B. and Shuford, George A., compilers. History 119th Infantry, 60th Brigade, 30th Division, U.S.A.: Operations in Belgium and France, 1917-1919. Wilmington, NC: Wilmington Chamber of Commerce, 1920. 104 p. #603-119 1920.

Both authors served in the regiment as commissioned officers.

Melvin, Edward G., Sr. One Man's War: World War I from the Memories of a Tennessee Farmboy. Compiled by Ella M. Winsbro. Kingston, TN: Ella M. Winsbro, 1996. 68 p. D640.M44.
The author served in Company G; Ella M. Winsbro is Melvin's daughter.

Sawicki, James A. "119th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 234-236. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

120th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "120th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 237-239. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

US Army. 120th Infantry Regiment. History of the 120th Infantry Regiment. Washington, DC: Infantry Journal, 1947. 266 p. #603-120 1947.

See especially, p. 1, for information about the unit during World War I.

Walker, John O. Official History of the 120th Infantry "3rd North Carolina" 30th Division, from August 5, 1917, to April 17, 1919: Canal Sector, Ypres-Lys Offensive, Somme Offensive. Lynchburg, VA: J. P. Bell Company, 1919. 56 p. #603-120 1919.

Williams, John F., II. Experiences in the Great War. Photocopy. S.l.: n.p, 1975. 69 p. #603-120 1975a.
The author, a commissioned officer, served in Company B.

Williamson, Wilbur Munro. The History of Company "L", 120th Infantry. Lumberton, NC: Freeman Printing Company, 1938. 104 p. #603-120 1938.

113th Machine Gun Battalion

Potts, Annette. Doughboy or Digger-Louis Potts: A Note on the Great War. Lennox Head, Australia: Karma Press, 2003. 71 p. D547.A8.P68.
Louis Potts served in Company A.

114th Machine Gun Battalion

Collins, Thomas B., compiler. With the 114th Machine Gun Battalion, 1917-1919. 2d edition. Nashville, TN: n.p., 1933. 167 p. #608-114 1933.

55th Field Artillery Brigade

Bacon, William J. History of the Fifty-Fifth Field Artillery Brigade, 1917, 1918, 1919. Nashville, TN: Benson Printing Company, 1920. pp. 123-278. #205-55FA 1920.
See especially, "History of the 55th Field Artillery Brigade," at pp. 11-40.

Chandler, Walter. The 55th Field Artillery Brigade, Thirtieth Division, American Expeditionary Forces. Memphis, TN: John R. Kinnie Company, 1919. 40 p. #205-55FA 1919.

Hansen, Harry P. R. "Recollections of WWI." Typescript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Collection-30th Division-55th Field Artillery Brigade.
The author, a Master Gunner, served in the Headquarters.

113th Field Artillery Regiment

Bacon, William J. "History of the 113th Field Artillery." In History of the Fifty-Fifth Field Artillery Brigade, 1917, 1918, 1919. Nashville, TN: Benson Printing Company, 1920. pp. 305-318. #205-55FA 1920.
The author, a commissioned officer, served with the 115th Field Artillery Regiment and eventually assumed command of the regiment.

Fletche, Arthur L. History of the 113th Field Artillery, 30th Division. Raleigh, NC: History Committee of the 113th F.A., 1920. 262 p. #203-113FA 1920.

114th Field Artillery Regiment

Amis, Reese T. History of the 114th Field Artillery. Nashville, TN: Benson Printing Company, 1920. 133 p. #203-114FA 1920.

Bacon, William J. "History of the 114th Field Artillery." In History of the Fifty-Fifth Field Artillery Brigade, 1917, 1918, 1919. Nashville, TN: Benson Printing Company, 1920. pp. 279-304. #205-55FA 1920.

The author, a commissioned officer, served with the 115th Field Artillery Regiment and eventually assumed command of the regiment.

Myers, Roy V. Papers, 1914-1919. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection includes a memoir based on his wartime diaries. The memoir summarizes his reaction to the outbreak of the war and his service with Battery C, during which time he participated in the St. Mihiel and the Meuse-Argonne campaigns. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face B, Shelf 5, Box 62, Folder 7.

West, Ernest P. History of Battery B, 114th Artillery, 55th Brigade, 30th Division: Some of the Trials and Tribulations of its Personnel as Observed by Ernest Patrick West. S.l.: n.p., 1967. 60 p. #203-114FA 1967.

115th Field Artillery Regiment

Bacon, William J. "History of the 115th Field Artillery." In History of the Fifty-Fifth Field Artillery Brigade, 1917, 1918, 1919. Nashville, TN: Benson Printing Company, 1920. pp. 123-278. #205-55FA 1920.

The author, a commissioned officer, served with the 115th Field Artillery Regiment and eventually assumed command of the regiment.

105th Trench Mortar Battery

Bacon, William J. "History of the 105th Trench Mortar Battery." In History of the Fifty-Fifth Field Artillery Brigade, 1917, 1918, 1919. Nashville, TN: Benson Printing Company, 1920. pp. 319-323. #205-55FA 1920.

The author, a commissioned officer, served with the 115th Field Artillery Regiment and eventually assumed command of the regiment.

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "105th Battery, 30th Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 196-199. D570.327.O7.

105th Engineer Regiment

Hart-Herrmann Family Collection, 1917-1944. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection includes a regimental unit history, a report prepared by the regiment and a brief report on the 105th Engineer Regiment. Ray E. Hart served in the 117th Infantry Regiment. His son-in-law, Walter W. Hermann, served in World War II. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face M, Shelf 4.

Sullivan, Willard P. and Tucker, Harry S., compilers. The History of the 105th Regiment of Engineers, Divisional Engineers of the "Old Hickory" (30th) Division. New York: George H. Doran Company, 1919. 466 p. #503-105 1919.

Both officers were commissioned officers; Sullivan initially served with then commanded Company E; later, he served as the regiment's Adjutant. Tucker initially served on the division staff as an Intelligence Officer; later, he joined the regiment and served as the 2d Battalion's Adjutant.

31st Division

Duncan, Louis C. "An Epidemic of Measles and Pneumonia in the 31st Division, Camp Wheeler, Ga." Military Surgeon XLII (Feb 1918): pp. 123-138. Per.

The author served as the Division Surgeon.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 31st Division." US Army Recruiting News XVI (Apr 1, 1934): p. 3. Per.

_____. "Famous Guard Regiments: Outstanding Units of the 31st Dixie Division." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 37 (Feb 1934): pp. 18-19 and 29. Per.

US Army Center of Military History. "31st Division (NG)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 170-175. D570.2.O72 v.2.

121st Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "121st Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 239-241. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

122d Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "122d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 241-244. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

123d Infantry Regiment

Pringle, Clyde B. Papers, 1913-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection contains materials pertaining to his military service during the war. The bulk of the collection consists of personal correspondence. Pringle, a Private First Class, initially served in Company D. Subsequently, he was transferred to Company H, 307th Infantry Regiment, 77th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face T, Shelf 4.

Sawicki, James A. "123th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 244-248. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

124th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "124th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 248-249. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

117th Field Artillery Regiment

Sawicki, Jim. "117th Field Artillery." Trading Post LXXI (Jan/Mar 2012): pp. 13-14. Per.

US Army. 117th Field Artillery Regiment. History and Roster of the 117th Field Artillery. Photocopy. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 23 p. #203-117FA 1919a.

106th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "106th Battery, 31st Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. p. 250. D570.327.O7.

32d Division

Alexander, Robert. Memories of the World War, 1917-1918. New York: Macmillan Company, 1931. 309 p. D570.A6.
The author, a general officer, initially commanded the 63d Infantry Brigade, 32d Division, then assumed command of the 77th Division.

American Battle Monuments Commission. 32d Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1943. 94 p. #05-32 1944.

Baetcke, Max R. Family Papers, 1864-1974. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection includes scrapbooks pertaining to his military service with the 32d Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 141, Face R, Shelf 2.

- Barrington, Harold P. The Great Adventure: A World War I Soldier's Diary. Gordon Barrington and Byron Barrington, compilers. Edina, MN: Beaver's Pond Press, 2000. 186 p. D640.B3454.
The author served in the Division's 32d Military Police Company.
- Barry, John W. The Midwest Goes to War: The 32nd Division in the Great War. Lanham, MD: Scarecrow Press, 2007. 159 p. #05-32 2007.
- _____. Papers, Nov 2003. Folder. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of a document entitled, "The 32nd Division and the American Expeditionary Force." Written as a MA thesis at Towson University (Maryland), the document discusses the history of the 32d Division from early 1917 through its return to the United States in 1919. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 4, Box 18, Folder 294.
- Cochrane, Rexmond C. The 32nd Division Advances to Fismes, August 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1959. 72 p. UK23.A5.C64 1959 no.12.
- Garlock, Glenn W. Papers, 1898-1937. 4 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection contains both official and personal correspondence pertaining to his World War I service both while serving as the commander of the 1st Battalion, 128th Infantry Regiment, and later, with the Division Headquarters while serving as the Division Inspector; the collection include a photocopy of his 1917 service diary. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 153, Face I, Shelf 3.
- _____. Tales of the Thirty-Second. West Salem, WI: Badger Publishing Company, 1927. 275 p. #05-32 1927.
The author first served with the 128th Infantry Regiment and then became the Division Inspector.
- Haan, William G. "Story of Wisconsin's 'Red Arrow': The Making and the Fighting of the Famous Thirty-Second Division in the World War." Magazine section of Milwaukee Journal (2 Sep 1923). 56 p.
#05-32 1923/2 Oversize.
- _____. Thirty-Second Division Exploits: Wisconsin and Michigan Guardsmen Fought on Five Fronts and Faced Twenty-Three German Divisions. Milwaukee, WI: Broadway Press, 1919? 48 p. #05-32 1919/2.
- Michigan. War History Commission and Wisconsin. War History Commission. The 32nd Division in the World War, 1917-1919. Milwaukee, WI: Wisconsin Printing Company, 1920. 319 p. #05-32 1920.
- Reports on Operations of the 1st, 5th, 32nd & 90th Divisions & the 3rd Army Corps Air Service. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1918. ca 200. #04-3 1918/2.
Consists of operational reports from various III Corps components covering the period September-November 1918.
- Richards, Elmer E. Chronicles of a Soldier: The 1918 Diary and Letters of Pvt. Elmer Eugene Richards, Company E., 107th Ammunition Train, 32nd Division, American Expeditionary Force. Edited by Robert E. Richards. S.l.: n.p., 1994. 80 p. D570.9.R52.
- Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 32nd Division." US Army Recruiting News XVI (May 1, 1934): pp. 3 and 9. Per.
- _____. "Famous Guard Regiments: Outstanding Units of the Thirty-Second, Red Arrow, Division." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 37 (Mar 1934): pp. 18-19. Per.
- Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.
See especially, Part 2, "7th Division-26th Division-27th Division-28th Division-29th Division-32nd Division-33rd Division-35th Division-36th Division-37th Division."
- US Army. 32d Division. Headquarters. "Report on Operations of the Thirty-Second Division, July 29-August 7, 1918 Inclusive: 'Second Battle of the Marne.'" Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1918. 46 p. #05-32 1918.

_____. The Thirty-Second Division, American Expeditionary Forces, 1917-1919. Coblenz, Germany: Kindt & Meinardus, 1919. 16 p. #05-32 1919.

US Army Center of Military History. "32d Division (NG)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 176-191. D570.2.O72 v.2.

US Army War College. Historical Section. "The Thirty-Second Division, 1917-1918." Photocopy. S.l.: n.p., 1922. 60 p. #05-32 1922.

Analytical study prepared by the US Army War College's Historical Section, 1921-1922.

125th Infantry Regiment

Cole, Lyle S. A 1918 Diary of World War I and a Condensed History of the 32nd Division." Typescript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Collection-32d Division-125th Infantry Regiment.

The author, a sergeant, served in Company I.

Donnelly, Joseph M. A History of Company "G": 125th Infantry, 32nd Division, World War I. Houghton, MI: Donnelly, 1973. Photocopy. 147 p. #603-125 1973a.

Sawicki, James A. "125th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 250-251. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

126th Infantry Regiment

Gansser, Emil B. History of the 126th Infantry in the War with Germany. Grand Rapids, MI: 126th Infantry Association, 1920. 348 p. #603-126 1920.

Jonker, Hartger. The "Old Command": Service History of Company "L", 126th Infantry. Photocopy. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 51 p. #603-126 1919a.

Sawicki, James A. "126th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 252-253. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

127th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "127th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 254-256. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Schmidt, Paul W. Co. C, 127th Infantry, in the World War, A Story of the 32nd Division, Complete History of the Part Taken by Co. C. Sheboygan, WI: Press Publishing Company, 1919. 189 p. #603-127 1919.

128th Infantry Regiment

Baker, Horace L. Argonne Days in World War I. Edited by Robert H. Ferrell. Columbia, MO: University of Missouri Press, 2007. 157 p. D570.9.B252.

Originally published as "Argonne Days" in 1927 by the Aberdeen Weekly.

Garlock, Glenn W. Papers, 1898-1937. 4 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains both official and personal correspondence pertaining to his World War I service while serving as the commander of the 1st Battalion, and later, with the Division Headquarters while serving as the Division Inspector; the collection include a photocopy of his 1917 service diary. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 153, Face I, Shelf 3.

Sawicki, James A. "128th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 256-258. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 128th Infantry Regiment. 1st Battalion. History, 1st Bn., 128 Inf. WI?: n.p., 1964? 47 p. #603-128 1964.
Prepared under auspices of the 1st Battalion, 128th Infantry, Wisconsin National Guard. See especially, Part VI, "1917-1919," pp. 17-24.

119th Field Artillery Regiment

Embury, Aymar II. "Reminiscences of a Camouflage Officer." Military Engineer XIX (May/Jun 1927): pp. 235-239. Per.

Jacks, Leo V. "Eyewitness: Field Artillery in World War I." On Point 12 (Spring 2007): p. 7. Per.
The author served in Battery E.

_____. Service Record: By an Artilleryman. New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1928. 303 p. #203-119FA 1928.
The author served in Battery E.

120th Field Artillery Regiment

Penner, Carl. The 120th Field Artillery Diary, 1880-1919. Milwaukee, WI: Hammersmith-Kortmeyer Company, 1928. 536 p. #203-120FA 1928.

121st Field Artillery Regiment

Menne, Edward P. Diary of a Doughboy. Edited by Jeanne [Menne] Kosmoski. Photocopy. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 26 p. D570.9.M45.

The author served in Battery A.

US Army. 121st Artillery Regiment. Reunion Souvenir. Racine, WI: Western Printing & Lithograph Company, 1920? #203-121FA 1920.

116th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "116th Battery, 32nd Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 107-108. D570.327.O7.

Organic to the 41st Division, but attached to the 32d Division.

107th Engineer Regiment

Fiske, Harold C. "A Division Engineer at the Front." Military Engineer XX (Sep/Oct 1928): pp. 408-412. Per.
Memoir of Colonel Harold Fiske's service as commander of the regiment.

33d Division

American Battle Monuments Commission. 33d Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 80 p. #05-33 1944.

Cochrane, Rexmond C. The 33rd Division Along the Meuse, October 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1958. 95 p. UK23.A5.C64 1958 no.8.

Harris, Barnett W. 33rd Division: Across No Man's Land. Kankakee, IL: Harris & Nelson, 1919. 88 p. #05-33 1919/3.

The author, a Sergeant First Class, served as the 1st Sergeant, Ambulance Company #129.

Huidekoper, Frederic L. The History of the 33rd Division, A.E.F. 4 volumes. Springfield, IL: Illinois State Historical Library, 1921. #05-33 1921.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in the Headquarters as the Adjutant.

_____. The History of the 33rd Division, A.E.F. 2d edition. Springfield, IL: Illinois State Historical Library, 1921. 303 p. #05-33 1921/3.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in the Headquarters as the Adjutant.

- _____. The Story of the Thirty-Third Division, "The Prairie Division". S.l.: n.p., 1919? 32 p. #05-33 1919/2.
Reprint of an article that first appeared in the *Chicago Daily News*, on April 5-8, 1919; the author, a commissioned officer, served in the Headquarters as the Adjutant during the war.
- _____. "The Thirty-Third Division." In Illinois in the World War: An Illustrated History of the Thirty-Third Division. Volume 1. Chicago: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 88-180. #05-33 1921/4 v.1.
The author, a commissioned officer, served in the Headquarters as the Adjutant.
- MacVeagh, Ewen C. and Brown, Lee D. "The Thirty-Three Gets Into Practice." In The Yankee in the British Zone. New York: B. P. Putnam's Sons, 1920. pp. 202-217. D640.M345.
Both authors were commissioned officers in the Field Artillery; during this period MacVeagh served in the Office of the Assistant Chief of Staff, G-3, while Brown served in the Office of the Assistant Chief of Staff, G-1.
- States Publications Society. Illinois in the World War: An Illustrated History of the Thirty-Third Division. 2 volumes. Chicago: States Publications Society, 1921. #05-33 1921/4.
- Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 33rd Division." US Army Recruiting News XVI (Jun 1, 1934): p. 3. Per.
- _____. "Famous Guard Regiments: Illinois' Thirty-Third Division." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 37 (Jan 1934): pp. 16-18. Per.
- Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.
See especially, Part 2, "7th Division-26th Division-27th Division-28th Division-29th Division-32nd Division-33rd Division-35th Division-36th Division-37th Division."
- US Army. 33d Infantry Division. 33rd Division, A.E.F.: From Its Arrival in France until the Armistice with Germany, November 11, 1918. Diekirch, Luxembourg: Gustave Soupert, 1919. 32 p. #05-33 1919.
- US Army Center of Military History. "33d Division (NG)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 192-203. D570.2.O72 v.2.

65th Infantry Brigade

- King, Edward L. "XVI: 65th Infantry Brigade." In The History of the 33rd Division, A.E.F. Volume 2. Springfield, IL: Illinois State Historical Library, 1921. pp. 563-634. #05-33 1921 v.2.
- _____. "The Sixty-Fifth Infantry Brigade." In Illinois in the World War: An Illustrated History of the Thirty-Third Division. Volume 2. Chicago: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 396-404. #05-33 1921/4 v.2.

66th Infantry Brigade

- Wolf, Paul A. "XX: 66th Infantry Brigade." In The History of the 33rd Division, A.E.F. Volume 3. Springfield, IL: Illinois State Historical Library, 1921. pp. 26-61. #05-33 1921 v.3.
- _____. "The Sixty-Sixth Infantry Brigade." In Illinois in the World War: An Illustrated History of the Thirty-Third Division. Volume 1. Chicago: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 200-207. #05-33 1921/4 v.1.

129th Infantry Regiment

- Kerr, Neil. "XVII: 129th Infantry." In The History of the 33rd Division, A.E.F. Volume 2. Springfield, IL: Illinois State Historical Library, 1921. pp. 635-666. #05-33 1921 v.2.
- Myers, Diller S., Jr. "The 129th Infantry." In Illinois in the World War: An Illustrated History of the Thirty-Third Division. Volume 2. Chicago: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 405-441. #05-33 1921/4 v.2.

Sawicki, James A. "129th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 258-260. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

Thornton Family Collection. Papers, 1864-2011. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of documents regarding the military service of Samuel Watson Thornton and Earle Clark Thornton. The bulk of the materials pertain to Earle Clark Thornton's service during World War I, which includes personal correspondence and two diaries covering the period 1918 to 1919. Thornton served in the 1st Battalion. A finding aid to this collection can be found on the USAHEC's Digital Archives website. The manuscript collection is available at Bay 5, Row 178, Face T, Shelf 4.

130th Infantry Regiment

Clinnin, John V. "XVIII: 130th Infantry." In The History of the 33rd Division, A.E.F. Volume 2. Springfield, IL: Illinois State Historical Library, 1921. pp. 667-704. #05-33 1921 v.2.

Ruff, Harmon L. "The 130th Infantry." Edited by John V. Clinnin. In Illinois in the World War: An Illustrated History of the Thirty-Third Division. Volume 2. Chicago: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 442-482. #05-33 1921/4 v.2.

Sawicki, James A. "130th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 260-262. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

131st Infantry Regiment

Babcock, Conrad S. "The Australian-American Tank Action at Hamel, July 4, 1918." Infantry Journal XX (Apr 1922): pp. 394-397. Per.
Description of an action occurring while elements of 131st and 132d Infantry Regiments were brigaded with Australian troops.

Malstrom, George N. "The 131st Infantry." Edited by Joseph B. Sanborn. In Illinois in the World War: An Illustrated History of the Thirty-Third Division. Volume 1. Chicago: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 208-311. #05-33 1921/4 v.1.

Sanborn, Joseph B. The 131st U.S. Infantry (First Infantry, Illinois National Guard) in the World War: Narrative-Operations-Statistics. Chicago: n.p., 1919. 723 p. #603-131 1919.

_____. "XXI: 131st Infantry." In The History of the 33rd Division, A.E.F. Volume 3. Springfield, IL: Illinois State Historical Library, 1921. pp. 62-144. #05-33 1921 v.3.

Sawicki, James A. "131st Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 263-264. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

US Army. 131st Infantry Regiment. One Hundred Thirty-First Infantry: A Brief History. Chicago, IL?: n.p., 1948? ca 14 p. #603-131 1948.
See especially, pp. 5-10, for information about the unit during World War I.

132d Infantry Regiment

Babcock, Conrad S. "The Australian-American Tank Action at Hamel, July 4, 1918." Infantry Journal XX (Apr 1922): pp. 394-397. Per.
Description of an action occurring while elements of 131st and 132d Infantry Regiments were brigaded with Australian troops.

Becker, A. V. "The 132d Infantry." Edited by Abel Davis. In Illinois in the World War: An Illustrated History of the Thirty-Third Division. Volume 1. Chicago: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 312-375. #05-33 1921/4 v.1.

Davis, Abel. The Story of the 132d Infantry, A.E.F.. Photocopy. Luxembourg: n.p., 1919. 92 p. #603-132 1919.

_____. "XXII: 132nd Infantry." In The History of the 33rd Division, A.E.F.. Volume 3. Springfield, IL: Illinois State Historical Library, 1921. pp. 145-180. #05-33 1921 v.3.

Sawicki, James A. "132d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 264-266. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

122d Machine Gun Battalion

Southwick, Mariano B. "XV: 122nd Machine Gun Battalion." In The History of the 33rd Division, A.E.F.. Volume 2. Springfield, IL: Illinois State Historical Library, 1921. pp. 556-562. #05-33 1921 v.2.

_____, editor. "The 122nd Machine Gun Battalion." In Illinois in the World War: An Illustrated History of the Thirty-Third Division. Volume 2. Chicago: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 687-698. #05-33 1921/4 v.2.

123d Machine Gun Battalion

Shumate, Arthur. "XIX: 123rd Machine Gun Battalion." In The History of the 33rd Division, A.E.F.. Volume 3. Springfield, IL: Illinois State Historical Library, 1921. pp. 1-25. #05-33 1921 v.3.

Culbertson, Albert L., editor. "The 123rd Machine Gun Battalion." In Illinois in the World War: An Illustrated History of the Thirty-Third Division. Volume 2. Chicago: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 483-498. #05-33 1921/4 v.2.

124th Machine Gun Battalion

History of the 124th Machine Gun Battalion, 66th Brigade, 33rd Division, A.E.F.. S.l.: n.p., 1919. 92 p. #608-124 1919.

Believed to have been written by Major Floyd F. Putman, the unit's commander.

Putman, Floyd F. "XXIII: 124th Machine Gun Battalion." In The History of the 33rd Division, A.E.F.. Volume 3. Springfield, IL: Illinois State Historical Library, 1921. pp. 181-206. #05-33 1921 v.3.

The author commanded the unit.

_____, editor. "The 124th Machine Gun Battalion." In Illinois in the World War: An Illustrated History of the Thirty-Third Division. Volume 1. Chicago: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 376-395. #05-33 1921/4 v.1.

The editor commanded the unit.

58th Field Artillery Brigade

Todd, Henry D., Jr. "XXIV: 58th Field Artillery Brigade." In The History of the 33rd Division, A.E.F.. Volume 3. Springfield, IL: Illinois State Historical Library, 1921. pp. 207-251. #05-33 1921 v.3.

_____. and Roth, George. "The Fifty-Eighth Field Artillery Brigade." In Illinois in the World War: An Illustrated History of the Thirty-Third Division. Volume 2. Chicago: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 498-538. #05-33 1921/4 v.2.

122d Field Artillery Regiment

Schwengel, Frank R. "The 122nd Field Artillery." Edited by Milton J. Foreman. In Illinois in the World War: An Illustrated History of the Thirty-Third Division. Volume 2. Chicago: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 539-569. #05-33 1921/4 v.2.

123d Field Artillery Regiment

Clute, Clarence C. "The 123rd Field Artillery." Edited by Charles G. Davis. In Illinois in the World War: An Illustrated History of the Thirty-Third Division. Volume 2. Chicago: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 570-601. #05-33 1921/4 v.2.

124th Field Artillery Regiment

Casey, Robert J. "The 124th Field Artillery." Edited by Horatio B. Hackett. In Illinois in the World War: An Illustrated History of the Thirty-Third Division. Volume 2. Chicago: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 603-629. #05-33 1921/4 v.2.

"One Hundred Per Cent Regiments of the National Guard Field Artillery." Field Artillery Journal 28 (Mar/Apr 1938): pp. 142-143. Per.

108th Trench Mortar Battery

Kraft, Charles J. "The 108th Trench Mortar Battery." In Illinois in the World War: An Illustrated History of the Thirty-Third Division. Volume 2. Chicago: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 646-655. #05-33 1921/4 v.2.

The author, a commissioned officer, commanded the battery.

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "108th Battery, 33rd Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 200-208. D570.327.O7.

108th Engineer Regiment

Allen, Henry A. "XIII: 108th Engineers." In The History of the 33rd Division, A.E.F. Volume 2. Springfield, IL: Illinois State Historical Library, 1921. pp. 487-545. #05-33 1921 v.2.

The author, a commissioned officer, commanded the regiment.

_____. "The 108th Engineers." In Illinois in the World War: An Illustrated History of the Thirty-Third Division. Volume 2. Chicago: States Publications Society, 1921. pp. 656-686. #05-33 1921/4 v.2.

The author, a commissioned officer, commanded the regiment.

Cummings, Francis J. With the Yellow Cross in France. S.l.: n.p., 1919. 63 p. D570.9.C83.

The author served in Company E.

Guilfoil, Dwight D. "Crossing the Meuse at Consenvoye." Military Engineer XVI (May/Jun 1924): pp. 204-205. Per.

The author, a commissioned officer, commanded the 1st Battalion during the war.

Richards, Robert P. and Beall, John R., compilers and editors. History of Co. "F", 108th Engineers, 33rd Div. S.l.: n.p., 1920? 63 p. #503-108 1920.

The authors both served in the company, Richards as a commissioned officer and Beall as a sergeant.

34th Division

Rhodes, Charles D. Papers, 1940-1949. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of photocopies of typed transcripts based on his diary notes which pertained to his military service. Initially, General Rhodes commanded the 157th Field Artillery Brigade, 82d Division. The unit saw action during the Aisne-Marne, St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne offensives. Following a promotion in 1918, he commanded the 42d Division and later, the 34th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 167, Face C, Shelf 6.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 34th Division." US Army Recruiting News XVI (Jul 1, 1934): p. 3. Per.

_____. "Famous Guard Regiments: Outstanding Units of the 34th, Sandstorm, Division." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 37 (May 1934): pp. 16-17. Per.

US Army Center of Military History. "34th Division (NG)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 204-209. D570.2.O72 v.2.

133d Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "133d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 266-268. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

134th Infantry Regiment

Meisinger, C. LeRoy. A World War One Soldier's Diary, June 2, 1917 to July 26, 1919. Edited by Albert J. Ostergaard. Ellisville, MO: Albert J. Ostergaard, 2001. 116 p. D570.9.M44.
The author served as a noncommissioned officer in the Regimental Band; later he was placed on Special Duty with the Division's Statistical Section. Ultimately, he received a commission in the Signal Corps. However, he never served overseas.

Sawicki, James A. "134th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 268-270. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

135th Infantry Regiment

Davies, Kenneth M. To the Last Man: The Chronicle of the 135th Infantry Regiment of Minnesota. St. Paul, MN: Ramsey County Historical Society, 1982. 197 p. UA274.135th.D38.
See especially, Chapter Five, "The Mexican Border and the First World War," at pp. 73-80.

Kreger, William G. A Condensed History of the 135th Infantry: From Gettysburg to the Po. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1951. 29 p. #603-135 1951.
See especially, "World War I," at pp. 6-7.

Sawicki, James A. "135th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 270-272. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

Trask, David E. History of the 135th Infantry Regiment. Enterprise, AL: Enterprise Ledger, 1954. 14 p. #603-135 1954.
See especially, "World War I," at pp. 7-8.

136th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "136th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 272-273. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

Waage, D. L. History of the 136th Infantry "Bearcat" Regiment, 1861-1951. United States: n.p., 1991? 22 p. #603-136 1991.
See especially, "World War I," at p. 5.

109th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "109th Battery, 34th Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 317-323. D570.327.O7.

35th Division

American Battle Monuments Commission. 35th Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 35 p. #05-35 1944.

- Berry, Lucien G. Papers, 1884-1936. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection contains a variety of World War I-era documents such as operational reports, field orders, telephone messages, and official correspondence, pertaining to both the 35th Division and the 60th Field Artillery Brigade, which he commanded. The manuscript collection is available at Bay 4, Row 142, Face G, Shelf 5.
- Carter, Robert L. Pictorial History of the 35th Division. Kansas City, MO: n.p., 1933. 72 p. #05-35 1933.
The author was a member of the division throughout the war.
- Ferrell, Robert H. Collapse at Meuse-Argonne: The Failure of the Missouri-Kansas Division. Columbia, MO: University of Missouri Press, 2004. 160 p. D545.A63.F47.
- Hoyt, Charles B. Heroes of the Argonne: An Authentic History of the Thirty-Fifth Division. Kansas City, MO: Franklin Hudson Publishing Company, 1919. 259 p. #05-35 1919/2.
- Kenamore, Clair. From Vauquois Hill to Exermont: A History of the Thirty-Fifth Division of the United States Army. St. Louis, MO: Guard Publishing Company, 1919. 435 p. #05-35 1919.
- McClure, N. F. "The 35th Division in the Vosges." Cavalry Journal XXX (Apr 1921): pp. 105-111. Per.
- Rizzi, Joseph N. Joe's War: Memoirs of a Doughboy, Joseph N. Rizzi. Edited by Richard A. Baumgartner. Huntington, WV: Der Angriff Publications, 1983. 144 p. E570.9.J64.
The author served in Company A.
- Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 35th Division." US Army Recruiting News XVI (Aug 1, 1934): pp. 3 and 14. Per.
- _____. "Famous Guard Regiments: Outstanding Units of the 35th (Santa Fe Cross) Division." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 37 (Jun 1934): pp. 16-17. Per.
- Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.
See especially, Part 2, "7th Division-26th Division-27th Division-28th Division-29th Division-32nd Division-33rd Division-35th Division-36th Division-37th Division."
- US Army. 139th Ambulance Company. History of Ambulance Company Number 139. Kansas City, KS: E. R. Callender Printing Company, 1919. 86 p. #701-139 1919.
The Ambulance Company was organic to the division's 110th Sanitary Train.
- US Army Center of Military History. "35th Division (NG)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 210-221. D570.2.O72 v.2.
- US Army War College. Historical Section. "The Thirty-Fifth Division, 1917-1918: An Analytical Study." Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, Historical Section, 1922. 92 p. #05-35 1922.
- Wilson, John B., compiler. "35th Infantry Division (Santa Fe)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 337-339. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

137th Infantry Regiment

- Browne, Charles H. A History of the 137th Infantry: An All Kansas National Guard Regiment. 2d printing. Little Rock, AR: Joseph T. Robinson, 1941. 16 p. #603-137 1940.
- Haterius, Carl E., compiler. Reminiscences of the 137th US Infantry. Topeka, KS: Crane, 1919. 256 p. #603-137 1919.
The author served in the Headquarters as a member of the Horn Section of the Regimental Band.

- Hudson, Ben S. Company E, 137th Infantry, A.E.F., 1917-1919. S.l.: n.p., 1930. 78 p. D570.9.C64.
- Johnson, Thomas F. Travels Over Here and Over There with "G" Company, 1915-1919: Being a Rambling and Somewhat Disconnected Homespun Tale of the Origin and History of Minneapolis' Own. Photocopy. S.l.: n.p., 33 p. #603-137 1920.
- Sawicki, James A. "137th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 274-275. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.
- US Army. 137th Infantry Regiment. History of the 137th Infantry Regiment. Photocopy. S.l.: n.p., 1953. 14 p. #603-137 1953.
See especially, Chapter II, "World War I," at pp. 5-6.

138th Infantry Regiment

- Fels, Daniel M. History of "A" Company, 138th Infantry. St. Louis, MO: Woodward & Tierman, 1919. 84 p. #603-138 1919.
The author, a noncommissioned officer, served in the unit throughout the war.
- Sawicki, James A. "138th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 275-277. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.
- US Army. 138th Infantry Regiment. Machine Gun Company. History and Roster, Machine Gun Co., 138th Infantry. Photocopy. S.l.: n.p., 1920? 24 p. #603-138 19--?

139th Infantry Regiment

- Kenamore, Clair. The Story of the 139th Infantry. St. Louis, MO: Guard Publishing Company, 1920. 167 p. #603-139 1920.
The author was not a member of the unit; rather, he was hired by the Guard Publishing Company of St. Louis, Missouri, to write the unit's history.
- Sawicki, James A. "139th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 277-279. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

140th Infantry Regiment

- Edwards, Evan A. From Doniphan to Verdun: The Official History of the 140th Infantry. Lawrence, KS: World Company, 1920. 259 p. #603-140 1920.
The author served as the regimental Chaplain.
- Sawicki, James A. "140th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 279-280. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.
- Triplet, William S. A Youth in the Meuse-Argonne: A Memoir, 1917-1918. Edited by Robert H. Ferrell. Columbia, MO: University of Missouri Press, 2000. 326 p. D545.A63.T75.
The author served as a noncommissioned officer (Sergeant) in Company D.

129th Machine Gun Battalion

- Weber, Walter W. History of the 129th Machine Gun Battalion, 35th Division, A.E.F., 1917-1919. United States: n.p., 1920. 61 p. #608-129 1920.
The author served as the unit's Sergeant Major.

60th Field Artillery Brigade

Berry, Lucien G. Papers, 1884-1936. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains a variety of World War I-era documents such as operational reports, field orders, telephone messages, and official correspondence, pertaining to both the 35th Division and the 60th Field Artillery Brigade, which he commanded. The manuscript collection is available at Bay 4, Row 142, Face G, Shelf 5.

128th Field Artillery Regiment

Bucklew, Leslie L., compiler. The "Orphan Battery" and Operations, 128th U.S. Field Artillery (1st Missouri F.A.): with Notes on the Organization of which Battery E Became a Part, and Various Commentary Extracts. Cleveland, OH: H. M. White, 1921. 115 p. #203-128FA 1921.

The author, a commission officer, commanded Battery E.

129th Field Artillery Regiment

Giangreco, D. M. The Soldier from Independence: A Military Biography of Harry Truman. Minneapolis, MN: Zenith Press, 2009. 286 p. E814.G45.

Harry Truman, later to become President of the United States, served in Battery D during the war.

Lee, Jay M. The Artilleryman: The Experiences and Impressions of an American Artillery Regiment in the World War, 129th F.A., 1917-1919. Kansas City, MO: Press of Spencer Printing Company, 1920. 359 p. #203-129FA 1920.

The author, a commissioned officer, was a line officer in the regiment.

130th Field Artillery Regiment

MacLean, W. P. My Story of the 130th F.A., A.E.F. Topeka, KS: Boy's Chronicle, 1920? 210 p. #203-130FA 1920.

The author commanded Battery A during much of the war.

110th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "110th Battery, 35th Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 189-190. D570.327.O7.

110th Engineer Regiment

Rankin, Edward P., Jr. "Combat Operations of the 110th Engineers in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive." Military Engineer XIII (Mar/Apr 1921): pp. 353-359. Per.

The author served as the Regimental Adjutant during the war.

_____. The Santa Fe Trail Leads to France: A Narrative of Battle Service of the 110th Engineers (35th Division) in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive. Kansas City, MO: Dick Richardson Company, 1933. 43 p. #503-110 1933.

The author served as the Regimental Adjutant during the war.

36th Division

American Battle Monuments Commission. 36th Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 28 p. #05-36 1944.

Brager, Bruce L. The Texas 36th Division: A History. Austin, TX: Eakin Press, 2002. 327 p. #05-36 2002.

See especially, Chapter 3, "Getting Ready for War," at pp. 27-48; Chapter 4, "Combat at St. Etienne," pp. 49-66 and Chapter 5, "Forest Farm," at pp. 67-77.

Chastaine, Ben H. Story of the 36th: The Experiences of the 36th Division in the World War. Oklahoma City, OK: Harlow Publishing Company, 1920. 291 p. #05-36 1920.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served in the 142d Infantry Regiment, 36th Division; subsequently, he served with the 18th Infantry Regiment, 1st Division. Following the war he received a commission in the Regular Army and retired as a colonel.

Gaul, Jeffrey. Fighting 36th Infantry Division. Paducah, KY: Turner Publishing Company, 1988. 120 p. #05-36 1988.
See especially, "World War I," at pp. 9-13.

Maxfield, Bernice B. Camp Bowie, Fort Worth, 1917-1918: An Illustrated History of the 36th Division in the First World War. Edited by William E. Jary, Jr. Fort Worth, TX: B. B. Maxfield Foundation, 1975. 136 p.
#05-36 1975.

Morris, Otho A. Papers, 10 January 2005. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of a book entitled, "Come An Tie Ur Mule," written by Morris shortly after the end of the war. However, the book was not published until 2005. The book is a history of Company F, 111th Supply Train, the unit with which Morris served during the war. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 3, Box 10, Folder 144.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 36th Division." US Army Recruiting News XVI (Sep 1, 1934): p. 3. Per.

_____. "Famous Guard Regiments: The 36th Division." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 37 (Jul 1934): pp. 16-17. Per.

Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.
See especially, Part 2, "7th Division-26th Division-27th Division-28th Division-29th Division-e32nd Division-33rd Division-35th Division-36th Division-37th Division."

The Thirty-Sixth in the Great War. Paris, France: The Arrowhead Division Newspaper, A.E.F., 1919? 46 p.
#05-36 1919.

US Army Center of Military History. "36th Division (NG)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 222-229. D570.2.O72 v.2.

Victory, James. "Soldier Making: The Forces That Shaped the Infantry Training of White Soldiers in the United States Army in World War I." PhD dissertation, Kansas State University, 1990. 428 p. D570.V52.
See especially, Chapter IX, "'Over the Top'-The 36th Division," at pp. 329-332.

White, Lonnie J. Forming the 36th Division in World War I. Austin, TX: Presidial Press, 1982. 53 p. #05-36 1982.
Represents Volume 17, Number 2, of Military History of Texas and the Southwest.

_____. Panthers to Arrowheads: The 36th (Texas-Oklahoma) Division in World War I. Austin, TX: Presidial Press, 1984. 238 p. #05-36 1984.

141st Infantry Regiment

Henderson, Harry M. History of the 141st Infantry, 36th Infantry Division, Texas National Guard. San Antonio, TX: Press of the Naylor Company, 1950. 71 p. UA473.2 141st H45.
See especially, Chapter X, "The Organization of the 141st Infantry" and Chapter XI, "The 141st Infantry in France, 1918-1919," at pp. 48-63.

Sawicki, James A. "141st Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 281-282. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

142d Infantry Regiment

Ball, Gregory W. They Called Them Soldier Boys: A Texas Infantry Regiment in World War I. Denton, TX: University of North Texas Press, 2013. 240 p. #603-142 2013.

Hart, Archibald S. Company K of Yesterday. New York: Vantage, 1969. 152 p. #603-142 1969.
The author served as a corporal in the company during World War I.

Sawicki, James A. "142d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 282-284. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

143d Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "143d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 284-285. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

144th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "144th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 286-287. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

61st Field Artillery Brigade

Harlow, Rex F. Trail of the 61st: A History of the 61st Field Artillery Brigade during the World War, 1917-1919. Oklahoma City, OK: Harlow Publishing Company, 1919. 231 p. #205-61FA 1919.
The author served in the Brigade Headquarters.

133d Field Artillery Regiment

The Reconnaissance: 133d Field Artillery, 2 der Kaiser. Camp Bowie, TX: Editors of the Reconnaissance, 1919. 46 p. #203-133FA 1919.

111th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "111th Battery, 36th Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 245-246. D570.327.O7.

37th Division

American Battle Monuments Commission. 37th Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 43 p. #05-37 1944.

Belgium. Office Central d'Information. The American Army in Belgium. Brussels, Belgium: Office Central d'Information, 1919. 32 p. #05-37 1919.
See especially, "The Thirty-Seventh and Ninety-First Divisions in Belgium," at pp. 11-32.

Cole, Ralph D. and Howells, William C. The Thirty-Seventh Division in the World War, 1917-1918. 3 volumes. Columbus, OH: Thirty-Seventh Division Veterans' Association, 1926. #05-37 1926.
Volume 3 consists entirely of folded maps.

Dean, Edythe G. Over the Top and Back: They Answered Their Country's Call. New York: Vantage Press, 2005. 216 p. F497.P8.D43.
Based entirely on newspaper articles of the time, the book highlights the day-to-day life and training of soldiers from Portage County, Ohio, and their return home.

Graf, G. Fred. "History of 37th Division." In 37th Infantry Division: "Buckeye Division". Paducah, KY: Turner Publishing Company, 1995. pp. 13-16. #05-37 1995.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 37th Division." US Army Recruiting News XVI (Oct 1, 1934): pp. 3 and 13. Per.

_____. "Famous Guard Regiments: Ohio's 37th Division." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 37 (Aug 1934): pp. 16-17. Per.

Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.

See especially, Part 2, "7th Division-26th Division-27th Division-28th Division-29th Division-32nd Division-33rd Division-35th Division-36th Division-37th Division."

US Army. 37th Division. Headquarters. The Thirty-Seventh's Bit in the World's War of 1914-1918: A Brief Story. S.l.: n.p., 1918? 16 p. #05-37 1918.

US Army Center of Military History. "37th Division (NG)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 230-239. D570.2.O72 v.2.

145th Infantry Regiment

Johnson, Ray N. Heaven, Hell, or Hoboken. Cleveland, OH: Hubbell Printing Company, 1919. 198 p. #603-145 1919.

Sawicki, James A. "145th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 288-287. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

146th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "146th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 289-290. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

147th Infantry Regiment

McLeod, Tom. Always Ready: The Story of the United States' 147th Infantry Regiment. Draft. S.l.: n.p., 1996. 457 p. #603-147 1996.
See especially, Chapter III, "Peace and War-1866 to 1919," at pp. 74-90.

_____. Always Ready: The Story of the United States' 147th Infantry Regiment. Reprint. Texarkana, TX: T. McLeod, 1999. 188 p. #603-147 1996 1999r.
See especially, Chapter III, "Peace and War-1866 to 1919," at pp. 28-34; the original 1996 version is available at #603-147 1996.

Sawicki, James A. "147th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 290-292. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

148th Infantry Regiment

Cadwallader, William. Major Conelly's Front Line Fighters, France, and Belgium: Glorious Record, First Battalion, 148th Inf., 37th Div. Cleveland, OH: L. S. Conelly, 1919. 86 p. #603-148 1919.
The author, a commissioned officer, served in the 1st Battalion, as the Intelligence Officer.

Knisley, Harley D. Papers, circa 1917-1921. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives
Manuscript collection consists of materials pertaining to his World War I service to include a diary. Knisley served in Company B. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face R, Shelf 7.

Sawicki, James A. "148th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 292-294. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

136th Machine Gun Battalion

Tousley, Clyde E. T., editor. War Record and History of the 136th Machine Gun Battalion, 37th Division, U.S. Army, 1917-1919. Youngstown, OH: Clyde E. T. Tousley, 1919. 155 p. #608-136 1919.
The author, a commissioned officer, served in the unit's Headquarters as the Adjutant.

134th Field Artillery Regiment

Battery "D" History Committee. Cease Firing: A History of Battery "D," 134th Field Artillery, U.S.N.G., A.E.F., Formerly Battery "D," 1st Ohio Field Artillery. Dayton, OH: Battery "D" History Committee, 1921. 163 p. #203-134FA 1921.

Red Guidon Association. Red Guidon "Soixante Quinze": Being a Complete Illustrated History of B Battery, 134th Field Artillery from 1915 to 1919. Akron, OH: Red Guidon Association, 1920. 234 p. #203-134FA 1920.

135th Field Artillery Regiment

US Army. 135th Field Artillery Regiment. Battery F. Battery F, 135 F.A., A.E.F. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 85 p. #203-135FA 1919/2.

_____. Supply Company. Mule Skinners: Supply Company, 135th Field Artillery, 62nd Brigade, 37th Division. Cleveland, OH: Evangelical Press, 1920. 126 p. #203-135FA 1920.

Witt, Fred R. Riding to War with "A": A History of Battery "A" of the 135th Field Artillery. Cleveland, OH: C. Hauser, 1919. 186 p. #203-135FA 1919.

The author served as the unit's bugler.

136th Field Artillery Regiment

Coffin, Louis and Sanders, Cameron H. A History of the Third Field Artillery, Ohio National Guard: Which Served through the World War, 1917, 1918, 1919 as the 136th F.A. Regiment, U.S.A., Including Chronicles and Composite Rosters of Its Individual Units with Certain Biographies. Cincinnati, OH: Mounted Press Company, 1928. 453 p. #203-136FA 1928.

The authors were both commissioned officers; Coffin commanded Battery F throughout the war; Sanders initially served with Battery F, then moved to Headquarters Company and served as a Liaison Officer. Sanders also spent several months on the staff of the 62d Field Artillery Brigade before returning to the 136th Field Artillery Regiment. Both officers were detailed as Historian (Coffin) and Co-Historian (Sanders).

112th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "112th Battery, 37th Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. p. 227. D570.327.O7.

112th Engineer Regiment

US Army. 112th Engineer Regiment. Company B. Brief History and Roster of Company "B", 112 Engineers, U.S.A. Columbus, OH: Heizer Printing, 1919? 12 p. #503-112 1919.

_____. Company A. Company A of the 112th U.S. Engineers with the American Expeditionary Forces in France and Belgium, 1918-1919. Photocopy. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 13 p. #503-112 1919/2a.

38th Division

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 38th Division." US Army Recruiting News XVI (Nov 1, 1934): p. 3. Per.

_____. "Famous Guard Regiments: The 38th ("Cyclone") Division." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 37 (Sep 1934): pp. 20-21. Per.

US Army Center of Military History. "38th Division (NG)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 240-245. D570.2.O72 v.2.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "38th Infantry Division (Cyclone)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 341-347. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

149th Infantry Regiment

O'Gara, Harold P. The History of the 149th Infantry. Photocopy. S.l.: n.p., 1943? 16 p. #603-149 1943.
See especially, p. 5, for information about the unit during World War I.

Sawicki, James A. "149th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 294-298. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

150th Infantry Regiment

Foglesong, Howard D. The Old Gray Mare: 150th Infantry, 1923, Annual Encampment, Camp Knox, Kentucky. Charleston, WV: Kanawha Valley Publishing Company, 1923. 111 p. #603-150 1923.

Sawicki, James A. "150th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 298-299. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

151st Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "151st Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 300-301. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

152d Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "152d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 302-303. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

137th Field Artillery Regiment

US Army. 137th Field Artillery Regiment. 137HQ, 38th Division. S.l.: n.p., 1919. #203-137FA 1919.

139th Field Artillery Regiment

Moorhead, Robert L. The Story of the 139th Field Artillery, American Expeditionary Forces. Indianapolis, IN: Bobbs-Merrill Company, 1920. 468 p. #203-139FA 1920.
The author, a commissioned officer, commanded the regiment.

113th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "113th Battery, 38th Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. p. 251. D570.327.O7.

113th Engineer Regiment

Souvenir Castle, 113th Engineers: Camp Shelby, Miss., August 1918. Hattiesburg, MS: Dever Printing Company, 1918. 58 p. #503-113 1918.

US Army. 113th Engineer Regiment. Overseas Castle. Photocopy. Nancy, France: Berger-Levrault. 102 p. #503-113 1919a.

39th Division

Richardson, Wilds P. "World War Observations." Infantry Journal XVII (Jul 1920): pp. 1-7. Per.

The author, a general officer, first commanded the 39th Division's 78th Infantry Brigade; subsequently, after the armistice, he commanded the 55th Infantry Brigade, 28th Division. Lastly, because of nearly two decades of military service in Alaska before the war, he was given command of the AEF North Russia.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 39th Division." US Army Recruiting News XVI (Dec 1, 1934): p. 3. Per.

_____. "Famous Guard Regiments: The 39th (Delta) Division." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 37 (Oct 1934): pp. 16-17. Per.

US Army Center of Military History. "39th Division (NG)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 246-253. D570.2.O72 v.2.

153d Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "153d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 304-305. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

154th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "154th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 305-307. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

155th Infantry Regiment

Mulvihill, M. J. First Mississippi Regiment: Its Foundation, Organization, and Record. Vicksburg, MS: Van Norman Printing Company, 1931. 62 p. #603-155 1931.

A noted historian, the author was designated the "Honorary Colonel, 155th Infantry Regiment" on July 27, 1931.

Sawicki, James A. "155th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 307-309. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

156th Infantry Regiment

Louisiana National Guard. Adjutant General's Office. The 156th Infantry Regiment. Jackson Barracks, LA: Military Department, State of Louisiana, Office of the Adjutant General, 195?. 18 p. #603-156 1950.

Sawicki, James A. "156th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 310-311. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Louisiana National Guard. Adjutant General's Office. The 769th Antiaircraft Artillery Battalion (AW) (MLB). Baton Rouge, LA: Louisiana National Guard, 1954. 14 p. #603-156 1954.

During World Wars I and II this unit was designated the 156th Infantry Regiment.

Stubbs, Frank P. First Supplement to Outline History of 156th Infantry. Typescript. Camp Bowie, TX: 156th Infantry Regiment, 1942. 70 p. #603-156 1942.

_____. 156th Infantry, Louisiana National Guard. Camp Blanding, FL: Headquarters, 156th Infantry Regiment, 1941. 4 p. #603-156 1941/2.

Highlights the regiment's motto, coat of arms and distinctive insignia.

- _____. Outline History of the 156th Infantry, Louisiana National Guard. Typescript. New Orleans, LA: Headquarters, 156th Infantry Regiment, 1941. 108 p. #603-156 1941.
- _____. Second Supplement to Outline History of 156th Infantry. Typescript. Camp Bowie, TX: 156th Infantry Regiment, 1942. 43 p. #603-156 1942/2.

142d Field Artillery Regiment

- Diggs, Jack F. The 142d Field Artillery, 1889-1976: A History which Includes: 2d Arkansas Infantry, 936th Field Artillery Battalion, 937th Field Artillery Battalion. Fayetteville, AR: n.p., 1976. 293 p. #203-142FA 1976.
See especially, Chapter 3, "Doughboys Become Redlegs in World War I," pp. 25-32B, for coverage of the unit during the war.

114th Trench Mortar Battery

- Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "114th Battery, 39th Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. p. 247. D570.327.O7.

114th Engineer Regiment

- US Army. 114th Engineer Regiment. Regimental Roster, 114th Engineers, First Army Corps, American Expeditionary Forces, France 1918-1919. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 38 p. #503-114 1919a.

40th Division

- Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 40th Division." US Army Recruiting News XVII (Jan 1, 1935): p. 3. Per.
- US Army. 40th Division. The Complete Roster of the Fortieth Division, Camp Kearney, California, November 15, 1917. Camp Kearney, CA: J. Milledge and W. B. Tyler, 1917. 235 p. #05-40 1917.
- _____. History of the Fortieth (Sunshine) Division: Containing a Brief History and Roster of All the Units Under the Command of Major General Frederick S. Strong, 1917-1919. Los Angeles: C. S. Hutson, 1920. 179 p. #05-40 1920.
- US Army Center of Military History. "40th Division (NG)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 254-261. D570.2.O72 v.2.
- Wilson, John B., compiler. "40th Infantry Division (Sunshine Division)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 349-356. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

157th Infantry Regiment

- Sawicki, James A. "157th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 312-313. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

158th Infantry Regiment

- Cochran, Orville A. Arizona's 158th Infantry Regiment: The 'Bushmasters' 102-Year Saga. Phoenix, AZ: Arizona Military Museum, 1968. 15 p. #603-158 1968.
- Patrick, Joe. "Bushmasters: Arizona's Fighting Guardsmen." Military History 13 (Mar 1997): pp. 54-60. Per.
- Sawicki, James A. "158th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 314-315. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

159th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "159th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 315-316. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 159th Infantry Regiment. Historical and Pictorial Review, 40th Infantry Division, Army of the United States: San Luis Obispo, California, 1941. Baton Rouge, LA: Army and Navy Publishing Company, 1941. 132 p. #603-159 1941.

See especially, "History of the 159th Infantry," at pp. 62-70.

160th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "160th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 317-320. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 160th Infantry Regiment. The 160th Infantry Soldier's Handbook. Washington, DC: Infantry Journal, 1934. 166 p. UA93.2.160th.A16.

US Army. 160th Infantry Regiment. Historical and Pictorial Review, 40th Infantry Division, Army of the United States, San Luis Obispo, California, 1941. Baton Rouge, LA: Army and Navy Publishing Company, 1941. 134 p. #603-160 1941.

See especially, "Activities of the 160th Infantry," at pp. 62-70.

144th Field Artillery Regiment

Freeman, H. C., editor. California's Grizzlies. San Francisco, CA: n.p., 1918. 88 p. #203-144FA 1918.

115th Engineer Regiment

Dunham, Norman A. "The War as I Saw It." 3 volumes. Typescript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-40th Division.

Memoirs cover the period November 1917 to May 1919.

US Army. 115th Engineer Regiment. "History of the 115th Engineers." In Historical and Pictorial Review, 40th Infantry Division, Army of the United States: San Luis Obispo, California, 1941. Baton Rouge, LA: Army and Navy Publishing Company, 1941. p. 53. #503-115 1941.

41st Division

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 41st Division." US Army Recruiting News XVII (Jan 15, 1935): p. 3. Per.

_____. "Famous Guard Regiments: The 41st 'Sunset' Division." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 38 (Jan 1935): pp. 16-17 and 30. Per.

US Army Center of Military History. "41st Division (NG)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 262-271. D570.2.O72 v.2.

161st Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "161st Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 321-322. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

162d Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "162d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 323-324. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

163d Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "163d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 324-325. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

164th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "164th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 326-327. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

66th Field Artillery Brigade

Wright, William R. "Tactical History of the 66th Field Artillery Brigade," In A History of the Sixty-Sixth Field Artillery Brigade, American Expeditionary Forces: Composed of the 146th Field Artillery and the 148th Field Artillery, National Guard Troops from the Western States of Colorado Wyoming, Washington, Idaho, Oregon, New Mexico. Denver, CO: The Smith-Brooks Printing Company, 1919. 377 p. #205-66FA 1919.

See especially, pp. 8-83, for a roster of the brigade headquarters; the author, a commissioned officer, initially served in Battery B, 148th Field Artillery Regiment, then with the 1st Battalion Headquarters, 148th Field Artillery Regiment, as the Communications Officer; subsequently, he was detailed to be the Brigade Historian.

146th Field Artillery Regiment

Wright, William R. "History of the 146th Field Artillery." In A History of the Sixty-Sixth Field Artillery Brigade, American Expeditionary Forces: Composed of the 146th Field Artillery and the 148th Field Artillery, National Guard Troops from the Western States of Colorado Wyoming, Washington, Idaho, Oregon, New Mexico. Denver, CO: The Smith-Brooks Printing Company, 1919. pp. 85-148. #205-66FA 1919.

See especially, pp. 239-244, for a roster of the regiment; the author, a commissioned officer, initially served in Battery B, 148th Field Artillery Regiment, then with the 1st Battalion Headquarters, 148th Field Artillery Regiment, as the Communications Officer; subsequently, he was detailed to be the Brigade Historian.

147th Field Artillery Regiment

Hill, Charles W. Papers, 1965. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of a typed World War I-era diary prepared in 1965. The diary focuses on his military service in the United States, France, and Great Britain during the period 15 July 1917 to 25 May 1919. Hill served in Battery F. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 156, Face L, Shelf 6.

South Dakota. Adjutant General's Office. Record of Service of 147th Field Artillery in France to 11th November 1918. Pierre, SD?: n.p., 1919. 82 p. #203-147FA 1919.

148th Field Artillery Regiment

Davis, Paul M. and Clay, Hubert K. History of Battery "C," 148th Field Artillery, American Expeditionary Forces. Colorado Springs, CO: Out West, 1919. 255 p. #203-148FA 1919.

The authors were both enlisted personnel in the unit. Davis was a private while Clay was a corporal.

Wright, William R. "History of the 148th Field Artillery." In A History of the Sixty-Sixth Field Artillery Brigade, American Expeditionary Forces: Composed of the 146th Field Artillery and the 148th Field Artillery, National Guard Troops from the Western States of Colorado Wyoming, Washington, Idaho, Oregon, New Mexico. Denver, CO: The Smith-Brooks Printing Company, 1919. pp. 149-185. #205-66FA 1919.

See especially, pp. 299-351, for a roster of the regiment; the author, a commissioned officer, initially served in Battery B, then with the 1st Battalion Headquarters, as the Communications Officer; subsequently, he was detailed to be the Brigade Historian.

107th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "107th Battery, 41st Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 117-123. D570.327.O7.

Organic to the 32d Division, but attached to the 41st Division.

116th Engineer Regiment

Bachman, Harold. The Million Dollar Band: The Story of the Band of the 116th Regiment of Engineers, 41st (Sunset) Division, American Expeditionary Forces: The Original Million Dollar Band in World War I and the Professional Concert Band Which Succeeded It Under the Title of Bachman's Million Dollar Band. Chicago: Educational Music Bureau, 1962. 90 p. #503-116 1962.

Hough, Chester C. "116th Engineers, Idaho National Guard." Military Engineer XIX (Sep/Oct 1927): pp. 408-409. Per.

Ott, Clifford M., compiler. Co. F. 2nd Idaho Inf. N.G., Lewiston, Idaho: Merged into Co. F. 116th Engrs. June 25, 1916 to Mar. 15, 1919. S.l.: C. M. Ott, 1974. 71 p. #503-116 1974.
The author served as a sergeant in the unit.

_____. Papers, 1918-1978. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of a copy of The History of the 116th Engineers, First Depot Division, American Expeditionary Forces, France. During the war Ott, a sergeant, served in Company F, with duty station at Angers, France. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 2, Box 5, Folder 78.

42d Division

American Battle Monuments Commission. 42d Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 117 p. #05-42 1944.

Brown, J. Douglas. "In Action with the Rainbow Division, 1918-19." Military Review LVIII (Jan 1978): pp. 35-46. Per.

Brown, Warren J. Child Yank Over the Rainbow Division, 1918. Largo, FL: Aero-Medical Consultants, 1975. 289 p. #05-42 1975.

Cochrane, Rexmond C. The 42nd Division Before Landres-et-St. Georges, October 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1959. 88 p. UK23.A5.C64 1959-1960 no.17.

Cooke, James J. The Rainbow Division in the Great War: 1917-1919. Westport, CT: Praeger, 1994. 271 p. #05-42 1994.

Davis, Martin L. Insignia of the 42nd Rainbow Division. United States: Rainbow Division Veterans Association, 1985. 31 p. #05-42 1985.

George, Herbert. The Challenge of War. New York: Vantage Press, 1966. 258 p. #05-42 1966.
The author served as a corporal in the 165th Field Hospital, 117th Sanitary Train.

Goode, J. Roy. The American Rainbow. United States: Straus Economic Printers and Stationers, 1918? 20 p. #05-42 1918.
History of the division told in the form of a poem.

Grier, Harry S. and James L. Papers, 1906-1944. 3 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
In addition to a wide variety of materials, the manuscript materials pertaining to Harry S. Grier contain G-2 intelligence reports for the IV Army Corps (Sept.-Oct. 1918) and published intelligence regulations (1917-1918). Grier, a commissioned officer, served as an 8th Division General Staff Intelligence Officer. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 153, Face P, Shelf 6.

- Grissinger, Jay W. "Field Service." Military Surgeon 61 (Sep 1927): pp. 293-316; 61 (Oct 1927): pp. 461-476 and 61 (Nov 1927): pp. 581-597. Per.
Article represents extracts from the author's medical memoirs highlighting bathing and delousing, skin diseases, venereal disease, and dealing with gas casualties and veterinary issues.
- Hold at All Cost: 42nd Rainbow Division Prisoners of War. St. Paul, MN: 42nd Rainbow Division Veterans Memorial Foundation, 2004. 492 p. D805.A2.H65.
Contains coverage about two World War I veterans who were captured and held prisoner at pp. 3-16.
- Homsher, David C. "Was the 'Rainbow' Tarnished by Its Behavior on the Battlefield?" Military Collector & Historian 58 (Fall 2006): pp. 158-162. Per.
- Johnson, Harold S., editor. Roster of the Rainbow Division (Forty-Second) Major General Wm. A. Mann Commanding. New York: Eaton & Gettinger, 1917. 543 p. #05-42 1917.
The editor served in Battery B, 151st Field Artillery Regiment.
- Kniptash, Vernon E. On the Western Front with the Rainbow Division: A World War I Diary. Edited by E. Bruce Geelhoed. Norman, OK: University of Oklahoma Press, 2009. 236 p. D570.9.K63.
The author served as a radio operator in Headquarters Battery, 150th Field Artillery Regiment.
- Rainbow Division Veterans Reunion. 42: Rainbow Division Veterans. Baltimore, MD: Mount Vernon Press, 1929. 61 p. #05-42 1929.
- Reilly, Henry J. Americans All: The Rainbow at War: Official History of the 42nd Rainbow Division in the World War. Columbus, OH: F. J. Heer, 1936. 888 p. #05-42.1936.
See also, the 2d edition at: #05-42 1936/2); the author initially commanded the 149th Field Artillery Regiment; subsequently, he commanded the division's 84th Infantry Brigade.
- Rhodes, Charles D. Papers, 1940-1949. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of photocopies of typed transcripts based on his diary notes which pertained to his military service. Initially, General Rhodes commanded the 157th Field Artillery Brigade, 82d Division. The unit saw action during the Aisne-Marne, St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne offensives. Following a promotion in 1918, he commanded the 42d Division and later, the 34th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 167, Face C, Shelf 6.
- Sherwood, Elmer W. The Diary of a Rainbow Veteran. Terre Haute, IN: Moore-Langen Company, 1929. 217 p. #05-42 1929.
The author served in Battery F, 150th Field Artillery Regiment.
- Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 42nd Division." US Army Recruiting News XVII (Mar 1, 1935): pp. 3, 7 and 11. Per.
- _____. "Famous Guard Regiments: Infantry Elements of the 42nd 'Rainbow' Division." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 38 (Feb 1935): pp. 20-21. Per.
- _____. "Famous Guard Regiments: 42nd Division-Artillery and Other Elements." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 38 (Apr 1935): pp. 16-17 and 30. Per.
- Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.
See especially, Part 3, "42nd Division-77th Division-78th Division-79th Division-80th Division-81st Division-82nd Division-88th Division-89th Division-90th Division-92nd Division-Miscellaneous."
- Thompson, Hugh S. Trench Knives and Mustard Gas: With the 42nd Rainbow Division in France. Edited by Robert H. Ferrell. College Station, TX: Texas A&M University Press, 2004. 205 p. D570.9.T45.
The author, a commissioned officer, served in Company L, 168th Infantry Regiment.

Tompkins, Raymond S. The Story of the Rainbow Division. New York: Boni and Liveright, 1919. 264 p. #05-42 1919.

The author was a journalist and later editor for the Baltimore *Sun*.

US Army. AEF. 42d Division. Program of Training for the Sanitary Units of the 42nd Division, A.E.F. S.I.: n.p., 1917. 17 p. UM400.P76.

US Army Center of Military History. "42d Division (NG)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 272-287. D570.2.O72 v.2.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "42d Infantry Division (Rainbow)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 357-365. UA25.W547.

Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

Wolf, Walter B. A Brief Story of the Rainbow Division. New York: Rand McNally & Company, 1919. 61 p. #05-42 1919/2.

The author, a commissioned officer, served as the Adjutant, 84th Infantry Brigade.

165th Infantry Regiment

Editors. *Army Times*. The Daring Regiments: Adventures of the AEF in World War I. New York: Dodd, Mead & Company, 1967. 123 p.. #603-16 1967.

See especially, Chapter 6, "Saga of the 'Fighting 69th'-St. Mihiel," pp. 80-92.

Bishop, Jim and Bishop, Virginia. Fighting Father Duffy. New York: Vision Books, 1956. 189 p. BX4705.D86.B5.

Duffy, Francis P. and Kilmer, Joyce. Father Duffy's Story: A Tale of Humor and Heroism, of Life and Death with the Fighting Sixty-Ninth. New York: George H. Doran Company, 1919. 382 p. #603-165 1919/2.

The author, a Canadian by birth, served as the regiment's Catholic Chaplain; based on his actions during the war Father Duffy became the most decorated cleric in Army history.

Ettinger, Albert M. and Ettinger, A. Churchill. A Doughboy with the Fighting Sixty-Ninth: A Remembrance of World War I. Shippensburg, PA: White Mane Publishing Company, 1992. 286 p. #603-165 1992.

The author served in the Pioneer Platoon, Headquarters Company.

_____. Rainbow Green: A Doughboy with the Fighting Sixty-Ninth. Draft manuscript. S.I.: n.p., 1989? 320 p. #603-165 1989.

The author served in the Pioneer Platoon, Headquarters Company.

Harris, Stephen L. Duffy's War: Fr. Francis Duffy, Wild Bill Donovan, and the Irish Fighting 69th in World War I. Washington, DC: Potomac Books, 2006. 435 p. D570.85.N4.H37.

Hogan, Martin J. The Shamrock Battalion in the Great War. Edited by James J. Cooke. Columbia, MO: University of Missouri Press, 2007. 132 p. #603-165 1919/3.2007e.

Revised version of the 1919 publication, The Shamrock Battalion of the Rainbow, cited below; the author, a corporal, served in Company K.

_____. The Shamrock Battalion of the Rainbow: A Story of the "Fighting Sixty-Ninth". New York: D. Appleton and Company, 1919. 279 p. #603-165 1919/3.

The author, a corporal, served in Company K.

Johnson, Harold S., editor. "165th Regiment (69th New York) Infantry." In Roster of the Rainbow Division (Forty-Second) Major General Wm. A. Mann Commanding. New York: Eaton and Gettling, 1917. pp. 213-282. #05-42 1917.

The editor served in Battery B, 151st Field Artillery Regiment.

Leab, Daniel J. "The Fighting 69th: An Ambiguous Portrait of Isolationism/Interventionism." In Hollywood's World War I: Motion Picture Images. Bowling Green, OH: Bowling Green State University Popular Press, 1997. pp. 101-120. D522.23.H65.

Mahon, John. New York's Fighting Sixty-Ninth: A Regimental History of Service in the Civil War's Irish Brigade and the Great War's Rainbow Division. Jefferson, NC: McFarland, 2004. 268 p. #05-42 2004.

See especially, Chapters 8 through 20, at pp. 89-226, for information about the unit during World War I.

Mullin, Eugene F., Sr. Papers, 1919 and 1968. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains a typed transcript describing Mullin's role in the evacuation of then Major William J. Donovan, and a four-page unit history of the 83d Infantry Brigade. Sergeant Mullin served in the regiment's Headquarters Company. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face C, Shelf 4, Box 90, Folder 10.

Sawicki, James A. "165th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 328-329. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Young Men's Christian Association (New York). The National War Work Council Y.M.C.A. Cordially Greets the Heroes of the 165th Infantry (the Old 69th N.Y.). New York: Young Men's Christian Association (New York), 1919. 56 p. #603-165 1919.

Zabecki, David T. "Broadway's Fighting Priest." Military History 26 (Mar 2010): p. 17. Per.

Brief biography of Father Duffy and an image of him conducting memorial service at Quentin Roosevelt's original burial site.

166th Infantry Regiment

Cheseldine, Raymond M. Ohio in the Rainbow: Official Story of the 166th Infantry, 42nd Division, in the World War. Columbus, OH: F. J. Heer Printing Company, 1924. 528 p. #603-166 1924.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served in Company C; subsequently, he served in and later commanded the regiment's Supply Company.

Johnson, Harold S., editor. "166th Regiment (4th Ohio) Infantry." In Roster of the Rainbow Division (Forty-Second), Major General Wm. A. Mann, Commanding. New York: Eaton and Gettinger, 1917. pp. 285-351. #05-42 1917.

The editor served in Battery B, 151st Field Artillery Regiment.

Reppy, Alison. Rainbow Memories: Character Sketches and History of the First Battalion, 166th Infantry, 42nd Division, American Expeditionary Force. New York: Carey Printing Company, 1919. 120 p. #603-166 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, served on the battalion headquarters as the Gas Officer, the Intelligence Officer and Acting Battalion Adjutant.

Sawicki, James A. "166th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 330-331. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

167th Infantry Regiment

Amerine, William H. Alabama's Own in France. New York: Eaton and Gettinger, 1919. 416 p. #603-167 1919.

The author did not serve with either the regiment or the 42d Division; rather, he served as the Red Cross representative with the unit for four months immediately after the armistice.

Coulter, Ernest K. "Chasing History Under Fire." Quartermaster Review I (Mar/Apr 1922): pp. 3-6 and 52-54. Per.

Johnson, Harold S., editor. "167th Regiment (4th Alabama) Infantry." In Roster of the Rainbow Division (Forty-Second), Major General Wm. A. Mann, Commanding. New York: Eaton and Gettinger, 1917. pp. 370-434. #05-42 1917.

The editor served in Battery B, 151st Field Artillery Regiment.

Sawicki, James A. "167th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 332-334. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 167th Infantry. The Army & Navy Record, April, 1920. Birmingham, AL: Army and Navy Publishing Company, 1920. 176 p. #603-167 1920.

168th Infantry Regiment

Johnson, Harold S., editor. "168th Regiment (3rd Iowa) Infantry." In Roster of the Rainbow Division (Forty-Second), Major General Wm. A. Mann, Commanding. New York: Eaton and Gettinger, 1917. pp. 437-503. #05-42 1917.

The editor served in Battery B, 151st Field Artillery Regiment.

Mills, Quincy S. One Who Gave His Life: War Letters of Quincy Sharpe Mills: With a Sketch of his Life and Ideals, a Study in Americanism and Heredity. Compiled and edited by James Luby. New York: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1923. 490 p. D570.9.M57.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in Company G; he was killed in action on 26 July 1918, near Epieds, France.

Rainbow Division Veterans Association. Iowa. Twenty-Second Annual Reunion, Council Bluffs, Iowa, March 4-5, 1940. Des Moines, IA: Skilling, 1940. 48 p. #603-168 1940.

Emphasis is on the 168th Infantry Regiment.

Robb, Winfred E. The Price of Our Heritage: In Memory of the Heroic Dead of the 168th Infantry. Des Moines, IA: American Lithographing and Printing Company, 1919. 417 p. #603-168 1919.

The author served as a regimental chaplain.

Sawicki, James A. "168th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 334-335. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Taber, John H. The Story of the 168th Infantry. 2 volumes. Iowa City, IA: State Historical Society of Iowa, 1925. #603-168 1925.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in Company K.

Thompson, Hugh S. Trench Knives and Mustard Gas: With the 42nd Rainbow Division in France. Edited by Robert H. Ferrell. College Station, TX: Texas A&M University Press, 2004. 205 p. D570.9.T45.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in Company L.

149th Machine Gun Battalion

Johnson, Harold S., editor. "149th Machine Gun Battalion (4th Pennsylvania Infantry)." In Roster of the Rainbow Division (Forty-Second), Major General Wm. A. Mann, Commanding. New York: Eaton and Gettinger, 1917. pp. 53-69. #05-42 1917.

The editor served in Battery B, 151st Field Artillery Regiment.

150th Machine Gun Battalion

Ellis, Allan B. A Brief History of Appleton's "Old Company G" (Co. A, 150th Machine Gun Battalion) with the Rainbow Division in the Great War. Photocopy. Appleton, WI: Meyer Press, 1919. 19 p. #608-150 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, served as Commander, Company G, then served as the Battalion Adjutant.

Johnson, Harold S., editor. "150th Machine Gun Battalion (Companies 1, 2 and 3, 2nd Wisconsin Infantry)." In Roster of the Rainbow Division (Forty-Second), Major General Wm. A. Mann, Commanding. New York: Eaton and Gettinger, 1917. pp. 352-362. #05-42 1917.

The editor served in Battery B, 151st Field Artillery Regiment.

Rowse, Herbert W. Papers, 1918-1919. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of ten dated and seven undated documents. Eight documents are rosters of the officers in the battalion and three documents highlight the use of machine guns during the St. Mihiel operations; the remaining six documents pertain to soldier qualification requirements on weapons. Rowse, a commissioned officer, served as the Personnel Officer in the Headquarters. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 176, Face N, Shelf 5, Box 1002, Folder 3.

151st Machine Gun Battalion

Johnson, Harold S., editor. "151st Machine Gun Battalion (Companies B, C and F, 2nd Wisconsin Infantry)." In Roster of the Rainbow Division (Forty-Second), Major General Wm. A. Mann, Commanding. New York: Eaton and Gettinger, 1917. pp. 505-515. #05-42 1917.

The editor served in Battery B, 151st Field Artillery Regiment.

Kiehl, John C. A History of the War Activities of Co. D, 151st Machine Gun Battalion, Forty-Second Division, A.E.F.: Formerly Co. K, Fourth Regiment, N.G.P. Photocopy. Lancaster, PA: New Era Printing Company, 1919. 20 p. #608-151 1919a.

The author served as a sergeant in Company D; the publication is based almost entirely on a diary Sergeant Kiehl maintained during the war.

Walker, Isaac G. "Personal Experiences, Observations and Incidents Compiled from Notes, Orders, Messages and Memory of Isaac G. Walker, Former 1st Lieutenant Company A, 151st Machine Gun Battalion, 42d Division;" Typescript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-42d Division-151st Machine Gun Battalion.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in Company A.

White, Miller G., Jr. and Peavy, Arthur H., compilers and editors. The 151st Machine Gun Battalion, 42d (Rainbow) Division: A Battalion History and Citations of the Rainbow, August 13, 1917 to April 26, 1919. Photocopy. Macon, GA: J. W. Burke Company, 1919. 36 p. #608-151 1919/2a.

Both Sergeant White and Private Peavy, the compilers and editors, served in Company B.

149th Field Artillery Regiment

Albert, Warren J. Battery "A" in France, 1917-1918. S.l.: n.p., 19?? 80 p. #203-149FA 19--?

The author was a Private in the unit.

Being the Story of a Light Field Artillery Battery from Illinois during the World War. S.l.: Gunthrop-Warren, 1930. 257 p. #203-149FA 1930.

The light battery from Illinois became the regiment's Battery C.

Johnson, Harold S., editor. "149th Regiment (1st Illinois) Field Artillery." In Roster of the Rainbow Division (Forty-Second) Major General Wm. A. Mann Commanding. New York: Eaton and Gettinger, 1917. pp. 109-136. #05-42 1917.

The editor served in Battery B, 151st Field Artillery Regiment.

Kilner, Frederic R. Battery E in France: 149th Field Artillery, Rainbow (42nd) Division. Chicago: n.p., 1919. 94 p. #203-149FA 1919.

The author served in the enlisted ranks in the battery.

Langille, Leslie. Men of the Rainbow. Chicago: The O'Sullivan Publishing House, 1933. 203 p. #203-149FA 1933. The author served in Battery B.

150th Field Artillery Regiment

Johannes, Ervin M. Diary. Transcript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-42d Division-150th Field Artillery Regiment.

Diary covers the period 25 June 1917 to 4 May 1919; the author served in Battery A.

Johnson, Harold S., editor. "150th Regiment (1st Indiana) Field Artillery, Heavy." In Roster of the Rainbow Division (Forty-Second) Major General Wm. A. Mann Commanding. New York: Eaton and Gettinger, 1917. pp. 137-171. #05-42 1917.

The editor served in Battery B, 151st Field Artillery Regiment.

King, Bryan J. "A Bit of My Military Record Reposing Snuggly in a Nut Shell." Typescript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-42d Division-150th Field Artillery Regiment.

The author served in the Supply Company.

Kniptash, Vernon E. On the Western Front with the Rainbow Division: A World War I Diary. Edited by E. Bruce Geelhoed. Norman, OK: University of Oklahoma Press, 2009. 236 p. D570.9.K63.

The author served as a radio operator in Headquarters Battery.

Sherwood, Elmer W. A Soldier in World War I: The Diary of Elmer W. Sherwood. Edited by Robert H. Ferrell. Indianapolis, IN: Indiana Historical Society Press, 2004. 193 p. D570.9.S49.

The author served in Battery F.

Straub, Elmer F. A Sergeant's Diary in the World War: The Diary of an Enlisted Member of the 150th Field Artillery (Forty-Second "Rainbow" Division), October 27, 1917, to August 7, 1919. Indianapolis, IN: Indiana Historical Commission, 1923. 356 p. #203-150FA 1923.

The author served in Battery A.

US Army. 150th Field Artillery Regiment. Battery F. Under the Rainbow: A History of Its Service in the War Against Germany. Edited by Paul L. Palmerton. Indianapolis, IN: The Hollenbeck Press, 1919. 142 p. #203-150FA 1919.

151st Field Artillery Regiment

Collins, Louis L. History of the 151st Field Artillery, Rainbow Division. Edited by Wayne E. Stevens. St. Paul, MN: Minnesota War Records Commission, 1924. 427 p. #203-151FA 1924.

The author, the Lieutenant Governor of Minnesota, served as a corporal during the war. Initially, Collins served in Battery B; he then transferred to Battery E and, finally, to Headquarters Company.

Johnson, Harold S., editor. "151st Regiment, Field Artillery (1st Minnesota)." In Roster of the Rainbow Division (Forty-Second) Major General Wm. A. Mann Commanding. New York: Eaton and Gettinger, 1917. pp. 172-202. #05-42 1917.

The editor served in Battery B.

Leach, George E. War Diary. Minneapolis, MN: Pioneer Printers, 1923. 205 p. #203-151FA 1923.

Reprinted in 1962, which is available at #203-151FA 1962; the author commanded the regiment.

Peterson, Wilbur C. Soldier WWI. Las Vegas, NV: W. C. Peterson, 1988. 164 p. D570.9.P47.

The author served in Battery E.

Weiler, Herold J. "The Development of the National Guard." Quartermaster Review XIV (Mar/Apr 1935): pp. 25-35. Per.

See especially, "The National Guard in the World War," at pp. 31-32.

117th Trench Mortar Battery

Johnson, Harold S., editor. "117th Trench Mortar Battery (Maryland Coast Artillery Corps)." In Roster of the Rainbow Division (Forty-Second) Major General Wm. A. Mann Commanding. New York: Eaton and Gettinger, 1917. pp. 203-207. #05-42 1917.

The editor served in Battery B, 151st Field Artillery Regiment.

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "117th Battery, 42nd Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 97-106. D570.327.O7.

Stansbury, Henry D. Maryland's 117th Trench Mortar Battery in the World War, 1917-1919. Baltimore, MD: Rainbow (42nd) Division, 1942. 142 p. #201-117TM 1942.

117th Engineer Regiment

Browne, George E. An American Soldier in World War I. Edited by David L. Snead. Lincoln, NE: University of Nebraska Press, 2006. 199 p. D570.9.B77.

The author served in Company A.

Johnson, Harold S., editor. "117th Engineer Regiment (South Carolina and California)." In Roster of the Rainbow Division (Forty-Second) Major General Wm. A. Mann Commanding. New York: Eaton and Gettinger, 1917. pp. 70-99. #05-42 1917.

The editor served in Battery B, 151st Field Artillery Regiment.

Sadler, Edwin J. California Rainbow Memories: A Pictorial Review of the Activities of the 2nd Battalion, 117th Engineers, during the World War. S.l.: n.p., 1925. ca 200 p. #503-117 1925.

The author served in Company F.

Section II, Part 3: National Army Divisions

Geographic Distribution of National Army Divisions

| <u>Unit Designation</u> | <u>Geographic Area</u> | <u>Mobilization Camp</u> |
|-------------------------|---|--------------------------|
| 76th Division | Maine, New Hampshire, Vermont, Massachusetts, Rhode Island, and Connecticut | Camp Devens, MA |
| 77th Division | New York City | Camp Upton, NY |
| 78th Division | New York and northern Pennsylvania | Camp Dix, NJ |
| 79th Division | Southern Pennsylvania | Camp Meade, MD |
| 80th Division | New Jersey, Virginia, Maryland, Delaware, and the District of Columbia | Camp Lee, VA |
| 81st Division | Tennessee, North Carolina and South Carolina | Camp Jackson, SC |
| 82d Division | Georgia, Alabama and Florida | Camp Gordon, GA |
| 83d Division | Ohio and West Virginia | Camp Sherman, OH |
| 84th Division | Indiana and Kentucky | Camp Taylor, KY |
| 85th Division | Michigan and Wisconsin | Camp Custer, MI |
| 86th Division | Illinois | Camp Grant, IL |
| 87th Division | Arkansas, Louisiana and Mississippi | Camp Pike, AR |
| 88th Division | Minnesota, Iowa, Nebraska, North Dakota, and South Dakota | Camp Dodge, IA |
| 89th Division | Missouri, Kansas and Colorado | Camp Funston, KS |
| 90th Division | Texas, Oklahoma, Arizona, and New Mexico | Camp Travis, TX |
| 91st Division | Washington, Oregon, California, Nevada, Utah, Idaho, Montana, and Wyoming | Camp Lewis, WA |

76th Division

Robinson, William J. Forging the Sword: The Story of Camp Devens, New England's Army Cantonment. Concord, NH: Rumford Press, 1920. 172 p. UA26.D48.R62.

The author was a correspondent for the *Boston Globe* who spent a year in the cantonment.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 76th Division." US Army Recruiting News XVII (Apr 1, 1935): p. 3. Per.

US Army Center of Military History. "76th Division (NA)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 288-295. D570.2.O72 v.2.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "76th Division (Training)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 411-417. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

301st Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "301st Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 435-436. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

Stebbins, George B. Papers, 1917-1944. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection contains a wide variety of mostly post-World War I materials. Stebbins served as a major in the regiment and saw action in France during the war. Subsequently, in 1919, he was attached to the American Commission to Negotiate Peace. Later, during the Interwar years, he commanded the 302d Infantry Regiment then stationed at Fort Devens. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 171, Face P. Shelf 7.

302d Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "302d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 437-438. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

Stebbins, George B. Papers, 1917-1944. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection contains a wide variety of mostly post-World War I materials. Stebbins served as a major in the 301st Infantry Regiment and saw action in France during the war. Subsequently, in 1919, he was attached to the American Commission to Negotiate Peace. Later, during the Interwar years, he commanded the 302d Infantry Regiment then stationed at Fort Devens. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 171, Face P. Shelf 7.

303d Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "303d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 438-439. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

US Army. 303d Infantry Regiment. 303d Infantry Regiment Band. 303 Infantry Band, U.S. Army. Paris: n.p., 1919. 8 p. #2101-303B 1919.

304th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "304th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 439-440. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

151st Artillery Brigade

Andrews, Paul S. Guns of the A.E.F.: Being the Journal of Captain Paul Shipman Andrews, Operations Officer, 151st Artillery Brigade, American Expeditionary Forces, France, 1918. Syracuse, NY: Lyman, 1920. 161p. D640.A57.

Russell, Richard M. The 151st Field Artillery Brigade. Boston: Cornhill Company, 1919. #205-151FA 1919.
The author, a commissioned officer, initially served in the 303d Field Artillery Regiment; then, following his promotion he served as the brigade's Communications Officer.

301st Field Artillery Regiment

Long, Fred J. Letter, 20 Nov 1917. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of a single letter dated 20 November 1917, written by Sergeant Fred J. Long while serving with Battery F. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face B, Shelf 3, Box 51, Folder 4.

302d Field Artillery Regiment

US Army. 302d Field Artillery Regiment. The 302nd Field Artillery, United States Army. Cambridge, MA: 302nd Field Artillery Association, 1919. 172 p. #203-302FA 1919.

303d Field Artillery Regiment

Lowe, Frank E. "Cover Insignia-The 303rd F.A." Reserve Officer XV (Mar 1938): pp. 11-12. Per.

US Army. 303d Field Artillery Regiment. The G. P. F. Book: Regimental History of the Three Hundred and Third Field Artillery. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 364 p. #203-303FA 1919.

301st Engineer Regiment

Cambio, Caesar T., editor. 301 Engineers, Company C. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 196 p. #503-301 1919/2.
The author served in the unit as a First Class Sergeant.

US Army. 301st Engineer Regiment. Company F, Three Hundred and First Engineers. Cologne, Germany: T. P. Bachem, 1919. 148 p. #503-301 1919.

_____. Company Book, D. Co., 301st Engineers, A.E.F.. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 186 p. #503-301 1919/5.

_____. "E" Company, 301st Engineers. S.l.: Company E, 301st Engineers, 1919? 155 p. #503-301 1919/4.

_____. The Three Hundred and First Engineers: A History, 1917-1919. Boston: Houghton Mifflin Company, 1920. 310 p. #503-301 1920.

_____. A Short History of the 301st Engineers: Being a Reprint of the History Appearing in the New Year's Edition of the "Topo Zeitung" with Slight Revisions and an Additional Chapter of Activities of the Regiment Since January 1st, 1919. Germany: Headquarters, 301st Engineers Topographical Office, 1919. 24 p. #503-301 1919/3.

Trains

Butler, Sylvester B. The 301st Supply Train (76th Division U.S. Army) in the World War: An Account Of Its Activities, Experiences, and Personnel. Litchfield, CT: Enquirer Printing, 1925. 178 p. #1106-301 1925.

US Army. 76th Division. 303d Ambulance Company. Register of Ambulance Company 303 during World War I. S.l.: n.p., 1918? 19 p. #701-303 1918.

77th Division

Alexander, Robert. Memories of the World War, 1917-1918. New York: Macmillan Company, 1931. 309 p. D570.A6.

The author initially commanded the 63d Infantry Brigade, 32d Division, then assumed command of the 77th Division.

_____. "Operations of the 77th Division, 26th of September to the 11th of November." Typescript. In US Army. AEF. First Army. "First Army Lecture Courses." Volume 4. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. Lecture 1, 19 p. D545.A63.F57 v.4.

The author initially commanded the 63d Infantry Brigade, 32d Division, then assumed command of the 77th Division.

- American Battle Monuments Commission. 77th Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 136 p. #05-77 1944.
- Controvich, James T. Bibliography, 77th Infantry Division. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1987. 7 p. Z1249.M5.C652 77Inf.
- Milhan, Charles G. "Atta Boy!" The Story of New York's 77th Division, U.S.A. New York: Brooklyn Daily Eagle, 26 Jan 1919. 47 p. #05-77 1919/4.
The author was a journalist with the Brooklyn Daily Eagle.
- Review and Parade of the 77th Division, May 6, 1919. New York: M. B. Brown, 1919. 16 p. #05-77 1919/3.
- Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 77th Division." US Army Recruiting News XVII (May 1, 1935): p. 3. Per.
- Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.
See especially, Part 3, "42nd Division-77th Division-78th Division-79th Division-80th Division-81st Division-82nd Division-88th Division-89th Division-90th Division-92nd Division-Miscellaneous."
- US Army. 77th Division. History of the Seventy Seventh Division, August 25th 1917, November 11th, 1918. New York: 77th Division Association, 1919. 228 p. #05-77 1919.
- _____. Roster of Officers, Seventy-Seventh Division. S.l.: 77th Division Association, 1919? 28 p. #05-77 1919/2.
- US Army Center of Military History. "77th Division (NA)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 296-307. D570.2.O72 v.2.
- Wilson, John B., compiler. "77th Infantry Division (Statue of Liberty)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 419-425. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

305th Infantry Regiment

- Sawicki, James A. "305th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 441-442. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.
- Tiebout, Frank B. A History of the 305th Infantry. New York: 305th Infantry Auxiliary, 1919. 432 p. #603-305 1919.
The author, a commissioned officer, first served in Company H, then commanded Company G; subsequently, he commanded Company H, then served in the regimental headquarters as the Intelligence Officer and Historian.

306th Infantry Regiment

- Adler, Julius O., editor. History of the 306th Infantry. New York: 306th Infantry Association, 1935. 267 p. #603-306 1935.
The editor, a commissioned officer, initially commanded Company H; subsequently, after his promotion, he commanded the 1st Battalion.
- Kelley, Henry E. "Operations of the Supply Section, 2d Battalion, 306th Infantry, on the Vesle River." Mailing List VII (Dec 1933): 157-174. Per.
- Sawicki, James A. "306th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 442-443. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

307th Infantry Regiment

Eisenstein, Douglas R. Whispers in the Wind: Based Upon the World War I Memoirs of Sergeant Jack L. Horn and Captain W. Kerr Rainsford, 307th Infantry, 77th Division, National Army, 1917. United States: Xlibris, 2000. 271 p. D530.E39.

Sergeant Horn served in Company D; Captain Rainsford commanded both Company M and Company L.

Pringle, Clyde B. Papers, 1913-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains materials pertaining to his military service during the war. The bulk of the collection consists of personal correspondence. Pringle, a Private First Class, initially served in Company D, 123d Infantry Regiment, 31st Division. Subsequently, he was transferred to Company H. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face T, Shelf 4.

Rainsford, Walter K. From Upton to the Meuse with the Three Hundred and Seventh Infantry: A Brief History of Its Life and of the Part It Played in the Great War. New York: D. Appleton and Company, 1920. 297 p. #603-307 1920.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially commanded Company M; after being wounded and returned to duty with the regiment he was placed in command of Company L.

Sawicki, James A. "307th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 444-445. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Sheldon, Raymond. Papers, 1917-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains a history of the Bureau of Prisoners of War operations from July 1917 to September 1919, as well as materials pertaining to the 307th Infantry Regiment. Sheldon, a commissioned officer, served as the Assistant Chief, Prisoners of War Division. Later, he served as the Chief of Staff, 82d Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 168, Face M, Shelf 4.

US Army. 307th Infantry Regiment. Company D. Through the War with Company D, 307th Infantry, 77th Division: A History of the Activities of Company D from the Time of Its Organization in September 1917 to the Time of Its Demobilization in May 1919. New York: n.p., 1919. 36 p. #603-307 1919.

308th Infantry Regiment

American Battle Monuments Commission. 77th Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 136 p. #05-77 1944.

See the index for references to the "Lost Battalion."

Editors. *Army Times*. The Daring Regiments: Adventures of the AEF in World War I. New York: Dodd, Mead & Company, 1967. 123 p.. #603-16 1967.

See especially, Chapter 5, "Major Whittlesey's Ordeal," pp. 64-79.

Beattie, Taylor V. "Ghosts of the Lost Battalion." Military History 19 (Aug 2002): pp. 26-32. Per.

_____. "Whittlesey's 'Lost' Battalion." Army History #54 (Winter 2002): pp. 21-30. Per.

Campbell, David R. "Fighting Encircled": (A Study in U.S. Army Leadership). Draft. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. 119 p. U167.5.E57.C35 1987 Draft.

See especially, Chapter II, "Case Study #1: The Lost Battalion of World War I. The Meuse-Argonne Campaign (September 1918)," at pp. 6-24.

Clodfelter, Micheal. The Lost Battalion and the Meuse-Argonne, 1918. America's Deadliest Battle. Jefferson, NC: McFarland, 2007. 246 p. D545.A63.C66.

- Demaree, Joseph P. History of Company A (308th Infantry) of the Lost Battalion. New York: George U. Harvey, 1920. 93 p. #603-308 1920.
- Eager, Sherman W. "The Lost Battalion." Scabbard and Blade Journal XX (Apr 1936): pp. 2-4. Per.
- Ferrell, Robert H. Five Days in October: The Lost Battalion of World War I. Columbia, MO: University of Missouri Press, 2005. 130 p. #05-77 2005.
- Fuller, Hurley E. "'Lost Battalion' of the 77th Division." Infantry Journal XXVIII (Jun 1926): pp. 597-608. Per.
- Gaff, Alan D. Blood in the Argonne: The "Lost Battalion" of World War I. Norman, OK: University of Oklahoma Press, 2005. 368 p. D545.A63.G24.
- Hayden, John E. Papers (Undated). 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection consists of a typed transcript of his journal covering the period 6 April 1918 to 28 April 1919. Among other topics, the journal contains excellent descriptions of the trenches. Hayden, a corporal, served in Company C. The manuscript collection is located in Bay 5, Row 190, Face A. Shelf 4, Box 17, Folder 278.
- History of Company D, 308th U.S. Infantry, 77th Division, American Expeditionary Force. New York: Harvey Press, 1919. 65 p. #603-308 1919.
- Jacobs, Bruce. Heroes of the Army: The Medal of Honor and Its Winners. New York: W. W. Norton, 1956. 240 p. E181.J3.
 See especially, Chapter 4, "The Lost Battalion: Charles W. Whittlesey," at pp. 54-62.
- Johnson, Thomas M. and Pratt, Fletcher. The Lost Battalion. Washington, DC: The Infantry Journal, 1943. 222 p. #603-308 1943.
 Published as part of the "Fighting Forces Series"; the original edition published in 1938 by the Bobbs-Merrill Company, is available at #603-308 1938.
- _____ and _____. "The Lost Battalion's Last Day." Infantry Journal XLVIII (Jun 1941): pp. 2-13. Per.
 Article extracted from the authors' 1938 publication, The Lost Battalion.
- Kennedy, Laurence S. War Letters of Laurence Sarsfield Kennedy. New York: n.p., 1932. 223 p. D570.9.K46.
 The author served in Company B.
- Lengel, Edward G. "One Man's Ambush." Military History 24 (Dec 2007): pp. 52-57. Per.
 Recounts the actions of Private John "Jack" Barkley during the "Lost Battalion" episode.
- "Lost Battalion's Exploits." Army and Navy Register Volume 63, #3394 (23 Dec 1944): p. 15. Per.
 Highlights a similar event that occurred in World War II.
- Miles Louis W.. History of the 308th Infantry, 1917-1919. New York: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1927. 357 p. #603-308 1927.
- McCollum, Lee C. History and Rhymes of the Lost Battalion. New York: Bucklee Publishers, 1929. 140 p. #603-308 1921 1922e 1929e.
 Both earlier and later editions are available; check the USAHEC's online catalog for specifics.
- Nell, John W. The Lost Battalion: A Private's Story. Edited by Ron Lammert. San Antonio, TX: Historical Publishing Network, 2001. 123 p. D545.A63.N45.
 The author served in Company G.
- Perrett, Bryan. Against All Odds! More Dramatic "Last Stand" Actions. London: Arms and Armour Press, 1995. 224 p. D25.P34.
 See especially, Chapter 8, "The Lost Battalion: The Argonne Forest, 2-7 October 1918," at pp. 138-145.

Pratt, Fletcher and Johnson, Thomas M. "The Lost Battalion as the Germans Saw it." American Legion Magazine 24 (Apr 1938): pp. 22-23 and 56-58. Per.

Ranlett, Louis F. Let's Go! The Story of A.S. 2448602. Boston: Houghton Mifflin Company, 1927. 291 p. D570.9.R35.

The author served in Company B prior to being commissioned after which he served in the 23d Infantry Regiment

Ronan, James B., II "A Message from the Lost Battalion." Military Collector & Historian 59 (Winter 2007): p. 247. Per.

Analyzes the 4 Oct 1918 message from MAJ Whittlesey delivered by the pigeon "Cher Ami".

Sawicki, James A. "308th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 445-446. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Slotkin, Richard. Lost Battalions: The Great War and the Crisis of American Nationality. New York: Henry Holt, 2005. 639 p. D570.33.369th.S58.

Ethno-cultural analysis of experiences of the 308th and 369th Infantry Regiments.

"Two Bucks". "Our Company". Seattle, WA: Lumberman Printing Company, 1919. 77 p. #603-308 1919/2a. Informal history of Company A; the authors are believed to be John W. Adams and Lee C. McCollum.

US Army. 77th Division. "The So-Called 'Lost Battalion.'" In History of the 77th Division, August 25th, 1917, November 11th, 1918. New York: 77th Division Association, 1919. pp. 199-206. #05-77 1919.

Werstein, Irving. The Lost Battalion. New York: Norton, 1966. 191 p. #603-308 1966.

306th Machine Gun Battalion

Gilvarry, William J. Papers, 1918-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains a scrapbook of clippings pertaining to the 77th Division and personal correspondence addressed to his mother concerning his military service. Gilvarry served in Company D. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face J, Shelf 3.

304th Field Artillery Regiment

Howard, James M. The Autobiography of a Regiment: A History of the 304th Field Artillery in the World War. New York: n.p., 1920. 310 p. #203-304FA 1920.

Glass, Joseph, Miller, Henry L. and O'Brien, Osmund. The Story of Battery D, 304th Field Artillery, September 1917 to May 1919. New York: Commanday-Roth Company, 1919. 112 p. #203-304FA 1919.

305th Field Artillery Regiment

Camp, Charles W. History of the 305th Field Artillery. Garden City, NY: Country Life Press, 1919. 361 p. #203-305FA 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in Headquarters Battery.

Pennoyer, Paul G. Papers, 1918-1951. 3 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains diaries, correspondence and memoranda pertaining to artillery operations in France. Pennoyer served in the regiment's Artillery Information Service. The manuscript collection is located in Bay 5, Row 166, Face D, Shelf 2.

306th Field Artillery Regiment

"C" Battery Book, 306th F.A., 77th Div., 1917-1919. S.l.: n.p., 1920. 162 p. #203-306FA 1920/2.

Duell, Holland S. The History of the 306th Field Artillery. New York: Knickerbocker Press, 1920. 169 p. #203-306FA 1920.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served in the Headquarters as the Adjutant; later, he served as the Acting Commander, 2d Battalion.

Field, Francis L. The Battery Book: A History of Battery "A", 306 F.A. New York: De Vinne Press, 1921. 199 p. #203-306FA 1921.

US Army. 306th Field Artillery Regiment. Headquarters Company. Hickoxy's Army: Being a Sort of History of Headquarters Company, 306th Field Artillery, 77th Division, A.E.F. New York: J. J. Little & Ives Company, 1920. 175 p. #203-306FA 1920/3.

302d Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "302nd Battery, 77th Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 127-130. D570.327.O7.

302d Engineer Regiment

Crawford, Gilbert H., Ellett, Thomas H. and Hyland, John J., editors. The 302nd Engineers: A History. New York: n.p., 1920. 140 p. #503-302 1919.

Timmins, Albert. Papers, 1919. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of a six-page memoir regarding his military service during the war.

Timmins, a Private First Class, served in Company F. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face C, Shelf 3, Box 87, Folder 6.

78th Division

American Battle Monuments Commission. 78th Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 62 p. #05-78 1944.

Camp Dix Pictorial Review. The Lightning (78th) Division in France. Special edition of the Camp Dix Pictorial Review. Camp Dix, NJ: I. L. Cochrane, 1919. 15 p. #05-78 1919.

Cochrane, Rexmond C. 78th Division at the Kriemhilde Stellung, October 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1957. 86 p. UK23.A5.C64 1957 no.2.

Hoyt, Philip D., compiler. Pictorial History of the 78th Division in France: From Grand-Pré to Tanny in Thiacyourt, Cote-d'Or and Sailing Home, Including Brief History of Division Activities. Moorestown, NJ: I. L. Cochrane, 1920. 60 p. #05-78 1920.

The author, a commissioned officer, served as the division's G-2.

Marcone, Rock. "At Bois des Loges, Italian Immigrants in the U.S. Army's 78th Infantry Division Proved Their Mettle." Military History 22 (Jun 2005): pp. 18 and 20-22. Per.

McRae, J. H. "Operations of the 78th Division, 26th of September to the 11th of November." Typescript. In US Army. AEF. First Army. "First Army Lecture Courses." Volume 4. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. Lecture 2, 23 p. D545.A63.F57 v.4.

Meehan, Thomas F. History of the Seventy-Eighth Division the World War, 1917-18-19. New York: Dodd, Mead and Company, 1921. 243 p. #05-78 1921.

78th Division Veterans Association. Fiftieth Anniversary, 1917-1967. Fort Dix, NJ: 78th Division Association, 1967? 28 p. #05-78 1967?

Primarily pictorial in nature.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 78th Division." US Army Recruiting News XVII (Jun 1, 1935): p. 3. Per.

- Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.
See especially, Part 3, "42nd Division-77th Division-78th Division-79th Division-80th Division-81st Division-82nd Division-88th Division-89th Division-90th Division-92nd Division-Miscellaneous."
- Spicer, Ron and Gero, Anthony. "78th Division, A.E.F., 1917-1919." Military Collector & Historian XLII (Winter 1990): pp. 158-159. Per.
- US Army Center of Military History. "78th Division (NA)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 308-317. D570.2.O72 v.2.
- Wilson, John B., compiler. "78th Division (Training) (Lightning)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 427-434. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

309th Infantry Regiment

- Lockhart, Thomas P., Jr. "Diehard": History of the 309th Infantry Regiment. United States: 78th Division Veterans Association, 1990. 38 p. #603-309 1990.
Contains minimal coverage of World War I.
- Murphy, Paul. "An Account of My Personal Experiences in World War I." Photocopy. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-78th Division-309th Infantry Regiment.
The author served in Company H.
- Sawicki, James A. "309th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 446-447. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

310th Infantry Regiment

- Headquarters Company, 310th Infantry, U.S.A., . . . August 29, 1917-June 6, 1919. S.l.: n.p., 1919. 62 p. #603-310 1919/3.
- Sawicki, James A. "310th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 447-448. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.
- Sommers, Walter A. The Engagements of Company "G", Second Battalion, 310th Infantry, 78th Division, A.E.F. Photocopy. Courcelles Les Semur, France: n.p., 1919. 28 p. #603-310 1919/4.
- Thompson, Raymond L. A History of the Three Hundred Tenth Infantry, Seventy-Eighth Division, U.S.A., 1917-1919. New York: Association of the 310th Infantry, 1919. 265 p. #603-310 1919/2.
The author, a commissioned officer, first served in Company B; subsequently, he served in the regimental headquarters first as the Intelligence Officer then later, as the Operations and Intelligence Officer.
- US Army. 310th Infantry Regiment. Company F. Company F, 310th Infantry: A Brief History, August 29, 1917-June 5, 1919. New York: Wynkoop, Hallenbeck Crawford, Company, 1919?. 52 p. #603-310 1919.

311th Infantry Regiment

- Colonna, Benjamin A., editor. The History of Company B, 311th Infantry in the World War. Freehold, NJ: Transcript Printing House, 1922. 113 p. #603-311 1922.

Eberlin, Barnard, compiler. History of the 311th Infantry (78th Division). Flavigny-sur-Ozerain, France: n.p., 1919. 135 p. #603-311 1919/2.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially served in Company B; subsequently, he commanded Headquarters Company.

Sawicki, James A. "311th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 449-450. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Searcy, Earl B. Looking Back. Springfield, IL: The Journal Press, 1921. 161 p. D570.9.S43.

The author served in Company E.

US Army. 311th Infantry Regiment. Copies of War Diaries Submitted by 311th Infantry, 12 September-15 November 1918. Typescript. S.l.: 311th Infantry, 1918. 70 p. #603-311 1918.

_____. Daily Situation Reports, 311th Infantry, 12 September-6 October (St. Mihiel), 13 October-5 November 1918 (Meuse-Argonne). Typescript. France, 2 April 1919. 51 p. #603-311 1919.

312th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "312th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 450-451. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Three Hundred and Twelfth Infantry Association. A History of the Three Hundred and Twelfth Infantry in France. New York: Three Hundred and Twelfth Infantry Association, 1919. 86 p. #603-312 1919.

307th Machine Gun Battalion

US Army. 307th Machine Gun Battalion. Company B. Company B, 307th Machine Gun Battalion, 78th Division, A.E.F. S.l.: n.p., 1919. 53 p. #608-307 1919.

308th Machine Gun Battalion

Smith, Milton L. "World War I Diary." Transcript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-78th Division-308th Machine Gun Battalion.

The author served in Company B.

309th Machine Gun Battalion

US Army. 309th Machine Gun Battalion. Company A. History of Company A, 309th Machine Gun Battalion. S.l.: Company A, 309th Machine Gun Company, 1919. 37 p. #608-309 1919/2.

307th Field Artillery Regiment

Baldwin, Francis G. The Light Field Artillery in France: An Address Given Before the Ohio Commandery of the Loyal Legion, October 1, 1919. OH?: Ohio Commandery of the Loyal Legion?, 1919. 9 p. #203-307FA 1919/2.

US Army. 307th Field Artillery Regiment. History of the 307th Field Artillery, September 6, 1917-May 16, 1919. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 296 p. #203-307FA 1919.

308th Field Artillery Regiment

Binder, Raymond S. A History of Battery "C", 308th Field Artillery, 78th Division, American Expeditionary Forces. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 87 p. #203-308FA 1919.

Errington, Robert N. "The 308th Field Artillery, New Jersey." Reserve Officer XVII (Aug 1940): p. 22. Per.

309th Field Artillery Regiment

Baetzhold, George J. Papers, 1918. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains six operations orders, nine operations maps and one terrain map for the period 9 September through 28 October 1918. Baetzhold served as a commissioned officer in the regiment. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face B, Shelf 4, Box 59, Folder 12.

McCarthy, William E. Memories of the 309th Field Artillery. Rochester, NY: Henry Conolly Printing, 1920. 193 p. #203-309FA 1920.

The author, a noncommissioned officer, served in Headquarters Battery and as the 2d Battalion Sergeant Major.

Wanvig, H. F. "309th Field Artillery." Reserve Officer XV (Dec 1938): pp. 12-14. Per.

303d Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "303rd Battery, 78th Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 191-195. D570.327.O7.

303d Engineer Regiment

Kelly, James E. This and That About Co. F, 303rd Engineers, U.S.A. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 60 p. #503-303 1919/2.

Roth, Joseph P. C. and Wheeler, Robert L., compilers. History of Company "E," 303d Engineers of the 78th Division, 1917-1919. Rochester, NY: John P. Smith Printing Company, 1919. 224 p. #503-303 1919.

79th Division

American Battle Monuments Commission. 79th Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 46 p. #05-79 1944.

Clark, William B. War History of the 79th Division National Army. S.l.: W. B. Clark, 1918. 48 p. #05-79 1918.

The author was a journalist in Harrisburg and later, in Philadelphia, during the war.

Cochrane, Rexmond C. The 79th Division at Montfaucon, October 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1960. 94 p. UK23.A5.C64 1959-1960 no.19.

Fitzpatrick, Vincent DeP. "Over Here" Affectionately Dedicated to the Officers and Men Preparing for "Over There", Camp Meade, MD. Baltimore, MD: Horn-Shafer Press, 1919? ca 50 p. #05-79 1919.

Historical Committee. 79th Division Association. History of the Seventy-Ninth Division, A.E.F. during the World War: 1917-1919: Formation and Training in the United States, 1917-1918, the Pre-Combat Period in France, at the Front, the Post-Armistice Period in France, Demobilization in the United States, 1919. Lancaster, PA: Steinman & Steinman, 1922? 510 p. #05-79 1922.

The second edition is available at #05-79 1922 1922e.

Malcolm, Gilbert and Cain, James M. 79th Division, Headquarters Troop: A Record. Booklet, 1920? 36 p. #05-79 1920.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 79th Division." US Army Recruiting News XVII (Jul 1, 1935): p. 3. Per.

_____. "Pennsylvanians in Action: Under the Cross of Lorraine with the 79th Division." The Pennsylvania Guardsman Monthly 41 (Jan 1938): pp. 20-21.

- Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.
See especially, Part 3, "42nd Division-77th Division-78th Division-79th Division-80th Division-81st Division-82nd Division-88th Division-89th Division-90th Division-92nd Division-Miscellaneous."
- US Army Center of Military History. "79th Division (NA)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 318-327. D570.2.O72 v.2.
- US Army War College. Historical Section. "The Seventy-Ninth Division, 1917-1918." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1924. 62 p. #05-79 1924.
- Wilson, John B., compiler. "79th Infantry Division (Cross of Lorraine)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 435-437. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

158th Infantry Brigade

- Rupp, Roland L., compiler. Our Last Fight: An Actual Account of the Men and Work of the Signal Detachment of the 158th Infantry Brigade in the Final Drive North of Verdun. Richmond, VA: Cussons, May, & Company, 1920. 42 p. #605-158 1920.
The author, a sergeant, served in the unit's Signal Detachment.

313th Infantry Regiment

- Groover, Clair. "Memoirs of Clair Groover of Service in the U.S. Army." Typescript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-79th Division-313th Infantry Regiment.
The author served as a commissioned officer in the regiment.
- Harlowe, Jerry. Your Brother Will: The Great War Letters & Diary of William Schellberg, Machine Gun Company, 313th Infantry "Baltimore's Own". Ellicott City, MD: Patapsco Falls, 1992. 193 p. D570.9S33.
- Hinrichs, Ernest H. Papers, 1917-1982. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection contains a partial diary and an extensive memoir of his military service at listening stations, as well as war-related poetry and photographs and postcards. Himrichs served in Company D. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 156, Face M, Shelf 7.
- Meehan, James E. "My Diary." Typescript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-79th Division-313th Infantry Regiment.
The diary covers the period 6 July 1918 to 7 April 1919; the author served in Company G.
- Muller, E. Lester. The 313th of the 79th in the World War: A Remarkable and Graphic History of the Maryland Regiment of Selected Service Men, and an Authentic and Comprehensive Narrative of Their Gallant Deeds and Achievements in the World's Greatest War. Baltimore, MD: Meyer and Thalheimer, 1919. 176 p. #603-313 1919.
The author did not serve in uniform during the war, but developed an attachment with the regiment since most came from Maryland, especially Baltimore.
- Powell, Ernest F. "The Last Man Killed in World War I." American History Illustrated IV (Jun 1969): p. 50.
Per.
Henry Gunther, Company A, 313th Infantry, 79th Division, died at 11:01 on 11 November 1918.
- Sawicki, James A. "313th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 451-452. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.
- Thorn, Henry C., Jr. History of 313th U.S. Infantry, "Baltimore's Own". New York: Wynkoop Hallenbeck Crawford Company, 1920. 77 p. #603-313 1920.

314th Infantry Regiment

Boston, Clarence A. Papers, circa 1917-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains a variety of materials related to Boston's service during the war, to include four diaries covering the period 1918 to 1919 that log daily events. Boston served in the Headquarters as the Regimental Sergeant Major. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 178, Face D, Shelf 6.

Joel, Arthur H. Under the Lorraine Cross: An Account of the Experiences of Infantrymen Who Fought with the Lorraine Cross Division in France during the World War. S.l.: A. H. Joel, 1921. 77 p. #603-314 1921.
The author commanded Company F during the war.

Kress, John W. The Great Adventure. S.l.: n.p., 1962. 68 p. #603-314 1962.
The author, a commissioned officer, served in the Machine Gun Company.

Painter, George G. "A History of the Supply Company, 314th Infantry." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. 12 p. #603-314 1919a.

Sawicki, James A. "313th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 453-454. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

Shade, William J. B. Papers, circa 1918-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection contains personal correspondence to his family, all written during the period July to December 1919, while he was a patient in Army General Hospital #31, at Carlisle Barracks. During the war Shade served in Company M. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 178, Face B, Shelf 7.

Veterans of the 314th Infantry, AEF. Veterans of the 314th Infantry, A.E.F.: Memorial Booklet and Directory, Seventeenth Annual Reunion, Philadelphia, PA: September 27, 28, 29, 1935. Philadelphia, PA: Veterans of the 314th Infantry, AEF, 1935. 40 p. #603-314 1935.

_____. Veterans of the 314th Infantry, A.E.F.: Memorial Booklet and Directory, Thirtieth Annual Reunion, Philadelphia, PA: September 24, 25, 26, 1948. Philadelphia, PA: Veterans of the 314th Infantry, AEF, 1948. 42 p. #603-314 1948/2.

315th Infantry Regiment

Davies, Edward A. "War Diary of Sergeant Edward A. Davies, Company B, 315th Infantry, 79th Division." Typescript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-79th Division-315th Infantry Regiment.

Fleming, Samuel W. "World War I Service of Samuel W. Fleming, Jr." Photocopy. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-79th Division-315th Infantry Regiment.
The author, a commissioned officer, served in Headquarters Company.

Sawicki, James A. "315th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 454-455. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

US Army. 315th Infantry Regiment. The Official History of the 315th Infantry U.S.A.: Being a True Record of Its Organization and Training, of Its Operations in the World War, and of Its Activities Following the Signing of the Armistice, 1917-1919. Philadelphia: Historical Board of the 315th Infantry, 1920. 383 p. #603-315 1920.

316th Infantry Regiment

Glock, Carl E. History of the 316th Regiment of Infantry in the World War, 1918. Pittsburgh, PA: n.p., 1919? 110 p. #603-316 1919.
The author, a commissioned officer, served in the 3d Battalion's Headquarters as the Adjutant.

_____. and Lisle, Clifton. History of the 316th Regiment of Infantry. 3 volumes. Philadelphia?: n.p., 1930-51. #603-316 1930/2.

See especially, Volume 1, In the World War, 1918; Glock, a commissioned officer, served in the 3d Battalion's Headquarters as the Adjutant; Lisle, also a commissioned officer, was assigned to the Regiment, but attached to the Headquarters, 158th Infantry Brigade.

Lisle, Clifton. Papers, 1917-1966. 15 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains official documents and correspondence pertaining to his service as a commissioned officer with the regiment. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 159, Face F, Shelf 4.

Packer, Ralph W. Letters, 1918-1919. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of nine letters written by Packer to his family while serving in the military. The letters highlight a variety of topics. Sergeant Packer served in Company B. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face C, Shelf 3, Box 87, Folder 10.

Roberts, George A. Diary. Photocopy. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-79th Division-316th Infantry Regiment.

Diary covers the period 29 April 1918 to 2 May 1919; the author served in Company F.

Sawicki, James A. "316th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 456. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Schaeffer, Charles H. and Schaeffer, Frank B. Papers, 1917-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of the correspondence exchanged between the two brothers and their parents during their military service. Charles Schaeffer served in Company K. Frank Schaeffer served in Company F, 26th Infantry Regiment, 1st Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face S, Shelf 4.

Thornton, David M. "War Diary of Corporal David Miles Thornton." Typescript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-79th Division-316th Infantry Regiment.

The author served in the Machine Gun Company.

_____. "War Letters of David Miles Thornton." Typescript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-79th Division-316th Infantry Regiment.

The author served in the Machine Gun Company.

US Army. 316th Infantry Regiment. Company F. History of Company F, 316th Infantry, 79th Division, A.E.F., in the World War, 1917-18-19. Philadelphia: Company F Association of the 316th Infantry, 1930. 140 p. #603-316 1930.

311th Machine Gun Battalion

Hughes, Russell C. History of 311th Machine Gun Battalion, 79th Division, A.E.F.. East Stroudsburg, PA: Press Publishing Company, 1919. 100 p. #608-311 1919.

311th Field Artillery Regiment

Bachman, William E. The Delta of the Triple Elevens: The History of Battery D, 311th Field Artillery, United States Army, American Expeditionary Forces. Hazelton, PA: Standard-Sentinel Printers, 1920. 143 p. #203-311FA 1920.

Corcoran, William F. Diary. Transcript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-79th Division-311th Field Artillery Regiment.

Diary covers the period 17 September 1917 to 1920; the author served in Battery A.

MacArthur, C. P. A History of the Three Hundred and Eleventh Field Artillery, United States Army. Nantes, France: Commerce, 1919. 40 p. #203-311FA 1919.

304th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "304th Battery, 79th Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. p. 240. D570.327.O7.

304th Engineer Regiment

Barber, J. Frank. "Destruction of Enemy Traps and Mines." Military Engineer XVI (Sep/Oct 1924): pp. 374-377. Per.

_____. "Road to Montfaucon." Military Engineer XVI (Jul/Aug 1924): pp. 296. Per.
Poem by the author who commanded the 304th Engineer Regiment.

Haile, Leroy Y. "A Civilian Goes to War." Typescript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-79th Division-304th Engineer Regiment.
The author, a master engineer, served in Headquarters Company.

Seller, Jane M. "A Soldier's Letters." Cumberland County History 27 (2010): pp. 4-27. Per.
Highlights the World War I service of John E. Myers, Headquarters Company, based on his personal letters.

US Army. 304th Engineer Regiment. The Official History of the Three Hundred and Fourth Engineer Regiment, Seventy-Ninth Division, U.S.A., during the World War. Lancaster, PA: Press of Steinman & Foltz, 1920. #503-304 1920.

_____. Topographic Office. Directory, Officers and Men 304th Engineers and Engineer Train, 79th Division, A.E.F., France, 1919. France?: 304th Engineer Regiment Topographic Office, 1919? 46 p. #503-304 1919/2.

80th Division

American Battle Monuments Commission. 80th Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 77 p. #05-80 1944.

The Bayonet: Remembrance Book of Camp Lee, Virginia. Camp Lee, VA: The Bayonet, 1918. 66 p. #05-80 1918.

Burhans, Robert D., compiler. History and Heraldry of the 80th Division Covering Participation in World War I & World War II, Including a Section on Customs of the Service and the Combat Arms Regimental System, U.S. Army. Richmond, VA: n.p., 1960. 53 p. #05-80 1960.
The author served with the 1st Special Service Force during World War II.

80th Division Veterans Association. The 80th Honors Its Men Who Never Returned Home. S.l.: n.p., 1972. 20 p. #05-80 1972.

Freeman, Douglas and Foster, W. W. Homecoming Celebration: Commemorating the Day When Virginia's Sons of the 29th and 80th Division Returned from the World War. Photocopy. Richmond, VA: The National State & City Bank, 1919. 16 p. #05-29 1919.

The Service Magazine. 1920 to current. Per.
Newsletter of the 80th "Blue Ridge" Division published under the direction of the 80th Division Veterans Association.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 80th Division." US Army Recruiting News XVII (Aug 1, 1935): p. 3. Per.

Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.
See especially, Part 3, "42nd Division-77th Division-78th Division-79th Division-80th Division-81st Division-82nd Division-88th Division-89th Division-90th Division-92nd Division-Miscellaneous."

- Stultz, Russell L., compiler, and Anthony, Lee S., editor. History of the Eightieth Division, A.E.F., in World War I. Roanoke, VA: Descendants of the 80th Division Veterans, 2004. 731 p. #05-80 1946 2004.
- US Army Center of Military History. "80th Division (NA)." Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 328-337. D570.2.O72 v.2.
- Wilson, John B., compiler. "80th Division (Training) (Blue Ridge)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 439-446. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.
- Young, Rush S. Over the Top with the 80th. Washington, DC: n.p., 1933. 148 p. #05-80 1933.
The author served in Company B.

317th Infantry Regiment

- Craighill, Edley. History of the 317th Infantry. Tours, France: Deslis Frères et Cie, 1919. 96 p. #603-317 1919.
The author served in the Headquarters, 2d Battalion, as the Adjutant.
- Eldred, Anson. Overseas Diary of Company "G" 317th Infantry, France, June 1918-June 1919. Photocopy. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 28 p. #603-317 1919/2a.
- Frantz, Frederick S. A Resume of Experiences during the World War: Paper Read Before the Lebanon County Historical Society, December 16, 1935. Lebanon, PA: Lebanon County Historical Society, 1935. 46 p. #603-317 1935.
The author, then a commissioned officer, served in Company E.
- Hise, William C. Papers, 1918-1921. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection includes a variety of materials pertaining to Hise's military service.
Hise served as a unit clerk in Company I. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face T, Shelf 6.
- Sawicki, James A. "317th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 457-458. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.
- Shaw, Arthur F., compiler. Company "K" 317th Infantry: Being a History of Its Activities and a Record of Its Personnel, September 1917 to June 1919. Grand Rapids, MI: : White Printing Company, 1919. 118 p. #603-317 1919/3.
- US Army. 317th Infantry Regiment. Company G. Overseas Diary of Company "G", 317th Infantry, France, June 1918-June 1919. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 28 p. #603-317 1919/2.

318th Infantry Regiment

- Sawicki, James A. "318th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 458-459. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.
- US Army. 318th Infantry Regiment. History of the 318th Infantry Regiment of the 80th Division, 1917-1919. Richmond, VA: William Byrd Press, 1919. 189 p. #603-318 1919.
- _____. Roster of Company D and Brief History of the First Battalion, 318th Infantry, Eightieth Division, American Expeditionary Forces, France. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 20 p. #603-318 1919/3.
- Wise, Jennings C. History of the Second Battalion, 318th Infantry, U.S.A. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 29 p. #603-318 1919/2.
The author, a commissioned officer, commanded the 2d Battalion.

319th Infantry Regiment

Chapman, Joseph R. "From Now on It Would Be Mutilation." In An Honor to Serve. Latrobe, PA: St. Vincent College, 2007. pp. 41-60. D811.A2.H66.

Herr, Charles R. Company F History, 319th Infantry; Published as a Matter of Record by the Officers and Men of the Company. Somerville, NJ: Unionist-Gazette Association, 1920. 103 p. #603-319 1920.

The author, a commissioned officer, was wounded twice during the war.

Peck, Josiah C. The 319th Infantry A.E.F. Paris: Herbert Clarke, 1919. 61 p. #603-319 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in the regimental headquarters as the Intelligence Officer.

Sawicki, James A. "319th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 460-461. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 319th Infantry Regiment. Company E. Our "E" Story, 319th Infantry, 80th Division. Paris: E. Herbert, 1919. 48 p. #603-319 1919/2.

Publication prepared by "The Officers of "E" Company.

320th Infantry Regiment

Bengston, Bernard E. "My Experiences in the Army." Photocopy. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-80th Division-320th Infantry Regiment.

The author served in Company E.

Keuhne, Grover C. Papers, circa 1917-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of materials relating to his military service during the war. The bulk of the collection consists of correspondence written to his family, especially his sister. Initially, he served in Company L. However, Private First Class Keuhne deployed to France while serving in Company C, 56th Engineer Regiment (Searchlight), a First Army asset. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face S, Shelf 7, Box 1.

Lukens, Edward C. A Blue Ridge Memoir. Baltimore, MD: Sun Printing, 1922. 139 p. #603-320 1922.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in Company I.

Sawicki, James A. "320th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 461-462. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Stringfellow, John S. Hell! No! This and That, A Narrative of the Great War. Boston: Meador Publishing, Company, 1936. 362 p. #603-320 1936.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in the regimental headquarters as the Regimental Adjutant.

US Army. 320th Infantry Regiment. Company I. History of Company "I", 320th Infantry, 80th Division. United States: n.p., 1919. 27 p. #603-320 1919.

War Diary of Company "E", 320th Infantry: Compiled Upon the Occasion of the Eighth Annual Reunion, Commemorating the 10th Anniversary of the Company's Organization at Camp Lee, Virginia, September Nineteen Seventeen-June Nineteen Nineteen. S.l.: n.p., 1927. 12 p. #603-320 1927.

Wiegel, Clarence V. Papers, 1918-1919. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists primarily of letters written by Wiegel to his cousins. The letters describe his life in the military and training at Camp Lee, VA. Wiegel served in Company F. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face C, Shelf 3, Box 89, Folder 18.

Westlake, Thomas H. History of the 320th Infantry Abroad. New York: McGraw-Phillips Printing Company, 1923. 127 p. #603-320 1923.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in Headquarters Company as an Intelligence Officer.

Williams, Ashby. Experiences of the Great War: Artois, St. Mihiel, Meuse-Argonne. Roanoke, VA: Stone Printing and Manufacturing Company, 1919. 197 p. #603-320 1919/2.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially commanded Company E; following his promotion he assumed command of the 1st Battalion.

314th Machine Gun Battalion

Furr, Herman R., Horner, Robert A. and Lukens, Walter L. 314 Machine Gun Battalion History: Blue Ridge (80th) Division. United States: Published as a Matter of Record by the Officers and Men of the Battalion, 1919. 77 p. #608-314 1919.

Furr, a commissioned officer, initially served in Company A; subsequently, he served in the Headquarters. Horner, a commissioned officer, served in Company A, while Lukens, also a commissioned officer, served in Company B.

313th Field Artillery Regiment

Crowell, Thomas I. A History of the 313th Field Artillery, U.S.A.. New York: Thomas Y. Crowell Company, 1920. 299 p. #203-313FA 1920.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in the 1st Battalion Headquarters.

314th Field Artillery Regiment

Roberts, Rufus J., editor. Our Answer to the Call. Cambridge, OH: Callihan & Stottlemire, 1919? 106 p. #203-314FA 1919/2.

US Army. 314th Field Artillery Regiment. History of the 314th Field Artillery. S.l.: n.p., 1920? 108 p. #203-314FA 1920.

305th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "305th Battery, 80th Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 209-214. D570.327.O7.

305th Engineer Regiment

Floyd, Frank T. Company "F" Overseas. Pittsburgh, PA: Pittsburgh Printing Company, 1921? 128 p. #503-305 1921. The author was a sergeant in the unit.

US Army. 305th Engineer Regiment. History and Roster of the 305th Engineers. Photocopy. France: Headquarters, 305th Engineers, AEF, 1919. #503-305 1919a.

81st Division

American Battle Monuments Commission. 81st Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 30 p. #05-81 1944.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 81st Division." US Army Recruiting News XVII (Sep 1, 1935): p. 3. Per.

Southern Trade Publishing Company, editor. Military Roster, Camp Jackson Columbia, S.C.: Containing a List of Commissioned Officers of the U.S. Army, with Rank and Address, Arranged and Cross-Indexed by Units. Atlanta, GA: Southern Trade Publishing Company, 1917. 72 p. #05-81 1917.

Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.
See especially, Part 3, "42nd Division-77th Division-78th Division-79th Division-80th Division-81st Division-82nd Division-88th Division-89th Division-90th Division-92nd Division-Miscellaneous."

US Army Center of Military History. "81st Division (NA)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 338-345. D570.2.O72 v.2.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "81st Infantry Division (Wildcat)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 447-452. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

321st Infantry Regiment

Johnson, Clarence W. The History of the 321st Infantry: With a Brief Historical Sketch of the 80th Division, Being a Vivid and Authentic Account of the Life and Experiences of American Soldiers in France, while They Trained, Worked, and Fought to Help Win the World War. Columbia, SC: R. L. Bryan Company, 1919. 201 p. #603-321 1919.

The author served in Company H.

Sawicki, James A. "321st Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 463-464. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

322d Infantry Regiment

Kidd, Monnil H. "My Experiences in World War I." Typescript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-81st Division-322d Infantry Regiment.
The author served in Company H.

Sawicki, James A. "322d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 464-465. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

323d Infantry Regiment

Lee, William C. "Operations of Company M, 323d Infantry (81st Division) in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive, November 1st to November 11th, 1918." Mailing List VI (Jun 1933): pp. 138-156. Per.

Sawicki, James A. "323d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 465-466. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

US Army. 323d Infantry Regiment. Company E. Company E, 323rd Infantry [i.e. Infantry]: 81st (Wildcat) Division, American Expeditionary Forces, 1917-1918, 1919. Chalon-sur-Saône, France: E. Lemoine, 1919. 8 p. #603-323 1919.

324th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "324th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 467. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

Strange, John L. History of Company "C," 324th Infantry, American Expeditionary Forces. Paris: Herbert Clarke, 1920? 47 p. #603-324 1920.

The author served as the unit's First Sergeant.

316th Field Artillery Regiment

Stevens, Alexander C., editor. The 316th Field Artillery: The Wildcat Record. Chicago: Rogers and Hall, 1920. 263 p. #203-316FA 1920.

The author served as the Regimental Sergeant Major; subsequently, in early 1919 he received a commission.

306th Engineer Regiment

US Army. 306th Engineer Regiment. Roster and History, 306th Regiment of Engineers and 306th Engineer Train. Columbia, SC: State Company, Printers, 1919? 101 p. #503-306 1919.

82d Division

Anzuoni, Robert P. The All American: An Illustrated History of the 82nd Airborne Division, 1917-to the Present. Atglen, PA: Schiffer Publishing, 2001. 175 p. #05-82 2001.

See especially, Chapter One, "The 82nd Division, American Expeditionary Forces: World War I," at pp. 8-20.

Duncan, George B. "General Missions of the 82nd Division in the Argonne-Meuse Offensive." Typescript. In US Army. AEF. First Army. "First Army Lecture Courses." Volume 4. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1919. Lecture 3, 21 p. D545.A63.F57 v.4.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 82nd Division." US Army Recruiting News XVII (Oct 1, 1935): p. 3. Per.

Stone, Thomas R. Papers, 1917-1949. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection includes papers pertaining to a World War I dental surgeon, William E. Paul, as well as materials pertaining to both the 82d Division and the 327th Infantry Regiment. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 170, Face B, Shelf 6.

US Army. 82d Airborne Division. 82nd Airborne Division: Historical Summary, 1917-Present. Fort Bragg, NC: 82d Airborne Division War Memorial Museum, 1998. 10 p. #05-82 1998.

See especially, pp. 1-2, for information about the unit during World War I.

US Army Center of Military History. "82d Division (NA)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 346-357. D570.2.O72 v.2.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "82th Airborne Division (All American)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 453-464. UA25.W547.

Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

325th Infantry Regiment

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "325th Infantry." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 789-800. UA28.M352 pt.1. Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "325th Infantry. In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 468-469. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Takes, Fred H. Diary. Transcript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-82d Division-325th Infantry Regiment.

The author served in Company A.

"The 325th Infantry, Atlanta, Georgia." Reserve Officer (Jun 1939): pp. 20-21. Per.

US Army. 325th Infantry Regiment. Story of the 325th. Photocopy. Bordeaux, France: A. Saugnac & E. Drouillard, 1919? 59 p. #603-325 1919.

326th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 470-471. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

327th Infantry Regiment

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "327th Infantry (Bastogne Bulldogs)." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 801-808. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "327th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 471-473. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Stone, Thomas R. Papers, 1917-1949. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection includes papers pertaining to a World War I dental surgeon, William E. Paul, as well as materials pertaining to both the 82d Division and the 327th Infantry Regiment. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 170, Face B, Shelf 6.

328th Infantry Regiment

Holden, Frank A. War Memories. 2d edition. Athens, GA: Athens Book Company, 1923. 215 p. #603-328 1923. The author, a commissioned officer, served in Company H during the war.

Jones, Herbert D. N. History of Company "C", 328th Infantry. Brooklyn, NY: H. Collins, 19--? 58 p. #603-328 19--?

McBride, Richard J. "Passing in Review: Memoirs of World War I, 1917-AEF-1919." Transcript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-82d Division-328th Infantry Regiment.

The author, a sergeant, served in Company E.

Sawicki, James A. "328th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 473-474. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 328th Infantry Regiment. History of the Three Hundred and Twenty-Eighth Regiment of Infantry, Eighty-Second Division, American Expeditionary Forces, United States Army: Being an Account of Its Training in America, England and France; Of Its Services in the Trenches, in the Toul Sector and in the Marbache Sector; and of Its Achievements in the Saint Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives; Together with Rosters of the Different Companies and Battalions of the Regiment. Atlanta, GA: Foote and Davies, 1922. 454 p. #603-328 1922.

320th Machine Gun Battalion

Felix, Gordon W. Papers, 1919-1922. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains a variety of documents highlighting his military service. Felix, a sergeant, served in Company C. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face C, Shelf 3, Box 87, Folder 7.

US Army. 320th Machine Gun Battalion. Company B. History of Co. B, 320 M.G. Bn. Bordeaux, France. G. Delmas, 1919. 33 p. #608-320 1919.

321st Machine Gun Battalion

Umberger, Herbert C., compiler. History and Title Book: Co. D, 321st Machine Gun Bn., Eighty-Second Division. Crestine, OH: Crestine Publishing Company, 1920. 22 p. #608-321 1920.

The compiler was a sergeant in the company.

157th Field Artillery Brigade

Fornance, Joseph K. Diary. Photocopy. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-82d Division-157th Field Artillery Brigade.

Diary covers the period 25 May to 24 November 1918; the author, a commissioned officer, served in the Headquarters.

Rhodes, Charles D. Papers, 1940-1949. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of photocopies of typed transcripts based on his diary notes which pertained to his military service. Initially, General Rhodes commanded the brigade and saw action during the Aisne-Marne, St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne offensives. Following a promotion in 1918, he commanded the 42d Division and later, the 34th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 167, Face C, Shelf 6.

319th Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "319th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army, Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 695-707. UA30.M35.

320th Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "320th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army, Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 709-721. UA30.M35.

US Army. AEF. 320th Field Artillery Regiment. Report of Operations of 320th Field Artillery, N.A. Photocopy. Philadelphia: Smith-Edwards Company, 1919? 62 p. #203-320FA 1919a.

321st Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "321st Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army, Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 723-735. UA30.M35.

307th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "307th Battery, 82nd Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 181-188. D570.327.O7.

83d Division

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 83rd Division." US Army Recruiting News (Nov 1, 1935): p. 3. Per.

US Army. 83d Infantry Division. Headquarters. 83rd Infantry Division History, 1917-1962: 1962 Anacdotra, Camp A. P. Hill, Va. 83d Infantry Division Information Office, 1962. 50 p. #05-83.1962.

US Army Center of Military History. "83d Division (NA)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 358-365. D570.2.O72 v.2.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "83d Infantry Division (Thunderbolt)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 465-470. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

329th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "329th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 474-475. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

330th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "330th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 475-476. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

331st Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "331st Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 477-478. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

332d Infantry Regiment

Dalessandro, Robert J. and Dalessandro, Rebecca S. American Lions: The 332nd Infantry Regiment in Italy in World War I. Atglen, PA: Schiffer Publishing, 2010. 253 p. #603-332 2010.

Hart, Walker, C., editor. The Company Log from September 7th, 1917 to May 2nd, 1919. S.l.: n.p., 1920. 75 p. #603-332.1920.

Lettau, Joseph L. In Italy with the 332nd Infantry. Youngstown, OH: J. L. Lettau, 1921. 76 p. #603-332 1921.

Meeler, Joseph L. "Wilson's 'Propaganda Regiment' on the Italian Front: The 332nd Infantry, U.S. Army in World Army in World War One." PhD dissertation, Georgia State University, 2006. 290 p. #603-332 2005 2006r.

Sawicki, James A. "332d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 478-479. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

US Army. 332d Infantry Regiment. Company E. History of Company E, 332nd Infantry, from Departure Overseas to Return and Discharge: An Active "Ring" in Wallace's "Circus" during the World War. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 142 p. #603-322 1919.

_____. Company I. Company "I", 332nd Infantry in the Great World War. Findlay, OH: L. E. Kennedy, 1919? 109 p. #603-332 1919/3.

US Army. 332d Machine Gun Battalion. Chronology of the Machine Gun Company, 332nd Infantry. Photocopy. United States: 332d Machine Gun Battalion, 1919? 15 p. #603-332 1919/2.

Wargin, R. A. "The 332nd Regiment of Infantry (American) on the Italian Front." Typescript. Washington, DC: US Army War College, Historical Section, 1922? 6 p. #603-332 1922.

322d Field Artillery Regiment

History of the 322d Field Artillery. New Haven, CT: Yale University Press, 1920. 511 p. #203-322FA 1920.

323d Field Artillery Regiment

Colyer, Charles M. The History of the 323rd Regiment of Field Artillery, 158th F. A. Brigade, 83rd Division, 32nd Division. Cleveland, OH: Britton Printing Company, 1920. 135 p. #203-323FA 1920.
The author, a commissioned officer, served in Battery A.

Peck, I. Heyward. Diary. Transcript. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-83d Division-323d Field Artillery Regiment.
Diary covers the period 21 April 1918 to 9 June 1919; the author was a commissioned officer in the unit.

Riggs, McDonald H., and Platt, Rutherford H., Jr. A History of Battery F, 323d Field Artillery. Cleveland, OH: J. B. Dempsey, 1920? 154 p. #203-323FA 1920/2.
Regarding the authors, Riggs served as a sergeant in the battery while Platt served as a commissioned officer.

Wilson, Willard W. "An Ohioan in the Great War: Letters from the Front." Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-83d Division-323d Field Artillery Regiment.
Letters cover the period 12 April 1917 to 2 July 1919; the author, a commissioned officer, the author served Headquarters Company.

324th Field Artillery Regiment

Ashburn, Thomas Q. History of the 324th Field Artillery, United States Army. New York: George H. Doran Company, 1919. 141 p. #203-324FA 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, commanded the regiment.

Sackett, Richard W. Papers, 1917-1967. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of correspondence, general and field orders, rosters, and a unit history. Most of the materials pertain to Battery F and address the unit's activities at Camp Sherman, Ohio, the unit's trans-Atlantic crossing, and its service in France. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 167, Face T, Shelf 4.

308th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "308th Battery, 83rd Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 217-224. D570.327.O7.

308th Engineer Regiment

Fiske, Harold C. "Bridging the Rhine." Military Engineer XIV (Sep/Oct 1922): pp. 293-294. Per.

The author was the III Corps' Chief Engineer during the war.

Trippe, Harry M. "With the 308th Engineers in France." Military Engineer XXIV (Sep/Oct 1932): pp. 482-485. Per.

US Army. 308th Engineer Regiment. With the 308th Engineers from Ohio to the Rhine and Back, 1917-1919. Cleveland, OH: 308th Engineers Veterans Association, 1923. 243 p. #503-308 1923.

Only 2,125 copies of the unit history were published. Unit history is believed to have been compiled and edited by Ward F. Davidson, a commissioned officer, who served in the Headquarters as the Adjutant.

84th Division

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 84th Division." US Army Recruiting News XVII (Dec 1, 1935): p. 3. Per.

US Army Center of Military History. "84th Division (NA)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 366-371. D570.2.O72 v.2.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "84th Division (Training) (Railsplitters)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 471-478. UA25.W547.

Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

333d Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "333d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 479-480. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

334th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "334th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 481-482. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

335th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "335th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 482-483. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 335th Infantry Regiment. History of Company E, 335th Infantry, A.E.F. S.l.: Health & Ross, 1919. 97 p. #603-335 1919.

336th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "336th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 484-485. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

325th Field Artillery Regiment

Witherspoon, Alexander M. A History of the 325th Field Artillery of the 84th Division, A.E.F., 1917-1919. United States?: n.p., 1960. 202 p. #203-325FA 1960.

309th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "309th Battery, 84th Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. p. 315. D570.327.O7.

309th Engineer Regiment

Doody, M. J., editor. "B" Company, 309th Engineers: United States, August 15th, 1917 to September 9th, 1918. American Expeditionary Forces, September 21st, 1918 to June 12th, 1919. Indianapolis, IN: Bookwalter-Ball Printing Company, 1919? 64 p. #503-309 1919/2.

Nelson, Thomas H., editor. The Castle, Co. D, 1918, 309th Engineers. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 86 p. #503-309 1919.
The author was a Private First Class in the company.

85th Division

"The Custer Division in the World War." Infantry Journal XXIX (Jul 1926): pp. 22-24. Per.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 85th Division." US Army Recruiting News XVIII (Jan 1, 1936): p. 4. Per.

US Army Center of Military History. "85th Division (NA)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 372-379. D570.2.O72 v.2.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "85th Division (Training) (Custer)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 479-486. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

337th Infantry Regiment

Huffer, Ralph C. Papers, 1918-1919. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of Musician Second Class Huffer's transcribed diary, "The Diary of the Life of the Author, Ralph C. Huffer, Musn, while in the National Army of the United States of America." The diary was dedicated to his girlfriend. The diary covers the period 2 April 1918 to 21 April 1919 and focuses on the life of an Army musician in a regimental band during the war. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 2, Box 3, Folder 39.

Matinosky, Felix S. Diary. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-85th Division-337th Infantry Regiment.

Diary covers the period 12 July to 9 October 1918; the author served in Company G.

Sawicki, James A. "337th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 485-486. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

338th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "338th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 486-487. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

339th Infantry Regiment

Doolen, Richard M. Michigan's Polar Bears: The American Expedition to North Russia, 1918-1919. Ann Arbor, MI: University of Michigan, 1965. 28 p. #603-339 1965.

Frazier Clark, C. E. "The Cover-The 339th Infantry." Reserve Officer XVII (Feb 1940): p. 18. Per.

Guthrie, John D. "Russian Wartime Impressions." Military Engineer XXII (May/Jun 1930): pp. 248-254. Per. Highlights the 310th Engineer and 339th Infantry Regiments, in Murmansk and Archangel.

Moore, Joel R. "M" Company, 339th Infantry in North Russia. S.l.: n.p., 1920. 68 p. #603-339 1920/2.

Moore, Joel R., Mead, Harry H. and Jahns, Lewis E., editors. The History of the American Expedition Fighting the Bolsheviki: Campaigning in North Russia 1918-1919. Nashville, TN: Battery Press, 2003. 303 p. #603-339 2003.

The original publication is available at #603-339 1920.

Sawicki, James A. "339th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 488-489. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 339th Infantry Regiment. History of the 339th Infantry. Fort Benning, GA: n.p., 1942? 12 p. #603-339 1942a.

The primary focus of the history is on the regiment while part of the North Russian Expeditionary Forces.

York, Dorothea. The Romance of Company "A": 339th Infantry, A.N.R.E.F. Detroit, MI: McIntyre Printing Company, 1923. 156 p. #603-339 1923.

A.N.R.E.F. stands for the American North Russia Expeditionary Force.

340th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "340th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 489-490. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

328th Field Artillery Regiment

Barry, Edward M., editor. Doings of Battery B: Humorous [sic] Happenings and Striking Situations and Experiences of Its Members. Grand Rapids, MI: Dean-Hicks, 1920? 175 p. #203-328FA 1920.

US Army. 328th Field Artillery Regiment. The Red Guidon. Milwaukee, WI: Hammersmith-Kortmeyer Company, 1919? 128 p. #203-328FA 1919.

329th Field Artillery Regiment

US Army. 329th Field Artillery Regiment. 329th Barrage. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 204 p. #203-329FA 1919.

310th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "310th Battery, 85th Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 241-242. D570.327.O7.

310th Engineer Regiment

Guthrie, John D. "Russian Wartime Impressions." Military Engineer XXII (May/Jun 1930): pp. 248-254. Per. Highlights the 310th Engineer and 339th Infantry Regiments, in Murmansk and Archangel.

Johnson, Robert C. "Mapping Northern Russia for the Archangel Expedition." Military Engineer XII (Sep/Oct 1920): (Sep/Oct 1920): pp. 436-437. Per.

Schmidt, Emil F. Co F., 310th Engineers in Review: 1917-1919. Milwaukee, WI: E. F. Schmidt Company, 1945. 27 p. #503-310 1945.

86th Division

Martin, Charles H. Papers, 1898-1959. 3 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains an undated history of the 86th Division, training materials and correspondence pertaining to the 86th Division Association. The collection also contains Special Orders pertaining to the 92d Division, as well as a map of the front lines around Moselle and the text of a secret treaty with Italy. Martin, a general officer, commanded the 86th Division, then later, he commanded the 92d Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 160, Face T, Shelf 7.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 86th Division." US Army Recruiting News XVIII (Feb, 1936): p. 3. Per.

US Army. 86th Division. The Official History of the Eighty-Sixth Division. Chicago: State Publications Society, 1921. 319 p. #05-86 1921.

US Army Center of Military History. "86th Division (NA)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 380-385. D570.2.O72 v.2.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "86th Infantry Division." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 487-488. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

341st Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "341st Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 490-491. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

342d Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "342d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 491-492. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

343d Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "343d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 492-493. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

344th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "344th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 494. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

331st Field Artillery Regiment

Allen, Waldo M. 331st Field Artillery, United States Army, 1917-1919. Chicago: Rogers Printing Company, 1919. 509 p. #203-331FA 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in Battery E.

Wentworth, Edward N. "The 331st Field Artillery." Reserve Officer XVI (Mar 1939): pp. 21-22. Per.

333d Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "333d Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army, Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 737-747. UA30.M35.

311th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "311th Battery, 86th Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 312-313. D570.327.O7.

311th Engineer Regiment

US Army. 311th Engineer Regiment. Company D. The "Boo Koo" News. 1919. Per.

Eight issues (Apr through Jun 1919) of the Company D newspaper.

87th Division

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 87th Division." US Army Recruiting News XVIII (Apr 1936): p. 3. Per.

US Army Center of Military History. "87th Division (NA)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 386-391. D570.2.O72 v.2.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "87th Infantry Division (Golden Acorn)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 489-490. UA25.W547.

Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

345th Infantry Regiment

Richardson, Chalmer O. Here Comes the Band! Unofficial History of the 345th Infantry Band in the Great War. North Platte, NE: Hemphill Printery, 1928. 125 p. #603-345 1928.

Sawicki, James A. "345th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 495-496. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

346th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "346th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 496-497. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 346th Infantry Regiment. The 346th Infantry Historical Notes. S.l.: n.p., 1919. 174 p. #603-346 1919.

347th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "347th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 497-498. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

348th Infantry Regiment

Buffington, Emory A. Papers, 1917-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of assorted materials, especially correspondence. Buffington served as an Assistant Mechanic in Headquarters Company. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face M, Shelf 5.

Sawicki, James A. "348th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 498-499. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

88th Division

"88th Cloverleaf Division, U.S.A." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1923. 50 p. #05-88 1923.
Consists of a roster of the unit's commissioned officers and their home addresses.

Larson, Edgar J. D., compiler. Memoirs of France and the 88th Division: Being a Review without Official Character of the Experiences of the "Cloverleaf" Division in the Great World War from 1917 to 1919, with Special Histories of the 352d Inf., 337th F.A. and 339th F. A. Minneapolis, MN: n.p., 1920. 172p. #05-88 1920.
The author, a commissioned officer, served in the Division Headquarters.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 88th Division." US Army Recruiting News XVIII (Jun 1936): p. 3. Per.

Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.
See especially, Part 3, "42nd Division-77th Division-78th Division-79th Division-80th Division-81st Division-82nd Division-88th Division-89th Division-90th Division-92nd Division-Miscellaneous."

US Army. 88th Division. The 88th Division in the World War of 1914-1918. New York: Wynkoop Hallenbeck Crawford, 1919. 236 p. #05-88 1919.

US Army Center of Military History. "88th Division (NA)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 392-399. D570.2.O72 v.2.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "88th Infantry Division." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 491-492. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

349th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "349th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 499-500. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

350th Infantry Regiment

Fiske, Proctor M., compiler and editor. History of the Three Hundred Fiftieth Regiment of US Infantry, Eighty-Eighth Division, American Expeditionary Forces. Cedar Rapids, IA: Laurence Press Company, 1919. 235 p. #603-350 1919.
The author, a commissioned officer, served in the 1st Battalion, as the Battalion Intelligence Officer.

Harper, Roy C. "The Grand War (More on the Title Later)." Photocopy. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-88th Division-350th Infantry Regiment.

The author served in Company H.

Sawicki, James A. "350th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 500-501. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

351st Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "351st Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 502-503. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

352d Infantry Regiment

Owen, David S. "History of the 352d Infantry." In Memoirs of France and the 88th Division: Being a Review without Official Character of the Experiences of the "Cloverleaf" Division in the Great World War from 1917 to 1919, with Special Histories of the 352d Inf., 337th F.A. and 339th F. A. Minneapolis, MN: n.p., 1920. pp. 54-63. #05-88 1920.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in Company M.

Sawicki, James A. "352d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 503. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

337th Field Artillery Regiment

Bibb, Eugene S. "History of the 337th F. A. Regt." In Memoirs of France and the 88th Division: Being a Review without Official Character of the Experiences of the "Cloverleaf" Division in the Great World War from 1917 to 1919, with Special Histories of the 352d Inf., 337th F.A. and 339th F. A. Minneapolis, MN: n.p., 1920. pp. 67-75. #05-88 1920.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in the Headquarters as the Adjutant.

339th Field Artillery Regiment

Risdon, Arthur M. "History of the 339th F. A. Regt." In Memoirs of France and the 88th Division: Being a Review without Official Character of the Experiences of the "Cloverleaf" Division in the Great World War from 1917 to 1919, with Special Histories of the 352d Inf., 337th F.A. and 339th F. A. Minneapolis, MN: n.p., 1920. pp. 76-82. #05-88 1920.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in the Headquarters as the Adjutant.

313th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "313th Battery, 88th Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. p. 316. D570.327.O7.

313th Engineer Regiment

Parsons, George C. "The 313th Engineer Regiment in France." Military Engineer XVIII (Nov/Dec 1926): pp. 453-457. Per.

US Army. 88th Division. The 88th Division in the World War of 1914-1918. New York: W. H. Crawford, 1919. pp. 206-216. #05-88 1919.

89th Division

American Battle Monuments Commission. 89th Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 59 p. #05-89 1944.

- Cochrane, Rexmond C. The 89th Division Comes into the Line, August 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1958. 58 p. UK23.A5.C64 1958 no.6.
- _____. The 89th Division in the Bois de Bantheville, October 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1960. 89 p. UK23.Z5.C64 1959-1960 no.18.
- English, George H., Jr. History of the 89th Division, U.S.A.: From Its Organization in 1917, through Its Operations in the World War, the Occupation of Germany and Until Demobilization in 1919. Denver, CO: Smith-Books Printing Company, 1920. 511 p. #05-89 1920.
The author, a commissioned officer, served in the 353d Infantry Regiment; subsequently, he served in the Headquarters, 177th Infantry Brigade, as the Brigade Adjutant.
- Masseck, C. J. Official Brief History, 89th Division, U.S.A., 1917-1918-1919. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 48 p. #05-89 1919.
The author, a commissioned officer, served in Company C; subsequently, he was detailed to the Division G-2, as the Division Historian.
- Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 89th Division." US Army Recruiting News XVIII (Aug 1936): p. 5. Per.
- Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.
See especially, Part 3, "42nd Division-77th Division-78th Division-79th Division-80th Division-81st Division-82nd Division-88th Division-89th Division-90th Division-92nd Division-Miscellaneous."
- US Army. 89th Division. Report on St. Mihiel Offensive, 89th Division, September 12-13, 1918. Fort Leavenworth, KS: Army Service Schools Press, 1919. 71 p. #05-89 1919/2.
- US Army War College. Historical Section. "The Eighty-Ninth Division, 1917-1918." Washington Barracks, DC: US Army War College, 1924. 61 p. #05-89 1924.
Represents an analytical study prepared by the Historical Section.
- US Army Center of Military History. "89th Division (NA)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 400-407. D570.2.O72 v.2.
- Wilson, John B., compiler. "89th Division (Training) (The Rolling W)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 493-500. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.
- Wright, William M. "Operation September 6th- October 7th, 1918." In History of the 89th Division, U.S.A.: From Its Organization in 1917, through Its Operations in the World War, the Occupation of Germany and Until Demobilization in 1919. Denver, CO: Smith-Books Printing Company, 1920. pp. 331-334. #05-89 1920.
The author served as the Division's Commanding General.
- _____. "Report on Operations October 19, 1918, to November 11, 1918, Inclusive." In History of the 89th Division, U.S.A.: From Its Organization in 1917, through Its Operations in the World War, the Occupation of Germany and Until Demobilization in 1919. Denver, CO: Smith-Books Printing Company, 1920. pp. 341-354. #05-89 1920.
The author served as the Division's Commanding General.

177th Infantry Brigade

- Winn, Frank L. "Report of Operation of September 12, 1918." In History of the 89th Division, U.S.A.: From Its Organization in 1917, through Its Operations in the World War, the Occupation of Germany and Until Demobilization in 1919. Denver, CO: Smith-Books Printing Company, 1920. pp. 334-338. #05-89 1920.
The author served as the Brigade Commander; subsequently, he served as the 89th Division's Commanding General.

_____. "Report of Operations November 1-11, 1918." In History of the 89th Division, U.S.A.: From Its Organization in 1917, through Its Operations in the World War, the Occupation of Germany and Until Demobilization in 1919. Denver, CO: Smith-Books Printing Company, 1920. pp. 354-358. #05-89 1920.

The author served as the Brigade Commander; subsequently, he served as the 89th Division's Commanding General.

178th Infantry Brigade

Hall, Herman. "Report of Operations from Night 19th-20th October 1918, to 9th November 1918, Inclusive." In History of the 89th Division, U.S.A.: From Its Organization in 1917, through Its Operations in the World War, the Occupation of Germany and Until Demobilization in 1919. Denver, CO: Smith-Books Printing Company, 1920. pp. 358-361. #05-89 1920.

The author served as the Brigade Commander.

_____. "Supplementary Report of Operations from Night 9th-10th November, 1918, to 11th November, Inclusive." In History of the 89th Division, U.S.A.: From Its Organization in 1917, through Its Operations in the World War, the Occupation of Germany and Until Demobilization in 1919. Denver, CO: Smith-Books Printing Company, 1920. pp. 361-362. #05-89 1920.

The author served as the Brigade Commander.

Hanson, Thomas G. "Report on St. Mihiel Offensive." In History of the 89th Division, U.S.A.: From Its Organization in 1917, through Its Operations in the World War, the Occupation of Germany and Until Demobilization in 1919. Denver, CO: Smith-Books Printing Company, 1920. pp. 338-339. #05-89 1920.

The author served as the Brigade Commander.

353d Infantry Regiment

Dienst, Charles F. History of the 353d Infantry Regiment, 89th Division, National Army, September, 1917-June, 1919. Wichita, KS: 353rd Infantry Society, 1921. 316 p. #603-353 1921.

The author, a commissioned officer, commanded the Supply Company; later, he served in the Headquarters as the Regimental Historian.

Sawicki, James A. "353d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 504-505. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 353d Infantry Regiment. Outline History of the 353rd Infantry, 89th Division, U.S.A.: 1917-1918-1919. S.I.: 353d Infantry Regiment, 1919? 14 p. #603-353 1919.

354th Infantry Regiment

Hosmer, Howard. "The Disconnected Diary of a Doughboy." Photocopy. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-89th Division-354th Infantry Regiment.

Diary covers the period 3 June to 6 September 1918; the author served in Company I.

McGrath, John F. War Diary of 354th Infantry: 89th Division, Missouri, Nebraska, Minnesota, Arizona, Kansas, Colorado, Wisconsin, Illinois. Trier, Germany: J. Lintz, 1919. 243 p. #603-354 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in the Headquarters as the Intelligence Officer.

Sawicki, James A. "354th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 505-506. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 354th Infantry Regiment. Machine Gun Company. Making it Safe. S.I.: Machine Gun Company Publisher, 1919? #603-354 1919/2.

355th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "355th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 506-507. ca 200 p. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

356th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "356th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 508. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

US Army. 356th Infantry Regiment. Company "M", 356th Infantry, 89th Division: Camp Funtston [sic], Kansas, to Schweich, Germany. Trier, Germany: Kock, 1919? 48 p. #603-356 1919.

58th Field Artillery Brigade

Freeman, E. W. "Report of Operations from October 19, 1918 to November 11, 1918." In History of the 89th Division, U.S.A.: From Its Organization in 1917, through Its Operations in the World War, the Occupation of Germany and Until Demobilization in 1919. Denver, CO: Smith-Books Printing Company, 1920. pp. 362-364. #05-89 1920.

The author served as the Brigade Commander.

340th Machine Gun Battalion

Tieman, Robert J. and Habenicht, Oscar, compilers. History of 340th Machine Gun Battalion, 89th Division, A.E.F. S.l.: n.p., 1919. 132 p. #608-340 1919.
Both authors served as enlisted men in the unit.

341st Field Artillery Regiment

US Army. 341st Artillery Regiment. Regimental History Three Hundred and Forty-First Field Artillery, Eighty-Ninth Division of the National Army, Organized September Nineteen-seventeen; Demobilized June, Nineteen-Nineteen. Kansas City, MO: Union Bank Note Company, 1920? 196 p. #203-341FA 1920.

342d Field Artillery Regiment

US Army. 342d Artillery Regiment. Regimental History, 342nd Field Artillery, 89th Division. S.l.: W. Chubb, 1921. 105 p. #203-342FA 1921.

314th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "314th Battery, 89th Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 225-226. D570.327.O7.

314th Engineer Regiment

Anderson, Nels. Nels Anderson's World War I Diary. Edited by Allan K. Powell. Salt Lake City: University of Utah Press, 2013. 308 p. D570.31 314th A67
The author served in Company E.

A. E. S. Being a Brief Historical Sketch of Company "F," 314th Engineers. Prum, Germany: n.p., 1919? 113 p. #503-314 1919.

Based on a review of the company roster, the author is believed to be Private Alfred E. Schultz.

Haswell, William S. and Stevenson, Charles S. A History of Company A, 314th Engineers, 89th Division. S.l.: n.p., 1919? 121 p. #503-314 1919/3.

Both authors were noncommissioned officers in the unit; Haswell was a sergeant, while Stevenson was a Sergeant First Class.

Hixson, Merrel E. "E" Company, 314th Engineers, American Expeditionary Forces. Trier, Germany: J. Linte, 1919? 40 p. #503-314 1919/2.

The author was a Private in the unit.

Schley, Julian L. "Some Notes on the World War." Military Engineer XXI (Jan/Feb 1929): pp. 55-68. Per.

The author served as the V Corps Chief Engineer during the war.

Somervell, Brehon B. "Report of Operations of the 314th Engineers, during Offensive on Meuse-Argonne Front, November 1st to 11th, 1918." In History of the 89th Division, U.S.A.: From Its Organization in 1917, through Its Operations in the World War, the Occupation of Germany and Until Demobilization in 1919. Denver, CO: Smith-Books Printing Company, 1920. pp. 364-365. #05-89 1920.

The author served as the unit's Commanding Officer; subsequently, he served as the Division's Assistant Chief of Staff, G-3 and then the Assistant Chief of Staff, G-1.

90th Division

American Battle Monuments Commission. 90th Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 63 p. #05-90 1944.

Cochrane, Rexmond C. The Use of Gas at Saint Mihiel (90th Division in September 1918). Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1957. 70 p. K23.A5.C64 1957 no.5.

90th Infantry Division. Papers. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.

The collection consists of two bound reports, "Operations 90th Division, A.E.F., 18 August-11 November 1918," and "Operations 90th Division, November 11th, 1918-May 6th, 1919."

The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 157, Face H, Shelf 4.

Mall, Margaret D. "Tough 'Ombres": The Men of the Fighting 90th. Dallas, TX: Taylor Publishing Company, 1990. 209 p. #05-90 1990.

See especially, "The 90th Division World War I," at pp. 10-17.

O'Neil, Joseph P. "Battle History of the Ninetieth Division: Texas Fighting Traditions were Brilliantly Upheld by Soldiers Who Trained at Travis." In Camp Travis and Its Part in the World War. New York: E. B. Jones, 1919. pp. 308-309. #05-18 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, initially commanded the 179th Infantry Brigade; later, he commanded the division for a short period of time in late November 1918.

Reports on Operations of the 1st, 5th, 32nd & 90th Divisions & the 3rd Army Corps Air Service. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1918. ca 200. #04-3 1918/2.

Consists of operational reports from various III Corps components covering the period September-November 1918.

Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 90th Division." US Army Recruiting News XVIII (Oct 1936): p. 5. Per.

Spencer, E. W. "The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War." 4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.

See especially, Part 3, "42nd Division-77th Division-78th Division-79th Division-80th Division-81st Division-82nd Division-88th Division-89th Division-90th Division-92nd Division-Miscellaneous."

US Army Center of Military History. "90th Division (NA)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 408-417. D570.2.O72 v.2.

White, Lonnie J. The 90th Division in World War I: The Texas-Oklahoma Draft Division in the Great War. Manhattan, KS: Sunflower University Press, 1996. 266 p. #05-90 1996.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "90th Infantry Division (Tough 'Ombres)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 501-509. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

Wythe, George. A History of the 90th Division. NY?: 90th Division Association, 1920. 259 p. #05-90 1920.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in the Division Headquarter's Office of the G-3

357th Infantry Regiment

Marshall, Conrad H. History of "M" Company, 357th Infantry, 1917-1919. Carnegie, OK: Carnegie Herald, 1919. 50 p. #603-357 1919.

The was served as an enlisted member of the company.

Sawicki, James A. "357th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 509-510. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 357th Infantry Regiment. 357th Infantry: Its History from Organization Until Part of Army of Occupation, 1917-1919. Trier, Austria: J. Lintz, 1919. 29 p. #603-357 1919/2.

358th Infantry Regiment

Compton, Irving, compiler. Company F. Company F's Part, 358th Infantry, 1918-1919. Daun in der Eifel, Germany: F. Werner, 1919? 12 p. #603-358 1919/3.

Sawicki, James A. "358th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 511-512. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 358th Infantry Regiment. History and Statistics of the 358th Infantry, Ninetieth Division, United States Army. Gerolstein, Germany: Headquarters, 358th Infantry Regiment, 1919. 85 p. #603-358 1919/2.

_____. Company E. 358th Inf., 90th Div., Company E, Sept. 1917, June 1919: American Expeditionary Forces, June 1918, June 1919. Daun, Germany: A. Schneider, 1919? 30 p. #603-358 1919.

359th Infantry Regiment

Emmett, Chris. Give 'Way to the Right: Serving with the A.E.F. in France during the World War. San Antonia, TX: Naylor Company, 1934. 302 p. #603-359 1934.

The author served as a Private in Company L during the war.

Sawicki, James A. "359th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 512-513. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Williams, Samuel T. "The Operations of Patrols of Company I, 359th Infantruy, 90th Divions (U.S.) Near Pagny in the Moselle Valley 25-30 September 1918." Mailing List II (Jun 1931): pp. 134-153. Per.

360th Infantry Regiment

Barnett, Victor F. A History of the Activities and Operations of the 360th United States Infantry Regiment in the World War, 1914-1918: Army of Occupation, American Expeditionary Forces. Zeltigen, Germany: n.p., 1919. 150 p. #603-360 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in Headquarters Company.

Hymans, H. I. A Short History and Photographic Record of the 360th Infantry, Texas Brigade: Colonel C. H. Conrad, Commanding, 1918. San Antonio, TX: San Antonio Printing, 1918. 104 p. #603-360 1918.

The author did not serve with the regiment.

Saenz, Jose de la Luz. The World War I Diary of Jose de la Luz Saenz. Translated and edited by Emilio Zamora. College Station, TX: Texas A&M University Press, 2014. 513 p. D570.3 90th S2413.
Originally published in 1933 in Spanish; Saenz served in Headquarters Company.

Sawicki, James A. "360th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 514. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

343d Field Artillery Regiment

Scott, Charles M. Activities of the 343rd Field Artillery, 90th Division, United States Army. Longkamp, Germany: n.p., 1919. 57 p. #203-343FA 1919.

Smith, Herbert E. "Post-War Christmas: How One A.E.F. Outfit Celebrated the Yuletide of 1918 in the Rhineland." US Army Recruiting News XIV (Dec 15, 1932): pp. 5 and 13. Per.

344th Field Artillery Regiment

Regimental History and Roster 344th Field Artillery, September 1917-May 1919. Photocopy. Morbach, Germany: n.p., 1919. 51 p. #203-344FA 1919.

315th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "315th Battery, 90th Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. p. 228. D570.327.O7.

315th Engineer Regiment

Hutchins, John R., editor. A Year and a Day. S.l.: n.p., 1919?. ca 250 p. #503-315 1919.
The author served in Company A, which may explain why the book focuses on Company A.

91st Division

American Battle Monuments Commission. 91st Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 52 p. #05-91 1944.

Belgium. Office Central d'Information. The American Army in Belgium. Brussels, Belgium: Office Central d'Information, 1919. 32 p. #05-37 1919.
See especially, "The Thirty-Seventh and Ninety-First Divisions in Belgium," at pp. 11-32.

Henderson, Alice Palmer. The Ninety-First: The First at Camp Lewis. Tacoma, WA: John C. Barr, 1918. 510 p. #05-91 1918.
The author was an archaeologist and Honorary Life Member of the Washington State Historical Society.

91st Division Publishing Committee. The Story of the 91st Division. San Mateo, CA: n.p., 1919. 177 p. #05-91 1919.
Pages of Glory and History: The 91st Division in Argonne and Flanders. Photocopy. Paris, France: "City of Paris," 1919. 15 p. #05-91 1919/2.

Smith, Herbert E. "American Expeditionary Forces Divisional Insignia: The 91st Division." US Army Recruiting News (Dec 1936): p. 5. Per.

US Army Center of Military History. "91st Division (NA)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 418-427. D570.2.O72 v.2.

Wilson, John B., compiler. "91st Division (Training) (Wild West Division)." In Armies, Corps, Divisions, and Separate Brigades. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1987. pp. 511-517. UA25.W547.
Reprinted in 1999; also available in a digital format on the US Army Center of Military History's website.

361st Infantry Regiment

Burton, Harold H. 600 Days Service: A History of the 361st Infantry Regiment of the United States Army. Portland, OR: James, Kerns & Abbott Company, 1921. 276 p. #603-361 1919/3.

The author, a commissioned officer, first served in Company A; subsequently, he served on the regimental staff as the Assistant Adjutant; following his promotion, he served on the regimental staff as the Operations Officer.

Heller, Roger. The 361st Infantry Regiment, 1917-1955. Oakland Army Base, CA: n.p., 1955. 32 p. #603-361 1955.

See especially, "World War I," at pp. 4-13, for information about the unit during World War I.

Sawicki, James A. "361st Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 515-516. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Tibbals, Mirton L. and Solve, Melvin T. Nine Months Overseas: Being a History of "H" Company, 361st Infantry, 91st Division. S.l.: Company H, 361st Infantry Regiment, 1919. 74 p. #603-361 1919.

Both authors were corporals in the company.

US Army. 361st Infantry Regiment. Headquarters Company. History of Headquarters Company, 361st Infantry, 91st Division. S.l.: n.p., 1919. 77 p. #603-361 1919/2.

362d Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "362d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 516-517. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Scammell, J. M. "The Argonne, 1914 and 1918." Infantry Journal XXXV (Oct 1929): pp. 354-361. Per.

The article is also available at D534.1.A6.S31.

363d Infantry Regiment

Nichols, Vernon R. "Our Battle of the Argonne." Infantry Journal XVI (Sep 1919): pp. 183-199 and XVI (Oct 1919): pp. 267-281. Per.

The author was a member of the 363d Infantry Regiment.

San Francisco. Citizen's Welcome Home Committee. The People of San Francisco Welcome Home the 363rd Infantry, "San Francisco's Own," Colonel H. LaT. Cavanaugh, Commanding, Arriving in San Francisco from France, Tuesday, April 22, 1919. San Francisco, CA: Allied Printing, 1919? 34 p. #603-363 1919/2.

Sawicki, James A. "363d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 517-518. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 363d Infantry Regiment. Company K. Facts and Figures of "K" Company, 363rd Infantry. Photocopy. San Francisco, CA: F. E. Hartman, 1919? 30 p. #603-363.1919.

364th Infantry Regiment

Graupner, Adolphus E., editor. War Book of "E" Company, 364th Infantry. S.l.: n.p., 1920. 130 p. #603-364 1920.

Prior to being wounded, the editor, a commissioned officer, served as the Company E commander.

1921 Regimental Reunion Committee. Journal of Operations of the 364th Infantry, A.E.F., 91. Los Angeles: Regimental Reunion Committee, 1921. 52 p. #603-364 1921.

Sawicki, James A. "364th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 519-521. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Wilson, Bryant and Tooze, Lamar. With the 364th Infantry in America, France and Belgium. New York: Knickerbocker Press, 1919. 264 p. #603-364 1919.

Bryant Wilson served as the regimental chaplain, while Lamar Tooze, a commissioned officer, served in the Headquarters as the Intelligence Officer.

347th Machine Gun Battalion

Calkins, John U. History of the 347th Machine Gun Battalion. Oakland, CA: Horwinski Company, 1923. 140 p. #608-347 1923.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in Company B.

347th Field Artillery Regiment

US Army. 347th Field Artillery Regiment. Roster of the 347th Field Artillery, A.E.F., 1918-1919. San Francisco, CA: H. H. Crocker, 1919. 43 p. #203-347FA 1919.

316th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. "316th Battery, 91st Div." In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. p. 314. D570.327.O7.

316th Engineer Regiment

Canfield, George H. "Work of the 316th Engineers in Belgium." Military Engineer XX (Nov/Dec 1928): pp. 479-485. Per.

US Army. 316th Engineer Regiment. The History of the 316th Engineers: A Record of Military Operations from August, 1917 to April 1919. S.I.: 316th Engineer Regiment, 1919? 233 p. #503-316 1919.

92d Division

American Battle Monuments Commission. 92d Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 45 p. #05-92 1944.

Barbeau, Arthur E. 'The 92d Division in France.' In "The Black American Soldier in World War I." PhD dissertation, University of Pittsburgh, 1970. pp. 354-415. D639.N4.B39 1970a.

Cochrane, Rexmond C. The 92nd Division in the Marbache Sector, October 1918. Army Chemical Center, MD: US Army Chemical Corps Historical Office, 1959. 83 p. UK23.A5.C64 1959-1960 no.16.

Cunningham, Roger D. "African-American Divisional Shoulder Sleeve Insignia during World War I." Military Collector & Historian 56 (Winter 2004): pp. 269-271. Per.

DePue, John R. "World War I 92d Division Artillery 'Corona 3' Typewriter." Military Collector & Historian 57 (Winter 2005): pp. 180-181. Per.

Ferrell, Robert H. Unjustly Dishonored: An African American Division in World War I. Columbia, MO: University of Missouri Press, 2011. 123 p. #05-92 2011.

Fife, Thomas W. "African-Americans in the Great War, 1917-1919." Military Images XXVII (Jan/Feb 2006): pp. 4-7. Per.

Hogan, E. B. The Last Buffalo: Walter Potts and the 92nd "Buffalo" Division in World War I. Austin, TX: Eakin Press, 2000. 92 p. D639.N4.H64.

Walter Potts served as a Corporal in Company E, 367th Infantry Regiment.

Martin, Charles H. Papers, 1898-1959. 3 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains an undated history of the 86th Division, training materials and correspondence pertaining to the 86th Division Association. The collection also contains Special Orders pertaining to the 92d Division, as well as a map of the front lines around Moselle and the text of a secret treaty with Italy. Martin, a general officer, commanded the 86th Division, then later, he commanded the 92d Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 160, Face T, Shelf 7.

“Men of the 92nd Infantry (Buffalo) Division.” Military Images XXVII (Jan/Feb 2006): pp. 8-9. Per.
Several photographs with vignettes on the individuals depicted.

Smith, Herbert E. “A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 92nd Division.” US Army Recruiting News XIX (Feb 1937): p. 5. Per.

Spencer, E. W. “The History of Gas Attacks Upon the American Expeditionary Forces during the World War.”
4 Parts. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1928. UK23.A5.S63.
See especially, Part 3, “42nd Division-77th Division-78th Division-79th Division-80th Division-81st Division-82nd Division-88th Division-89th Division-90th Division-92nd Division-Miscellaneous.”

US Army Center of Military History. “92d Division (NA).” In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 428-435. D570.2.O72 v.2.

US Army War College. Historical Section. “The Ninety-Second Division, 1917-1918.: An Analytical Study.”
Typescript. Washington Barracks, DC: US Army War College, 1923. 71 p. #05-92 1923.

365th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. “365th Infantry.” In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 521-522. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

366th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. “366th Infantry.” In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 522-523. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

367th Infantry Regiment

Richards, Miles E. “Osceola E. McKaine and the Struggle for Black Civil Rights: 1917-1946.” 276 p. U53.M38.R53.
The author served with the regiment during World War I; see Chapters 2 and 3.

Sawicki, James A. “367th Infantry.” In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 523-524. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

368th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. “368th Infantry.” In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 524-525. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

351st Field Artillery Regiment

Ross, William O. and Slaughter, Duke L., compilers. With the 351st in France (A Diary). Baltimore, MD: Afro-American Company, 1919. 52 p. #203-351FA 1919.
The authors, Sergeant Ross and Corporal Slaughter, both served in Battery B.

317th Trench Mortar Battery

Ottosen, Peter H., editor. “317th Battery, 92nd Div.” In Trench Artillery A.E.F.: The Personal Experiences of Lieutenants and Captains of Artillery Who Served with Trench Mortars. Boston: Lothrop, Lee & Shepard Company, 1931. pp. 215-216. D570.327.O7.

93d Division

American Battle Monuments Commission. 93d Division, Summary of Operations in the World War. Washington, DC: US Government Printing Office, 1944. 46 p. #05-93 1944.

- Barbeau, Arthur E. 'Combat for the 93d Division.' In "The Black American Soldier in World War I." PhD dissertation, University of Pittsburgh, 1970. pp. 315-353. D639.N4.B39 1970a.
- Fife, Thomas W. "African-Americans in the Great War, 1917-1919." Military Images XXVII (Jan/Feb 2006): pp. 4-7. Per.
- "Men of the 93rd Infantry Division." Military Images XXVII (Jan/Feb 2006): p. 10. Per.
Several photographs with vignettes on the individuals depicted.
- Roberts, Frank E. The American Foreign Legion: Black Soldiers of the 93d in World War I. Annapolis, MD: Naval Institute Press, 2004. 259 p. #05-93 2004.
- Smith, Herbert E. "A.E.F. Divisional Insignia: The 93rd Division." US Army Recruiting News XIX (Apr 1937): p. 5. Per.
- US Army Center of Military History. "93d Division (NA)." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 2. American Expeditionary Forces: Divisions. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 436-442. D570.2.O72 v.2.
- US Congress. House of Representatives. Committee on Foreign Affairs. Erection of a Monument in France to Commemorate the Valiant Services of The Ninety-Third Division of the American Expeditionary Forces. Hearings, 69th Congress, 1st Session, Mar 1926. 40 p. #05-93 1926.
- _____. Monument in France to Colored American Infantry Regiments Attached to the French Army. Report, 68th Congress, 2d session, February 1925. 5 p. #05-93 1925.

369th Infantry Regiment

- Badger, Reid. A Life in Ragtime: A Biography of James Reese Europe. New York: Oxford University Press, 1995. 328 p. ML422.E87.B2.
James Reese Europe, a commissioned officer, directed the regimental band.
- Barbeau, Arthur E. 'The 369th Infantry in France.' In "The Black American Soldier in World War I." PhD dissertation, University of Pittsburgh, 1970. pp. 288-314. D639.N4.B39 1970a.
- "Command Performance: "The 'Hell Fighters Band' at Chalons-Sur-Marne, France, July 4, 1918." Military Images XXVII (Jan/Feb 2006): pp. 15-17. Per.
Images extracted from French postcards.
- Cunningham, Roger D. "African-American Divisional Shoulder Sleeve Insignia during World War I." Military Collector & Historian 56 (Winter 2004): pp. 269-271. Per.
Includes image of the unit's official and unofficial shoulder sleeve insignia.
- Gero, Anthony F. and Johnson, Raymond. "369th United States Infantry, 15-16 July 1918." Military Collector & Historian XL (Spring 1988): p. 16. Per.
Addendum to an earlier article and plate, which notes the preference and widespread use of The German Mauser as opposed to the French-issued weapons.
- Guttman, Jon. "Regiment's Pride." Military History 8 (Oct 1991): pp. 35-41. Per.
Consists of an interview with Hamilton Fish, Jr., a white officer who served in the regiment.
- Harris, Stephen L. Harlem's Hell Fighters: The African-American 369th Infantry in World War I. Washington, DC: Brassey's, 2003. 301 p. D639.N4.H366.
- Harris, Bill. The Hellfighters of Harlem: African-American Soldiers Who Fought for the Right to Fight for Their Country. New York: Carroll and Graf, 2002. 244 p. D639.N4.H36.
- "Jewel Crawford & the 369th U.S. Infantry, 'Harlem Hell Fighters.'" Military Images XXVII (Jan/Feb 2006): p. 11. Per.
Several photographs with vignettes on the individuals depicted.

- Little, Arthur W. From Harlem to the Rhine: The Story of New York's Colored Volunteers. Reprint. New York: Haskell House, 1974. 382 p. #603-369 1936 1974r.
The original 1936 version is available at #603-369 1936.
- Moore, William E. and Russell, James C. U.S. Official Pictures of the World War: Showing America's Participation. 3 volumes. S.l.: Army and Navy Union, 1921? D527.M6 1921b.
Volume 1 includes images of New York soldiers during the war.
- "The Most Famous Band in the World: James Reese Europe & the Harlem Hellfighters Band, 369th U.S. Infantry." Military Images XXVII (Jan/Feb 2006): pp. 12-14. Per.
- Nelson, Peter. A More Unbending Battle: The Harlem Hellfighters' Struggle for Freedom in WWI and Equality at Home. New York: Basic Civitas, 2009. 291 p. #603-369 2009.
- Sawicki, James A. "369th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 525-527. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.
- Slotkin, Richard. Lost Battalions: The Great War and the Crisis of American Nationality. New York: Henry Holt, 2005. 639 p. D570.33 369th.S58.
Ethno-cultural analysis of experiences of the 308th and 369th Infantry Regiments.

370th Infantry Regiment

- Sawicki, James A. "370th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 527-528. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

371st Infantry Regiment

- Beattie, Taylor V. "Corporal Freddie Stowers: An Appointment with Eternity on Hill 188." Army History #57 (Winter 2003): pp. 14-20. Per.
Stowers served in Company C.
- _____. "Seventy Three Years After His Bayonet Assault on Hill 188, Freddie Stowers Got His Medal of Honor." Military History 21 (Aug 2004): pp. 74 and 76. Per.
Stowers served in Company C.
- Deckard, Percy E. List of Officers Who Served with the 371st Infantry and Headquarters, 186th Infantry Brigade during the World War, with My Experience in the World War with Memoirs of France and Service in the Medical Detachment of 371st Infantry. Allegany, PA: Printed by the *Allegany Citizen*, 1929. 127 p. #603-371 1929.
The author, a commissioned officer, served with the Medical Detachment; subsequently, he served as the 3d Battalion' Surgeon.
- Heywood, Chester D., compiler. "Association of Officers, 371st Infantry, World War I: A History." United States: n.p., 1971. 30 p. #03-371 1971.
The author, a commissioned officer, initially served in Company K; subsequently, he served as the Commander, 3d Battalion. After the war he served as the Regimental Historian.
- _____. Negro Combat Troops in the World War: The Story of the 371st Infantry. New York: AMS Press, 1969. 310 p. #603-371 1969.
Reprint. The original 1928 publication is available at #603-371 1928; the author, a commissioned Officer, initially served in Company K; subsequently, he served as the Commander, 3d Battalion. After the war he served as the Regimental Historian.
- Sawicki, James A. "371st Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 528-529. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

Scipio, Louis Albert. With the Red Hand Division: The Black American Regiments in the French 157th Division. Silver Springs, MD: Roman Publications, 1985. 175 p. #603-371 1985.

372d Infantry Regiment

“African American Doughboys with the 372nd U.S. Infantry-The ‘Red Hand’ Regiment.” Military Images XXVII (Jan/Feb 2006): pp. 18-19. Per.

Mason, Monroe and Furr, Arthur. The American Negro Soldier with the Red Hand of France. Boston: Cornhill Company, 1921. 180 p. #603-372 1921.

Sawicki, James A. “372d Infantry.” In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 529-531. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

Section II, Part 4: Divisions Envisioned but Not Needed Overseas

In anticipation that the AEF would require even more divisions, during the summer and fall of 1918 the War Department directed the organization and training of 22 additional National Army divisions, the vast majority consisting of draftees. The divisions are identified below, as are the camps where the headquarters were mobilized.

| | | | |
|---------------|---------------------|--|-------------------------|
| 9th Division | Camp Sheridan, AL | 20th Division | Camp Sevier, SC |
| 10th Division | Camp Funston, KS | 94th Division | Las Casas, Puerto Rico* |
| 11th Division | Camp Meade, MD | 95th Division | Camp Sherman, OH |
| 12th Division | Camp Devens, MA | 96th Division | Camp Wadsworth, SC |
| 13d Division | Camp Lewis, WA | 97th Division | Camp Cody, NM |
| 14th Division | Camp Custer, MI | 98th Division | Camp McClellan, AL* |
| 15th Division | Camp Logan, TX | 99th Division | Camp Wheeler, GA* |
| 16th Division | Camp Kearny, CA | 100th Division | Camp Bowie, TX* |
| 17th Division | Camp Beauregard, LA | 101st Division | Camp Shelby, MS* |
| 18th Division | Camp Travis, TX | 102d Division | Camp Dix, NJ* |
| 19th Division | Camp Dodge, IA | *Organization initiated but not completed. | |

9th Division

Bower, Barbara A., Love, Donald R. and Swartz, Isabelle J., compilers. History of the 9th Infantry Division: The Old Reliables. Fort Lewis, WA: n.p., 1981. 16 p. #05-9 1977 1981e

Includes a roster of the division commanders; see especially, p. 1, for information about the Division during World War I.

Controvich, James T. Bibliography, 9th Infantry Division. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1986. 12 p. Z1249.M5.C652 9Inf.

Dierking, Barbara A., compiler. Lineage and Honors of the 9th Infantry Division, Fort Lewis, Washington, 1980. Fort Lewis, WA: Fort Lewis Military Museum, 1980. 100 p. #05-9 1980.

Mittelman, Joseph B. Eight Stars to Victory: A History of the Veteran Ninth U.S. Infantry Division. Washington, DC: The Ninth Infantry Division Association, 1948. 406 p. #05-9 1948.
See especially, Section I, "The Birth of a Division," at pp. 13-22.

Sperry, John, compiler. 9th Infantry Division: "Old Reliables". Paducah, KY: Turner Publishing Company, 2000. 128 p. #05-9 2000.
See especially, p.10, for information about the Division during World War I.

US Army. 9th Infantry Division. "History of the 9th Infantry Division." Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1966? 27 p. #05-9 1966/2.
See especially, p. 1, for information about the Division during World War I.

_____. 9th Infantry Division, 1918-1968. S.l.: 9th Infantry Division, 1968? 44 p. #05-9 1968.
See especially, p. 10, for information about the Division during World War I.

US Army Center of Military History. "9th Division." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 3. Zone of the Interior. Part 2. Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 641-643. D570.2.O72 v.3 pt.2.

45th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "45th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 133-134. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 45th Infantry Regiment. The Fighting 45th Infantry, U.S.A. S.l.: n.p., 1918. 100 p. #603-45 1918.

_____. Forty Fifth Infantry (Philippine Scouts). S.l.: n.p., 1929. 36 p. #603-45 1929.

See especially, "History," at pp. 20-21, for information about the regiment during World War I.

46th Infantry Regiment

Hill, Alfred G. and McGuinness, J. K., editors. The 46th Infantry, U.S.A.: A Record Since Its Organization, June 4, 1917. Camp Sheridan, AL: 46th Infantry, 1919. ca. 100 p. #603-46 1919.

Both authors were commissioned officers; Hill served in Company I, while McGuinness served in Company G.

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "46th Infantry (The Professionals)." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 643-654. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "46th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 134-135. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

67th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "67th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 166-167. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

68th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "68th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 167. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

25th Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "25th Field Artillery (Wolfpack)." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army, Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 345-358. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

26th Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "26th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army, Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 359-372. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

27th Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "27th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army, Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 373-385. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

10th Division

Controvich, James T. Bibliography, 10th Mountain Division (Light Infantry). Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1986. 8 p. Z1249.M5.C652 9Inf.

US Army Center of Military History. "10th Division." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 3. Zone of the Interior. Part 2. Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 643-644. D570.2.O72 v.3 pt.2.

20th Infantry Regiment

Goodrich, P. M., editor. Twentieth U.S. Infantry History of Organization 1812-1927. S.l.: n.p., 1927? 49 p. #603-20 1927.

The author, a commissioned officer, served as the regiment's Executive Officer.

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "20th Infantry (Sykes' Regulars)." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 427-441. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "20th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 92-93. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 20th Infantry Regiment. Historical Sketch of the Twentieth United States Infantry, 1861-1919. S.l.: n.p., 1920. 134 p. #603-20 1920.

41st Infantry Regiment

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "41st Infantry." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 625-642. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "41st Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 127-128. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

69th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "69th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 168-171. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

70th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "70th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 172. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

28th Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "28th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army, Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 387-396. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

29th Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "29th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army, Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 397-415. UA30.M35.
Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

30th Field Artillery Regiment

Gillotti, Daniel P. "Hard Chargers": History of the 30th Field Artillery Regiment from 1918 to 1998. Cleveland, OH: Cuyahoga Printing Company, 1998. 120 p. #203-30FA 1998.
See especially, "WWI," at pp. 4-5, for information about the regiment during World War I.

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "30th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army, Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 417-424. UA30.M35.
Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

11th Division

US Army Center of Military History. "11th Division." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 3. Zone of the Interior. Part 2. Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 644-646. D570.2.O72 v.3 pt.2.

17th Infantry Regiment

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "17th Infantry." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 383-393. UA28.M352 pt.1.
Unit lineage and honors.

Rothman, Stewart N., compiler and editor. 17th Infantry Association Scrapbook: Featuring the History, Heritage and Accomplishments of the 17th Infantry Regiment. Fairbanks, AK: Lens Unlimited, 2005. 160 p. #603-17 2005.
See especially, "World War I," at pp. 46-47, for information about the regiment during World War I.

Sawicki, James A. "17th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 86-88. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

Smith, Herbert E. "'Forward, the Seventeenth!'" US Army Recruiting News XIII (May 15, 1931): pp. 4-5 and 8. Per.

The Sixty-Ninth Anniversary of the Organization of the Seventeenth United States Infantry, Fort Crook, Nebraska. Omaha, NE: Citizen Printing Company, 1930. 35 p. #603-17 1930.
See especially, "Through the Years with the 17th United States Infantry," at pp. 7-14, for information about the regiment during World War I.

US Army. 17th Infantry Regiment. The Seventeenth Infantry, U.S. Army, 1861-1940: A Synopsis of the History of the Regiment. S.l.: n.p., 1940. 10 p. #603-17 1940.
See especially, "The World War," at pp. 8-9, for information about the regiment during World War I.

63d Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "63d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 160-161. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

US Army. 63d Infantry Regiment. A History of the Sixty-Third U.S. Infantry, 1917-1919. New York: Published by members of the Sixty-Third U.S. Infantry, 1920. 393 p. #603-63 1920.

71st Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "71st Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 172-174. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 71st Infantry Regiment. Seventy-First Home Station News Bulletin. Souvenir edition. New York: D. P. Sherman, 1946. 124 p. #603-71 1946/2.

See especially, "Seventy-First History," at pp. 2-3, for information about the regiment during World War I.

72d Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "72d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 175. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

31st Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "31st Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army, Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 425-436. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

32d Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "32d Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army, Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 437-449. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

33d Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "33d Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army, Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 451-460. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

12th Division

US Army. 12th Division. Roster, Plymouth (12th) Division, Major-General Henry P. McCain, U.S.A., Commanding, Camp Devens, Massachusetts, November 30, 1918. S.l.: n.p., 1918. 128 p. #05-12 1918.

Contains a roster of each component unit.

US Army Center of Military History. "12th Division." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 3. Zone of the Interior. Part 2. Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 646-648. D570.2.O72 v.3 pt.2.

42d Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "42d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 129. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

73d Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "73d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 175-176. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

74th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "74th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 176-177. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 74th Infantry Regiment. C'est La Guerre: A Musical Drama in Three Acts and Seven Scenes. Camp Devens, MA: n.p., 1919. ca 150 p. #603-74 1919.

Program for a musical drama presented in the Liberty Theatre, Camp Devens, on January 7th and 8th, 1919; in addition to a brief history of the 74th Infantry Regiment and a unit roster, contains a great deal of local advertisement.

34th Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "34th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army, Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 461-469. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

35th Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "35th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army, Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 471-479. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

36th Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "36th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army, Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 481-487. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

212th Engineer Regiment

US Army. 212th Engineer Regiment. Company C. Company C, 212th Engineers, Plymouth Division. Photocopy. Boston: Louis E. Crosscup Company, Printers, 1918. 24 p. #503-212 1918.

Souvenir from Camp Devens, dated December 23, 1918.

Slosser, Gaius J., editor. History of the 212th Engineers, 1918-1919. United States: n.p., 1919? 84 p. #503-212 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in the regiment as a chaplain.

13th Division

US Army. 13th Division. Headquarters. Official History of the Thirteenth Division, 1918-1919. Tacoma, WA: Robert W. Hulbert, 1919. 40 p. #05-13 1919.

US Army Center of Military History. "13th Division." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 3. Zone of the Interior. Part 2. Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 648-650. D570.2.O72 v.3 pt.2.

1st Infantry Regiment

Lloyd, William W., editor. First U.S. Infantry Year Book 1925. S.l.: n.p., 1925. 27 p. #603-1 1925.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in Company F.

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "1st Infantry." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 127-142.

UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "1st Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 43-44. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 1st Infantry Regiment. A Brief History of the First United States Infantry: 175th Anniversary Edition, 3 March 1791 to 3 March 1966. S.l.: n.p., 1966. 58 p. #603-1 1966/2.

See especially, p. 10, for information about the regiment during World War I.

US Army. 13th Division. Headquarters. "The 1st Infantry Regiment." In Official History of the Thirteenth Division, 1918-1919. Tacoma, WA: Robert W. Hulbert, 1919. pp. 15-17. #05-13 1919.

44th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "44th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 131. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 13th Division. Headquarters. "The 44th Infantry." In Official History of the Thirteenth Division, 1918-1919. Tacoma, WA: Robert W. Hulbert, 1919. pp. 19-20. #05-13 1919.

75th Infantry Regiment

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "75th Infantry (Merrill's Marauders)." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 761-764. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "75th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 178. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 13th Division. Headquarters. "The 75th Infantry." In Official History of the Thirteenth Division, 1918-1919. Tacoma, WA: Robert W. Hulbert, 1919. pp. 17-18. #05-13 1919.

76th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "76th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 180. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 13th Division. Headquarters. "The 76th Infantry." In Official History of the Thirteenth Division, 1918-1919. Tacoma, WA: Robert W. Hulbert, 1919. pp. 20-21. #05-13 1919.

37th Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "37th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army, Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 489-502. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

US Army. 13th Division. Headquarters. "The 37th Field Artillery." In Official History of the Thirteenth Division, 1918-1919. Tacoma, WA: Robert W. Hulbert, 1919. pp. 23-24. #05-13 1919.

38th Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "38th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army, Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 503-511. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

US Army. 13th Division. Headquarters. "The 38th Field Artillery." In Official History of the Thirteenth Division, 1918-1919. Tacoma, WA: Robert W. Hulbert, 1919. p. 24. #05-13 1919.

39th Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "39th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army, Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 513-523. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

US Army. 13th Division. Headquarters. "The 39th Field Artillery." In Official History of the Thirteenth Division, 1918-1919. Tacoma, WA: Robert W. Hulbert, 1919. pp. 24-25. #05-13 1919.

213th Engineer Regiment

US Army. 13th Division. Headquarters. "The 213th Engineers." In Official History of the Thirteenth Division, 1918-1919. Tacoma, WA: Robert W. Hulbert, 1919. pp. 25-28. #05-13 1919.

US Army. 213th Engineer Regiment. 213th Engineers, Camp Lewis, Washington. Seattle, WA: Gateway Printing Company, 1918. 49 p. #503-213 1918.

14th Division

US Army Center of Military History. "14th Division." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 3. Zone of the Interior. Part 2. Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 650-651. D570.2.O72 v.3 pt.2.

10th Infantry Regiment

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "10th Infantry." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 281-293. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Myer, Francis B. L. Papers, 1891-1975. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains an excerpt of his memoirs, "The Way It Was, May 18, 1891-January 26, 1976." During the World War I-era, he initially served in Company D; after the war he served with the 47th Infantry Regiment. Myer retired from active service as a colonel. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 6, Box 129, Folder 436.

Sawicki, James A. "10th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 71-72. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 10th Infantry Regiment. An Historical Narrative of the 10th Infantry Regiment. S.l.: n.p., 1951? 15 p. #603-10 1951.

See especially, pp. 7-8, for information about the unit during World War I.

40th Infantry Regiment

Dreyer, Richard H. 40th U.S. Infantry, Fort Snelling, Minn, 1917. Iowa City, IA: D. Dreyer, 1917. 34 p. #603-40 1917.

The author did not serve during World War I; rather, he was an independent author/publisher.

Sawicki, James A. "40th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 126. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

77th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "77th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 180. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

78th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "78th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 181-182. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

40th Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "40th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army, Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 525-533. UA30.M35.

41st Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "41st Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army, Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 535-545. UA30.M35.

42d Field Artillery Regiment

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "42d Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army, Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 547-557. UA30.M35.

214th Engineer Regiment

Two Hundred Fourteenth Engineers, 14th Div., Camp Custer, Michigan. Battle Creek, MI: Gage Printing Company, 1919. 76 p. #503-214 1919.

15th Division

History of the Fifteenth Division, United States Army, World War 1918-1919. New York: Privately printed, 1921. 44 p. #05-15 1921.

US Army Center of Military History. "15th Division." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 3. Zone of the Interior. Part 2. Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 651-653. D570.2.O72 v.3 pt.2.

43d Infantry Regiment

Jones, Alan W., Sr. Papers, 1917-1962. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of official correspondence and personal records pertaining to his service with the 43d Infantry Regiment (1918-1919) at Fort Logan, Texas, after receiving his commission in 1917. Manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 158, Face G, Shelf 2.

Sawicki, James A. "43d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 130-131. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

57th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "57th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 151-152. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 57th Infantry Regiment. A History and Photographic Record of the 57th U.S. Infantry. San Antonio, TX: San Antonio Printing Company, 1918. 120 p. #603-57 1918.

79th Infantry Regiment

Pekor, Richard B. and Davis, Harry P., editors. A History and Photographic Record of the 79th U.S. Infantry. S.l.: n.p., 1918? 61 p. #603-79 1918.

Both authors were commissioned officers; Pekor served in Company K, while Davis served in Company M.

Sawicki, James A. "79th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 183. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

80th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "80th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 183-184. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 80th Infantry Regiment. A History and Photographic Record of the 80th U.S. Infantry: Colonel Reuben Smith, Commanding, 1918. S.l.: n.p., 1918? 84 p. #603-80 1918.

16th Division

History, Sixteenth Division, Camp Kearney, California, from July 31, 1918, (Date of Organization) to December 31, 1918. Typescript. S.l.: n.p., 1918? 78 p. #05-16 1918.

US Army Center of Military History. "16th Division." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 3. Zone of the Interior. Part 2. Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 653-654. D570.2.O72 v.3 pt.2.

21st Infantry Regiment

Birmele, Albert, compiler. Roster and Historical Sketch of the Twenty-First Regiment of United States Infantry, January 1, 1915. Vancouver Barracks, WA: Peter Weaver, Regimental Printer, 1915. 36 p. #603-21 1915.

The author, a noncommissioned officer, served as the 2d Battalion's Sergeant Major.

Busch, George B. Duty: The Story of the 21st Infantry Regiment. Sendai, Japan: Hyappan Printing Company, 1953. 207 p. #603-21 1953/2.

See especially, pp. 120-121, for information about the unit during World War I; the author, a commissioned officer, served on the regimental staff as the Legal Advisor in 1953.

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "21st Infantry (Gimlet)." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and Enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 443-457. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "21st Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 94-95. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Smith, Judson M. and Coulter, Carlton. The Story of a Regiment: The Twenty-First United States Infantry. Honolulu: Advertising Publishing Company, 1940. 147 p. #603-21 1940.

The authors, both commissioned officers, served in the regiment during the 1930s; Smith served as the Commander, Service Company.

US Army. 21st Infantry Regiment. Gimlet, 1862-1952, Ninety Years of Duty, the Twenty-First Infantry Regiment. Sendai, Japan: Hyappan Printing Company, 1952. ca 30 p. #603-21 1952.

See especially, p. 32, for information about the unit during World War I.

32d Infantry Regiment

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "32d Infantry." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 563-573. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "32d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 114-115. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 32d Infantry Regiment. History, Queen's Own 32d Infantry. United States: n.p., 1954? 24 p. #603-32 1954.

Organized in Hawaii, the regiment became known as "The Queen's Own," a title bestowed on the unit by the last queen of Hawaii, Queen Liliuokalani.

81st Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "81st Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 184. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

82d Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "82d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 184-185. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

17th Division

US Army Center of Military History. "17th Division." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 3. Zone of the Interior. Part 2. Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 655-656. D570.2.O72 v.3 pt.2.

5th Infantry Regiment

Adams, James G. "Fifth Infantry." In Review of the American Forces in Germany. Coblenz, Germany: Published by James G. Adams, 1921. pp. 147-161. D570.2.A7.

A 2d edition, also published in 1921, is available at D650.M5.R38; the author, a commissioned officer, served in the Air Service during the war.

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "5th Infantry." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 191-201. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "5th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 57-58. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

29th Infantry Regiment

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "29th Infantry." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 523-530. UA28.M352 pt.1.
Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "29th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 109-110. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

83d Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "83d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 185. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

84th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "84th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 185. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

18th Division

Johns, Edward B. Camp Travis and Its Part in the World War. New York: E. B. Johns, 1919. 337 p. #05-18 1919.
See especially, "The Cactus Division," at p. 71; the author, a commissioned officer, served in the Ordnance Depot.

US Army Center of Military History. "18th Division." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 3. Zone of the Interior. Part 2. Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 656-658. D570.2.O72 v.3 pt.2.

19th Infantry Regiment

History of the Nineteenth Regiment. Schofield Barracks, T.H.: n.p., 1924. 32 p. #603-19 1924.
The title page is missing; information has been extracted from other sources.

Johns, Edward B. "Nineteenth Infantry: Its Traditions Go Back to the War of 1812." In Camp Travis and Its Part in the World War. New York: E. B. Johns, 1919. pp. 74-89. #05-18 1919.
The author, a commissioned officer, served in the Ordnance Depot.

Johnson, Miles W., compiler. The Complete and Authentic History of the Nineteenth Infantry. Photocopy. Schofield Barracks, T.H.: Headquarters, 19th Infantry Regiment, 1932? ca 200 p. #603-19 1932a.
See especially, Chapter IX, "The Vera Cruz Expedition and Subsequent Duties."

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "19th Infantry (The Rock of Chickamauga)." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 413-426. UA28.M352 pt.1.
Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "19th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 90-91. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

Smith, Herbert E. "Rock of Chickamauga: Nineteenth Infantry has Always Stood Firm for the Right of Nation." US Army Recruiting News XIII (Apr 15, 1931): p. 4. Per.

US Army. Forces, Far East. A Brief History of the 19th Infantry Regiment. Typescript. S.I.: US Army, Forces in the Far East, 1954. 25 p. #603-19 1954.
See especially, p. 5, for information about the unit during World War I.

US Army. 19th Infantry Regiment. A History and Photographic Record of the 19th Infantry, U.S.A., Col. Robert C. Williams, Commanding, 1918. San Antonio, TX: San Antonio Printing Company, 1919. 95 p. #603-19 1919.

35th Infantry Regiment

Johns, Edward B. "Thirty-Fifth Infantry: Baby of the Regulars, Its Birthplace was Arizona." In Camp Travis and Its Part in the World War. New York: E. B. Johns, 1919. pp. 114-131. #05-18 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in the Ordnance Depot.

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "35th Infantry (The Cacti)." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 585-593. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "35th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 118-119. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

85th Infantry Regiment

A History and Photographic Record of the 85th US Infantry, COL Joseph O. Cecil, Commanding, 1918. San Antonio, TX: H. I. Hymans, 1918? 55 p. #603-85 1918.

Johns, Edward B. "Eighty-Fifth Infantry: Its Motto and Custom is 'Let's Go.'" In Camp Travis and Its Part in the World War. New York: E. B. Johns, 1919. pp. 88-105. #05-18 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in the Ordnance Depot.

Sawicki, James A. "85th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 186-187. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

86th Infantry Regiment

Johns, Edward B. "Eighty-Sixth Infantry: A Regiment of Spirit and a Record of Achievement." In Camp Travis and Its Part in the World War. New York: E. B. Johns, 1919. pp. 132-149. #05-18 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in the Ordnance Depot.

Sawicki, James A. "86th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 187-188. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

52d Machine Gun Battalion

Johns, Edward B. "Fifty-Second Machine Gun Battalion: A Two-Company Vehicle of Destruction." In Camp Travis and Its Part in the World War. New York: E. B. Johns, 1919. pp. 154-156. #05-18 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in the Ordnance Depot.

53d Machine Gun Battalion

Johns, Edward B. "Fifty-Third Machine Gun Battalion: They Carried On with that Famous M.G. Click." In Camp Travis and Its Part in the World War. New York: E. B. Johns, 1919. pp. 106-110. #05-18 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in the Ordnance Depot.

52d Field Artillery Regiment

Johns, Edward B. "Fifty-Second Field Artillery: They'll Never Forget Their Cavalry Days." In Camp Travis and Its Part in the World War. New York: E. B. Johns, 1919. pp. 160-170. #05-18 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in the Ordnance Depot.

53d Field Artillery Regiment

Johns, Edward B. "Fifty-Third Field Artillery: They Were Track Champions as Well as Soldiers." In Camp Travis and Its Part in the World War. New York: E. B. Johns, 1919. pp. 171-183. #05-18 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in the Ordnance Depot.

54th Field Artillery Regiment

Johns, Edward B. "Fifty-Fourth Field Artillery: A Jack-of-All Regiment Is This Outfit." In Camp Travis and Its Part in the World War. New York: E. B. Johns, 1919. pp. 184-194. #05-18 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in the Ordnance Depot.

18th Trench Mortar Battery

Johns, Edward B. "Eighteenth Trench Mortar Battery: They Started Out As Machine Gunners." In Camp Travis and Its Part in the World War. New York: E. B. Johns, 1919. pp. 196-197. #05-18 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in the Ordnance Depot.

218th Engineer Regiment

Johns, Edward B. "218th Engineers (Sappers): They Beat the Flu Instead of the Hun." In Camp Travis and Its Part in the World War. New York: E. B. Johns, 1919. pp. 198-207. #05-18 1919.

The author, a commissioned officer, served in the Ordnance Depot.

19th Division

US Army Center of Military History. "19th Division." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 3. Zone of the Interior. Part 2. Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 658-659. D570.2.O72 v.3 pt.2.

2d Infantry Regiment

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "2d Infantry." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 143-157. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "2d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 50-51. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Shaw, Frederick B. One Hundred and Forty Years Service in Peace and War: History of the Second Infantry, United States Army. Detroit, MI: Strathmore Press, 1930. 446 p. #603-2 1930.

See especially, Chapter XIII, at pp. 411-446, for information about the unit during World War I; the author served as the 31st commander of the regiment; he assumed command long after the war had ended.

14th Infantry Regiment

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "14th Infantry (Golden Dragons)." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 339-352. UA28.M352 pt.1.

Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "14th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 79-80. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

US Army. 14th Infantry Regiment. Souvenir History, 14th Infantry. Photocopy. Fort Lawton, WA: 14th Infantry Regiment, 1918. 46 p. #603-14 1918.

88th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "88th Glider Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 190-191. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

20th Division

US Army Center of Military History. "20th Division." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 3. Zone of the Interior. Part 2. Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 660-661. D570.2.O72 v.3 pt.2.

48th Infantry Regiment

Erickson, Carl. "48th U.S. Infantry." On Point 15 (Fall 2009): pp. 22-25. Per.

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "48th Infantry." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 669-674. UA28.M352 pt.1.
Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "48th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 138-139. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

50th Infantry Regiment

Adams, James G. "50th Infantry." In Review of the American Forces in Germany. Coblenz, Germany: Published by James G. Adams, 1921. pp. 162-169. D570.2.A7.
A 2d edition, also published in 1921, is available at D650.M5.R38; the author, a commissioned officer, served in the American Air Service during the war.

Mahon, John K. and Danysh, Romana. "50th Infantry." In Infantry. Part I: Regular Army. Revised and enlarged edition. Washington, DC: US Army, Office of the Chief of Military History, 1972. pp. 675-684. UA28.M352 pt.1.
Unit lineage and honors.

Sawicki, James A. "50th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 140-141. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

89th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "89th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 191. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

90th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "90th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 192. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

94th Division

Although envisioned, the 94th Division was never organized.

US Army Center of Military History. "94th Division." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 3. Zone of the Interior. Part 2. Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 661-662. D570.2.O72 v.3 pt.2.

373d Infantry Regiment

Although envisioned, the 373d Infantry Regiment was never organized.

Sawicki, James A. "373d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 531-532. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

374th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "374th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 532. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

375th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "375th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 532. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

376th Infantry Regiment

Although envisioned, the 376th Infantry Regiment was never organized.

Sawicki, James A. "376th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 533-534. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

95th Division

US Army Center of Military History. "95th Division." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 3. Zone of the Interior. Part 2. Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 662-663. D570.2.O72 v.3 pt.2.

377th Infantry Regiment

Although envisioned, the 377th Infantry Regiment was never organized.

Sawicki, James A. "377th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 534-535. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

378th Infantry Regiment

Although envisioned, the 378th Infantry Regiment was never organized.

Sawicki, James A. "378th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 535-536. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

379th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "379th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 537-538. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

380th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "380th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 538-540. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

320th Engineer Regiment

Although envisioned, the 320th Engineer Regiment was never organized.

96th Division

US Army Center of Military History. "96th Division." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 3. Zone of the Interior. Part 2. Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 663-664. D570.2.O72 v.3 pt.2.

381st Infantry Regiment

Although envisioned, the 381st Infantry Regiment was never organized.

Sawicki, James A. "381st Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 540-541. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

382d Infantry Regiment

Although envisioned, the 382d Infantry Regiment was never organized.

Sawicki, James A. "382d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 541-542. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

383d Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "383d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 543-544. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

384th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "384th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 544-545. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

64th Field Artillery Regiment

Tice, Fred A. Diary. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-96th Division-64th Field Artillery Regiment.
The author, a commissioned officer, served in Battery E.

321st Engineer Regiment

Although envisioned, the 321st Infantry Regiment was never organized.

97th Division

US Army Center of Military History. "97th Division." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 3. Zone of the Interior. Part 2. Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 665-666. D570.2.O72 v.3 pt.2.

385th Infantry Regiment

Although envisioned, the 385th Infantry Regiment was never organized.

Sawicki, James A. "385th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 545-546. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

386th Infantry Regiment

Although envisioned, the 386th Infantry Regiment was never organized.

Sawicki, James A. "386th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 546-547. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

387th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "387th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 547-548. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

388th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "388th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 548-549. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

322d Engineer Regiment

Although envisioned, the 322d Infantry Regiment was never organized.

98th Division

Although initiated, the 98th Division never completed organization.

US Army Center of Military History. "98th Division." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 3. Zone of the Interior. Part 2. Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988.
pp. 667-668. D570.2.O72 v.3 pt.2.

389th Infantry Regiment

Although envisioned, the 389th Infantry Regiment was never organized.

Sawicki, James A. "389th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 549-550. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

390th Infantry Regiment

Although envisioned, the 390th Infantry Regiment was never organized.

Sawicki, James A. "390th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 550-551. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

391st Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "391st Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 552-553. #603-1 1981.
General history of the regiment.

392d Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "392d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 553. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

99th Division

Although activated, the 99th Division never completed organization.

Smith, Myron J., compiler. Special Bibliography 23: American Combat Divisions, 99th Infantry Division. Carlisle Barracks, PA: US Army Military History Institute, 1988. 56 p. Z6724.H6.U55 no.23.

Bibliography of MHI materials on the 99th Infantry Division and its subordinate elements as of 1988.

US Army Center of Military History. "99th Division." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 3. Zone of the Interior. Part 2. Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 667-668. D570.2.O72 v.3 pt.2.

393d Infantry Regiment

Although envisioned, the 393d Infantry Regiment was never organized.

Sawicki, James A. "393d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 554-555. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

394th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "394th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 555-556. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

395th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "395th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 556-557. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

396th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "396th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 558. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

100th Division

Although activated, the 100th Division never completed organization.

US Army Center of Military History. "100th Division." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 3. Zone of the Interior. Part 2. Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 668-669. D570.2.O72 v.3 pt.2.

397th Infantry Regiment

Although envisioned, the 397th Infantry Regiment was never organized.

Sawicki, James A. "397th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 559-560. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

398th Infantry Regiment

Although envisioned, the 398th Infantry Regiment was never organized.

Heavey, William F. "German Crossing of the Marne River." Military Engineer XVIII (May/Jun 1926): pp. 175-179. Per.

The author, a commissioned officer, commanded Company C, 6th Engineer Regiment, 3d Division, during the war.

Sawicki, James A. "398th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 560-561. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

399th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "399th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 562-563. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

400th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "400th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 563-564. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

101st Division

Although activated, the 101st Division never completed organization.

US Army Center of Military History. "101st Division." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 3. Zone of the Interior. Part 2. Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. pp. 669-670. D570.2.O72 v.3 pt.2.

401st Infantry Regiment

Although envisioned, the 401st Infantry Regiment was never organized.

Sawicki, James A. "401st Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 564-565. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

402d Infantry Regiment

Although envisioned, the 402d Infantry Regiment was never organized.

Sawicki, James A. "402d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 565-566. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

403d Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "403d Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 566-567. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

404th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "404th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 567-568. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

377th Field Artillery Regiment

Although envisioned, the 377th Field Artillery Regiment was not organized until 1921.

McKenney, Janice E., compiler. "377th Field Artillery." In Field Artillery: Regular Army and Army Reserve. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1986. pp. 749-757. UA30.M35.

Contains the lineages, honors, heraldic items, and bibliographies for the 58 Regular Army field artillery regiments in the force structure at the end of 1982.

102d Division

Although activated, the 102d Division never completed organization.

US Army Center of Military History. "102d Division." In Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War. Volume 3. Zone of the Interior. Part 2. Territorial Departments, Tactical Divisions Organized in 1918, Posts, Camps, and Stations. Washington, DC: US Army Center of Military History, 1988. p. 670. D570.2.O72 v.3 pt.2.

405th Infantry Regiment

Although envisioned, the 405th Infantry Regiment was never organized.

Sawicki, James A. "405th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 568-569. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

406th Infantry Regiment

Although envisioned, the 406th Infantry Regiment was never organized.

Sawicki, James A. "406th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 569-570. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

407th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "407th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. pp. 570-571. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

408th Infantry Regiment

Sawicki, James A. "408th Infantry." In Infantry Regiments of the US Army. Dumfries, VA: Wyvern Publications, 1981. p. 572. #603-1 1981.

General history of the regiment.

Section III: World War I Veterans Survey Collection

Introduction

In late 1974, the MHI launched its World War I Veterans Survey project. The survey focused on veterans of World War I and the post-war occupation, as well as participants of the Allied intervention in Russia, and the pre-World War I initiative to secure the American border with Mexico. Establishing contact with over 94,000 veterans, the survey ultimately resulted in the acquisition of some 5,800 surveys and a significant quantity of associated materials (letters, diaries, memoirs, pension documents, enlistment and discharge papers, published materials, photographs, and artifacts, etc.).

In 1986 the MHI prepared and published a finding aid as part of the Institute's special bibliographic series. Special Bibliography 20: *World War I Manuscripts: The World War I Survey*, focused on the manuscript materials obtained in conjunction with the survey effort. Recognizing the value of the World War I veteran survey collection, the University Publications of America (UPA) requested and received permission to microfilm the entire collection. In all, the UPA microfilmed some 5,500 surveys. In addition to producing 39 reels of microfilm, the UPA also prepared a guide entitled *The World War I Survey Microform Papers*, for use with the microfilm collection.

In the mid-1990s, the MHI prepared an updated finding aid to the World War I Veterans Survey Collection. To the extent possible, the updated finding aid employed an organizational structure similar to that reflected in Special Bibliography 20. What follows is an inventory of the USAHEC's World War I Veterans Survey holdings.

Mexican Border

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|---------------------------------------|---|
| Ackerman, William | PVT | 5th Maryland Infantry, Company F | See: 29th Division, 104th Sanitary Train |
| Adams, Charles D. | CPL | 5th Maryland Infantry | Photocopies of two letters, September 27, and November 13, 1916. See also: 29th Division, 115th Infantry Regiment |
| Adams, Walter S. | CPL | 5th Maryland Infantry, Company F | Photocopies of three letters, January 24, February 5 and June 15, 1917 |
| Adkins, William D. | CPT | | See: 15th Cavalry Division, 17th Cavalry Regiment |
| Allderdice, William E. | SGT | 5th Maryland Infantry, Company F | Photocopy of letter, July 18, 1917, and photographs. Photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Bean, Louis F. | | 1st New Hampshire Infantry, Company I | See: 26th Division, 103d Infantry Regiment, LeFebore, George (brother) |
| Berg, Charles H. | 2LT | | See: 29th Division, 115th Infantry Regiment |
| Beyer, Joe | CPL | 12th Cavalry Regiment, Troop I | See: Camps, Camp Furlong |
| Carnhartt, Forrest M. | 2LT | 1st Utah Cavalry | See: Field Artillery, Central Officers Training School |
| Dashiells, Howard W. | | 4th Maryland Infantry, Company C | See: 29th Division, 112th Machine Gun Battalion |

| | | | |
|---------------------|---------------|--|--|
| Dippo, Frank | | 7th New York Infantry, Company E | Roster, Company E, 7th New York Infantry |
| Doakes, Fred G. | PFC | 24th Infantry Regiment, Company K | See: Camps, Camp Furlong |
| Engleman, Edwin E. | CPT | | See: Camps, Camp Dodge |
| Fuller, Walter M. | SGT | 1st Maryland Infantry, Company G | Diary on Mexican Border service, September-October 1916 |
| George, Ira E. | PVT | 15th Supply Company | Discharge paper and enlistment record |
| Goetz, Harry J. | PVT | 74th Infantry Regiment | Questionnaire |
| Hadley, Earl J. | Correspondent | | See: Civilians, Hadley, Earl J., Folder 2 |
| Hopson, Frank E. | PFC | Field Hospital #1, Maryland National Guard | See: 29th Division, 104th Sanitary Train |
| Isensee, Frank P. | 2LT | 4th Maryland Infantry | See: 29th Division, 115th Infantry Regiment |
| Kimball, Merritt | | 14th Cavalry Regiment, Troop L | Memoir, "Looking Back: A Short History of a Long Life;" discharge paper; enlistment record; roster and 1917 Christmas menu; promotion certificate; postcards; photographs; <i>Just a Little Hard Luck of the Soldier's Life on the Border</i> ; <i>As You Were: Fort Custer</i> ; obituary; and Questionnaire. <i>Just a Little Hard Luck</i> and <i>As You Were</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |
| McGann, Henry K. | SGM | 11th Infantry Regiment | Photocopy of <i>Roster and historical sketch of the Eleventh Regiment, U.S. Infantry</i> , 1915 |
| McIntyre, Philip C. | CPT | 5th Maryland Infantry | Photocopy of postcard, July 1916 |
| Offley, Edward M. | 1LT | 1st Cavalry Regiment | Five letters and a photographic postcard written from Tecate, California, to his mother in Loudoun County, Virginia, August 16, 1914-October 13, 1914 |
| Overshine, A. T. | CPT | 7th Infantry Regiment | Assorted documents pertaining to Vera Cruz, Mexico |
| Patterson, James E. | PFC | 16th Pennsylvania Infantry, Company M | Questionnaire |
| Rector, Thomas R. | CPL | Maryland Cavalry, Troop A | Photocopy of two postcards |

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------------------------------|--|
| Shitron, Sam W. | SGT | 1st Pennsylvania Cavalry, Troop C | Letter, August 10, 1916, and postcard, July 17, 1916 |
|-----------------|-----|-----------------------------------|--|

General Staff, Washington, DC

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|
| Clark, Benjamin F. | PVT | Enlisted Detachment | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|-----------------------------------|
| Griffith, Edward H. | 1LT | Commission on Training Camp Activities | Miscellaneous insurance documents |
|---------------------|-----|--|-----------------------------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------------------|--|
| Rose, Harold A. | PVT | Enlisted Detachment | 25-page memoir, "One Veteran's Wartime Service in Washington, 1918," and Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|---------------------|--|

Adjutant General's Department

| | | | |
|----------------|-------|----------------------------------|--|
| Good, Ethel E. | Clerk | Records Division, War Department | Letters and postcards, January 1918-May 1919; identity card; mementos; and scrapbook |
|----------------|-------|----------------------------------|--|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-------------------|-----------------------|
| Fairfield, Harry H. | 2LT | Personnel Officer | Partial Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-------------------|-----------------------|

Militia Bureau-National Guard

| | | | |
|--------------------|----------|--|---------------|
| Ackerman, Franz W. | Mechanic | California National Guard, 22d Company | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|----------|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|---|--|
| Ackerman, William | PVT | Maryland National Guard, 5th Maryland Infantry, Company F | See: 29th Division, 104th Sanitary Train |
|-------------------|-----|---|--|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------------|
| Adams, Charles D. | CPL | Maryland National Guard | See: Mexican border |
|-------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|---|---------------------|
| Adams, Walter S. | CPL | Maryland National Guard, 5th Maryland Infantry, Company F | See: Mexican Border |
|------------------|-----|---|---------------------|

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|---|---------------------|
| Allderdice, William E. | SGT | Maryland National Guard, 5th Maryland Infantry, Company F | See: Mexican Border |
|------------------------|-----|---|---------------------|

| | | | |
|----------------|--|---|--|
| Bean, Louis F. | | New Hampshire National Guard, 1st New Hampshire Infantry, Company I | See: 26th Division, 103d Infantry Regiment, LeFebore, George (brother) |
|----------------|--|---|--|

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--|---|
| Cann, Kenneth W. | SGT | New York National Guard, 10th New York Infantry, Machine Gun Company | See: Pioneer Infantry, 51st Pioneer Infantry Regiment |
| Dashiells, Howard W. | | Maryland National Guard, 4th Maryland Infantry, Company C | See: 29th Division, 112th Machine Gun Battalion |
| Dippo, Frank | | New York National Guard, 7th New York Infantry, Company E | See: Mexican Border |
| Fuller, Walter M. | SGT | Maryland National Guard, 1st Maryland Infantry, Company G | See: Mexican Border |
| Goldsmith, Walter J. | | | See: Motor Transportation Corps, Supply Depot |
| Hauck, Arthur W. | 1LT | Minnesota National Guard, 2d Minnesota Infantry, Company M | See: Infantry, Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units |
| Hazleton, Frank M. | PVT | Iowa National Guard, 3d Iowa Infantry, Company C | Questionnaire |
| Hopson, Frank E. | PFC | Maryland National Guard, Field Hospital #1 | See: 29th Division, 104th Sanitary Train |
| Horne, Henry P. | PVT | Indiana National Guard, 3d Indiana Infantry, Company E | Enlistment paper; military service record; and discharge paper |
| Isensee, Frank P. | 2LT | Maryland National Guard, 4th Maryland Infantry | See: 29th Division, 115th Infantry Regiment |
| Lawrence, Warren F. | | Maine National Guard | Questionnaire |
| McIntyre, Philip C. | CPT | Maryland National Guard, 5th Maryland Infantry | See: Mexican Border |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|--|---------------------|
| Patterson, James E. | PFC | Pennsylvania National Guard, 16th Pennsylvania Infantry, Company M | See: Mexican Border |
| Pendleton, Shirley E. | SGT | Idaho National Guard, 2d Idaho Infantry, Company D | Questionnaire |
| Rector, Thomas R. | CPL | Maryland National Guard, Maryland Cavalry, Troop A | See: Mexican Border |
| Shitron, Sam W. | SGT | Pennsylvania National Guard, 1st Pennsylvania Cavalry, Troop C | See: Mexican Border |
| Ulrich, John A. | PVT | Wyoming National Guard, 3d Wyoming Infantry | Questionnaire |

Territorial Departments

Eastern Department

| | | | |
|---------------------|--------|--|---|
| Chop, John J. | Bulger | 22d Infantry Regiment, Company F | History of military service and Questionnaire |
| Papouchis, Peter N. | CPL | 22d Infantry Regiment, Companies I and H | Questionnaire |
| Winter, Leo P. | PFC | 22d Infantry Regiment, Supply Company | Questionnaire |

Hawaiian Department

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|---------------------------------|---------------|
| Miyake, Noboru | SGT | 2d Hawaiian Infantry, Company M | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|---------------------------------|---------------|

Panama Canal Department

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|---|---|
| Calahan, Philip O. | SGT | 12th Cavalry Regiment, Troop A | Troop roster, Christmas, 1918; Troop history; and Questionnaire |
| Magnus, Edward | SGT | 4th Field Artillery Regiment, Battery F | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|---|---|
| Rifenburch, Jeremiah | PVT | 33d Infantry Regiment, Company G | Large collection of letters, May 30, 1917-December 31, 1919 |
| Upgard, Edward E. | PVT | 8th Coast Artillery Regiment, 8th Company | Questionnaire |
| Warrenberger, Roger L. | SGT | 3d Engineer Regiment, Company F | Post card |
| Wilson, Claude | PFC | 33d Infantry Regiment | Questionnaire |

Philippine Department

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------------------------------|---------------|
| Brock, Walter L. | PVT | 31st Infantry Regiment, Company K | Questionnaire |
| Clark, Lindsey R. | SGT | Personnel Office, Fort Mills | Questionnaire |
| McGraw, Grover C. | SGT | 14th Company, Coast Artillery | Questionnaire |

Southeastern Department

| | | | |
|------------------|-------------|---------------------------------------|---------------|
| Stephens, Joe T. | Field Clerk | Headquarters, Southeastern Department | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-------------|---------------------------------------|---------------|

Southern Department (Mexican Border Patrol)

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------------------|-----------------------|
| Bradshaw, Roy M. | PVT | 11th Cavalry Regiment | Questionnaire |
| Hanscom, Warren D. | CPL | Infantry | Partial Questionnaire |

Tientsin, China (Part of the Philippine Department)

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------------------------------|--|
| Baddock, Loren W. | SGT | | See: Coast Artillery Corps, 33d Coast Artillery Regiment |
| Campbell, Jack | PVT | 15th Infantry Regiment, Company A | Questionnaire |
| Smith, Robert F. | PVT | 15th Infantry Regiment, Company D | Memoirs of military service; newspaper article; and obituary |

Camps

Fort Adams (Rhode Island)

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Carrig, Joseph A. | PVT | 6th Replacement Company | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|

Fort Ethan Allen (Vermont)

| | | | |
|------------------|--|--|------------------------------------|
| Burnett, Paul L. | | | Pamphlet on Fort Ethan Allen, 1917 |
|------------------|--|--|------------------------------------|

Camp Beauregard (Louisiana)

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|---|---|
| Crumplar, Edwin E. | SGM | 419th Reserve Labor Battalion | Questionnaire |
| Moser, Maurice L. | CPL | 153d Infantry Regiment, Company E | Extensive collection of photocopied letters |
| Rabjohn, Erie F. | PVT | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Stewart, Carl A. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

Fort Bliss (Texas)

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|------|---------------|
| Baxter, Walter L. | PVT | Band | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|------|---------------|

Camp Bowie (Texas)

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|---------------------------------|---|
| Barr, Harry W. | SGM | HQ Detachment | Induction order; copy of discharge paper; and Questionnaire |
| Brend, Carl W. | SFC | Chauffeur | Questionnaire |
| Carpenter, Dudley R. | PVT | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Ford, James E. | PFC | Provost Guard Company | Questionnaire |
| George, Earl P. | PVT | Detention Camp, 24th Company | Discharge paper and death certificate |
| Mische, Everett R. | PFC | | Questionnaire |

Fort Brown (Texas)

| | | | |
|-----------------|--|---------|---------------|
| Say, Charles R. | | Cavalry | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|--|---------|---------------|

Columbus Barracks (Ohio)

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Mickey, George W. | PFC | Medical Department | Questionnaire |
| Mowrey, Hershie | CPT | 16th Recruit Company | Reminiscence and Questionnaire |
| Saylor, Clarence E. | SGT | Receiving Station | Questionnaire |

Camp Cody (New Mexico)

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-------------------------------------|---------------|
| Crewse, Everret | | Machine Gun Instructor | Questionnaire |
| Eggleston, George W. | CPL | 738th Motor Transport Company | Questionnaire |

Camp Custer (Michigan)

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|--------------------------|
| Backhaus, Walter | | | Questionnaire |
| Bieszki, Joseph J. | PVT | | See: Camps, Camp Merritt |
| Dornbush, Rennie J. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Frieberg, William | | | Partial Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---------------------|-------------------|-----------------------------------|-----------------------|
| Froseth, Carl | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Kuehl, Gustav | PVT | 77th Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Lake, Glenn | Field Clerk | 160th Depot Brigade | Partial Questionnaire |
| Maier, Rudolph | PFC | 160th Depot Brigade | Partial Questionnaire |
| McBride, Walter C. | SFC | Dental Assistant | Questionnaire |
| Owen, Byrl | PVT | Casual Detachment, 2d Company | Questionnaire |
| Parker, Vern L. | PVT | 160th Depot Brigade, Company H | Two Questionnaires |
| Sancricca, Nazareno | PVT | 343d Motor Truck Company | Two Questionnaires |
| Sattler, Rudolph | Musician 3d Class | | Questionnaire |
| Shick, Elmer J. | SFC | Baker's School | Questionnaire |
| Stage, Jesse H. | PVT | 160th Depot Brigade, 14th Company | Questionnaire |
| Starn, Leon O. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Sturk, Vernon | PFC | Medical Department | Questionnaire |
| Willey, Robert J. | 1SG | 160th Depot Brigade, Company L | Questionnaire |

Camp Devens (Massachusetts)

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------------------------------|--|
| Beach, L. Irving | PVT | 151st Depot Brigade, 36th Company | 37 letters, April 3-December 19, 1918 and newspaper clipping (folder 1); 21 letters, January 1-April 23, 1919, 14 postcards, October 5-December 21, 1918, and booklet, "Camp Devens" |
| Boomer, Stephen H. | 2LT | Orderly to Division Commander | Questionnaire |
| Bowen, Ralph H. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Brasier, Rodney E. | PVT | 151st Depot Brigade, 9th Company | Discharge paper |
| Brintnall, George W. | SGM | 151st Depot Brigade, 4th Company | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------------------|-----|--|-----------------------|
| Cowan, Horatio C. | CPL | | Partial Questionnaire |
| Fournier, Alfred P. | SGT | 151st Depot Brigade | Questionnaire |
| Fournier, Joseph A. | | | Questionnaire |
| Garland, Richard F. | CPL | 151st Depot Brigade, 43d Company | Questionnaire |
| Kelleher, Hugh J. | PVT | 151st Depot Brigade, 11th Company | Questionnaire |
| Marshall, Thomas | PFC | 151st Depot Brigade, 352d Bakery Company | Questionnaire |
| McDowell, Dean | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Persak, John | PVT | 76th Division, Salvage Company | Questionnaire |
| Peterson, Walter H. | SGM | 151st Depot Brigade | Questionnaire |
| Poole, Arthur F. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Prentice, Norman F. | CPL | 151st Depot Brigade, 1st Recruiting Battalion | Questionnaire |
| Shibley, Edward | CPL | 151st Depot Brigade | Questionnaire |
| Smith, Frederick G. | SGT | Camp Surgeon's Office | Questionnaire |
| Smith, Ralph A. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Stevens, Wright W. | PVT | 151st Depot Brigade | Questionnaire |
| Warner, Arthur S. | SGT | 151st Depot Brigade, 38th Company | Questionnaire |
| White, Stanley F. | | | Questionnaire |
| Camp Dix (New Jersey) | | | |
| Albers, Richard H. | 2LT | 153d Depot Brigade, 22d Company | Questionnaire |
| Allsbrook, Rufus | PVT | 153d Depot Brigade, 34th Company | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------------------|-----|--|--|
| Anonymous | | | <i>Camp Dix Pictorial Review</i> , April 20 and May 20, 1918. Reviews transferred to the Periodical Holdings |
| DePue, Robert | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| Hall, Arthur N. | PVT | 153d Depot Brigade, 72d Company | Questionnaire |
| Kelly, Lee S. | CPL | 153d Depot Brigade, 13th Company | Discharge papers; Civilian Conservation Corps discharge papers; special edition of <i>Camp Dix Pictorial Review</i> with division insignias; and original version of Questionnaire |
| Lancaster, Walter F. | SGT | 153d Depot Brigade, 52d Company | Questionnaire |
| Maden, Gordon M. | CPL | | Postcards |
| Seyler, Karl Z. | | 153d Depot Brigade, 13th Company | Questionnaire |
| Snyder, Sheridan E. | CPL | 153d Depot Brigade, 24th Company | Questionnaire |
| Camp Dodge (Iowa) | | | |
| Ament, Alphonse L. | PVT | 163d Depot Brigade, 9th Company | Discharge papers; compensation application; certificate of death; and Questionnaire |
| Beckman, George H. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Engleman, Edwin E. | CPT | 163d Depot Brigade, 24th and 28th Companies | Roster, 24th Company, February 1919; menu and roster, 28th Company, Thanksgiving, 1918; and Questionnaire |
| Ferguson, Arthur N. | SFC | | Questionnaire |
| Holley, Levi | | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Kleven, Arthur | PVT | 163d Depot Brigade, 8th Company | Questionnaire |
| Hansen, Carl M. | PVT | 163d Depot Brigade | See: Camps, Camp Grant |
| Johannesmeyer, Anthony S. | SGM | 163d Depot Brigade, HQ Company | Questionnaire |
| Major, George A. | PFC | 313th Truck and Fire Company | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--------------------------------|------|---|--|
| Monroe Seth J. | PVT | 163d Depot Brigade, 383d Casual Detachment | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and death certificate |
| Pokrantz, Herbert M. | PVT | 163d Depot Brigade, 12th Company | Questionnaire |
| Putnam, Hobart | PFC | Base Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Race, Herbert E. | PVT | 1st Development Battalion, Company D | Only first page of the Questionnaire |
| Rhoades, Bernard F. | PVT | | Only the first page of the Questionnaire |
| Ruby, Addison E. | PVT | | See: Chemical Warfare Service, Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units |
| Schuelke, Martin | PFC | 163d Depot Brigade | Son filled out the Questionnaire |
| Semple, David B. | | 163d Depot Brigade, 9th Company | Letter, August 3, 1918 |
| Smith, Donald G. | CPT | | Questionnaire |
| Smith, John E. | SGT | 414th Labor Battalion | Questionnaire |
| Steinke, Herbert O. | Cook | | Questionnaire |
| Stern, Harry E. | PFC | 163d Depot Brigade, Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Thomas, Homer E. | PVT | 163d Depot Brigade | Questionnaire |
| West, Gerald W. | PVT | 163d Depot Brigade, 35th Company | Widow filled out only the first page of the Questionnaire |
| Wilson, Wade | PVT | | Son filled out Questionnaire |
| Wynn, Merton M. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Camp Douglas (Utah) | | | |
| Chrisp, Howard | | | Postcard, 1918, and newspaper clipping on MHI's veterans survey project |
| Camp Eagle Pass (Texas) | | | |
| Hunter, Gilbert M. | 1LT | 3d Infantry Regiment, Company M | Questionnaire |

Camp Eustis (Virginia)

| | | | |
|----------------------|--------------------|--|--|
| Reims, Sven | SGT | | See: Camps, Fort Monroe |
| Sonneland, Sidney G. | Sanitary Inspector | | Typescript memoir, "A Small Biographic Sketch," that includes coverage of service at Camp Eustis |

Camp Forrest (Georgia)

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--|-----------------------|
| Bolton, Perry E. | PVT | 211th Engineer Regiment, Company C | Questionnaire |
| Farquhar, Joseph G. | PVT | 124th Engineer Regiment | Partial Questionnaire |
| Hartzel, Harry E. | PVT | 1st Forestry Replacement Battalion, 3d Company | Questionnaire |
| Kuhn, Brooks | PVT | | Two Questionnaires |
| Laughlin, John L. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| McFadden, Stanley B. | PVT | 11th Casualty Company | Questionnaire |
| Stone, Jesse C. | PFC | | Questionnaire |

Camp Funston (Kansas)

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|---|
| Anonymous | | 8th Division, 62d Infantry Regiment, Company B | Commemorative poster of military service |
| Bahnson, William H. | | | Questionnaire |
| Dowell, Benjamin E. | PVT | HQ Battalion | Questionnaire |
| Gillett, Ray A. | PVT | 164th Depot Brigade, 5th Regiment, 3d Company | Discharge paper and first page of Questionnaire |
| Higgins, Amon | | 164th Depot Brigade, 26th Company | Questionnaire |
| Holman, Orville B. | PVT | 10th Division, Artillery | Questionnaire |
| Jensen, John P. | PVT | 69th Infantry Regiment, Company G | Questionnaire |
| Job, Carl | | 164th Depot Brigade, 17th Company | Only first page of Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|----------------------------------|-----|--|---|
| Keefaver, Merle A. | PVT | 164th Depot Brigade, 28th Company | Questionnaire |
| McGee, Frank | | | Partial Questionnaire |
| McGlynn, C. Ray | 1SG | Camp Headquarters | Questionnaire |
| Montoya, Frank | PVT | 164th Depot Brigade | Partial Questionnaire completed by son |
| Nicholas, Alford G. | | | Newspaper article, "From Camp Funston, Flu Spread Round the World" |
| Nielsen, Galen W. | PVT | 164th Depot Brigade, HQ Detachment | Two Questionnaires |
| Price, George O. Sr. | 2LT | 164th Depot Brigade, 30th Company | Partial Questionnaire completed by widow |
| Rosengren, James E. | PVT | 164th Depot Brigade, 45th Company | Questionnaire |
| Sallee, Earl M. | 1LT | | See: Camps, Camp Jackson |
| Smart, Henry R. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Taylor, Earl D. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Camp Furlong (New Mexico) | | | |
| Beyer, Joe | CPL | 12th Cavalry Regiment, Troop I | Questionnaire |
| Doakes, Fred G. | PFC | 24th Infantry Regiment, Company K | Questionnaire |
| Watson, Doctor D. | PVT | 24th Infantry Regiment, Company F | Special orders and an extract of court martial, May 28, 1918 |
| Camp Gordon (Georgia) | | | |
| Beattie, Ernest E. | 2LT | 3d Replacement Regiment, Company B | Questionnaire |
| Bevacqua, Ferdinando | PFC | 157th Depot Brigade, 8th Company | Questionnaire |
| Borthig, George | CPL | 25th Field Hospital | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------------------|-----------------------|---|---|
| Cook, Branchford J. | Cook | 157th Depot Brigade, 17th Company | Questionnaire |
| Cutler, Charles A. | Field Clerk | Camp Headquarters | Two Questionnaires |
| Edwards, Morton G. | PVT | | See: 82d Division, 319th Field Artillery Regiment |
| Higgins, Charles H. | 2LT | Instructor, Central Officers' Training School | Questionnaire |
| Hopkins, Claude A. | SGT | 1st Battalion Headquarters | Reminiscences |
| Hudson, William E. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Jack, Earl P. | Musician 1st Class | 75th Replacement Regiment, Band | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Orrin F. | PFC | 157th Depot Brigade, 37th Company | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
| Kapolkin, Herman | PVT | 5th Replacement Regiment, Company K | Two Questionnaires |
| Camp Grant (Illinois) | | | |
| Baxter, Edwin T. | PVT | 161st Depot Brigade, 8th Company | Questionnaire |
| Bertler, Clarence J. | | Camp Headquarters | Headquarters, Camp Grant, Memorandum 1324, November 17, 1918, announcing demobilization plans; postcards; <i>The Service Song Book</i> ; and <i>The Soldiers' French Phrase Book</i> . " Both books transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Chapsky, Julian | | | Photocopy of letter, August 17, 1918 |
| Chesebro, Roy E. | PVT | 161st Depot Brigade, Camp Headquarters | Questionnaire |
| Denzer, Elmer E. | PVT | 161st Depot Brigade | Newspaper clipping and Questionnaire |
| Elton, Norman W. | 2LT | Assistance Camp Intelligence Officer | Questionnaire |
| Gauerke, Arthur G. | PVT | 161st Depot Brigade, HQ Company | Questionnaire |
| Hansen, Carl M. | PVT | 161st Depot Brigade, 1st Company | Discharge paper; enlistment record; company roster, Thanksgiving, 1918; postcard; and Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---------------------|------|-----------------------------------|--|
| Hofmann, Louis G. | 2LT | Replacement Regiment, 1st Company | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Elmer B. | CPL | 161st Depot Brigade | Questionnaire |
| Karls, John | | | Only first page of Questionnaire |
| Kern, Joseph N. | | 161st Depot Brigade, 16th Company | Military service record and account of premature notification of death |
| Larson, Albert K. | PVT | 1st Candidate Brigade, 3d Company | Questionnaire |
| Lightle, Charles O. | PVT | 161st Depot Brigade, 10th Company | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
| Llewellyn, Azel | | 161st Depot Brigade, 1st Company | See: Civilians, Auckerman, Sara. G. |
| Nehring, Gustave W. | PVT | Replacement Unit | Questionnaire |
| Steere, Frederick | Cook | Base Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Triplett, Gordon A. | PFC | Base Hospital | Personal statement on treatment of pharmacists at camp and Questionnaire |
| Voelker, Fred R. | CPL | 161st Depot Brigade, 12th Company | Two Questionnaires |
| Wittman, Hubert M. | SGT | 161st Depot Brigade, 7th Company | See: Camps, Camp Sevier |

Camp Greene (North Carolina)

| | | | |
|-------------------|--|--|---|
| Fryett, Samuel A. | | | Two diaries; assorted American Legion documents; "insignia of the Army, Navy & Marine Corps;" "Training Camps and Insignia;" and <i>English-French Hand Book for the Use of United States Soldiers</i> . Handbook transferred to the Library Holdings |
|-------------------|--|--|---|

| | | | |
|----------------------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Shriver, James McSherry | 2LT | Headquarters Company | Extract of Special Order 280, October 7, 1918; and photocopies of three letters |
|----------------------------|-----|----------------------|---|

Camp Greenleaf (Georgia)

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--------------------|--|
| Anonymous | | | Form letter indicating a soldier's arrival at Camp Greenleaf |
| Hawk, David O. | PFC | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Hoffman, Alfred M. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Rahe, Arthur C. | PVT | | Handwritten one-page summary of military service |

Camp Hancock (Georgia)

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|---|--|
| Barker, Frank M. | PVT | Machine Gun Training Center | Two Questionnaires |
| Benson, Stanley | PVT | Machine Gun Training Center | Questionnaire |
| Brazeau, Albert H. | PVT | Development Group, 13th Company | Discharge paper and enlistment record |
| Cole, Archie D. | PVT | Ordnance Supply School | Questionnaire |
| Haberman, Ralph H. | PVT | 6th Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Harter, Arthur G. | 2LT | 1st Provisional Regiment, 2d Casual Company | Letter, August 16, 1917; promotion certificate; special orders; circular; receipt forms; menus; store handling bibliography; index to operations for store balance; <i>Notes on Company Papers</i> ; songs; newspaper articles; rating scale; and two Questionnaires |
| Levy, Alexander J. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Luckfield, Charles A. | PVT | 161st Depot Brigade, 5th Company | Questionnaire |
| Maxwell, Paul E. | | | See: Camps, Camp Lee |
| Nicks, Ernest | | | See: Officers' Training School |
| Simonson, Odin W. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Skipworth, Willie E. | PVT | 13th Provisional Company | Questionnaire |
| Sullivan, John K. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Whitener, Henry E. | | 5th Group, Main Training Depot, 53d Company | Questionnaire |
| Yoder, Paul A. | 2LT | 5th Group, Main Training Depot | Roster; official correspondence; and letters |

Fort Benjamin Harrison (Indiana)

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|------------------------------------|--|
| Handsaker, Nelson | | Engineer Officers Training School | Roster, Special Training Detachment, Engineer Officers Training School, 1918 |
| Maskie, John H. | PFC | 118th Casual Company | Questionnaire |
| Stewart, Harold I. | PVT | 138th Engineer Regiment, Company E | Questionnaire |

Fort Sam Houston (Texas)

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Franklin, Fred C. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Rose, Albert D. | PVT | 304th Motor Repair Unit | Questionnaire |
| Teamer, Memphis I. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

Camp Humphreys (Virginia)

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|---|----------------------------|
| Galloway, Clarence M. | CPL | Medical Department | Questionnaire |
| Lally, A. Stephen | CPL | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Smith, Eugene F. | PVT | 5th Engineer Training Regiment, Company M | Letter, September 20, 1918 |
| Smith, Sebert J. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Vey, Ben C. | PFC | 4th Engineer Training Regiment, Company D | Questionnaire |

Indianapolis Training School (Indiana)

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--------------------------------|---------------|
| Erwin, John R. | PVT | Aviation Section, Signal Corps | Questionnaire |
| Mayes, Noble | PFC | Signal Corps | Questionnaire |
| Seaver, Leo F. | PVT | Motor Support Train | Questionnaire |
| White, Virgil | PVT | Motor Support Train | Questionnaire |

Camp Jackson (South Carolina)

| | | | |
|----------------------|-------|--|---|
| Burton, John M. | SGT | 156th Depot Brigade, 4th Provisional Regiment, Company I | Discharge paper; enlistment record; veterans meeting bulletins; and Questionnaire |
| Glicksman, Aaron | PVT | Field Artillery Replacement Depot | Newspaper article and Questionnaire |
| Holzka, Joseph | PVT | Replacement Training Unit | Questionnaire |
| Ingersoll, Arthur L. | SGT | Machine Gun Training Camp | Questionnaire |
| Kuntz, Verner E. | Clerk | Camp Inspector's Office | Record of military service |
| Lepley, Cecil E. | CPL | Battery A | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--|-----|---|---|
| Liedel, August | PFC | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Sallee, Earl M. | 1LT | 13th Field, Artillery Regiment, Battery C | Letters, 1917-1918 |
| Shaffer, Paul V. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Stowe, H. R. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Tischer, Thomas A. | | | Questionnaire |
| Wolfe, Julian S. | | | See: 8th Division, 8th Supply Train |
| Zimmerman, Gerard G. | 2LT | 156th Depot Brigade | Questionnaire |
| Jefferson Barracks (Missouri) | | | |
| Ludwig, Emey E. | | | Questionnaire |
| Sloke, Charles I. | PVT | | See: Camps, Camp Kearny |
| Camp Joseph E. Johnston (Florida) | | | |
| Anderson, M. V. | | | See: Officers' Training School |
| Braden, Jerome E. | SFC | Casual Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Chayes, Edward | 1LT | | See: Officers' Training School |
| Ensminger, Philip C. | PVT | Quartermaster Corps | Questionnaire |
| Fielder, Eustace | SGT | 9th Training Company | Thirty-one photocopied letters, April 27, 1918-July 25, 1919 |
| Martin, James T. | SFC | Quartermaster Corps | Questionnaire |
| McKeown, Frank M. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Parth, John W. | PVT | Casual Detachment, Company K | Questionnaire |
| Camp Kearny (California) | | | |
| Brinan, William D. | SGT | | Memoirs, "My Twenty-Three Months in the U.S. Army," and Questionnaire |
| Farnham, LeRoy | | | Questionnaire |
| Nissen, Charles E. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Sipe, George E. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Slaugh, Leonard | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Sloke, Charles I. | CPL | 81st Infantry Regiment, Company I | Christmas menu and roster, Company I, 81st Infantry Regiment, 1918, and several letters, June 4, 1918-October 2, 1918 |

Kelly Field (Texas)

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|--------------------|
| Baker, Howard | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Harper, James B. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Hobson, Gail V. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Preston, Harold C. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Reid, Edwin G. | PVT | | Two Questionnaires |

Fort Lawton (Washington)

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Botts, Earl R. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|

Fort Leavenworth (Kansas)

| | | | |
|--------------|-----|------------------------|------------------------------------|
| Black, J. M. | PVT | 5th Training Battalion | See: Civilians, Auckerman, Sara G. |
|--------------|-----|------------------------|------------------------------------|

Camp Lee (Virginia)

| | | | |
|---------------------|---------|--|---|
| Brown, Frederick S. | 2LT | | See: Officers' Training School |
| Eye, R. Andrew | PFC | Replacement Regiment, Company B | Questionnaire |
| Hook, Edwin R. | LT | 155th Depot Brigade, 20th Battalion, Company B | Seventeen letters, October 21, 1918-October 30, 1918 |
| Karr, Alexander | Cook | Postal Express Service, Company L | Two Questionnaires |
| Lambert, Aquilla R. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Lester, Herman A. | PVT | 111th Provisional Company | Questionnaire |
| Loose, William E. | Wagoner | | Questionnaire |
| Maxwell, Paul E. | CPL | 314th Field Artillery Regiment, Battery A | Memoir, "The Diary of a Dud" |
| Michael, Samuel R. | PVT | 155th Depot Brigade, 2d Development Battalion, Company B | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and induction order |
| Polle, Correll J. | SGT | 155th Depot Brigade, 2d Training Battalion | Two Questionnaires |
| Reilly, Philip E. | PVT | | See: Officers' Training School |
| Ricker, Mack C. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Unknown Donor | | | Postcard showing billeting area for 318th Infantry Regiment |

| | | | |
|--------------------------------|--------|---|---|
| Unknown Donor | | | Two issues of Camp Lee's <i>The Bayonet</i> , January 31, 1919 and January 24, 1919 |
| Walker, Forest | PFC | 24th Machine Gun Battalion, Company A | Brief letter describing his military service record written by his widow |
| Weese, Conway W. | PVT | 96th Provisional Company | Questionnaire |
| Wiswell, Ray M. | PVT | | See: 37th Division, 145th Infantry Regiment |
| Camp Lewis (Washington) | | | |
| Aaboe, Nelson J. | PVT | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Borth, Arthur L. | Bugler | | Questionnaire |
| Brown, Frank L. | PVT | Company C | Daughter completed Questionnaire |
| Brown, Kenneth L. | PVT | 166th Depot Brigade | Questionnaire |
| Czyzewski, Peter | PVT | 166th Depot Brigade | Questionnaire |
| Davis, John B. | CPL | 166th Depot Brigade | Questionnaire |
| Gulldjord, Sigurd J. | CPL | 166th Depot Brigade, 50th Company | Only first 3 pages of Questionnaire completed |
| Grimes, Charles G. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Jones, Victor W. | PVT | 166th Depot Brigade, 8th and 45th Companies | Large collection of letters, April 30, 1918-February 4, 1919, and Questionnaire |
| Nichols, George | SGT | 166th Depot Brigade | Questionnaire |
| Patterson, E. W. | SFC | | Questionnaire |
| Peterson, A. William | SGM | 166th Depot Brigade, 7th Company | Questionnaire |
| Rachor, Charles A. | PVT | Baking and Cooking School | Questionnaire |
| Sewell, Lloyd M. | 2LT | 166th Depot Brigade | One page letter highlighting military service |
| Stoll, George G. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Swanson, George B. | | | Identity cards and notification of qualification for service |
| Tagestad, Olaf R. | PVT | Provost Guard Company | Questionnaire |
| Tolman, Leonard | PVT | 166th Depot Brigade | Questionnaire |

Fort Liscum (Alaska)

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Sabbe, Hector A. | PVT | 30th Battalion, Company B, U.S. Guards | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

Fort Logan (Colorado)

| | | | |
|----------------------|--|---------------------------|---------------|
| McDonnal, William J. | | 9th Recruiting Company | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|--|---------------------------|---------------|

Logan Demobilization Point (Utah)

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Foreman, M. Dewey | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Camp Mabry (Texas)

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--------------|---------------|
| Mann, Archie H. | PVT | 19th Company | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|------------------------------|---------------|
| Roeb, Charles L. | PVT | School for Auto Mechanics | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|------------------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--------------------------|---------------|
| Woods, Robert V. | CPL | 10th Company and Band | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--------------------------|---------------|

Camp MacArthur (Texas)

| | | | |
|-----------|--|--|--|
| Anonymous | | | Issues of the Post newspaper, <i>The Set-Up</i> , October 12-November 23, 1918. Post newspapers transferred to the Periodical Holdings |
|-----------|--|--|--|

| | | | |
|---------------|---------|--|---------------|
| Burton, Myron | Recruit | | Questionnaire |
|---------------|---------|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---|
| Davies, John H. | PVT | | See: 7th Division, 56th Infantry Regiment |
|-----------------|-----|--|---|

| | | | |
|----------------------|--|----------------------------------|---------------|
| Dixon, Oness H., Jr. | | 324th Auxiliary Remount Depot | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|--|----------------------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Hipp, Paul W. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Holmes, Loyd T. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Huffman, Raymond | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Rogers, Vern G. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|------------------------|-------------------|
| Running, Josef E. | PVT | 2d Dental Infirmary | See: Dental Corps |
|-------------------|-----|------------------------|-------------------|

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Weatherman, William J. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
|------------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|--------------------------------|
| Wilcox, Arthur L. | PFC | | See: Officers' Training School |
|-------------------|-----|--|--------------------------------|

Fort MacArthur (California)

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------------|---------------|
| Jefferis, Ervin E. | PVT | Coast Artillery | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------------|---------------|
| Mariscal, Joseph F. | PVT | Coast Artillery | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-----------------|---------------|

Camp McClellan (Alabama)

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|--------------------------------|
| Adams, Walter S. | 2LT | | See: Officers' Training School |
|------------------|-----|--|--------------------------------|

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Endres, Theordore E. | PFC | Battery C | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------|--|--|----------------------------|
| Fred, R. P. | | | Postcard of Camp McClellan |
|-------------|--|--|----------------------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------------------------|-----|---|--|
| Scott, Robert E. | MAJ | Commandant | Oversized photographs of newspaper clippings pertaining to Camp McClellan |
| Strand, Louis | PFC | Medical Supply Depot | Questionnaire |
| Fort McDowell (California) | | | |
| Swope, Charles B. | | Recruit Depot, 20th Recruit Company, Band | Seven letters, January 2, 1918 to December 8, 1918; postcards depicting Fort McDowell grounds and buildings; <i>Soldier's Hand Book</i> , 1918; guest pass; and war risk insurance documents. <i>Soldier's Hand Book</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Camp McIntosh (Texas) | | | |
| Cagna, Marc P. | SGT | 37th Infantry, Company I | Questionnaire |
| Camp Meade (Maryland) | | | |
| Boz, F. T. | | | Letter, October 20, 1918 |
| Bradley, George B. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Brown, Gus | SGT | 154th Depot Brigade | Questionnaire |
| Brown, Lawrence V. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Brunner, William J. | PVT | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Bulen, Edwin S. | PVT | 154th Depot Brigade, 13th Battalion | Questionnaire |
| Cartmell, Leon E. | SGT | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Crouthamel, Adam H. | | 154th Depot Brigade, 20th Company | Questionnaire |
| Goodell, Archie J. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Jardel, Napoleon E. | CPL | | Newspaper article, February 27, 1918 |
| Kunkle, William | PVT | | Postcard, August 8, 1918 |
| MacPherson, Samuel C. | CPL | Camp HQ | Questionnaire |
| Miller, George D. | | 154th Depot Brigade, 8th Company | Photocopies of two letters, June 27, 1918 and July 11, 1918 |
| Schmalbach, Andrew L. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Springer, Albert G. | 1LT | 154th Depot Brigade | Questionnaire |

Camp Meigs (Washington, DC)

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|---------------------------|---|
| Schwartz, Walter H. | PVT | 16th Company | Diary, 1918; company roster, Thanksgiving, 1918; postcards; permission slip to enlist; induction order; Army Training School certificate; train tickets; leave permit; identity card; application for leave; telegram; receipts; memorandum; and two Questionnaires |
| Weltzer, William P. | PVT | 437th Engineer Detachment | Identity card and Questionnaire |

Camp Merritt (New Jersey)

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|------------------------|--|
| Bieszke, Joseph J. | PFC | Guard and Fire Company | Questionnaire |
| Burnett, Paul L. | PVT | | Booklet, "Camp Merritt the Camp Beautiful" |
| Lauer, Raymond | CPL | 11th Supply Train | Questionnaire |
| Nelson, John | PVT | | Photographs and French postcards transferred to the Army Heritage Museum |
| Tuft, Henry W. | SGT | Casual Supply Company | Questionnaire |

Fort Miley (California)

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Cowan, Glenn F. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|

Fort Monroe (Virginia)

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--|--|
| Bradley, Clarence H. | SGT | School for Enlisted Specialists: Radio | Questionnaire |
| Ingraham, Herbert S. | 2LT | | See: Officers' Training School |
| Kornder, Alfred J. | 2LT | | See: Officers' Training School |
| Linden, John F. | 2LT | | See: Officers' Training School |
| Reims, Sven | SGT | School for Enlisted Specialists: Radio | Letters, July 23, 1916-February 19, 1920 |
| Smith, Fred M. | CPL | | Questionnaire |

Fort Morgan (Alabama)

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Shepp, Bryan E. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|

Camp Nicholls (Louisiana)

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Klein, Edward | PVT | Battery B | Notification of physical examination and Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|-----------|--|

Fort Oglethorpe (Georgia)

| | | | |
|-------|--|--|--------------------------|
| Cyril | | HQ Company, Medical Officers Training Center | Postcard, April 17, 1918 |
|-------|--|--|--------------------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------------------|-------|--------------------------------------|---|
| Haines, Albert W. | SGT | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| McNees | 2LT | | See: Officers' Training School |
| Moreland, William | Donor | | Account book; <i>Yanks, A Book of A.E.F. Verse</i> ; and <i>Medical Training Camp, Fort Oglethorpe, Georgia, August 1917</i> . Account book transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Ward, Emmons H. | PFC | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Fort Omaha (Nebraska) | | | |
| Alexander, Philip V. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Fort Ontario (New York) | | | |
| Anonymous | | | Copies of the post newspaper, <i>Ontario Post</i> , September 22, November 10, and November 17, 1917. Post newspapers transferred to the Periodical Holdings |
| Camp Pike (Arkansas) | | | |
| Aamoth, Walter J. | 2LT | | See: Officers' Training School |
| Alexander, Warner C. | PVT | 9th Replacement Battalion, Company K | Questionnaire completed by daughter |
| Barber, Vito | PVT | 162d Depot Brigade, 50th Company | Questionnaire |
| Bell, John A. | PVT | 162d Depot Brigade | Only 3 pages of Questionnaire completed |
| Bortle, Irving E. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Brunken, John | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Carter, Elisha A. | Cook | | Questionnaire |
| Covington, William F. | PFC | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Estel, Walter | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Eveland, John R. | PVT | 162d Depot Brigade, 48th Company | Questionnaire |
| Hughes, Roscoe C. | SGT | 162d Depot Brigade, 44th Company | Questionnaire |
| Jennings, Thomas C. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, William A. | PVT | 6th Replacement Battalion, Company K | Questionnaire |
| Jones, F. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|--|
| Kappen, Elmer | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Kelley, Thomas S. | PFC | 162d Depot Brigade | Questionnaire |
| Killen, Rubin H. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Lovette, William W. | PVT | 162d Depot Brigade | Questionnaire |
| Megison, L. Charles | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Merritt, Charley D. | SGT | 4th Training Regiment, Company G | Partial Questionnaire |
| Peters, Edward | PVT | 162d Depot Brigade, Casual Detachment 19 | Questionnaire |
| Phinney, Frank T. | PFC | 3d Battalion, 6th Company | Questionnaire |
| Ross, William H. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Scoggins, Lonnie | PVT | 162d Depot Brigade, Development Battalion, Company B | Only first page of Questionnaire completed |
| Smith, Edgar W. | SGT | 9th Replacement Battalion, Company K | Questionnaire |
| Turner, Will H. | 1LT | 162d Depot Brigade, 3d Battalion | Questionnaire |

Plattsburg Barracks (New York)

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|--|
| Donaldson, John M. | LT | | See: 42d Division, 167th Infantry Regiment |
| Ebbitt, Arthur J. | SGT | | Questionnaire |

Fort Preble (Maine)

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-------------|---------------------------------------|
| Lint, Robert E. | PVT | 4th Company | Discharge paper and enlistment record |
|-----------------|-----|-------------|---------------------------------------|

Presidio of San Francisco (California)

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------------------|---------------|
| McCord, Lynn W. | PVT | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------------------|---------------|

Raritan Arsenal (New Jersey)

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-------------------------|---|
| Griffin, Samuel W. | PVT | Ordnance Department | See: Ordnance Department, Miscellaneous |
| Trudeau, Philias A. | CPL | Arsenal Fire Company | Questionnaire |

Fort Riley (Kansas)

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--|-------------------------------------|
| Chapman, William E. | PFC | Officers' Mess | Questionnaire |
| DeVaney, Frank | PFC | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Hicks, Edward W. | PVT | Field Clerk | Questionnaire |
| Krohn, Clayton L. | 1SG | | Questionnaire |
| Parrott, Robert I. | SGT | Medical Detachment | Newspaper article and Questionnaire |
| Triplett, Oren A. | PFC | 24th Field Hospital and 10th Evacuation Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Waldecker, Harald J. | PFC | Base Hospital | Questionnaire |

Rockwell Field (California)

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------------|
| Dufresne, Frank X. | | | Air Service cartoon |
| Kratovil, Frank A. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

Fort Winfield Scott (California)

| | | | |
|--------------------|--------|--|---------------|
| Fraser, William O. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Mickelson, J. L. | Bugler | | Questionnaire |

Camp Sevier (South Carolina)

| | | | |
|--------------------|----------|----------------------------------|---|
| Post, Harold D. | Mechanic | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Sheldon, James J. | PVT | | Postcards and letters, June-November 1918 |
| Sheldon, Robert L. | CPL | Provost Guard Company | Questionnaire |
| Stone, James B. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Wittman, Hubert M. | SGT | 161st Depot Brigade, 7th Company | Questionnaire |

Camp Shelby (Mississippi)

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|---------------|-------------------------------------|
| Krumwiede, Dewey E. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Piper, Edwin W. | | | Postcards, October to December 1917 |
| Tuck, Charles H. | PFC | Base Hospital | Questionnaire |

Fort Sheridan (Illinois)

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---|
| Facklam, Harold R. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Hawk, Clyde W. | | | See: Officers' Training School |
| Loomis, Donald B. | 1SG | | Questionnaire |
| Palmer, Paul E. | CPT | | See: Air Service, 2d Air Service Mechanics Regiment |

Camp Sherman (Ohio)

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|--|
| Arnold, Albert | PVT | Base Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Burger, Joseph A. | PVT | 158th Depot Brigade, 6th Development Battalion | Questionnaire |
| Cox, Alvin B. | PVT | Provost Guard Company | Questionnaire |
| Culp, Homer C. | | | One page reminiscence |
| Gross, Christian J. | PVT | HQ Detachment | Registration certificate, leave permit and Questionnaire |
| Jones, Alfred S. | PVT | 158th Depot Brigade, 9th Company | Questionnaire |
| King, Walter C. | SGT | 158th Depot Brigade | Questionnaire |
| Marvin, Albert J. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Miller, Wash G. | 1SG | 95th Division, 379th Infantry Regiment, Company G | Questionnaire |
| Monteruli, Tony | PVT | 158th Depot Brigade, 20th Company | Questionnaire |
| Ontko, George | PVT | 158th Depot Brigade, 11th Company | Questionnaire |
| Searcy, Ora T. | PFC | 158th Depot Brigade | Questionnaire |
| Shields, Russell H. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Walling, Joseph T. | SGT | | Questionnaire |

Fort Sill (Oklahoma)

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|------------|---|
| Aronson, Mortimer H. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Bender, Herman F. | PFC | Squadron E | Questionnaire |
| Diller, John E. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Maddux, Frank A. | PVT | | Discharge paper; enlistment record; letter, November 13, 1942; newspaper article; and Questionnaire |
| McNees, | 2LT | | See: Officers' Training School |
| Wargm, Roman | SGM | | Photocopies of 6 letters, 1917-1920 |

Fort Slocum (New York)

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Bridgewater, Horace M. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|------------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------------------------------|-----|---|---|
| Jensen, Oluf T. | PVT | | See: American Forces in Germany |
| Camp Snelling (Minnesota) | | | |
| Gustavson, Ella M. | | | Late 1980s Minnesota Historical Society press release concerning the history of Fort Snelling |
| Camp Leon Springs (Texas) | | | |
| Knox, Robert W. | | | See: Officers' Training School |
| Camp Stanley (Texas) | | | |
| Hoover, Arlie E. | PVT | Cavalry | Questionnaire |
| Camp Syracuse (New York) | | | |
| Green, Karl F. | | Medical Detachment | History and description of camp |
| Lindley, Franklin C. | | Limited Duty Serviceman | Questionnaire |
| Camp Zachary Taylor (Kentucky) | | | |
| Alexander, Thomas L. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Anderson, Victor C. | SGT | | Partial Questionnaire |
| Ault, Charles F. | SFC | Cooks and Bakers School | Questionnaire |
| Baker, Earl H. | CPL | 159th Depot Brigade, 8th Company | Questionnaire |
| Baldwin, Harry | PVT | 159th Depot Brigade, 1st Training Battalion | Questionnaire |
| Beck, Edwin N. | | | Questionnaire |
| Birch, George W. | | | Unit newspaper, <i>The Bridgehead Sentinel</i> , December 13, 1919 |
| Birch, William H. | PFC | Base Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Briggs, John L. | PVT | 159th Depot Brigade, 3d Company | Questionnaire |
| Briggs, William M. | 1LT | 159th Depot Brigade | Only first page of Questionnaire |
| Buckley, Ellis C. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| Burch, George W. | | | 1st Division's <i>The Bridgehead Sentinel</i> , December 13, 1919 |
| Busby, Ernest | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Christian, Daniel | SGT | | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--------------------------|-----|---|---|
| Colehower, Louis J. | CPT | 159th Depot Brigade | Only first page of Questionnaire |
| Cornell, Ezra B. | PVT | Field Artillery School | Partial Questionnaire |
| Ervin, Frank | PFC | HQ Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Etienne, Oscar | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Fox, Jake B. | SGT | Base Hospital | Newspaper clipping and Questionnaire |
| Graham, William A. | PFC | 159th Depot Brigade, 10th Company | Questionnaire |
| Harper, Henry G. | | Field Artillery Central Officers Training School | Leave permit and "The Liberty Loan," Congressional document, May 21, 1917 |
| Joiner, Jewell H. | | 159th Depot Brigade, 8th Company | Questionnaire |
| Krienstein, Edward A. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Kuckuck, Emil | PVT | 159th Depot Brigade | Questionnaire |
| Lincoln, Lloyd E. | SGM | 159th Depot Brigade | Questionnaire |
| Lusby, Clarence C. | 1SG | | Questionnaire |
| Morrison, Carl W. | SGT | Utilities Detachment, Quartermaster Construction Division | Questionnaire |
| Nation, Alfred R. | PVT | 159th Depot Brigade, 7th Company | Questionnaire |
| Noffsinger, Obert M. | PVT | 413th Engineer Regiment | Questionnaire |
| Price, Fred E. | PFC | Military Police | Questionnaire |
| Rumbarger, Arnold S. | SGT | 159th Depot Brigade, 13th Cavalry Regiment | Letters, May 18, 1918-September 26, 1919; postcards; newspaper articles; mementos; Camp Zachary Taylor Edition, December 2, 1918; and Questionnaire |
| Sheeran, Frank M. | SGT | HQ Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Shields, Willard P. | SGT | Camp HQ | Questionnaire |
| Simpson, Marion R. | PFC | HQ Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Steele, Frank M. | SGT | 159th Depot Brigade | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|----------|---|--|
| Thomas, Oscar R. | PVT | 159th Depot Brigade, 2d Company | Questionnaire |
| Van Sickle, Harold B. | CPL | 159th Depot Brigade, 4th Company | Questionnaire |
| Walter, Henry | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Webb, Ora D. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Wewee, Howard J. | PVT | | Two Questionnaires |
| Woosley, Fieldon | 1st Cook | 159th Depot Brigade, 21st Company | Letters, October 7, 1917-November 25, 1918; identity card; postcards; war risk insurance policy and associated correspondence; and Questionnaire |
| Yegerlehner, Clarence E. | PFC | | Two Questionnaires |
| Fort Thomas (Kentucky) | | | |
| Granneman, Frederick C. | | | Questionnaire |
| Neibert, Wid O. | PVT | 13th Recruit Company | Questionnaire |
| Camp Travis (Texas) | | | |
| Blankenship, Hiram D. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Doss, Charles J. | PVT | 165th Depot Brigade, 27th Company | Questionnaire |
| Galm, Otto E. | PVT | Demobilization Company | Questionnaire |
| Goodfellow, Herbert | | | Two letters |
| Hawkins, Horace E. | CPL | Bakers and Cook School | Questionnaire |
| Luckemeyer, Christian F. | CPL | Provost Guard | Questionnaire |
| Roensch, Fritz C. | SGT | 165th Depot Brigade, 35th Company | Questionnaire |
| Shell, Arthur C. | SGT | 165th Depot Brigade, 25th Company | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--|-----|---------------------------------------|--|
| Williams, Jerry | PVT | 165th Depot Brigade, 3d Company | Questionnaire |
| Williams, Walter P. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| United States Military Academy (New York) | | | |
| Rose, Charles J. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Williams, Ward | PVT | Engineer Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Camp Upton (New York) | | | |
| Bauer, Arthur | PVT | 152d Depot Brigade, 22d Company | One page typed account of military service |
| Bryant, Jesse G. | | | Letter, October 9, 1918, and mementos |
| Lependorf, David S. | PVT | 152d Depot Brigade, 3d Company | Questionnaire |
| Morrissey, T. J. | PVT | | Only first page of Questionnaire completed |
| Parker, C. W. | | | Veterans of World War I newspaper article |
| Sims, Otis L. | 2LT | Adjutant, 152d Depot Brigade | Questionnaire |
| Taylor, Harold F. | SGT | 152d Depot Brigade | Questionnaire |
| Camp Vail (New Jersey) | | | |
| Christian, Thomas L. | CPL | | Two Questionnaires |
| Friedman, Alvin J. | SGT | 12th Depot Battalion | Promotion certificate and Questionnaire |
| Vancouver Barracks (Washington) | | | |
| Cook, Arthur | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Hancock, James P., Jr. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Sehans, Cornelius | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Smith, Raymond C. | PFC | Post Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Camp Wadsworth (South Carolina) | | | |
| “Baldy” | | | Photocopy of 6-page letter |

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------------|---|
| Blum, Lazarus | SGT | Salvage Company | Questionnaire |
| Pacelli, Marion | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Schever, William E. | 2LT | | Military service record and Questionnaire |

Fort Wayne (Michigan)

| | | | |
|------------------|--|--|---------------|
| Squires, Neil M. | | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|--|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| Weisser, Harold B. | PVT | 1st Recruit Squadron | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|

Camp Wheeler (Georgia)

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|------------------------------|---------------|
| Kniecik, Joseph | PVT | Casual Detachment, Company K | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|------------------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------------------|---------------|
| Lindsey, Rivers M. | PFC | Office of the Camp Quartermaster | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------------------|---------------|

Fort Worden (Washington)

| | | | |
|----------------|--|--|------------------------|
| Gregory, V. J. | | | Article on Fort Worden |
|----------------|--|--|------------------------|

Coast Artillery Corps

Ammunition Trains

53d Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|-----------|-----|--|---------------|
| Pace, Guy | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|-----------|-----|--|---------------|

54th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Brannan, Julian L. | SGM | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|

55th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Johnson, Lawson | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

57th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Bellinger, Jay O. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

59th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Winchester, A. Horace | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Antiaircraft Battalions

1st Antiaircraft Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------|--------|--|---------------|
| Napoleon, Joseph | Bugler | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|--------|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Smith, Alvin C. | CPT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

2d Antiaircraft Battalion

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|------------|---------------|
| McCurdy, Harry | PVT | Battery C. | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|------------|---------------|

3d Antiaircraft Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--------------------|--|
| Cameron, William C. | SGT | Battery A | Battery roster; personal accounts; and Questionnaire |
| Turner, Arthur E. | PFC | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |

4th Antiaircraft Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Nelson, Walter W. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Parker, John E. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Rauch, Thomas J. | SGT | | Questionnaire |

5th Antiaircraft Battalion

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Schroeder, Frederick | PVT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| White, Nicholas P. | PVT | Battery A | Questionnaire |

6th Antiaircraft Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Fischer, Ronald E. | CPL | Battery B | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

7th Antiaircraft Battalion

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Davis, Winn C. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|

Antiaircraft Sectors**18th Antiaircraft Sector**

| | | | |
|--------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Imig, Leo V. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|--------------|-----|--|---------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----------------------|--------------|---------------|
| Beck, Homer D. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Bell, John J. | Musician 3d Class | 29th Company | Questionnaire |
| Caley, Vernie L. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Defly, Dwight A. | CPL | 20th Company | Questionnaire |
| Durke, Ralph C. | Musician 2d Class | 27th Company | Questionnaire |
| Jenkins, Clarence N. | Musician 1st Class | 23d Company | Questionnaire |

Coast Defense Commands**Coast Defense of Baltimore**

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-------------|---------------|
| Young, Raymond P. | PVT | 4th Company | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-------------|---------------|

Coast Defense of Boston

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Borden, Arbon L. | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Coast Defense of Galveston

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-------------|---------------|
| Kennedy, Charles M. | SGT | 9th Company | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-------------|---------------|

Coast Defense of Long Island Sound

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-------------|---------------|
| Averly, George W. | PFC | 1st Company | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-------------|---------------|

Coast Defense of Pensacola

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-------------|---------------|
| Unzicker, Adolph | SGT | 8th Company | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-------------|---------------|

Coast Defense of Portland

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--------------|---------------|
| Boyle, John V. | CPL | 37th Company | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|--------------|---------------|

Coast Defense of Puget Sound

| | | | |
|------------------|--------|--------------|---------------|
| Hemmye, Emile F. | Bugler | 26th Company | Questionnaire |
|------------------|--------|--------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-------------|---------------|
| Hurdstrom, Clifford | PFC | 22d Company | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------------|-----|--------------|---------------|
| Tiefenthaler, Joseph J. | CPL | 13th Company | Questionnaire |
|-------------------------|-----|--------------|---------------|

Coast Defense of Sandy Hook

| | | | |
|-------------------------|-----|------------|---------------|
| Vandecaveye, Silvere C. | SGT | 2d Company | Questionnaire |
|-------------------------|-----|------------|---------------|

Coast Defense of Tampa

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|------------|---------------|
| Mathews, Archie R. | CPL | 2d Company | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|------------|---------------|

Coast Defense Companies**Fort Adams**

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|------------|---------------|
| Burr, William T. | PFC | 3d Company | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|------------|---------------|

Fort Caswell

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|------------|---------------|
| Maguire, Charles J. | PVT | 2d Company | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-------------|---------------|
| Roberts, Lewis D. | PFC | 1st Company | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-------------|---------------|

Fort MacArthur

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|----------------------------|
| Jefferis, Ervin E. | PVT | | See: Camps, Fort MacArthur |
|--------------------|-----|--|----------------------------|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|----------------------------|
| Mariscal, Joseph F. | PVT | | See: Camps, Fort MacArthur |
|---------------------|-----|--|----------------------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| Thomas, Averil Z. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|

Fort Mills

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--------------|---------------------------------|
| Creager, Walter L. | PVT | 19th Company | Movie tickets and Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--------------|---------------------------------|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-------------|--|
| Jenkins, William E. | PVT | 9th Company | 1918 Christmas menu with unit roster and Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-------------|--|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|------------|---------------|
| Mapes, Carroll D. | CPL | 3d Company | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-------------|---------------|
| Phelps, Carl R. | CPL | 7th Company | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|-------------|--------------------------------------|
| Solberg, Egil | CPL | 9th Company | 8th Company roster and Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|-------------|--------------------------------------|

Fort Monroe

| | | | |
|-------------------|---------------|--|---------------|
| Perry, Gilbert F. | Master Gunner | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|---------------|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|------------|---------------|
| Richardson, Raymond A. | CPL | 3d Company | Questionnaire |
|------------------------|-----|------------|---------------|

Fort Rodman

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| Dauteuil, Donat | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Pierce, Bernard B. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|

Fort Stevens

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-------------|---------------|
| Zurflueh, John, Jr. | PVT | 1st Company | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-------------|---------------|

Fort Ward

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Franklin, George F. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|

Fort Washington

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Lovenguth, Harold A. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|--|---------------|

Fort Worden

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--------------|---------------|
| Thayer, Laurence H. | PVT | 40th Company | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|--------------|---------------|

Artillery Regiments

8th Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Jakabcin, Joseph A. | SGT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

19th Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Bullard, Lawrence C. | CPL | Battery B | Poems, “Veteran’s Day” and “Worries of an Old Veteran;” book of poems, Thoughts and Memories in Verse” written in memory of his late wife; and Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|--|

21st Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Sinz, Elmer F. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|

25th Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Atwood, Merritt W. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|

Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Erickson, Wayne | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|

28th Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Woodman, Willard P. | 1LT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

30th Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|--------------------|
| Ebsen, George P. | PVT | Battery D | Two Questionnaires |
|------------------|-----|-----------|--------------------|

31st Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Alexander, Michael | PVT | Battery E | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| Patrick, Clarence G. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|

32d Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Hill, Lyman G. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|

33d Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|--|
| Baddock, Loren W. | SGT | | Song text for “Every Girl Wants to Marry a Soldier,” and Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|--|

34th Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Lyon, William B. | CPL | Battery A | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

38th Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|---------------------|--|
| Nicholson, Howard L. | CPL | Ordnance Detachment | Photocopy of enlistment record and discharge paper; 4-page typed memories, “World War I Memories Keep On-Keeping On” and Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|---------------------|--|

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Rogers, Asa A. | PVT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

39th Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Frohlick, Otto E. | CPL | Battery A | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Jenkins, Sidney C. | CPL | Battery F | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

40th Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Bruno, John | PFC | Battery F | Photocopy of enlistment record and discharge paper, and Questionnaire |
|-------------|-----|-----------|---|

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--|---|
| Dale, Oscar H. | SFC | Headquarters Detachment, 1st Battalion | Confidential Order 1, November 6, 1918, and Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|--|---|

41st Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Melvin, Donald J. | PVT | Battery D | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

42d Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------|-----|--|---|
| Linn, John | CPT | | Original letter with typed transcript, and a small collection of photocopied official records, enlistment records, discharge papers, and promotion certificates |
|------------|-----|--|---|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Norbeck, Oliver G. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|

43d Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--------------|---------------|
| Dowling, Frank S. | SFC | 3d Battalion | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--------------|---------------|

44th Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---|
| Walsh, Howard A. | PFC | | Photocopies of several commemorative postcards; enlistment records; photocopy of 24-page typed memoirs; and Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---|

45th Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Cole, Charles R. | PFC | Battery D | Photocopy of Battery D roster and Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Hazzard, Donald G. | PFC | Battery C | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Miller, Earl B. | PVT | Battery E | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|--|----------------------|---|
| Parker, Gordon W. | | Headquarters Company | Commemorative poster denoting military service with attached photograph of soldier and photographs. Poster transferred to the Army Heritage Museum; photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
|-------------------|--|----------------------|---|

| | | | |
|--------------------------------|---------|----------------------|---|
| Stribley, Henry W. | CPL | | See: Coast Artillery School, Fort Monroe |
| Yorks, Charles | | Battery F | Short handwritten account of his military service |
| 46th Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Bierman, William C. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Logiurato, Dominick | PVT | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Schnarr, Floyd G. | PFC | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Seeley, William H. | SGT | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| 47th Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Falls, Floyd A. | PVT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Hawden, John W. | PVT | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Oliver, Clarence O. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Schulze, Bernhard J. | CPL | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Traver, Frank S. | PFC | Battery A | Two Questionnaires |
| 48th Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Lappley, Paul W. | CPL | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Leth, Clarence H. | Wagoner | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Phegley, William O. | PVT | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Sargent, Theodore R. | PFC | Battery B | Published memoirs (1921), <i>Army Experience of A Private</i> , and Questionnaire |
| 51st Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Fruin, Lloyd J. | PVT | Battery D | Battery D roster, unit history, holiday cards, and Questionnaires |
| Gardner, Noel | SGT | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Hewitt, George L. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Roman, Delphino | PVT | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Smith, Vern D. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Stansbury, Walter B. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Stribley, Henry W. | CPL | | See: Coast Artillery School, Fort Monroe |
| Walsh, Frank J. | PFC | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Whitacre, Guy A. | SGM | | Only pages 1 and 2 of Questionnaire |
| White, Lawrence E. | Bugler | Battery A | <i>Agamemnon Daily News</i> , February 1 and 2, 1919, and Questionnaire |
| Wilson, Raymond G. | PVT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| 52d Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Allen, John L. | SGT | Battery E | Photocopies of reminiscences in the form of a letter dated July 24, 1977, and several postwar letters |

| | | | |
|--------------------------------|---------|--------------------|---|
| Knight, Willis C. | LTC | | 3 French letters of commendation and a copy of a World War II-era White House letter from Franklin D. Roosevelt to members of the United States Army Expeditionary Forces |
| Lorah, Clarence R. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Oliver, Earl U. | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| 53d Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Ellinghausen, William | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Hoffman, Earl L. | PVT | Battery E | 16 letters, November 20, 1917 to September 2, 1919 |
| Jacobs, Hal R. | Wagoner | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Linn, John | CPT | Battery B | See: Coast Artillery Corps, 42d Artillery Regiment |
| 54th Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Dowling, Frank S. | SFC | Battery F | See: Coast Artillery Corps, 43d Artillery Regiment |
| Dutton, Clyde E. | SGT | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Gower, Arthur W. | CPT | | Officer's identity card; <i>Officer's Record Book</i> ; small booklet, Hotel Chamberlain, commemorating completion of training; West Point Cadets dance program, May 5, 1919; 1918 Thanksgiving menu, Heavy Artillery School; assorted travel orders; and train ticket stubs; passes; travel orders; and various mementos |
| Miller, Walter H. | CPL | Battery E | Headquarters, 12th Division flyer for discharged personnel regarding wearing the uniform; booklet, "To the Homeward-Bound Americans;" newspaper clippings; and two Questionnaires |
| Norton, Harold M. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Parsons, Bert E. | PVT | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Warner, Arthur H. | CPT | Battery A | Unit history; letters, July 1917 to June 1918; postcards; charts; bulletins, notes, regulations, general instructions, lecture and training papers for heavy and coast artillery; German instruction for life insurance; German letters, September 1918; report by General Pershing; <i>Yank Talk</i> ; <i>American Embarkation News</i> , May 10, 1919; mementos; resume; statement of military service; diaries, July-October, 1943; April 4-10, 1944; notebooks on rocket program, radar, missiles etc.; letters, 1942-1944; personal papers, 1917 to 1952; and reserve file, 1942-1951. See separate box. |
| Wilburn, Fred E. | PVT | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| 55th Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Burnett, Paul L. | PVT | Medical Detachment | <i>Training for the Trenches</i> cartoon book; booklet, booklet, "Where We Go from Here: This is the Real Dope;" safe arrival postcard; welcome home letter from the New York War Camp Community Service; German medical tags and other German mementos; and Questionnaire |
| Cox, Raymond W. | PVT | Battery F | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|----------------------|----------|----------------------|---|
| Foster, Ernest H. | MSG | | Questionnaire |
| Hamel, Walter I. | PVT | Service Battery | Discharge papers and pages 1 and 2 of Questionnaire |
| Svensson, Eric H. F. | Musician | Headquarters Company | Winthrop, Massachusetts' book, <i>The Oxford Individual War Service Record Book and Portfolio</i> containing his handwritten "record of service;" collection of Individual Equipment Record forms; and newspaper clipping |
| White, Raymond W. | PVT | Battery B | 5 letters, March 15, 1918 to January 23, 1919 |
| Whiteside, Joseph | PFC | Battery D | Photocopy of his "Liberty War Scrap Book" filled with newspaper clippings, photographs, and cartoons |

56th Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|--|--|---|
| Gaston, Russell O. | | | Letter, June 26, 1980, describing his military service, complaining about the cost of the survey effort, and discussing his lack of a pension |
|--------------------|--|--|---|

| | | | |
|--------------------|---------|----------------|--|
| Jones, Fred M. | 1SG | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Patchen, Ernest H. | Wagoner | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Stribley, Henry W. | CPL | | See: Coast Artillery School, Fort Monroe |

57th Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|----------------------|----------------------|---|
| Brown, Melville A. | Musician 3d Class | Battery D | His privately printed <i>The 1917-1918 Wartime Diary of Melville A. Brown</i> |
| Erickson, Edwin F. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Gregg, William E. | PVT | Battery A | Only 1st page of Questionnaire completed by his widow |
| Guidera, Francis P. | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Holmes, Emmet L. | SGT | Battery B | 1-page typed reminiscence, "That Night at Montzeville;" <i>American Legion</i> article, "A Fighting Chance;" photocopy of newspaper article regarding a unit reunion; and Questionnaire |
| MacDonald, Francis J. | | Battery B | Questionnaire, but missing pages 1 and 2 |
| Oliver, Walter S. | PFC | Battery D | Photocopy of G.H.Q. General Orders 38-A, February 28, 1919, and Questionnaire |
| Piske, Walter F. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

58th Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Autenrieth, Charlie | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Hill, James | SGT | Headquarters Company | Photocopy of 12-page typed report summarizing the organization and operations of the American Expeditionary Forces from May 26, 1917 to November 11, 1918 |
| Leach, William H. | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |

59th Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|---------|-----------|--|
| Koster, Frederick H. | Wagoner | Battery E | Photocopies of <i>The Daily Log</i> published daily aboard the battleship <i>USS New Hampshire</i> for the period January 9-January 23, 1919 |
|----------------------|---------|-----------|--|

| | | | |
|--------------------------------|-------------------|----------------------|---|
| Nash, Gordon C. | 1LT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Porterfield, Earl C. | Musician | Headquarters | 15 "thank you" letters to his mother from soldiers having received sundry packages from her women's group, December 20, 1917-March 30, 1918 (folder 1); collection of soldier's letters, April 5, 1918-January 31, 1919 (folders 2 and 3) |
| Starrett, Heydon M. | SGT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| 60th Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Afflerbaugh, Joseph M. | Gunner 2d Class | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Kirsch, Roscoe C. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Lenguadoro, Stephen | CPL | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Nicholas, Gordan A. | PVT | Battery B | Photocopy of diary for the period April 20-November 11, 1918 |
| Parsons, Bert E. | PVT | Battery B | See: Coast Artillery Corps, 54th Artillery Regiment |
| Phillips, William H. | Engineer | Battery D | Handwritten diary for the period January 23, 1918-March 2, 1919; 1916 Christmas menu including a unit roster; and a list of unit photographs available for purchase |
| 61st Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Bailey, Decatur J. | PVT | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Compton, Walter S. | CPL | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Maves, Arthur W. | Musician 3d Class | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| O'Brien, Walter A. | SGT | Battery D | Handwritten words to the Coast Artillery song and Questionnaire |
| Wilson, Arthur, Jr. | PFC | Supply Company | Photocopy of enlistment record and discharge paper; official documents; roster of passengers slated for embarkation; and Questionnaire |
| 62d Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Hill Charles E. | PVT | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Martincik, Frank | SGT | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Prindle, George W. | PFC | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| 63d Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Anonymous | | | Poor photocopy of <i>The Diary of a Buck: The Personal Record of Private John Brown. His Wanderings with the Sixty-Third Artillery, C.A.C., A.E.F., 1918-1919</i> ; includes a regimental roster |
| Burke, Vernon A. | Wagoner | Battery D | Two Questionnaires |
| Juvet, Henry C. | PFC | Battery D | Two Questionnaires |
| Kerry, Walter J. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Klinker, Horace B. | CPL | Battery D | 25 letters, September 8, 1918 to March 5, 1919 |
| Martincik, Frank | SGT | Battery C | See: Coast Artillery Corps, 62d Artillery Regiment |
| Richardson, Fred | CPL | Battery B | Two Questionnaires |
| Smith, Elmer J. | | Battery D | Questionnaire |

64th Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|--------------------|---------------|
| Clough, Elmer L. | PVT | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Gits, Edmund P. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| McStravick, Charles A. | PVT | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Purnhagen, Lewis A. | PFC | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Sheffield, Gettis T. | 1LT | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |

65th Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------------|-------------------|----------------------|--|
| Ahlstedt, Harold T. | PVT | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Bussing (Bushing) John A. | CPL | Battery F | Letters, March to November, 1918; postcard, 1919; confidential orders; general orders; various mementos from France; booklets on Coast Artillery instruction, infantry drill regulations, rifle practice, and French military infantry organization; machine gun drill regulation; and Questionnaire |
| English, Frank | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Fleming, Thomas S. | 1LT | | Questionnaire |
| Johnston, Ray | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Little, T. Gordon | PVT | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Messenger, William P. | Musician 2d Class | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Pykonen, William E. | PFC | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Say, Harold B. | PFC | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Talbert, Russell L. | PFC | | Postcards; newspaper article; and Questionnaire |
| Uhde, Otto C. | PVT | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Warner, Floyd L. | Wagoner | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Zumpfe, Joe | PFC | Battery D | Questionnaire |

66th Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|------|----------------------|---|
| Dadley, Roland G. | Cook | | Questionnaire |
| Wirth, Fay A. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |

67th Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Allen, John B. | PFC | Battery C | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------------------|----------|-------------------------|--|
| Brooks, Jack W. | SSG | | Questionnaire |
| Graham, Cyrus W. | PVT | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Jones, William E. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| MacNeil, Donald B. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| McDonald, Leo J. | CPL | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Testa, John | PFC | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| 68th Artillery Regiment | | | |
| McNeeley, Thomas J. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| 69th Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Cutler, LeRoy W. | PFC | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Harris, Ted J. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| McKibbin, William F. | CPL | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Noreen, Edward C. | PFC | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Smith, Ralph O. | PFC | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Turman, Clyde E. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Poems and Questionnaire |
| 70th Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Hern, Raymond G. | CPL | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Simpson, Robert C. | CPT | Medical Detachment | Officer's record book; correspondence for appointments; special orders; memoranda; leave permits; personal reports for commissioned officers; promotion certificate; French money orders; inventory of opium; instructions for discharge; various mementos; reunion correspondence; and obituaries |
| Williams, Glennie A. | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Wilmer, Huxford | | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| 71st Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Gilchrist, Frederick W. | LT | | Sugar ration coupons; <i>Liaison, the Courier of the Big Gun Corps</i> , June 28, 1919; and Questionnaire |
| Nielsen, Alfred J. | | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Smith, Louis J. | Wagoner | | Questionnaire |
| Waltemyer, William C. | Chaplain | | Photocopy of a handwritten diary for the period March 19, 1918 to March 7, 1919, and photocopies of a 4-part series, "A Year As An Army Chaplain" |
| 72d Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Chapsky, Albert H. | PVT | Battery A | Letters, July 9, 1918 to March 16, 1919, and mementos |
| Crocker, George R. | PFC | | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---|---------|---|---|
| Nickerson, Leland W. | Wagoner | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Oestreich, William H. | PFC | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| 73d Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Brankle, Lawrence O. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Day, Edward F. | CPL | Battery B | Roster of Second Company, C.A.C., New Hampshire National Guard, and Questionnaire |
| Falconbury, William B. | CPL | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Garber, Lee A. | PVT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| McKibben, Everett | PVT | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Wetzstein, William L. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| 74th Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Bean, Herbert W. | PVT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Buzzard, Paul E. | PFC | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Flint, Gerard | PVT | | Roster, 7th Company, C.A.C., Boston, 1917, and postcards |
| Safreed, Bradley M. | PVT | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| 126th Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Booth, Walter H. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| 159th Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Thomas, Clark Wm. | | | Questionnaire |
| 161st Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Robinson, Joseph W. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Stewart, Hiram P. | SFC | | Questionnaire |
| Coast Artillery Training Center and School | | | |
| Coahran, William N. | PVT | Fort Monroe, Company D | Memorandum receipt and Questionnaire |
| Holloway, Ernest D. | | Officers' Training School, Jackson Barracks | Questionnaire |
| McGlothlin, Carl E. | PVT | Fort Monroe | Questionnaire |
| Orthey, George F. | | Fort Monroe | Questionnaire |
| Stribley, Henry W. | CPL | Fort Monroe | Questionnaire |
| Whittington, Charles B. | SGM | Fort Monroe | Questionnaire |
| Yackel, H. Rodgers | SGT | Fort Monroe | Military service account |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-------|---|---|
| Aurand, Henry S. | Major | | Military service history |
| Bartko, John M. | CPL | 82d Company | Questionnaire |
| Bogue, Travis L. | CPL | Band | Questionnaire |
| Brock, Walter L. | PVT | 15th Company, Fort Mills | Questionnaire |
| Brotche, George C. | | | Questionnaire |
| Brown, Carl C. | PVT | | Instruction book for Coast Artillery School for Enlisted Men, clerical course, Fort Monroe; and <i>Liaison</i> , Coast Artillery School, Fort Monroe, December 6, 1918; and Questionnaire |
| Clarke, Watts R. | MSG | | Questionnaire |
| Davies, Thomas H. | | | Questionnaire |
| DeRosset, Armand J. | | | See: 15th Cavalry Division, 8th Regiment |
| Flanders, Elwin M. | PVT | 1st Truck Company | Questionnaire |
| Fletcher, Claude L. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Green, Albert G. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Hahn, Harry E. | 1LT | | Questionnaire |
| Immele, Paul E. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Charles F. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Kauffman, Ernest | PVT | Headquarters, 75th Railroad Artillery | Questionnaire |
| McGlothlin, Carl E. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| McGraw, Grover C. | SGT | 14th Company | Questionnaire |
| Morrison, Walter E. | PVT | Company A, 75th Railroad Artillery | Questionnaire |
| Nelson, Elliott R. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Nowick, Casimir B. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Pearson, John W. | PVT | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Plummer, Robert F. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Sage, George W. | PFC | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Soderling, Gustave R. | | | Questionnaire |
| Staley, William A. | 1LT | | Questionnaire |
| Summer, Ralph H. | PFC | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Tingley, Charles H. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| White, Guy L. | CPL | | Questionnaire |

Wolfram, Walter A.

Questionnaire
Corps of Engineers
Engineer Regiments

3d Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--------------|---|
| Brown, Linnell W. | CPL | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Bushey, Earl W. | SGT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Schwier, Emmett H. | PVT | 2d Battalion | Questionnaire |
| Warrenberger, Roger | SGT | Company F | See: Above Division; Departments; Panama Canal Department |

10th Engineer Regiment (Forestry)

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Cherry, Clement | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Hedrick, Joe | PVT | Company B | Small collection of postcards and collection of letters coming the period 4 October 1917 to 10 December 1918 |
| May, Henry W. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| McGuire, Harold F. | PVT | Company C | Photocopy of a letter dated 18 April 191[8]; photocopy of Middlebury, Connecticut's program, "First Anniversary of Armistice Day" honoring Soldiers and Sailors from Middlebury |

11th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|---------|-------------------------|---|
| Christ, Herman C. | Wagoner | Company A; Company B | Questionnaire, photocopies of photos of 11th Engineer Regiment units and personnel (mostly unidentified), and a copy of the Eleventh Engineers Association's <i>Gandy Dancer</i> , dated May 1981 |
| Martin, John D. | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Nugent, Walter E. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |

12th Engineer Regiment (Light Railway)

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Akers, George S. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Barth, William F. | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
| McGeein, Roland J. | CPL | Company A | Typed "Narratives of the 12th Engineers from June 1, 1917-March 23, 1918, from March 23d 1918 to July 31st 1918 and July 31 1918 to May 1919 Including St. Mihiel-Meuse Argonne" |
| Southard, Jesse T. | PVT | Company D | Letter dated 1 August 1918, postcard, 1919 and newspaper clippings |

13th Engineer Regiment (Railway)

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Fargher, Thomas | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Halverson, Harry R. | 1LT | Company A | Identity cards; troop ship ticket; promotion certificates; discharge paper; payroll; passenger list; memorandum; French orders; baggage list; health certificate; Special Orders; telegrams; printed letters; charts and station schemes; German railroad chart; newspaper clippings; and reunion programs |

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|-----|----------------------------------|--|
| Hunt, William H. | PVT | | Map of campaigns; reunion programs; <i>Windy City Echo</i> , February 13, 1919; <i>The Review</i> , April-June, and October-December 1949; and Questionnaire |
| Sharkey, Edward M. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Terpning, Howard R. | 2LT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Turner, Thomas W. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Draft "family" history based on letters written by Turner to family members |
| Yates, David W. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| 14th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Fleming, James A. | | Company F | Newspaper clipping and issues of the <i>14th Engineer News</i> for Jun 1970, Nov 1972 and Jan 1973 |
| McCrillis, Lyle R. | | | Assorted odds and ends sent in by his widow |
| Nygard, Emil A. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Young, Charles E. | PVT | Company C | Letters for the period August 1917 through 17 October 1917 |
| 15th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Boosinger, Howard B. | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Cramer, Harry P. | CPL | Company A and Headquarters Troop | Company A record book, May to July 1918; regimental history hand roster, <i>Company Fund</i> ; Company D roster; <i>History of Company F</i> ; troop ship billet; Company D roster, Thanksgiving 1917; Company A roster, 1917; "Ships of Renown Circa 1917-1919;" "Pittsburgh's Own Pioneer Regiment of Engineers;" "Eleven Days In the Life of A Boy Soldier;" 1917 partial roster of the regiment's officers; newspaper clippings; 15th Engineers Association newsletters 1975-1979; and Questionnaire |
| Davis, Clyde O. | PVT | Company A | Reprint of 30 Apr 1919 "Jimmy the Engineer" poems and miscellaneous correspondence |
| Hawkins, John E. | | Company C | Photograph provided by granddaughter |
| Jodel, Ellwood | | | Newspaper clipping, "With the Sammies Now in France: Letter from Ellwood Joder of 15th U.S. Engineers to His Mother" |
| Karns, Frederick P. | | Company F | Unit history, "History of F Company, Fifteenth Engineers, American Expeditionary Forces, 1917-1919," written by John Edmund Reilly, a member of the unit |
| Hart, Walter R. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
| McDonald, Norman F. | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Stout, Melville B. | CPL | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Thompson, Homer W. | PVT | Company D; Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Tibby, Matthew R. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Wrigley, Joseph W. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Wechter, Cassel | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |

16th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Fisher, Ivan L. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Holden, Charles E. | CPL | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Stewart, William G. | 1LT | Company A | Post-World War II correspondence pertaining to obtaining a copy of the 16th Regiment's World War I unit history |

17th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Boyle, Daniel J. | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Kitchens, Leon L. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Shepherd, H. Scott | | Company B | Small collection of photocopied letters written to his sister |
| Squires, Walter G. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |

18th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Bender, Wilbur W. | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Clausen, Frederick | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Curl, Clinton D. | SFC | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Eichelberger, Arch | | Company B | Small collection of 8 letters covering the period 12 September 1917 to 20 February 1919 |
| Mulligan, Kenneth C. | | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Nichols, Earl L. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Shaffer, John A. | | Company A | See: Non World War I; 20th Century |
| Staley, Charles G. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Steel, Malcolm W. | SGT | Company A | Regimental rosters; reunion programs; newspaper clippings; <i>The Dix Hunter</i> , September, 1974 and 1978; Pacific Coast Newsletter, July 1979; and Questionnaire |
| Wallace, Donald M. | SGT | | Letters, April 1918-April 1919; and regimental history of the 2d Provisional Aero Regiment |

19th Engineer (Railway) Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Boffenmeyer, Clarence G. | CPT | | Photocopy of diary covering the period June 3, 1917-August 1, 1918 |
| Cheape, Charles W. | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Todd, William F. | | | See: Transportation Corps; 19th Grand Division |
| Van Buskirk, Charles | PVT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Weeks, George B. | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |

20th Engineer Regiment (Forestry)

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--------------|-------------------------------|
| Adams, Joseph W. | PVT | 29th Company | Questionnaire |
| Babbitt, James E. | PFC | 16th Company | Questionnaire |
| Ballou, Charles F. | SGT | 8th Company | Letter dated 24 November 1918 |

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|----------|---------------|---|
| Brassey, Willis C. | Wagoner | Company B | Reminiscence; equipment list; bread ration card; and YMCA programs, February 1919 |
| Christensen, Lee R. | | 6th Battalion | Copy of <i>American Forestry</i> , June 1919, souvenir edition for members of the 20th Engineers (Forestry) |
| Doran, Richard V. | PVT | 33d Company | Questionnaire |
| Duncan, George W., | PFC | 12th Company | Questionnaire |
| Fink, Leroy M. | LTC | 5th Battalion | Questionnaire. See also: American Legion |
| Judge, Frederick B. | 1LT | | Scrapbook containing official and unofficial documents, correspondence and miscellaneous items highlighting his military service and post-World War I activities. See separate box |
| Lauer, Edward T. | PFC | | See: 32d Division, 121st Field Artillery Regiment |
| Mack, Elwin G. | Wagoneer | 27th Company | Questionnaire |
| MacKenzie, Donald | 2LT | 12th Company | Statements highlighting his outstanding service and Questionnaire |
| Meyers, Eugene A. | CPL | 9th Battalion | Letters, March 1917 and January 1919; postcards; <i>With the Forest Regiments in France</i> ; bread ration card; registration certificate; memoranda; part of scrapbook; and "Experiences of A Forestry Engineer Officer in France" |
| Orser, Rex C. | PVT | 18th Company | Questionnaire |
| Piot, Lester W. | CPL | 6th Battalion | Questionnaire |
| Rumpf, Harry L. | CPL | 43d Company | Photocopy of unit roster and article, "World War I and the 20th Engineers (Forestry)" extracted from <i>Pennsylvania Forests</i> , Volume 85, #1, Spring 1994 |
| Shrode, Leland D. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Stannard, Edward L. | PFC | 24th Company | Diary, 1918 and 1919 |
| Westfall, Walter F. | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Whiteside, William M., Jr. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| 21st Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Cobb, Harley A. | PVT | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Doucette, Forrest E. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Freygang, Leonard R. | PFC | Company A | 70-page handwritten diary for the period January 1, 1919 to December 31, 1919; military pass; Military Meal Identification Card; and assorted personal documentation |
| Gardner, Richard H. | PVT | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Graffius, Homer B. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Elmer E. | PVT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Mayo, Frank H. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Otinger, Quincy A. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------------------|-----|--------------------|---|
| Streeter, Lyle C. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Whitfield, George R. | PFC | Company H | Questionnaire |
| 22d Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Berry, Arthur J. | SGT | Company A | Soldier's paybook and identity card; travel permit; special orders; company roster of enlisted men; brief company history and roster; letters, May 1919; recommendation; German-American leaflets to German soldiers and population; French public declaration; and an instruction sheet in German, <i>How to Use A Potato Masher Handgrenade</i> |
| Goeglein, Arthur D. C. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Pomeroy, Cecil H. | SGT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Ramsay, Clayton R. | PVT | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Sparentug, George H. | PFC | Company K | Questionnaire |
| 23d Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Baysinger, Donald H. | CPL | 5th Truck Company | Questionnaire |
| Bradley, Volney E. | SGT | 7th Truck Company | Passenger list; 23d Engineers Association newsletter, 1968, 1973 and 1975 |
| Carr, Fred G. | PFC | 4th Wagon Company | Questionnaire |
| Dezell, Frank K. | CPL | 6th Truck Company | Newspaper article and Questionnaire |
| Elliott, Henry R. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Erikson, Clarence G. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Fishburn, Cyrus C. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Franklin, Milo N. | SGT | 6th Truck Company | Soldier's Individual Pay Record Book; 5 issues of <i>Siboney Signal</i> , 28 June-4 July 1919; commission certification; unit newspaper, <i>The Highwayman</i> , 27 September 1918; and Special Orders 98, 8 April 1919 |
| Frost, Joseph L. | SGT | 1st Wagon Company | Memoirs; travel permit; and Questionnaire |
| Hall, James S. G. | PFC | 2d Truck Company | Questionnaire |
| Hopperstrad, Arnold M. | SGT | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Morey, A. R. | CPL | 10th Truck Company | Poem, "Boy O' Mine;" telegram; and 38 letters, March 7-November 11, 1918 (folder 1); November 12, 1918-June 16, 1919 (folder 2) |
| Ninneman, Jack W. | PVT | Company K | Letters, May-December, 1918; postcards; and Questionnaire |
| Peak, Paul L. | SGT | 10th Truck Company | Recollection; letters, June 1918; <i>The Hatchet</i> , April 10, 1919; and <i>The Highwayman</i> , September 13, 1918 |

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Rodgers, Edwin N. | SFC | Company A | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
| Satterlee, Orville G. | CPL | Band | Questionnaire |
| Schultz, Earl R. | PVT | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Smith, John H. D. | PFC | Company F | Diary, February 1 to July 30, 1919; letter, November 24, 1918' "The Yerma," October, 1918; post-war correspondence; newspaper clippings; <i>The Highwayman</i> , September 1918-April 1919; The Squeak, 1918-1930; and Questionnaire |
| Swanson, Thure | PVT | 5th Wagon Company | Postcards; leave permit; insurance certificate; German identity card; and general orders |
| 24th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Gardner, Jesse T. | PVT | Company E | Letter, August 4, 1918, and Questionnaire |
| Heller, Harry H. | | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Lindholm, Gunard F. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Lose, William | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| 25th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Bates, Harry G. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Christensen, Arthur P. | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Wright, Lawrence B. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Diary, December 1917-June 1919; discharge paper; and enlistment record |
| Zack, Edgar G. | 2LT | Company B | Unit history; diary, October 1917-January 1919; and roster |
| 26th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Cook, William L. | PFC | Medical Detachment | Letters, September 1918-January, 1919; <i>Camplife Chickamauga</i> ; roster of medical detachment, recruit depot, Camp Forrest, October 1918; and Questionnaire |
| Stevens, Glenn | | | Postcards; mementos; <i>Camp Dix Pictorial Review</i> , February and April, 1918 |
| 27th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Cracker, Percy S. | | | "Punkins" history; and Association letter, December 1923 |
| Hare, Donald E. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Robertson, William | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| 28th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Adams, Lewis A. | 2LT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Grover, Eugene S. | CPL | Company B | Memoirs and letters, October 1917 to June, 1919 |
| Rosnik, Joseph | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Taylor, Charles A. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| 29th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Alexander, Roy J. | CPL | Company M | Diary, July 5, 1918 to September 3, 1919; postcard; regimental commendation letter; mementos; and Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Anderson, Rudolph W. | CPL | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Lockwood, T. Firth, Jr. | | Company B | See: Civilians, Jamieson, Edith |
| Long, George W. | PFC | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Mallon, A. E. | | Company I | See: Civilians, Jamieson, Edith |
| Marshall, Sumner C. | PVT | Company G | 2 handwritten diaries, January 1 to August 31, 1918 and January 1 to June 29, 1919; booklet, <i>Langres's Guide</i> ; address book; Graves Registration Duty pass; letter, July 15, 1924; poem, "Over There with Company G of the 29th Engineers;" 2 French "Plan de la Ville de Langres;" newspaper clippings; and 18 photographs. <i>Langres's Guide</i> transferred to the Library Holdings; photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Paul, Robert E. | SGT | Company B | Diary, 1917-1919; letters, November 1917 to May 30, 1919; "A Visit to Orleans;" recommendations; <i>Trench and Camp</i> , December, 1917-January, 1918; <i>Hour Glass</i> , May 29, 1919; <i>The Pyrenees Bulletin</i> , March 27 and April 3, 1919; <i>The Pontanezen Duckboard</i> , June 11, 1919; international morse code card; pocket signal disk; mementos; and Questionnaire |
| Schwartz, George C. | PFC | Company A | Summary of Intelligence, September 28-29; translation of German document by intelligence officer, German 7th Army; French quarters assignment; various mementos; and Questionnaire |
| Stewart, John Q., Jr. | | Company B | See: Stewart Family, Main Collection |
| Taylor, Edwin J. | SGT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| 30th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Edwards, Myron J. | PFC | Company D | "World War I Experiences of Myron J. Edwards" |
| 31st Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Dickey, George H. | SGM | | See: 51st Transportation Corps Regiment |
| Phillips, Paul C. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Rowell, Samuel M. | 1SG | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Snyder, Elmer L. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| 32d Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Bach, John S. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Henley, Daniel A. | CPL | Company F | Questionnaire |
| McCoy, Harry | SGT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| 33d Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Aschbach, John | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| 34th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Barden, Earl M. | SFC | | Questionnaire |
| Beney, Leonard | SFC | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Dean, John G | SGM | | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|-----------------|--------------|---|
| Hoy, Stephen O. | SFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Owen, Neil R. | PVT | Company B | Discharge paper; promotion certificate; commendation; and Questionnaire |
| 35th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Stevenson, Robert L. | Cook | | See: Service of Supply, Base Section 7 |
| 37th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Anderson, Leland B. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Dill, John D. | Wagoner | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Lundstrom, Helmer, | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| VanProoyen, Abe | PVT | Company C | Leave of Absence permit; song booklet; and Questionnaire |
| Woltering, Leo J. | Master Engineer | 2d Battalion | Questionnaire |
| 40th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Hay, Kenneth W. | Cook | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Vaughan, John M. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| 41st Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Bourgsaw, George H. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| 43d Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Gibbons, William F. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| 45th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Laage, Oscar A. | | Company B | Questionnaire |
| 47th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Euwer, Charles T. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| 49th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Mead, Clarence A. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Stewart, Harry R. | | | Postcard; 2 letters from his selective service draft board; and 47 letters, 16 April-29 December 1918 |
| 51st Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Moser, John M. | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
| 52d Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Reed, Loyal E. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| 55th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Levinson, Meyer A. | SGT | Company C | Address book and promotion certificate |
| Pitheon, Joe | PVT | Company E | Military service account |
| Niedermaier, Edward J. | CPL | Company A | Questionnaire |

56th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|---------|-----------|---------------|
| Currah, Hugh M. | Wagoner | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Koser, Harry A. | CPL | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Kuehn, William C. | CPL | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Lewis, Harold L. | SFC | | Questionnaire |

57th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Barker, Eugene | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Cox, Marvin E. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Seabrook, Paul W. | 1SG | Company A | Questionnaire |

58th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Warshauer, Elliott D. | SFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

61st Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--------------------|---------------|
| Nye, Willard V. | PFC | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--------------------|---------------|

62d Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|----|-----------|----------------------|
| Almes, George A. | LT | Company B | See: Main Collection |
|------------------|----|-----------|----------------------|

63d Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Sarff, Glen E. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|

66th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Baldwin, Cecil C. | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Collins, Howard F. | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |

72d Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Alexis, Oscar E. | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

74th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|--|-----------|---------------------------------|
| Hopkins, Robert W. | | Company B | See: Civilians, Jamieson, Edith |
|--------------------|--|-----------|---------------------------------|

81st Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Birmingham, John A. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

87th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Davis, Clarence E. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

93d Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Freeman, Herbert W. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

97th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Caulfield, Charles L. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

102d Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-------------------|---------------|
| Franklin, James P. | PVT | Companies A and F | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Johnson, John A. | Master Engineer | | Questionnaire |
| 108th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Sparr, Rudolph A. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| 113th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Bair, Frank E. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |
| 117th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Edwards, D. F. | PVT | Company D | Letter, April 24, 1918 |
| 124th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Bangle, James L. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Farquhard, Joseph G. | PVT | | See: Camps, Camp Forrest |
| Morrison, R. Donald | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| 128th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Olds, Matelon | | | Questionnaire |
| Shellman, E. W. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| 129th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Young, Joe | | Company C | Letter, January 12, 1919 |
| 131st Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Ballard, Manley L. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| 138th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Croslan, William B. | PVT | 2d Provisional Battalion | Reminiscence and Questionnaire |
| Kemp, Edmond L. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Stewart, Harold I. | PVT | Company E | See: Fort Benjamin Harrison |
| 142d Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Garland, James A. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| 144th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Bailey, Virgil A. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Carrington, Alva | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Hagen, Ivan L. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| 147th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Grant, William H. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| 213th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Kaufman, Elmer A. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| 312th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Hornot, Eugene M. | 1LT | Company F | Questionnaire |

315th Engineer Regiment

Barnwell, John A. PFC Company B See: 4th Division, 39th Infantry Regiment

401st Engineer Regiment

Bochman, Martin F. PFC Questionnaire

437th Engineer Regiment

Harding, Leo J. Questionnaire

469th Engineer Regiment

Greene, George R. Master Engineer Newspaper article and Questionnaire.

478th Engineer Regiment

Homan, Harry E. SFC Original New York State discharge paper from the New York National Guard and an original enlistment record and discharge paper from the Army of the United States

501st Engineer Regiment

Bart, Joseph PFC Company D Questionnaire

502d Engineer Regiment

Katakozinos, Bacilios PVT Company C Questionnaire

509th Engineer Regiment

Gunter, Lonnie PVT Company B Questionnaire

521st Engineer Regiment

Peasley, E. C. Company A Notebook

524th Engineer Regiment

Colvin, Harold B, 2LT Company C Mementos and Questionnaire

539th Engineer Regiment

Kyger, Bryan H. SGT Letter, November 30, 1918

544th Engineer Regiment

Schmidt, Ludwig 1LT Scrapbooks, 1914-1917; letters, 1916-1918; memoranda, log book; property return; semi-monthly reports on animals; receiving reports; orders; historical and technical reports; company history; post-war correspondence; and reserve commission certificate

548th Engineer Regiment

McDougle, William 2LT Questionnaire
D.

560th Engineer Regiment

Ford, William PVT Questionnaire

601st Engineer Regiment

Buhite, Harry F. PFC Company B Questionnaire

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Roberts, Floyd A. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Rothamel, Henry A. | PVT | Company C | 10 letters, October 1, 1918-April 23, 1919 |

602d Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Scoby, Hans O. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

604th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Logan, Howard V. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Romberg, Edgar C. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Witte, Wilbert L. | PFC | | Questionnaire |

605th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|----------------|---------------|
| Bivins, George E. | SGT | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|----------------|---------------|

606th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|---------|--|--------------------------|
| Bourne, James H. | Wagoner | | Questionnaire |
| Love, J. Samuel | | | Military service account |

Special Units

Flash and Sound Ranging

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|--------------------------|--|
| French, Norman R. | | | See: Stewart Family Papers, Main Collection |
| Roberts, Walter Van B. | 1LT | 74th Regiment | Memoirs of World War I |
| Shaw, Elmer V. | PFC | 74th Regiment, Company E | Discharge paper; newspaper articles; and Questionnaire |
| Slaughter, Joseph L. | CPL | | Questionnaire |

Mining Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|-------------------------------------|---------------|
| Linkous, Fred | | Company E | Questionnaire |
| MacQuesten, Charles H. | PVT | 1st Replacement Regiment, Company C | Questionnaire |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|---------------------|------|-----------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Arthur, Joseph V. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Baker, Clyde W. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Bellum, John F. | PVT | Band | Songs; and Questionnaire |
| Bocook, Herman L. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Jones, James R. | Cook | | Questionnaire |
| Lefeber, Harry R. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Morrison, Ernest D. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Sipe, Lloyd J. | PVT | Company K | Reminiscence and Questionnaire |
| Smith, Vergil E. | PVT | Engineers Officer Training School | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Studer, Julius C. | SGT | Headquarters Company and Company L | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Teigland, John | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|

Dental Corps

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--------------|----------------------------------|
| Brinham, John R. | 1LT | Camp Jackson | Telegram and discharge documents |
|------------------|-----|--------------|----------------------------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|------------------------|---------------|
| Bunker, Herbert L. | 1LT | Camp Zachary Taylor | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|------------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|------------|---------------|
| Ellertson, John L. | 1LT | Camp Lewis | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------------------|---------------|
| Gearen, Walter D. | PVT | 1st Dental Company | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|---------|--|
| Gullickson, Francis | 1LT | Dentist | Photocopies of regimental officers roster, April 25, 1919; report, "Data for Dental History," November 30, 1918; Special Order; correspondence concerning his commission in the Dental Corps, 1916-1917; and photocopies of <i>The Hatchet</i> , for April 28, April 29, April 30, May 1-3, 1919. See: 32d Division, 128th Infantry Regiment |
|---------------------|-----|---------|--|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Heap, George R. | CPT | | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|-------------------------|
| McBride, Walter C. | SFC | | See: Camps, Camp Custer |
|--------------------|-----|--|-------------------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Meier, Walter R. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|------------------|---------------|
| Morse, William F. | PFC | Dental Assistant | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------|--|-------------------------------|---------------|
| Rapp, Joseph M. | | Dental Infirmary, Camp Dix | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|--|-------------------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|---|---|
| Running, Josef E. | PFC | 2d Dental Infirmary, Camp MacArthur, Texas | 171 page recollections on his life which includes a chapter on his World War I experiences, and a Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|---|---|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|----------|---------------|
| Seidel, John C. | CPT | Camp Lee | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------|--|--|--|
| Wade, Ralph E. | | | Newspaper clippings about World War I veteran organizations and extensive wedding (1923) documentation |
|----------------|--|--|--|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-------------------------------------|--|
| Waite, Sheridan | PFC | 1st Dental Company, Camp Hill | Brief memoir and partial Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-------------------------------------|--|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|--|
| Watson, Henry C. | 1LT | Dental Officer, 79th Field Artillery Regiment | General Orders, Special Orders, insurance form; and assorted dental-related documents pertaining to training and dental supplies |
|------------------|-----|--|--|

Field Artillery

Field Artillery Regiments

1st Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Jeakins, Frank E. | CPL | Battery F | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---|-----|---|---|
| Lanni, Nazzareno | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Osborn, Floyd H. | SGT | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Skehan, James L. | PVT | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| 4th Field Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Brucker, Frank L. | PVT | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Grant, Earl P. | 1LT | | See: 2d Division, 15th Field Artillery Regiment |
| Greene, Richardson L. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| Magnus, Edward | SGT | Battery F | See: Above Division, Departments, Panama Canal Department |
| 14th Field Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Crovella, Raymond | PVT | Camp Jackson | Questionnaire |
| Goater, John | CPL | Fort Sill, Battery F | Questionnaire |
| 15th Field Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Greene, Richardson | 2LT | Battery A | See: Field Artillery, 4th Field Artillery Regiment |
| Field Artillery Replacement Depots | | | |
| Bogue, Oro C. | PFC | Camp Taylor | Questionnaire |
| Carter, Benjamin C. | PVT | Camp Jackson, 13th Regiment, HQ Company | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
| Doyle, Fred C. | CPL | Camp Taylor, 2d Regiment | Letters, August-November 1918; poem; and Questionnaire |
| Kidle, Lawrence | 2LT | Camp Taylor, 7th Regiment | Questionnaire |
| Landt, Walter E. | 2LT | Camp Taylor | Questionnaire |
| MacVane, Leslie R. | PVT | Camp Jackson, 2d Regiment | Questionnaire |
| Procasky, Rudolph | PVT | Camp Taylor, 13th Regiment, Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Robinson, Luther C. | PFC | Camp Taylor, 5th Regiment, Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Simpson, Floyd H. | PVT | Camp Jackson, 9th Regiment | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
| Solie, Harry M. | SGT | Camp Taylor, 6th Regiment | Questionnaire |
| Stokke, Berman A. | PFC | Camp Jackson | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Sutton, John L. | PVT | Camp Jackson, 13th Regiment HQ Company | Questionnaire |
| Underwood, Thomas F. | PVT | Camp Jackson, 3d Regiment, Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Wilkening, William L. | PVT | Camp Jackson, 5th Regiment, Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Yunker, Alonzo | PVT | Camp Jackson | Questionnaire |

Field Artillery Central Officers Training School (Camp Zachary Taylor)

| | | | |
|----------------------|-------|--|--|
| Adams, Alfred T. | Cadet | | Questionnaire |
| Brigham, Daniel M. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| Brooks, Roland | CPT | | Questionnaire |
| Callison, James W. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| Carhartt, Forrest M. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| Cornell, George W. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Grey, Allen J. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Jonathan L. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| McDonald, A. L. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| Montgomery, Allen S. | 2LT | | Photocopy of newspaper article, "Four Brothers Serve in World War as Commissioned Officers," and Questionnaire |
| Newquist, Ernest E. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Nye, Milo A. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| Odegard, Carl J. | 1LT | | Two Questionnaires |
| Pickens, Red N. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| Polhamus, Robert I. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Pulsfort, Frank J. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Turner, Alexander H. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |

Field Artillery School of Fire

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Van Putten, Marinus W. | 2LT | Fort Sill | Questionnaire |
|------------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------------------|-------------------------------------|
| Amick, Arthur J. | PVT | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Avery, Ralph F. | CPT | Veterinary Corps | Questionnaire |
| Brenner, Samuel H. | SGT | Replacement Troops | Questionnaire |
| Cole, Rex H. | PVT | | Questionnaire completed by his wife |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|--------|--|--|
| Davis, Montie A. | PFC | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Donelan, William J. | PFC | | Photocopy of French citation, "Soldats De Verdun," donated by Mrs. John Iverson |
| Drago, Russell | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Farling, Wilbur R. | CPL | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Green, Elwin W. | CPL | Battery E | Roster of Battery E enlisted men at Camp Upton; A.E.F. General Orders 38-A, February 28, 1919; and unit embarkation roster |
| Griffie Everett J. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Harvey, Francis M. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Hubbs, J. Donn | 2LT | 69th Field Artillery Regiment; and 315th Field Artillery Regiment, Battery B | Discharge paper; enlistment record; roster of students attending the Third Officers Training Camp; newspaper clipping, special orders; passes; official documents; handwritten training notes; and Questionnaire |
| Hudson, David F. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Kennison, Charles H. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| King, Ernest | PVT | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Levasseur, Arthur | PFC | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Mason, Roger O. | COL | | French certificate presented in appreciation of support of French national defense |
| Mulholland, James | 2LT | | 18-page reminiscence, "Horse Opera at Camp La Courtine" |
| Murdey, Clarence L. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| Robinson, Edgar E. | | | Questionnaire |
| Roderick, Lester A. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Snell, Frank N. | 2LT | Field Artillery Training Battalion, Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Stanley, Lewis E. | PVT | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Turner, Jeff H. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Vaughn, Burton F. | Bugler | | Military service highlights contained in letter, May 24, 1980, written by his wife. Includes how they became pen pals while he was in the service |
| Younginer, Raymond S. | | Battery D | Questionnaire |

Infantry

Infantry Regiments

3d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|-----------------------------|
| Hunter, Gilbert M. | 1LT | Company M | See: Camps, Camp Eagle Pass |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|-----------------------------|

7th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------------|
| Overshine, A. T. | CPT | | See: Mexican Border |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------------|

15th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Baddock, Loren W. | SGT | Company E | See: Coast Artillery Corps, 33d Coast Artillery Regiment |
| Campbell, Jack | PVT | Company A | See: Above Division, Departments, China (Tientsin) |
| Smith, Robert F. | PVT | Company D | See: Above Division, Departments, China (Tientsin) |

22d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|--------|-------------------|--|
| Arrin, David J. | CPL | Company A | Reminiscences and two Questionnaires |
| Chop, John J. | Bugler | Company F | See: Above Division, Departments, Eastern Department |
| Kohler, James W. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Papouchis, Peter N. | CPL | Companies I and H | See: Above Division, Departments, Eastern Department |
| Winter, Leo P. | PFC | Supply Company | See: Above Division, Departments, Eastern Department |

24th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|--------------------------|
| Doakes, Fred G. | | Company K | See: Camps, Camp Furlong |
| Watson, Doctor D. | PVT | Company F | See: Camps, Camp Furlong |

25th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Burton, George A. | PFC | Company G | See: 20th Century |
| Hamill, Robert M. | CPT | | Photocopies of special orders; general court martial orders; other assorted documents; and Questionnaire |

31st Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Brock, Walter L. | PVT | Company K | See: Above Division, Departments, Philippine Department |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|

33d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Rifenburch, Jeremiah | PVT | Company G | See: Above Division, Departments, Panama Canal Department |
| Wilson, Claude | PFC | | See: Above Division, Departments, Panama Canal Department |

37th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|--|-----------|--------------------------|
| Staley, Grover C. | | Company C | Incomplete Questionnaire |
|-------------------|--|-----------|--------------------------|

81st Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|-------------------------|
| Sloke, Charles I. | CPL | Company I | See: Camps, Camp Kearny |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|-------------------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Aden, John E. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------------|----------|----------------------------------|--|
| Archer, Harry | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Austin, E. F. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Beglau, Jacob | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Berendzen, Louis W. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Berner, Norman | | | Resume with minimal coverage about his World War I military service |
| Betzelberger, Herman D. | | | 2-page typed diary, April 24-December 1, 1918 |
| Brim, Willie | PVT | Development Battalion, Company 4 | Questionnaire |
| Burke, James A. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Carlson, Lawrence H. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Chase, Fred I. | 1LT | | Questionnaire |
| Cole, John H. | 1LT | Infantry School of Arms | Instruction manual for close combat; Ponton manual; and 1st Division Victory Parades souvenir program. Ponton manual transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Combs, Ira | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Concannon, Michael | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Covell, Roy Ivor | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Crecelius, Carl D. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Davis, Sam H. | CPT | | Questionnaire |
| Dehoff, George C. | | | Questionnaire |
| DeMott, Richard H. | | | <i>Faith-Do You Have It?</i> ; recollections; and newspaper articles. <i>Faith</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Demski, Charles E. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Dettra, John H. | | | Questionnaire |
| Dietz, Fred A. | | | Questionnaire |
| Driggers, Marvin | Mechanic | | Questionnaire |
| Dunham, Floyd B. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Ellis, Manley M. | 2LT | | Commission certificate; discharge paper; enlistment record; hand grenade and bombing school certificate; and Questionnaire |
| Floto, Max C. | SGM | | Questionnaire |
| Fournier, Paul W. | SFC | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Griffin, Henry C. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Gunter, Joseph O. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Hall, Oscar C. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---------------------------|----------------------|--|--|
| Happel, Roy E. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Hauck, Arthur W. | 1LT | 2d Minnesota Infantry, Company M | Questionnaire |
| Hill, Harvey J. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Hoffman, George | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Johns, Lovell L. | SGT | Company 9 | Questionnaire |
| Johns, William I. | CPL | | Partial Questionnaire completed by widow |
| Kiley, Edward J. | | | Army songbook |
| Kirk, James T. | | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Korn, Louis M. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Korth, Emil E. | | | Questionnaire |
| Lorito, Matteo | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Lutovsky, A. J. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Mattson, John T. | Musician 2d Class | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| McKillip, Leo J. | PFC | Antiaircraft Machine Gun Company | Two Questionnaires |
| Mittelsteadt, Erwin F. | CPL | 4th Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Moore, William H. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Nelson, Lloyd F. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Petersen, Arthur H. | | | Questionnaire |
| Rule, Joseph H. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Ringstad, Sigwald P. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Ryan, Clarence F. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Shaw, George E. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Sinclair, Alexander H. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Smith, E. Wayne | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Sowter, George E. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| Storey, Lloyd H. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Susedik, Frank | | | Questionnaire |
| Thomas, Joe R. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Thompson, Francis J. | CPL | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Tice, Arthur C. | SGT | | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|----------------|---------------|
| Vogel, Bernard J. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| VonNickell, Henry | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Vorvick, Severt A. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Wanner, Donald F. | 2LT | Casual Company | Questionnaire |
| Waterman, Floyd B. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Waterman, Johnny | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Weller, Joseph P. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Wisener, Walter W. | PFC | | Questionnaire |

Infantry Central Officers Training School

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|---------------------------|---|
| Brooks, Philip C. | 2LT | Camp Lee | Questionnaire |
| Burley, William J. | PVT | Camp Lee | Questionnaire |
| Colburn, Judson C. | | Camp Grant | Newspaper article and Questionnaire |
| Corn, James F. | 2LT | Camp Taylor | Questionnaire |
| Eley, Guytress D. | PVT | Camp Grant | Questionnaire |
| Eubank, Asa S. | SGT | Camp Lee | Questionnaire |
| Evans, Arthur H. | | Camp Gordon | Questionnaire |
| Gardner, Wade A. | PVT | Camp Pike | Questionnaire |
| Klinestiver, Merton G. | SGT | Camp Lee | Discharge paper and Questionnaire |
| Knowles, August C. | CPL | Camp Grant | Questionnaire |
| Maltby, Harry T. | 2LT | Camp Pike | Military service record; commission certificate; discharge paper; special orders; embarkation roster; certificate of completion of subcourse; and Questionnaire |
| Mogan, George L. | SGT | Camp Lee | Questionnaire |
| Peterson, Joseph | CPL | Camp Dodge | <i>Gold Bar</i> , November 20, 1918, and Questionnaire |
| Radloff, Lawrence | 2LT | Camp McClellan | Questionnaire |
| Reeder, Benjamin C. | 2LT | Coe College, Cedar Rapids | Questionnaire |
| Richmond, Mark G. | SGM | Camp Dodge | Questionnaire |
| Risch, Gustav | SGT | Camp Grant | Questionnaire |
| Smith, Arthur H. | MAJ | Camp Pike | Questionnaire |
| Souder, Nelson W. | PFC | Camp Lee | Questionnaire |
| Stocking, James L. | PVT | Camp MacArthur | Questionnaire |
| Waldron, Raymond A. | | Camp Lee | Questionnaire |
| Wambsganss, William | 2LT | Camp Gordon | Induction order; promotion certificate; discharge paper; enlistment record; commission certificate; graduation program with company roster; articles on major league baseball career; and Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------|---------------|
| Warner, Lester W. | 2LT | Camp Pike | Questionnaire |
| Wilcox, Arthur L. | PFC | Camp MacArthur | Questionnaire |
| Williams, Edward C. | | Camp Gordon | Questionnaire |
| Wright, Raymond | PVT | Camp Pike | Questionnaire |

Intelligence Corps

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|--|
| Cornell, Henry W. | SGT | | Intelligence Corps identification pass |
| Watts, George B. | SGT | | Questionnaire |

Machine Gun Units

4th Anti Aircraft Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|----------------|--------|-----------|---------------|
| Abbanat, Steve | Bugler | Company D | Questionnaire |
|----------------|--------|-----------|---------------|

6th Anti Aircraft Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| McGuire, Joseph W. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Machine Gun Companies

77th Machine Gun Company

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|--|-------------------------|
| Kuehl, Gustav | PVT | | See: Camps, Camp Custer |
|---------------|-----|--|-------------------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|
| Gerber, Frederick | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Martin, Leo L. | 1LT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Rubenstein, Joseph | PFC | | Questionnaire |

Medical Department

Base Hospitals

2d Base Hospital

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---|
| Adams, Lincoln N. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Croman, J. E. | | | <i>The Dooins</i> , November 1917-December 1918 |

4th Base Hospital

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Townsend, James W. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Wood, Alfred | SGT | | Questionnaire |

5th Base Hospital

| | | | |
|---------------------------|-----|--|--|
| Chaplin, Vernon W. | PFC | | Discharge paper; enlistment record; letters, December 1918-June 1919; postcard; and Questionnaire |
| Clifford, Carl E. | | | <i>The Vanguard</i> , 1918; <i>Songs the Soldiers and Sailors Sing</i> ; and newspaper articles |
| Higgins, Williams H., Jr. | CPL | | Diary, May 11-31, 1917; post card; transport order; ship billet; hospital company roster; personnel statements on arrest of British deserter and murderer; newspaper articles; and Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---------------------------|------|--------|--|
| McQueen, John A. | CPL | | Newspaper article and Questionnaire |
| 6th Base Hospital | | | |
| Pierce, Austin R. | SGT | | Letters, May 1917-May 1919 |
| 8th Base Hospital | | | |
| Miller, Evan J. | SGT | Unit F | Diary, May 18, 1917-March 24, 1919; letters, October 25, 1917-December 20, 1918; <i>The Syringe</i> , April 23, 1932; unit rosters, 1919, 1947; post-war correspondence; reunion program; special orders; and leave permit |
| Orr, H. Winnett | LTC | | Letters, May 1917-March 1919; "Pages from the Past;" recollections; general orders; memoranda; orders; roster of wounded admitted, discharged and dead; reports on fracture treatment; enlistment records; correspondence, 1918-1980; newspaper articles; and a 1956 obituary. See also: Medical Department, 9th Base Hospital |
| 9th Base Hospital | | | |
| Lages, Adolphus N. | PVT | | Discharge paper; enlistment record; award of disability; and Questionnaire |
| Orr, H. Winnett | LTC | | See: Medical Department, 8th Base Hospital |
| 10th Base Hospital | | | |
| Cooper, Jack P. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Charles A. | Cook | | Questionnaire |
| 12th Base Hospital | | | |
| Nash, Chester C. | CPL | | Diary, May 16, 1917-April 18, 1919; poems; "That Land" play; and Questionnaire |
| Hawkinson, Herbert A. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| 19th Base Hospital | | | |
| Kent, Russell L. | | | Reminiscence of military service; post-war correspondence concerning LT G. H. Snackenburg; newspaper articles; and Questionnaire |
| 20th Base Hospital | | | |
| Collins, Alexander P. | SFC | | Questionnaire |
| 22d Base Hospital | | | |
| Carpenter, Everett N. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| 25th Base Hospital | | | |
| Gum, James A. | Cook | | Questionnaire |
| Hitt, Claude G. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Witter, James E. | | | See: Medical Department, Army Nurses Corps, Margaret Dugan |

26th Base Hospital

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|
| MacRae, Gordon C. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|

30th Base Hospital

| | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|
| Homan, Elmer P. | SGT | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|

32d Base Hospital

| | | |
|------------------|-----|------------------------------|
| Fehr, Winters W. | PFC | Scrapbooks and Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|------------------------------|

33d Base Hospital

| | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|
| Lauer, Clarence | PVT | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|

34th Base Hospital

| | | |
|----------------|-----|---|
| Fuchs, John B. | PFC | Letter, January 20, 1919, and Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|---|

35th Base Hospital

| | | |
|---------------|-----|---------------|
| Culey, Roy T. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|---------------|

36th Base Hospital

| | | |
|-------------------|--|---------------|
| Benton, George L. | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|--|---------------|

37th Base Hospital

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|----------------------|
| Mosher, Gibson C. | 1LT | See: Chaplains Corps |
|-------------------|-----|----------------------|

| | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------|
| Probes, Charles F. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|---------------|

41st Base Hospital

| | | |
|------------------|-----|---|
| Coyle, George S. | PFC | Postcard; memorandum; special orders; berth ticket; bulletin; leave pass; mementos; and Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|---|

| | | |
|-----------------|-----|---|
| Martin, John A. | SGT | Historical sketch of 41st Base Hospital; roster; <i>Between Convoys</i> , December 1918 and February 1919; reunion reports; and Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|---|

| | | |
|------------------|-----|--|
| Udpike, Glenn B. | SFC | Part of diary, July 4, 1918-April 30, 1919; letter, November 17, 1918; itinerary of military service and a roster of enlisted personnel; entire hospital roster; article on the hospital; newspaper article; and Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|

44th Base Hospital

| | | |
|----------------|--|---------------|
| Pope, Harry O. | | Questionnaire |
|----------------|--|---------------|

46th Base Hospital

| | | |
|-----------------------|-----|---------------|
| Mulligan, Lawrence F. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|-----------------------|-----|---------------|

50th Base Hospital

| | | |
|------------------|-----|---------------|
| Allen, Thomas J. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|---------------|

| | | |
|------------------|-----|---------------|
| Myers, Donald P. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|---------------|

53d Base Hospital

| | | |
|-------------------------|-----|---------------|
| McCallister, Charles G. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|-------------------------|-----|---------------|

60th Base Hospital

Thompson, June PVT Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire

63d Base Hospital

Rush, Frank E. SGT Questionnaire

64th Base Hospital

Chilra, Joseph PFC Questionnaire

65th Base Hospital

Winfield, James R. PFC Questionnaire

67th Base Hospital

Justice, Fred PVT Questionnaire

69th Base Hospital

Smittle, William Cook Questionnaire

70th Base Hospital

Kurth, Alfred W. PFC Questionnaire

81st Base Hospital

Fitch, Millard CPT Questionnaire

82d Base Hospital

Cooley, John A. PVT Questionnaire

84th Base Hospital

Reinking, Benjamin F. SFC Questionnaire

85th Base Hospital

Cragg, Rexford B. SFC See: Moore, Guy R.

Moore, Guy R. PFC Reminiscences

88th Base Hospital

Zieber, John W. PFC Questionnaire

89th Base Hospital

Jeansome, Forrest A. Cook Questionnaire

90th Base Hospital

Lawson, Harvey PFC Questionnaire

Stull, James P. PFC Questionnaire

93d Base Hospital

Anderson, William R. PVT Questionnaire

95th Base Hospital

Miller, Eli D. PFC Questionnaire

98th Base Hospital

| | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------|
| Barnhart, Simon E. | PFC | Questionnaire |
| Miller, Ransom L. | PFC | Questionnaire |

102d Base Hospital

| | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------|
| DiCarlo, Joseph H. | CPL | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|---------------|

108th Base Hospital

| | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------|
| Johnson, Howard R. | PVT | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|---------------|

110th Base Hospital

| | | |
|---------------------|-----|--------------------------------|
| Cox, Archie E. | PFC | Song booklet and Questionnaire |
| Wilkerson, Jesse D. | PFC | Questionnaire |

114th Base Hospital

| | | |
|------------------------|-----|--|
| Goeglein, Adolph J. G. | PFC | Questionnaire |
| Snyder, Don W. | SGT | Questionnaire |
| Willette, Robert L. | SFC | Diary, "Dad's World War I Diary-France 1918;" enlistment record; discharge paper; and promotion certificates |

120th Base Hospital

| | | |
|------------------|-----|---------------|
| Bodie, Edward A. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|---------------|

131st Base Hospital

| | | |
|---------------------|-----|---------------|
| Ayres, Harold | SGT | Questionnaire |
| Bratager, Gerald P. | PVT | Questionnaire |

145th Base Hospital

| | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|
| Fry, William B. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|

150th Base Hospital

| | | |
|------------------|-----|---------------|
| Curry, Eugene L. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|---------------|

157th Base Hospital

| | | |
|--------------|-----|---------------|
| Tuck, Herman | PFC | Questionnaire |
|--------------|-----|---------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|---------------|---------------|
| Canar, Louis | PFC | Camp Sheridan | Questionnaire |
| Davis, Frank P. C. | PFC | Camp Lewis | Questionnaire |
| Davis, Harvey A. | PFC | Camp Lee | Questionnaire |
| Dragatedt, Carl A. | 2LT | Camp Mills | Questionnaire |
| Garrett, William H. J. | SGT | Camp Meade | Questionnaire |
| McClune, David P. Jr. | CPT | Camp Stuart | Questionnaire |
| Simons, Karl O. | PVT | Camp Lee | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|------------------|---|
| Smith, Eastman | PFC | Fort Oglethorpe | Questionnaire |
| Smith Porter A. | PVT | Fort Bliss | Questionnaire |
| Stamey, Mark | SK | Camp Dodge | Questionnaire |
| Stratton, Leroy G. | PVT | Camp Johnson | Questionnaire |
| Tatum, Henry W. | SGT | Fort Sam Houston | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
| Wesley, Russell M. | CPL | Camp Humphreys | Questionnaire |

Camp Hospitals

1st Camp Hospital

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Grinager, Harold B. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Henderson, Floyd E. | SGT | | Questionnaire |

2d Camp Hospital

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Gibson, George | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|

13th Camp Hospital

| | | | |
|----------------------|--|--|-----------------------------------|
| Bubendorf, Joseph W. | | | Recollections of military service |
|----------------------|--|--|-----------------------------------|

42d Camp Hospital

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|-------------------------|
| Harrsch, Adolph F. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Smith, Elmer W. | 1LT | | See: 65th Camp Hospital |

65th Camp Hospital

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|------------------------|---------------|
| Smith, Elmer W. | 1LT | Also 42d Camp Hospital | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|------------------------|---------------|

66th Camp Hospital

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|------------------------|---------------|
| Woodrow, Charles J. | PFC | 14th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|------------------------|---------------|

70th Camp Hospital

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--|-----------------------------------|
| Roy, Edward N. | PFC | | Discharge paper and Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|--|-----------------------------------|

100th Camp Hospital

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Strack, Joseph P. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

105th Camp Hospital

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Tharp, Robert B. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

Convalescent Hospitals

1st Convalescent Camp

| | | | |
|-----------------|------|--|--------------------------------|
| Hawley, John V. | Cook | | Reminiscence and Questionnaire |
|-----------------|------|--|--------------------------------|

2d Convalescent Camp

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Piper, John W. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|

Debarkation Hospitals

3d Debarkation Hospital

| | | |
|-----------------------|-----|---------------|
| Beauchamp, William H. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|-----------------------|-----|---------------|

| | | |
|----------------|-----|---------------|
| Cusimano, Tony | PFC | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|---------------|

Unidentified Debarkation Hospital

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|------------------|---------------|
| Shea, James J. | CPL | Fort Leavenworth | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|------------------|---------------|

Embarkation Hospitals

1st Embarkation Hospital

| | | |
|---------------------|-----|---------------|
| Mathewson, Oscar W. | CPL | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|---------------|

| | | |
|---------------------|-----|---|
| Montagna, Joseph L. | PFC | Promotion certificate and Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|---|

| | | |
|------------------------|-----|---|
| Willenbrink, Joseph F. | PFC | Letter, May 14, 1918; identification card; leave permit; telegrams; memorandum order; and Questionnaire |
|------------------------|-----|---|

Evacuation Hospitals

2d Evacuation Hospital

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|
| Pickett, James D. | SGT | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|

4th Evacuation Hospital

| | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|
| Harris, Fred F. | PFC | Death certificate, 1919, and Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--|

6th Evacuation Hospital

| | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------|
| Conwell, Joseph D. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|---------------|

| | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|
| Tucker, John P. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|
| Vrooman, Harry L. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|

7th Evacuation Hospital

| | | |
|--------------|------------|---|
| Farrens, Guy | Pharmacist | See: 34th Division, 109th Engineer Trains |
|--------------|------------|---|

9th Evacuation Hospital

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|
| Elliott, Edwin R. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|

11th Evacuation Hospital

| | | |
|---------------------|-----|---|
| Greiman, William M. | PVT | Diary, August 15, .1918-May 20, 1919; recollections; newspaper article; and Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|---|

13th Evacuation Hospital

| | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------|
| Allen, Morrison R. | SGT | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|---------------|

15th Evacuation Hospital

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|
| Hatcher, James F. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|

16th Evacuation Hospital

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|
| Carson, Harvey B. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|

| | | |
|----------------|-----|---------------|
| Hill, Homer R. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|---------------|

18th Evacuation Hospital

Anderson, Ira J. PFC Questionnaire

26th Evacuation Hospital

Tinker, Charles M. PFC Recollection and Questionnaire

28th Evacuation Hospital

Martienssen, Erich W. Questionnaire

32d Evacuation Hospital

Sager, James I. PFC 347th Ambulance Questionnaire
Company

33d Evacuation Hospital

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|
| Clough, Herman T. | PVT | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|

38th Evacuation Hospital

| | | |
|----------------------|-----|---------------------------------|
| McCulloch, George C. | PFC | Recollections and Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|---------------------------------|

114th Evacuation Hospital

| | | |
|-----------------|-----|---|
| Smith, Elmer W. | 1LT | See: Medical Department, 65th Camp Hospital |
|-----------------|-----|---|

Unidentified Evacuation Hospital

Webber, Arthur H.

39th, 40th, 41st,
42d, 43d, 44th,
45th, 46th, 47th,
and 48th Evacuation
Hospitals

Questionnaire

Field Hospitals

14th Field Hospital

Fitzkee, William L. PVT Questionnaire

25th Field Hospital

Borthig, George C. CPL See: Camps, Camp Gordon

Unidentified Field Hospital

Deschenes, Leon e. PFC Questionnaire

General Hospitals

3d General Hospital

| | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|
| King, Arthur L. | SFC | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|

4th General Hospital

Shelford, William T. CPL Questionnaire

5th General Hospital

McMullen, Oliver A. SFC Questionnaire

16th General Hospital

| | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|
| Beardsworth, Frank | SFC | Discharge paper; enlistment record; promotion certificate; <i>History and Roster of the U.S. Army General Hospital No. 16</i> ; newspaper articles; reunion rosters, program and correspondence; and Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|

19th General Hospital

| | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------|
| Wilson, Charles L. | PVT | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|---------------|

22d General Hospital

| | | |
|-------------|-----|---------------|
| Lohr, Cyril | PFC | Questionnaire |
|-------------|-----|---------------|

24th General Hospital

| | | |
|------------------------|----------------|---|
| Shroyer, Montgomery J. | Chaplain (CPT) | General order; memoranda; monthly report; inventory receipt; correspondence; newspaper article; sermon; and Questionnaire |
|------------------------|----------------|---|

| | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|
| Riggle, Arma C. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|

25th General Hospital

| | | |
|--------------|-----|---------------|
| Borg, Walter | PVT | Questionnaire |
|--------------|-----|---------------|

26th General Hospital

| | | |
|----------------------|-----|---------------|
| Seckinger, Albert K. | SFC | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|---------------|

27th General Hospital

| | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------|
| Glover, Bernard J. | SFC | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|---------------|

28th General Hospital

| | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------------------------------|
| Fields, Raymond E. | PFC | Discharge paper and enlistment record |
|--------------------|-----|---------------------------------------|

| | | |
|-------------------|--|---------------|
| Brown, Herbert E. | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|--|---------------|

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|
| Olson, Bernard T. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|

| | | |
|----------------|-----|---------------|
| Williams, Glen | PVT | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|---------------|

29th General Hospital

| | | |
|------------------|-----|---------------|
| Snyder, Frank G. | CPL | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|---------------|

32d General Hospital

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|---------------------------------------|
| Kolasch, Jacob A. | PVT | Discharge paper and enlistment record |
|-------------------|-----|---------------------------------------|

| | | |
|----------------------|-----|---------------|
| Wheeler, Herschel P. | SFC | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|---------------|

33d General Hospital

| | | |
|----------------|-----|---------------|
| Bergman, Johan | PFC | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|---------------|

| | | |
|-------------------|--|---------------|
| Keffer, Martin B. | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|--|---------------|

| | | |
|------------------|-----|---------------|
| Madigan, Stephen | PFC | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|---------------|

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|
| Smithline, Sydney | PFC | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|

35th General Hospital

| | | |
|------------------|-----|--|
| Cooper, Allen W. | PFC | Letters, November 19, 1918, and April 20, 1919; leave permit; newspaper article; and Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|

41st General Hospital

| | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------------------------------------|
| Griffin, Sam J. | PVT | Discharge paper and enlistment record |
|-----------------|-----|---------------------------------------|

Miscellaneous Hospitals

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|---------------------------------|-------------------|
| Camp, Elmer | SGT | Letterman General Hospital Band | Questionnaire |
| Himrod, Edward R. | CPL | Letterman General Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Hoch, Forrest D. | CPL | Walter Reed General Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Kerber, Raymond | SGT | Walter Reed General Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Maisel, George J. | CPL | Letterman General Hospital | Enlistment record |
| Paape, Henry W. | PVT | Letterman General Hospital | Questionnaire |

Mobile Hospitals

2d Mobile Hospital

| | | |
|---------------------|-----|---------------|
| Armstrong, Earle D. | PFC | Questionnaire |
| Weaver, Samuel | SGT | Questionnaire |

8th Mobile Hospital

| | | |
|-----------------------|-----|---------------|
| Abrahamson, Joseph T. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|-----------------------|-----|---------------|

Medical Supply Depots

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--------------------------------------|--|
| Achey, Ira R. | SGT | Questionnaire | |
| Cuppens, Joseph | SGT | Questionnaire | |
| Faller, Louis A. | CPL | Medical Supply Depot, St. Nazaire | Letters, October, 1918-March 25, 1919; order of induction; promotion certificate; discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
| Garvin, John F. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Hanley, Stephen C. | PVT | Medical Supply Depot, Washington, DC | Questionnaire |
| Hill, Carl K. | 1LT | 2d Intermediate Medical Supply Depot | Letters, 1915-1919; "Organization, Scope and Methods of Procedure of the Intermediate Medical Supply Depot No. 2;" "Statement of the Growth, Function and Organization of Intermediate Medical Supply Depot No. 2, Gievres, France;" brief sketch of Gievres supply System; World War I poems, 1914-1918; and propaganda booklets from Belgium and Germany |

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--|---|
| Hill, Howard | PFC | Field Medical Supply Depot, San Francisco | Questionnaire |
| McConnell, Frederic | | Medical Supply Depot, Toul | Letter, February 27, 1919. |
| Reasoner, Matthew A. | LTC | Field Medical Supply Depot, Washington, DC | "The Field Medical Supply Depot, 1898-1925" |
| Salemme, James V. | SGT | Medical Supply Depot, Washington, DC | Questionnaire |

Ambulance Service

14th Ambulance Company

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Perry, Chester T. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

48th Ambulance Company

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Ewers, Ralph M. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|

506th Ambulance Section

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Peck, Joseph R. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|

510th Ambulance Section

| | | | |
|----------------|--|--|---------------|
| Heinz, John C. | | | Questionnaire |
|----------------|--|--|---------------|

525th Ambulance Section

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---|
| Stewart, Harold A. | PFC | | Diary, May 29, 1917-May 1, 1919; French commendation; and Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|---|

529th Ambulance Section

| | | | |
|-------------------|--|--|--------------------------------------|
| Peters, Roland F. | | | See: Above Division, A.E.F. in Italy |
|-------------------|--|--|--------------------------------------|

570th Ambulance Section

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|--------------------------------------|
| Schutt, Willis M. | PFC | | See: Above Division, A.E.F. in Italy |
|-------------------|-----|--|--------------------------------------|

583d Ambulance Section

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|--|
| Richardson, William | PVT | | Letters, March 1918-March 1919; postcards; and <i>Annals of Iowa</i> (contains a history and roster of the 583d Ambulance Section) |
|---------------------|-----|--|--|

591st Ambulance Section

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|--|
| Votruba, William E. | PFC | | Recollections; short history of the 591st section; "The Michigan Ambulance Section in France;" and Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|--|--|

604th Ambulance Section

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|-----------------------------------|
| Seeber, Gurney C. | 1LT | | Section history and Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|-----------------------------------|

611th Ambulance Section

| | | | |
|--------------------|--|--|---------------|
| David, James W. B. | | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|--|--|---------------|

615th Ambulance Section

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|----------------------------------|
| Herdeg, Harold L. | 2LT | Letters, February 1917-June 1919 |
|-------------------|-----|----------------------------------|

621st Ambulance Section

| | | |
|----------------|-----|--|
| Kendall, G. R. | CPL | Military service record and history of the 621st Ambulance Section |
|----------------|-----|--|

623d Ambulance Section

| | | |
|----------------|-----|---|
| Wills, John Y. | PFC | Notices of classification; soldier's paybook; honor pass; identification cards; troop ship billet; postcards; general orders; and discharge certificate |
|----------------|-----|---|

648th Ambulance Section

| | | |
|------------------|-----|---------------------|
| Haselton, Guy D. | PVT | Letter, August 1918 |
|------------------|-----|---------------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Ambulance Companies

| | | |
|----------------------|-----|--|
| Barret, Stephen R. | PFC | Questionnaire |
| Foulk, Orion E. | | Questionnaire |
| Geisert, Carl A. | PVT | Questionnaire |
| Halbower, Carroll C. | | Questionnaire |
| Jeklin, Lewis E. | SGT | Questionnaire |
| Lally, James P. | PVT | Newspaper article |
| Martin, Charles W. | PVT | Questionnaire |
| Ottersen, Rudolf | CPL | Questionnaire |
| Smith, Addison | | See: Above Division, A.E.F., A.E.F. in Italy |

Evacuation Ambulance Companies

| | | | |
|----------------------|---------|---|---------------|
| Brunette, William A. | PVT | 70th, 72d, 73d, and 74th Evacuation Ambulance Companies | Questionnaire |
| Dunton, James G. | SGT | 7th and 9th Evacuation Ambulance Companies | Questionnaire |
| Holst, Edwin P. J. | Wagoner | 69th Evacuation Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|
| Abbott, Alson J. | SGT | Questionnaire |
| Anderson, Carl A. | PFC | Questionnaire |
| Andriot, Lucien | SGT | Questionnaire |
| Atkinson, Harold | | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|-----------------------------------|--|
| Bagerstock, Charles A. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Bailey, John W. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Beagan, Charles V. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Beebe, Nathan L. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Benedict, Mitchell M. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Benson, Willard C. | SFC | Surgeon General's Office | Discharge paper; enlistment record; promotion certificate; voucher; pass; and Questionnaire |
| Berchtold, Harry G. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Boehmer, George A. | PVT | 48th Sanitary Squad | Discharge paper and enlistment record. |
| Brent, Hugh W. | CPT | | Special orders; general orders; and French travel ticket |
| Brosius, William | SGT | Carlisle Barracks Medical School | Reunion program and Questionnaire. |
| Caro, Melvin D. | SGT | Embarkation Hospital, Camp Stuart | Questionnaire |
| Carroll, St. Clair | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Castles, Smiley E. | SFC | | Questionnaire |
| Chew, John W. | PVT | | Letter, March 4, 1919 |
| Chincholl, Fred W. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Clymer, Harvie M. | 1LT | Surgeon General's Office | Memorandum; letters of commendation; and Questionnaire |
| Coffman, Herman M. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Condra, Clate | | | Questionnaire |
| Cook, Robert | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Coon, William E. | PFC | Hospital, Camp Colt | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
| Davitt, Joseph M. | SGT | | Memorandum |
| Dennis, J. C. | SFC | Post Hospital, Dijon | Letter, June 18, 1919 |
| Dunn, Fred J. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Elkinton. Ray C. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Evans, Fred B. | MAJ | | Telegrams; special orders; French orders; inoculation certificate; menu; hotel bill; Christmas toast; weekly paper of American students, Toulouse University, March 19, 1919; and newspaper clipping |
| Evans, Jay W. | PVT | 2d Instruction Company | Recollections and Questionnaire. |

| | | | |
|---------------------|-------------|--------------------------------|--|
| Federman, V. C. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Foster, James P. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Fry, Frank A. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Furlong, Lyle H. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Gilbertson, Oscar | Field Clerk | | Questionnaire |
| Haigler, Silas W. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Hansen, Leland A. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Hoehn, Arthur A. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Holloway, Percy D. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Horner, Bert | PFC | 3d and 4th Sanitary Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Howell, James | CPT | | Postcards, 1918 |
| Hutchinson, Young | PFC | MOTC Band | Questionnaire |
| Kahn, Hyman | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Karlson, Eric P. | | | Memento from France. See also: 20th Century |
| Kates, Herbert S. | PVT | Army Medical Museum | Letters, 1917-1919, and official correspondence, 1917-1919 |
| Kennedy, Fred A. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| King, Horatio W. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Kirchhoff, Ervan A. | PFC | 55th Hospital Train | Questionnaire |
| Koehn, Frank G. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Krantz, Frank J. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Little, Lowell | MAJ | | Questionnaire |
| Luntz, Benjamin | PFC | General Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Miller, George A. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Moore, Bruce V. | 2LT | 1st Psychological Company | Questionnaire |
| Nelson, Harrie D. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Nigh, William C. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Passey, George I. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Phipps, Ben, J. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Poor, Cecil A. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Raese, John C. | SFC | | Questionnaire |
| Reinehr, Joseph H. | PFC | | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|----------------------------------|------|----------------------------------|---|
| Reynolds, Percy H. | SFC | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Rocco, Anthony (Aiala, Rocco) | PVT | | American Legion papers and Questionnaire |
| Saltzman, Eli R. | PFC | Camp Dodge | Questionnaire |
| Schaefer, Josephes A. | CPL | Camp Stewart | Questionnaire |
| Schriftman, Maury (Morris) | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Sheffield, Gettis T. | 1LT | Medical Detachment | See: 64th Coast Artillery Regiment |
| Snyder, Clare D. | Cook | 8th Hospital Unit, Mesves | Thanksgiving menu, 1918; newspaper clippings; and Questionnaire |
| Steenhock, Henry S. | | | Questionnaire |
| Theisen, Peter K. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Tilton, James W. | | | Questionnaire |
| Trout, Clarence W. | SFC | | Questionnaire |
| Valyer, Glenn H. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Webster, Earl A. | PFC | Yale Army Laboratory School | Questionnaire |
| Wehrenberg, Frederick W. | CPL | Randolph Field, Ward 6 | Questionnaire |
| Weston, Ralph B. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| White, William H. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Williams, Paul B. | PFC | Post hospital, Barron Field | Questionnaire |
| Williams, William J. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Yielding, James W. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Military Police | | | |
| Couch, William F. | PFC | 308th Military Police Company | Questionnaire |
| Erwin, John H. | PVT | 248th Military Police Company | Questionnaire |
| Fagerberg, Ole E. | PFC | 277th Military Police Company | Questionnaire |
| Hausman, Harry | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Jacobs, Irvin | PVT | 204th Military Police Company | Questionnaire |
| Newstrum, Harold W. | SGT | 268th Military Police Company | Letters, March 12 and July 27, 1918; leave orders; and <i>The St. Aignan Windmill</i> , June 13, 1919 |
| Olson, Harry | PVT | | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|--|
| Rector, Thomas R. | CPL | First Army Military Police Battalion | See: Mexican Border |
| Rickey, Don G., Sr. | CPL | 212th Military Police Company | Brief unit history |
| Siefken, Gerhard A. | PFC | | See: Motor Transport Corps, 346th Motor Transport Company |
| Snyder, George E. | | 291st Military Police Company | See: 26th Division, 103d Infantry Regiment |
| Taylor, Carl I. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Tirnauer, Robert H. | PVT | 39th Military Police Company | Questionnaire |
| Wolfe, Edward M. | SGT | 280th Military Police Company | Personal account of military service; a recognition certificate of Congressional Advisory Board; and 5 audio tapes |
| Wood, W. Stuart | PVT | 222d Military Company | See: 42d Division, 149th Field Artillery Regiment |

Motor Transport Corps

Motor Supply Trains

413th Motor Supply Train

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|---|
| Taylor, John A. | PFC | 435th Company | Discharge papers and enlistment records |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|---|

414th Motor Supply Train

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|---------------|---------------|
| Bruner, Byron R. | CPL | 439th Company | Questionnaire |
| Lyon, Cecil W. | CPL | 439th Company | Questionnaire |

415th Motor Supply Train

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|--|
| Stall, Ammon T. | CPL | 452d Company | Recollections; post card; ship billet; and Questionnaire |
| Miller, Fred C. | CPL | 454th Company | Questionnaire |

418th Motor Supply Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------------------------|
| Wiesenhoefer, John | PFC | | Recollections and Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------------------------|

427th Motor Supply Train

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Cjernes, Gullick | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

429th Motor Supply Train

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Green, Wesley H. | PFC | Company G | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

525th Motor Supply Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|------------------------------|---------------|
| Valentine, John P. | CPL | 424th Motor Truck Company | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|------------------------------|---------------|

546th Motor Supply Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Forrest, Benton H. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|

Motor Repair Units

301st Motor Repair Unit

Rumbaugh, William PVT
H.

Let's Go, Hill 772, March-May 1919, with comics sections, and Questionnaire. *Let's Go* transferred to the Periodical Holdings

302d Motor Repair Unit

Allendorf, Carl J. SGT
Reynolds, David L. PVT
Schmidt, Gerhard E. PFC

Questionnaire

Questionnaire

Diary, January 1918; notes; post card; discharge paper; and enlistment record

304th Motor Repair Unit

Denneth, Lloyd L. PFC
Eckhardt, Edwin A. PFC
Rose, Albert D. PVT

Questionnaire

Questionnaire

See: Camps, Fort Sam Houston

306th Motor Repair Unit

Nicola, Nick C. PVT

Questionnaire

308th Motor Repair Unit

Brown, John J. SGT

Questionnaire

308th Motor Repair Unit

Brown, John J. SGT

Questionnaire

309th Motor Repair Unit

Horn, Harry O. CPL
Pratali, Fred J. PFC

Questionnaire

Questionnaire

310th Motor Repair Unit

Albert, Charles A. SFC

Discharge paper; promotion certificate; postcards; telegram; notices from draft board; identification card; berth billet; Letter of Recommendation; legion post greetings; and obituary

Hertzog, Virgil R. PFC

Questionnaire

Mentink, Remi PFC

Questionnaire

Parker, Paul E. PFC

Questionnaire

Snoddy, Lynn F. CPL

Questionnaire

312th Motor Repair Unit

Moore, James K. PFC

Letter, February 23, 1919; postcard; menu, Washington University, September 6, 1918; and Questionnaire

Murphy, Jerie PFC

Questionnaire

Petrea, Ernest A. PVT

Questionnaire

315th Motor Repair Unit

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Hanna, Roy E. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Hunt, Herschel C. | PVT | Company B | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |

320th Motor Repair Unit

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Carter, Clarence H. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|

321st Motor Repair Unit

| | | | |
|----------|-----|--|--------------------------|
| Roe, Roy | SFC | | Military service account |
|----------|-----|--|--------------------------|

327th Motor Repair Unit

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Posey, Spencer B. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

Motor Transport Companies**104th Motor Transport Company**

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|--|
| Jeskewitz, John | PVT | | Discharge paper; enlistment record and Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--|--|

301st Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|------------------|------|--|--------------------------|
| Black, Ernest E. | Cook | | Questionnaire |
| Poole, Clyde M. | SGT | | Military service account |

302d Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Andrews, L. P. | CPT | | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|

304th Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Falla, Ernest | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------|

308th Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Bastian, Richard B. | SFC | | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|

309th Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Pratali, Fred J. | PFC | Company H | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

310th Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Mentink, Remi | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Parker, Paul E. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Stenger, Herbert J. | SGT | | Questionnaire |

315th Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Freeman, Ralph L. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

316th Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Gibson, Kendall | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|

321st Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|--------------------------|
| Gilliam, Walter J. | SGT | | Military service account |
|--------------------|-----|--|--------------------------|

343d Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|-------------------------|
| Sancricca, Nazareno | PVT | | See: Camps, Camp Custer |
|---------------------|-----|--|-------------------------|

346th Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------------------|---|
| Siefken, Gerhard A. | PFC | Military Police Detachment | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|----------------------------|---|

426th Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Mack, Rolland C. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

427th Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Hallum, Fred F. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|

430th Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Arnold, Irving O. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

492d Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---|
| Clark, Robert M. | SGT | | Discharge paper; enlistment record; appointment certificate; letters, 1918-1919; mess card; special orders; travel orders; and release for prisoner |
|------------------|-----|--|---|

525th Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Whitaker, Fred W. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

530th Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Cadenhead, John F. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|

546th Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Cox, William A. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|

577th Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Mijyliw, Ernest E. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|

613th Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|-------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Egner, Otto | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|-------------|-----|--|---------------|

615th Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|---|
| Pfleiderer, William | PFC | | Special orders; <i>To Win the Great War</i> ; and Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|--|---|

669th Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Johnson, James K. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

612d Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Brackett, Norris F. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|

688th Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Sidor, Anthony | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|

716th Motor Transport Company

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Saunders, Ralph | SFC | | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|

Transport Company

| | | | |
|--------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Kimmel, Dean | SGT | | Questionnaire |
|--------------|-----|--|---------------|

738th Motor Transport Company

Eggleston, George W. CPL

See: Camps, Camp Cody

790th Motor Transport Company

Clark, George S. CPL

Questionnaire

808th Motor Transport Company

Faber, Victor CPL

Questionnaire

811th Motor Transport Company

Johnson, Chester W. PVT

Questionnaire

Motor Truck Companies**1st Motor Truck Company**

Tibbetts, Harold D. PVT

Questionnaire

14th Motor Truck Company

Pranses, Anthony K. ISG

Recollections; newspaper article on unknown soldier; and
Questionnaire

Whittington, G. A. CPL

Questionnaire

107th Motor Truck Company

Holmberg, Emil W. SGT

Questionnaire

336th Motor Truck Company

Acree, Reuel G. PVT

Questionnaire

340th Motor Truck Company

Faherty, Thomas J. CPL

Questionnaire

343d Motor Truck Company

Morris, Glenn Bugler

See: 14th Division, 214th Engineer Regiment

Sancricca, Nazareno PVT

See: Camps, Camp Custer

353d Motor Truck Company

Hindman, Harold E. SFC

Questionnaire

369th Motor Truck Company

Morris, Lyle A. CPL

Letter, November 30, 1918, and Questionnaire

380th Motor Truck Company

Hansen, Victor H. SGT

Questionnaire

390th Motor Truck Company

Crisman, John H. CPL

Questionnaire

404th Motor Truck Company

Rudd, Clarence A. PVT

Questionnaire

411th Motor Truck Company

| | | |
|----------------------------------|-----|--|
| Hanby, Leroy C. | CPL | Questionnaire |
| 415th Motor Truck Company | | |
| Hubrich, Kurt H. | CPL | Questionnaire |
| 422th Motor Truck Company | | |
| Hodgkinson, Fred | PFC | Questionnaire |
| 440th Motor Truck Company | | |
| Acker, Herbert E. | PFC | Questionnaire |
| 444th Motor Truck Company | | |
| Woodward, Harry L. | CPL | Questionnaire |
| 445th Motor Truck Company | | |
| Specter, Jack E. | CPL | Scrapbook; newspaper article; and Questionnaire |
| 450th Motor Truck Company | | |
| Notestine, Harley E. | PFC | Questionnaire |
| 485th Motor Truck Company | | |
| Sykes, Roy C. | SFC | Discharge paper; enlistment record; diary, May 21, 1918-October 18, 1919; Pershing letter to General Walker, March 2, 1919; newspaper articles; and Questionnaire |
| 517th Motor Truck Company | | |
| Eddy, Lancelot L. | CPL | Questionnaire |
| 738th Motor Truck Company | | |
| Eggleston, George W. | CPL | See: Camps, Camp Cody |
| Service Park Units | | |
| 375th Service Park Unit | | |
| Black, William A. | SFC | Questionnaire |
| Turnquist, Oscar F. | PFC | Questionnaire |
| 380th Service Park Unit | | |
| Richards, Cecil W. | SFC | Questionnaire |
| 390th Service Park Unit | | |
| Redmond, Lloyd M. | SGT | Pamphlet, "Celebration of Independence Day," July 4, 1919, on board the <i>SS Noordam</i> ;" newspaper clippings; 1st Division program for "AWOL," an original operetta in three acts; and Questionnaire |
| Service Park Unit | | |
| Stenger, Herbert G. | PVT | Discharge papers and enlistment records |
| 416th Service Park Unit | | |
| Harris, Howard C. | CPL | Questionnaire |

418th Service Park Unit

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---|
| McNeal, David C. | PVT | | Diary, June 28, 1918-August 31, 1919; course certificate; and Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---|

489th Service Park Unit

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Stiles, Stanford C. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|------------------|--|--|---|
| Barton, Ralph E. | | | Only three questions completed by widow |
|------------------|--|--|---|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Barkume, Roy J. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|--|--|--|
| Davidson, Walter | | | Roster of 4th Band, Coast Artillery Corps, Fort Monroe, Christmas 1916, and <i>Leslie's Weekly</i> article, "'Gas Hounds' on the Berlin Trail," November 2, 1918 |
|------------------|--|--|--|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|
| Engelbert, Ralph E. | CPL | Railhead Detachment | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------|--|--|---------------|
| Foster Frank R. | | | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|--|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| George, Waldo E. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| Good, Samuel P. | 2LT | 1st Administrative Casual Detachment | Identification pass and Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Howe, Hubert L. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Hubbard, Henry G. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Huggins, Floyd N. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|--|--------------------|
| Hupp, John B. | PVT | | Two Questionnaires |
|---------------|-----|--|--------------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Keogh, Edward A. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Kircher, Clarence C. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Larkin, Joseph C. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Lawson, Roy C. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Livingston, William B. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
|------------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Lockbeam, Jacob A. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|--------------------|
| Nelson, George E. | PVT | | Two Questionnaires |
|-------------------|-----|--|--------------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Orso, Michael, Jr. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Petersen, Ingward | SGT | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Poage, Robert S. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Schmidt, Carl J. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-------------------------------------|--------|
| Skidgel, Virgil W. | PVT | 14th General Repair Shop Detachment | Letter |
|--------------------|-----|-------------------------------------|--------|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Smedshammer, Justin | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Smith, George W. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|
| Sorenson, Ned G. | PVT | Questionnaire |
| Wadeson, Harry W. | SGT | Questionnaire |
| Winans, Howard O. | PVT | Questionnaire |

Nurse Corps

Continental Service

| | | |
|----------------------------|--|---|
| Bettin, Mable | Camp Dodge | Questionnaire |
| Deffenbaugh, Lucile | Army-Navy Hospital, Hot Springs, Arkansas | Questionnaire |
| Faulds, Mabel E. | 1st General Hospital | Reminiscences and newspaper articles |
| Lucas, Katharine W. | Camp Bowie and Lore Field | Questionnaire |
| MacRae, Pauline | Camp Beauregard | Questionnaire |
| Peight, Evelyn Grace | Camp Lewis | Questionnaire |
| Perrotti, Catherine E. | Base Hospital, Camp Wheeler | Christmas menu, 1918, and Questionnaire |
| Rogers, Irene Field | 136th Base Hospital, Camp Upton | Only first page of Questionnaire |
| Sapp, Ruby | 31st General Hospital | Letter and photographs. Photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Schildknecht, Josephine A. | Base Hospital, Camp Upton | Newspaper clipping and Questionnaire |
| Schneider, Evelyn R. | Camp MacArthur and Carlisle Barracks | Questionnaire |
| Smith, H. Lavern | Camp Sherman | Questionnaire |
| Stewart, Aileen B. | Camp Sherman | Newspaper articles and typed notes based on an oral interview |
| Sweeney, Mary M. | 23d General Hospital, Hot Springs, North Carolina | Questionnaire |
| Wersehe, Grace D. | | Partial Questionnaire |
| Wilson, Louise | Camp McClellan | Newspaper clipping about Mary Laird, 19th Base Hospital |

Overseas Service (France)

| | | |
|------------------|-----------------------|---------------|
| Adams, Marion V. | 2d Mobile Hospital | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|---------------------------------|---|
| Bickford, Elizabeth | | 11th Evacuation Hospital | 16-page reminiscence; 8-page reminiscence, "Christmas, 1918, Evacuation Hospital 11, Brezeaux Forestere, France;" post-war letters, 1920-1935; <i>The Connection</i> , December, 1980, Retired Army Nurse Corps Association; photographs; and Questionnaire. Photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Blue, Jean P. | | Base Hospital, Coblenz, Germany | Letter, December 6, 1919; poems and memento of duty in France; and record of service |
| Brazzell, Ella | | 31st Base Hospital | Service records; personal recollections; <i>Fort Des Moines Post</i> , September 20, 1919; and Questionnaire |
| Byers, Mildred B. | | 7th Evacuation Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Carr, Ruth B. | | 13th Base Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Chilson, Charlotte G. | LT | | Reminiscence; letter, December 29, 1918; identity pass; travel permit; orders; memoranda; mementos of service in France; ship billet; and newspaper clippings |
| Coughlin, Edna | | 22d Base Hospital | Post card summarizing military service. |
| Dugan, Margaret | | 56th Base Hospital | Diary, September 3, 1918-May 7, 1919, and "Christmas in the Hospital" |
| Gruetzman, Mary | | | Questionnaire |
| Kipp, Emma B. | | 77th Base Hospital | Assignment orders; vaccination certificate; insurance certificate; and pay statements |
| Knights, Elizabeth | | 115th Base Hospital | Letters, May 23, 1918-April 1919; identity card; <i>Songs of the Soldiers and Sailors</i> ; scrapbook; and <i>The Caduceus</i> , Vichy, Hospital Center, December 4, 1918 |
| Linge, Lydia O. | | 66th Base Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Major, Grace W. | | 35th Base Hospital | Extracts of diary, February 21, 1918-July 23, 1919; letters, June 1918-August 1919; postcards; passport; poetry; vaccination register; service records; special orders; newspaper clippings; <i>Veterans of World War I USA</i> , November 12, 1970; "Brief History of the 328th General Hospital;" <i>Base Hospital 35</i> ; and Questionnaire |
| McEnulty, Helen F. | | 28th Base Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Munro, Annette L. | | 43d Camp Hospital | King George's letter; letter, March 9, 1919; newspaper clipping; itinerary on map; and Questionnaire |
| Nell, Laura May | | 20th Base Hospital | Newspaper articles and military service record |
| O'Connor, Irene | 1LT | 50th Base Hospital | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-------------------|--|--------------------------|---|
| Peterson, Emma B. | | 49th Base Hospital | General orders; King George's letter; newspaper article; and Questionnaire |
| Smith, Laura | | 7th Evacuation Hospital | Newspaper article, "Witness to War," <i>Seattle Post-Intelligencer</i> , September 24, 1998 |
| Uttley, Nola B. | | 26th Evacuation Hospital | Special orders; instructions for service abroad; military meal identification card; "Regulation for Evacuation Hospital 26;" allotment paper; passport; Certificate of Immunity; application for insurance; introduction cards; 1917 military census and inventory for New York; memoranda; travel orders; general orders; hospital orders; insurance compensation; mementos; newspaper clippings; <i>Songs of Our Country and of Our Allies</i> ; comics; ship billet; and very incomplete Questionnaire |
| White, Ruth A. | | 29th Base Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Winton, Sophie C. | | 1st Mobile Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Wood, Birda R. | | 32d Base Hospital | Newspaper article, "Woman WWI Vet Recalls Many Wounded," <i>Kokomo Tribune</i> , August 23, 1979 |

Officers' Training Schools

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|---|--|
| Aamoth, Walter J. | 2LT | Camp Pike | Questionnaire |
| Adams, Walter S. | 2LT | Camp McClellan | Photocopies of letters, May 19-November 30, 1918. See also: Mexican Border |
| Anderson, M. V. | | Camp Johnston | Diary, January 1-December 31, 1918 |
| Brown, Frederick S. | 2LT | Camp Lee | Questionnaire |
| Buckingham, Milton C. | | Camp Zachary Taylor | <i>Notes on Training Field Artillery Details</i> (1917), and associated course notes |
| Chayes, Edward | 1LT | Instructor, Quartermaster School, Camp Johnston | Questionnaire |
| Hawk, Clyde W. | | Fort Sheridan | Questionnaire |
| Ingraham, Herbert S. | 2LT | Fort Monroe | Questionnaire |
| Kornder, Alfred J. | 2LT | Fort Monroe | Questionnaire |
| Knox, Robert W. | | Camp Leon Springs | Examination certificate |
| Linden, John F. | 2LT | Fort Monroe | Two Questionnaires |
| Nicks, Ernest | | Camp Hancock | Questionnaire |
| McNees | 2LT | Fort Oglethorpe and Fort Sill | Questionnaire |
| Reilly, Philip E. | PVT | Camp Lee | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
| Wilcox, Arthur L. | PFC | Camp MacArthur | Questionnaire |

Ordnance Department

Ordnance Depots

1st Advance Ordnance Depot

| | | |
|----------------------|-----|--|
| French, Milo H. | PFC | Questionnaire |
| Goldsmith, Walter J. | 1LT | 1916 roster of 1st Armored Motor Battery and Questionnaire |

2d Ordnance Depot

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|
| White, Michael H. | SGT | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|

Ordnance Depot Companies

105th Ordnance Depot Company

| | | |
|---------------------|-----|---------------|
| Greenfield, Maurice | PFC | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|---------------|

108th Ordnance Depot Company

| | | |
|--------------------|-----|---|
| Calcaterra, Joseph | PVT | Company roster and banquet menu, December 1918, and Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|---|

118th Ordnance Depot Company

| | | |
|------------------|-----|--------------------|
| Keller, Ellis O. | 1SG | Two Questionnaires |
|------------------|-----|--------------------|

123d Ordnance Depot Company

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|
| Bagley, Albert G. | PVT | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|

133d Ordnance Depot Company

| | | |
|----------------|-----|---------------|
| Thorpe, Lee L. | PVT | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|---------------|

Heavy Mobile Ordnance Repair Shops

7th Heavy Mobile Ordnance Repair Shop

| | | |
|-----------------|--|---------------|
| Harrison, H. R. | | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|--|---------------|

Mobile Ordnance Repair Shops

101st Mobile Ordnance Repair Shop

| | | |
|------------------|-----|--|
| Alleman, Fred R. | CPL | Large collection of assorted documents pertaining to the unit and its operating procedures |
|------------------|-----|--|

601st Mobile Ordnance Repair Shop

| | | |
|----------------------|-----|---------------|
| Schaller, Gilbert S. | 1LT | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|---------------|

Ordnance Supply Companies

5th Ordnance Supply Company

| | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------|
| Flinner, Alfred W. | PVT | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|---------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Allison, Hildreth M. | PVT | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Anonymous | | | Logbook of duty roster, November 1917-February 1919. See: Ordnance, Box 2 |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-------------|--|--|
| Bangert, George | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Bell, George H. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Boudinot, Ray | SFC | | Questionnaire |
| Brosius, Joseph W. | PVT | | Typescript memoir, "So This is Paris," by CPL G. M. Oehm, and Questionnaire |
| Clausen, Fred | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Cline, John M. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Doherty, Alice M. | Civilian | District Ordnance Office | See: Civilians |
| Downey, George A. | SFC | | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
| Farnham, William F. | PFC | | Newspaper clippings and Questionnaire |
| Fireoved, Oran D. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Freund, Harry | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Ganschow, Earl F. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Gilbert, James P. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Griffin, Samuel W. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Habershaw, James A. | SGT | Office of the Chief Purchasing Officer | Notebook; recommendations; promotion certificate; Special Orders; vaccination record; post card; orders; travel orders; application for examination for commission; copies of telegrams; purchasing order; various mementos from London and Paris; German and French pamphlets; and post-war letters to different stockholders |
| Hartsock, Herschel | PFC | | Two Questionnaires |
| Kimball, Karl V. | SGT | | Certificate of enlistment; promotion certificate; poetry; <i>The Deluge</i> , March 17, 1919; and various mementos |
| Lyon, Ralph A. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Morrissey, Raymond P. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Newton, Earl K. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Owens, John T. | Field Clerk | | Questionnaire |
| Palmquist, Herman A. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Person, Gunnar B. | PVT | 1st Provisional Regiment, Casual Company | Two Questionnaires |
| Schwartz, Philip | 2LT | Aberdeen Proving Ground, Company A | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|---|--|
| Sigwalt, Henry C. | CPL | | Family genealogy; newspaper article on American Legion post; and Questionnaire |
| Smith, Kenneth A. | SGT | Benicia Arsenal, 9th Field Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Smoley, Nicholas G. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| Strotz, Henry M. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Thomas, J. W. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Troesch, Frank M. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Walsh, James J. | SGT | Instructor, Browning Machine Gun and Automatic Rifle | Questionnaire |
| Watson, Herbert R. | SGT | | Letters and Questionnaire |
| Weinants, Ralph W. | PVT | Camp Hancock | Questionnaire |
| Wilde, Dorr L. | PVT | 4th Battalion | Questionnaire |
| Witmer, Frederick O. | SGT | | Two Questionnaires |
| Witte, Alfred F. | SGT | Office of the Chief Purchasing Officer | Identity card; pass; and Questionnaire |

Pioneer Infantry Regiments

1st Pioneer Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------------|---------|-------------------------|--|
| Beech, Richard K. | SGT | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Doulin, John C. | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Fitzpatrick, Eugene T. | CPL | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Knott, James E. | Wagoner | Supply Company | Two Questionnaires |
| Maher, Hugh F. | SGM | Headquarters Company | Handwritten small bound diary covering the period late February to 18 October 1918, New York "Military Census and Inventory of 1917" card and his Soldier's Individual Pay Record Book (folder 1); 26 letters, 28 February-23 August 1918 (folder 2); 23 letters, 1 September-30 December 1918 (folder 3); 24 letters, 3 January-1 May 1919 (folder 4); 36 commemorative and regular postcards (folder 5); F. J. Wershoven's very small 12,000-word <i>Liliput Dictionary: English-German</i> ; red fabric troop ship billet tag; pass; clipping of A.E.F. General Orders 50, 2 June 1919; W.A. Smith's poem, "The Heart of a Mother for Her Boy in France;" 1919 playbill, "The Sixth Marine Troupe;" playbill for the 88th Division's song and dance revenue, "Who Can Tell?;" <i>The Atlantic Shuttle</i> , volume 2, #5, Monday, 5 July 1918; February 1918 map of Camp Wadsworth, South Carolina; paper directional sign for the Pioneer Infantry, Corps Troops; and Third Army's flyer, "Washington's Birthday Anniversary |

Celebration on the Rhein,” Coblenz, Germany, 22 February 1919 (folder 6); and 4 newspaper clippings (folder 7). *Liliput Dictionary* transferred to the Army Museum Division. See Separate Box

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Radzinsky, Charles F. | SGT | Company I | Bound diary covering the period 30 June 1918-12 July 1919; typed transcript of the bound diary; extract from the <i>History of Middletown in World War I</i> ; Souvenir Program Welcome Home for the 27th NY Division; Company I Bulletin, Volume I, #1, September 1920; identification card; and assorted post-World War I correspondence |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|--|

2d Pioneer Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------|--|
| Adair, Matthew L. | PVT | | See: Army Service Corps |
| DeVivo, Paul | PFC | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Foote, Arthur O. | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Greene, Norman | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Mason, Leslie B. | Musician 1st Class | Headquarters Company | Discharge paper; enlistment record; discharge paper from the Massachusetts Volunteer Militia; photograph of the unit band; and Questionnaire. Photograph transferred to the Photo Archives |

3d Pioneer Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------------|--------|-----------|---|
| Anderson, Albert E. | PVT | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Bryant, Ernest B. | SGT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Chilcoat, Alvin S. | | | Certificate for Master Mason Degree |
| Christenson, Julius M. | PVT | Company G | Letter, December 15, 1918, and Questionnaire |
| Gardner, Ernest C. | SGT | Company I | Duty status leave card; berth ticket; ration card; badly damaged roster, Company D, 5th Massachusetts Infantry; and Questionnaire |
| McKee, Kirk E. | Bugler | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Nelson, Henry O. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Seliger, Mark H. | | | Questionnaire |

4th Pioneer Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Larson, Fred L. | CPL | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Miedel, Frank J. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

5th Pioneer Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Flower, Harold E. | CPL | Company I | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

7th through 50th Pioneer Infantry Regiments were never organized

51st Pioneer Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Cann, Kenneth W. | SGT | Company C | General orders; Company I, 14th Infantry New York National Guard's 1939 reunion program; 10 reunion programs with rosters; <i>The Stars and Stripes Pictorial Supplement</i> , Victory Edition, 13 June 1919; newspaper articles; assorted documents; and Questionnaire |
| Fuller, Harold | CPL | Company G | Diary covering the period May 27, 1918-July 6, 1919; enlistment record and discharge paper; and certified copy of discharge paper |
| Lawson, William F. | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Mansfield, John | SGT | Company B | Diary, February 3, 1917-February 4, 1919; company roster; postcards; letter, November 16, 1918; telegram of induction; notebook; general orders; scrapbook; roster, Lemans Casual Company, May 1919; newspaper articles; and photographs. Photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Wilcox, Leon H. | CPL | Company K | Small notebook containing a handwritten diary for the period July 26-December 23, 1918; 2 postcards; 3 unit reunion nametags; 45th annual reunion program; newspaper article; large photo collection; National Guard campaign ribbon; and collar insignia for the 42d Division. Photograns transferred to the Photo Archives; campaign ribbon and collar insignia transferred to the Army Heritage Museum |
| Wood, Walter G. | SGM | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

52d Pioneer Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|----------------------|----------------------|--|
| Huber, Harry H. | PVT | Company D | Photocopies of discharge paper, enlistment record and other documents, and a photocopy of a photo of Company D |
| Slocum, Clarence G. | Musician 3d Class | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Zapf, Herman | | Company D | Booklet, <i>Souvenir of Camp Wadsworth, Spartansburg, S.C.</i> |

53d Pioneer Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|---------------|---|
| Affigne, John R. | PFC | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Fairchild, Myron L. | 1LT | 1st Battalion | Diary of the 1st Battalion, August 5-November 28, 1918, and Questionnaire |
| Lampman, Bernard | PVT | Company A | Letters, May 28, 1918-March 26, 1919, and postcards |
| Miller, Joseph T. | PVT | Company M | Questionnaire |

54th Pioneer Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-------|-----------|---|
| Flies, Edward N. | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Ritter, Ben | Donor | | Unit history, <i>54th Pioneer Infantry with the Army of Occupation, Third U.S. Army</i> , 1919; World War II-era V-Mail envelope; and 1949 program and tickets for the Grande Fete Militaire to Commemorate World War I. Unit history transferred to Library Holdings |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Zbytovsky, William F. | PVT | Company M | Questionnaire |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

55th Pioneer Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Fligge, William H. | CPL | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Hipp, James W. | PVT | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Sires, Leroy A. | CPL | | Questionnaire |

56th Pioneer Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Bowers, Nevin A. | PVT | Company E | Unit history, <i>56th Pioneer Infantry (First Maine Heavy Field Artillery)</i> ; regimental roster; <i>The Rhine and Its Legends, A Souvenir of the Days of the American Army of Occupation in Germany</i> ; and <i>The Amaroc News</i> , May 5-18, 1919. Unit history and <i>The Rhine and Its Legends</i> transferred to the Library Holdings; <i>The Amaroc News</i> transferred to the Periodical Holdings |
| Dodge, Arthur | | | 40 letters, October 4, 1917-September 30, 1918 |
| Keller, Lester H. | PFC | Company L | <i>56th Pioneer Infantry (First Maine Heavy Field Artillery)</i> , with <i>the Army of Occupation in Germany</i> ; regimental roster; 4 postcards; poem, "The 56th Pioneers: 1918-1959;" "Forward" by Chaplain Father J. A. Carey; and Questionnaire. <i>56th Pioneer Infantry</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Luft, William | SGT | | Postcards and letter, 11 March 1913 |
| Petersen, Elmer N. | PVT | Company H | Letter, 23 April 1919, and postcards |
| Shawe, Percy T. | PVT | Company A | Photocopies of military Service data and postcards |
| Stevens, Willard H. | | Company E | Transcribed diary covering the period 28 August-28 December 1918 |
| Stewart, Henry W. | PFC | Company E | <i>56th Pioneer Infantry (First Maine Heavy Field Artillery)</i> , with <i>the Army of Occupation in Germany</i> ; regimental roster; photocopy of diary covering the period 8 August 1918-5 June 1919; photocopy of enlistment record and discharge paper; <i>The Roads of France</i> ; <i>Trench Gas</i> ; Rhine Panorama; <i>Der Rhein</i> postcard collection; newspaper clippings; and American Red Cross Calendar, 1919. <i>56th Pioneer Infantry</i> , <i>The Roads of France</i> and <i>Trench Gas</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |

57th Pioneer Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|------|-----------|---------------|
| Forte, Henry | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Lewis, Olen K. | Cook | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Pierce, Richard A. | | | Questionnaire |

59th Pioneer Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Devine, John J. | SGT | Company H | Unit history and roster, <i>59th Pioneer Infantry</i> ; troop ship billet card; admittance card; identification card; general orders for sentries; troop working detail pass; recollections; memorandum on gas mask test; company commendation; veteran's loan note; letters concerning General Patton and the 1943 incident in Sicily; and Questionnaire. <i>59th Pioneer Infantry</i> transferred to the Library Holdings. |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|--|

| | | | |
|---|-----|------------------------------------|---|
| Groff, William A. | SGT | Company F | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
| May, Howard | CPL | Company C | Photocopy of diary; reminiscence, "Last Year of World War I;" newspaper clipping; roster, Company D, and 59th Pioneer Infantry Association <i>Bulletin</i> , May 1939 and May 1940 containing rosters and company histories |
| 801st Pioneer Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Garvin, Horace E. | PVT | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Homer, Lawrence E. | 1LT | | Questionnaire |
| 802d Pioneer Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Otto, John II | 2LT | Company M | YMCA's 1918 "The Beloved Captain;" VFW's 1936 "Etiquette of the Stars and Stripes;" Heckers' <i>Medals of Honor</i> ; William B. Meloney's <i>Where Do We Go From Here?</i> ; YMCA's 1918 <i>Popular Songs of the AEF</i> ; 1918 <i>Army Song Book</i> ; YMCA's <i>The Story of Paris (With Guide)</i> ; Charlie Noble's 1919 <i>The Making of a Flatfoot</i> ; Joseph Bondy's 1922 <i>Preparedness: Do It for America</i> ; Statement of military service; pamphlets of songs, humor and sketches; various mementos in English and German; <i>War Story of the 78th Division</i> ; <i>The Transport Ace</i> , July 1, 1919; <i>Report of General Pershing</i> ; German Army declaration to the French and Belgians, September 1917 |
| 803d Pioneer Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Stevens, Robert | PVT | Company H | Photocopies of enlistment record and discharge paper, and Questionnaire |
| 804th Pioneer Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Hall, Richard | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| 806th Pioneer Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Curry, Fred S. | 1LT | | Questionnaire |
| 807th Pioneer Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Marston, Burton W. | MAJ | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Provost Marshal General's Department | | | |
| White, Clarence W. | CPL | Division of Criminal Investigation | Discharge paper; enlistment record; identity cards; registration card; pass; special orders; interrogation reports; report on theft; permission slip to wear civilian clothes; newspaper clipping concerning the killing of an American by a French national; post-war letter from the Department of Labor; and Questionnaire |
| Quartermaster Corps | | | |
| Auxiliary Remount Depots | | | |
| 319th Auxiliary Remount Depot | | | |
| Brinan, William D. | SGT | | See: Camps, Camp Kearney |
| Marrer, Donald E. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

323d Auxiliary Remount Depot

Cashman, John A. PVT Questionnaire

324th Auxiliary Remount Depot

Dixon, Oness H., Jr. LT See: Veterinary Corps

326th Auxiliary Remount Depot

Peck, Louis O. PFC Questionnaire

328th Auxiliary Remount Depot

Moore, Lilbon T. PFC Questionnaire

331st Auxiliary Remount Depot

Wilson, Edmond A. PFC Questionnaire

332d Auxiliary Remount Depot

Bradford, Eliphelet PVT Questionnaire

Crawford, Norman E. 1LT Telegrams; commission notification; certificate of commission; special orders; trip tickets; charge sheet; payroll voucher; inspection report; requisitions; leave permits; and forms from Iowa State College, Department of Animal Husbandry

Moore, Robert N. PFC Questionnaire

333d Auxiliary Remount Depot

Cumbie, Ernest F. PFC Questionnaire

Bakery Companies**325th Bakery Company**

Holt, Harry Personal account of company history, 1917-1919

327th Bakery Company

Daniel, Homer A. CPL Questionnaire

340th Bakery Company

Brimberry, John H. T-2 See: 20th Century

350th Bakery Company

Kaufman, Fritz PFC Questionnaire

Butchery Companies**319th Butchery Company**

Weis, Robert Lewis 1SG Reminiscences; copies of letters to family

Field Remount Squadrons**302d Field Remount Squadron**

Grant, George D. CPL Questionnaire

304th Field Remount Squadron

Shockley, Frank M. Cook Questionnaire

305th Field Remount Squadron

| | | |
|------------------|-----|---|
| Morris, Peter F. | PVT | Leave permits; general orders; circular and Letter of Commendation; insurance policy; mementos; and program, <i>USS Zeelandia</i> |
|------------------|-----|---|

312th Field Remount Squadron

| | | |
|---------------------|-----|---|
| Krackenberger, John | PFC | Soldiers paybook; brief squadron history, August-December 1918; special orders; Letter of Commendation; insurance information; registration certificate; and mementos |
|---------------------|-----|---|

321st Field Remount Squadron

| | | |
|----------------|-----|---------------|
| Blanke, Harvey | SGT | Questionnaire |
| Wilson, Orange | PFC | Questionnaire |

329th Field Remount Squadron

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|
| McWilson, Cleo H. | CPL | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|

342d Field Remount Squadron

| | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------------------|
| Rose, Thomas H. | SGT | Partial Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------------------|

344th Field Remount Squadron

| | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|
| Tubbs, Rufus L. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|

Fire, Truck and Hose Companies**313th Fire, Truck and Hose Company**

| | | |
|------------------|-----|------------------------|
| Major, George A. | PFC | See: Camps, Camp Dodge |
|------------------|-----|------------------------|

Graves Registration Service Units

| | | | |
|----------------------------|-----|---------------------------------------|---|
| <i>DeGroots</i> , Mortimer | SGT | 1st Neufchateau Area | Scrapbook of letters; special orders; memoranda; postcard; promotion certificates; discharge paper; enlistment record; general orders; receipts; and mementos |
| Dends, Edward | PFC | 304th Unit | Questionnaire |
| Rector, Walter B. | PFC | American Cemetery, Woereghem, Belgium | Questionnaire |
| Williams, George | SFC | | Questionnaire |

Guard and Fire Companies**320th Guard and Fire Company**

| | | |
|-----------------------|-----|---------------|
| Twiss, William A. | SGT | Questionnaire |
| Wedemeyer, Charles W. | CPL | Questionnaire |

322d Guard and Fire Company

| | | |
|------------------------|-----|---------------|
| Stringer, Frederick F. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|------------------------|-----|---------------|

343d Guard and Fire Company

| | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|
| Geis, Vinton R. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|

Ice Plant Companies**301st Ice Plant Company**

| | | |
|----------------|-----|---|
| Yost, Perry A. | PFC | Diary, January 1918-January 1919; special orders; company roster; notice of the war Pantheon; and Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|---|

Service Battalions**318th Service Battalion**

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Cook, McKinney | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Stevedore Regiments**301st Stevedore Regiment**

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|------------------|--|
| Jimerson, Reese J. | PFC | 1st Base Section | Permits; song booklets; French-English dictionaries; and Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|------------------|--|

Supply Companies**306th Supply Company**

| | | |
|----------------------|-----|---------------|
| Butler, Frederick C. | SGT | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|---------------|

| | | |
|---------------|-----|---------------|
| Pears, Don R. | CPL | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|---------------|

308th Supply Company

| | | |
|-------------------|------|---------------|
| Hedges, Roscoe R. | Cook | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|------|---------------|

310th Supply Company

| | | |
|------------------|-----|--|
| Lorenz, Frank H. | SGT | Photocopy of diary, January 1-December 31, 1918; and photocopies of assorted documents |
|------------------|-----|--|

311th Supply Company

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|---|
| James, Raymond J. | SGT | Diary, March 24-December 31, 1918; diary, January 1-July 5, 1919; and set of dog tags. Dog tags transferred to the Army Heritage Museum |
|-------------------|-----|---|

| | | |
|---------------------|-----|---------------|
| Maguire, Francis L. | PVT | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|---------------|

315th Supply Company

| | | |
|------------------|-----|--------------------|
| Allen, Harold F. | PFC | Two Questionnaires |
|------------------|-----|--------------------|

| | | |
|----------------------|-----|---|
| Leonard, Clarence E. | PVT | Depiction of the 3d Division's daily front line during the Meuse-Argonne Offensive, and Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|---|

320th Supply Company

| | | |
|------------------|-----|---------------|
| Kane, Herbert J. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|---------------|

324th Supply Company

| | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------|
| Elkins, Freeman G. | PVT | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|---------------|

Wagon Companies

301st Wagon Company

| | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------------------------------|
| Ratledge, William K. | CPL | Company history and Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|-----------------------------------|

304th Wagon Company

| | | |
|------------------|---------|---------------|
| Madsen, Peter D. | Wagoner | Questionnaire |
|------------------|---------|---------------|

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|
| Spencer, Silas W. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|

Water Tank Trains

302d Water Tank Train

| | | |
|----------------|-----|---------------|
| Gleim, John W. | PVT | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|---------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | |
|---------------------|-----|---------------|
| Alnett, Lawrence L. | SGT | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|---------------|

| | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------|
| Arnold, Charles R. | CPL | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|---------------|

| | | |
|---------------------|-----|---------------|
| Arnold, Harrison G. | SFC | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|---------------|

| | | |
|------------------|-----|---------------|
| Axlen, Walter J. | SGT | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|---------------|

| | | |
|-----------------|-----|------------------------------|
| Bell, Ernest A. | PVT | Supply Company Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|------------------------------|

| | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|
| Bohn, George J. | PVT | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|

| | | |
|------------------|-----|---------------|
| Brandt, Louis H. | SGT | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|---------------|

| | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|
| Brassfield, Carl F. | PVT | Camp Rochambeau, France Letter, January 1919, and Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|--|

| | | |
|---------------|-----|---------------|
| Briggs, Essie | PFC | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|---------------|

| | | |
|-----------------|-----|---|
| Bruce, David R. | 1LT | 2d Base Section Scrapbook and Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|---|

| | | |
|------------------|--|---------------|
| Burger, Harry L. | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|--|---------------|

| | | |
|------------------|-----|----------------------|
| Carfield, Lee H. | SGT | Letter, June 3, 1919 |
|------------------|-----|----------------------|

| | | |
|------------------|-----|---|
| Cerefin, Thadeus | SGT | Supply Company, 1st Provisional Regiment Company roster, Thanksgiving 1917 and Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|---|

| | | |
|------------------|-----|---------------|
| Coons, Harold L. | CPL | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|---------------|

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|
| Counts, Thomas E. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|
| Delvecchio, James | PFC | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|

| | | |
|------------------|-----|----------------------------|
| Dilworth, Ben O. | PFC | Laundry Unit Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|----------------------------|

| | | |
|----------------|-----|---------------|
| Domann, Ben H. | CPL | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|---------------|

| | | |
|---------------|-----|---------------|
| Drinen, Jesse | SGT | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|---------------|

| | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|
| Egge, Albert J. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|

| | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|
| Elkins, John H. | SFC | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|

| | | |
|----------------------|-----|---------------|
| Farnsworth, Elmer L. | SGT | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|---------------|--|
| Fennell, Ervin S. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Ferguson, Kyle M. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Foster, William F. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Frey, Paul B. | PVT | | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
| Guy, Leonide J. | MAJ | | Program, <i>USS Minnesota</i> , and pamphlet given to the homeward bound Americans |
| Hall, Otis V. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Hamlet, Charlie T. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Hollister, Melvin E. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Huish, Frederick E. | 1LT | | <i>The Life Story of Frederick E. "Blackie" Huish</i> , and Questionnaire |
| Ingram, Floyd M. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Jacobson, Carl A. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Keers, William A. | SFC | | Letters, 1917-1919; postcards; special orders; receipts; permits; memoranda; ship billet; newspaper clippings; various mementos; post-war correspondence and awards; monograph on military personnel and related records, 1912-1939; and Questionnaire |
| Kerby, John D. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Kinley, Lewis E. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Kossa, Frank R. | | | Discharge paper and Questionnaire |
| Larson, Lee G. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Loehr, Joseph J. | SFC | | Questionnaire |
| Marks, Henry M., Jr. | CPT | | Questionnaire |
| Maun, Joseph S. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| McKinnon, Harold D. | 1LT | Paymaster | Questionnaire |
| Miller, Edward J. | SFC | | Leave permit and Questionnaire |
| Morris, Raymond P. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Mote, Lewis O. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Nelson, George S. | PVT | 324th Company | Questionnaire |
| Newburn, Harold J. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Newton, Edgar L. | SFC | | Questionnaire |
| Opper, Ray C. | 2LT | | Recollections; poetry; Hinky Dinky News, September, 1983; post-war newspaper articles and correspondence, 1970-1982; and Questionnaire |
| Pappadakes, George | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Patterson, Cecil F. | CPL | | Thanksgiving dinner menu, 1918, and Questionnaire |
| Pepin, Emery J. | CPL | | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|---------|----------------------------|--|
| Priddy, Bib T. | PFC | Field Remount Squadron | Questionnaire |
| Rallison, Robert L. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Reagan, James W. | SFC | | Questionnaire |
| Rogers, Louis W. | SGT | | <i>The Shavie</i> , November 14, 1918, and Questionnaire |
| Salomonson, Fritz | PFC | Supply Depot, Port Newark | Questionnaire |
| Saltz, Glen D. | SFC | El Paso Zone Supply Office | Questionnaire |
| Sebring, Fred M. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Seidel, Frederick F. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Sills, Hollie N. | SGT | Remount Station | Questionnaire |
| Smithers, Duane B. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Sokol, Andrew J. | PVT | Greys Ferry Arsenal | Questionnaire |
| Spencer, Stanley F. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| Stafford, Cassihas W. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| Stockmyer, William M. | Cook | | Questionnaire |
| Sundberg, Gustave L. | Wagoner | | Discharge paper and enlistment record |
| Swan, Samuel | PVT | 33d Company | Questionnaire |
| Tweet, Arthur | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| White, Hubert L. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Widdowson, Ralph W. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| Workman, Roy C. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

Signal Corps

Depot Battalions

4th Depot Battalion

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| McDonald, William H. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|--|---------------|

6th Depot Battalion

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Kyner, Paul R. | PFC | Company G | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Field Signal Battalions

7th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Straker, Everett E. | SGT | Headquarters Detachment | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|

37th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Burns, Edren S. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|

317th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Bliss, John H. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--------------------|---------------|
| Knobel, John A. | PFC | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--------------------|---------------|

318th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Wechsler, Ira A. | SGT | Company A | Reminiscence; intelligence report; Eifel Tower armistice message; general orders; circular; training schedule; letters of commendation; telegram; berth billet; newspaper clippings; <i>Journal De Bonnetable</i> , December 29, 1918; and Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|--|

319th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Erickson, Leonard E. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------|--|-----------|--|
| Lindberg, Jesse | | Company A | Postcard; brief company history; French bank account notice; and memento |
|-----------------|--|-----------|--|

321st Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Mills, Harold E. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

322d Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Eaton, Eugene B. | PVT | Company B | Letters, January 1917-July 1919; telegram; Letter of Recognition; postcard; notebook; various mementos; and newspaper clippings |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Reeves, John W. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Rosenblum, Louis M. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Silveria, Con | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------|

323d Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Johnson, Arthur J. | SGT | Company A | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

324th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Rhodes, William E. | PFC | Company B | Brief company history; postcard; and Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|--|

Service Companies**8th Service Company**

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Ballentine, Oran R. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|

13th Service Company

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Sly, Earle C. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|--|
| Smith, Ralph K. | PFC | | Letter, November 15, 1918; newspaper articles; and Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--|--|

15th Service Company

| | | | |
|------------------|--|--|---------------|
| Fisher, Erwin C. | | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|--|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|--|--|---------------|
| Hegstrum, Alan A. | | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|--|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|--|
| Manker, Vincent D. | PVT | | <i>Toot-Sweet</i> , January 1, 1919, and Questionnaire |
| Ramsett, Stanley | | | Letters, May-October, 1918, and family record |

16th Service Company

| | | | |
|------------------|------|--|---------------|
| Buss, Clayton D. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Clay, Henry V. | Cook | | Questionnaire |
| Schick, Carl J. | PFC | | Questionnaire |

17th Service Company

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Fitch, Guy W. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------|

22d Service Company

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Stains, Howard O. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

27th Service Company

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| McAfee, Jacob Z. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

34th Service Company

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------------------|
| Gay, Homer L. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Smith, Ralph K. | PFC | | See: 13th Service Company |

35th Service Company

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Fuchs, Peter F. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|

38th Service Company

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------------------|
| Smith, Ralph K. | PFC | | See: 13th Service Company |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------------------|

45th Service Company

| | | | |
|---------------------|--|--|--------------------------|
| French, Prescott E. | | | “Armistice Day in Paris” |
|---------------------|--|--|--------------------------|

48th Service Company

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Neumeyer, Arthur J. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|

Telegraph Battalions

4th Telegraph Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Whelpley, Harry E. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|

10th Telegraph Battalion

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------------------------|
| James, Jack J. | PVT | Company E | Letters, August 1917-March 1919 |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------------------------|

53d Telegraph Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Fitzgerald, Floyd C. | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Hames, Fred M. | CPL | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Singlehurst, Thomas G. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |

55th Telegraph Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|--|--|
| Kaelin, Harry | PVT | | Letter, October 12, 1919; discharge paper; enlistment record; Letter of Commendation; and furlough certificate |
|---------------|-----|--|--|

407th Telegraph Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Blahnik, Robert | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Gill, William F. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |

408th Telegraph Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| McAlpin, John H. | SGT | Company D | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

409th Telegraph Battalion

| | | | |
|-----------------|--|-----------|--|
| Shaw, Claude M. | | Company D | Field and general orders; and itinerary, May 1918-January 1919 |
|-----------------|--|-----------|--|

416th Telegraph Battalion

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Young, John F. | CPL | Company B | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---|

418th Telegraph Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Nenninger, Theodore J. | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |
|------------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

419th Telegraph Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Joyce, William L. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

421st Telegraph Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Clarke, Stewart | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Seese, Morris W. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

422d Telegraph Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Becker, Daniel D. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

Training Battalions**1st Training Battalion**

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Holloway, Richard B. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

3d Training Battalion

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Reed, Glenn M. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Women Telephone Operators ("Hello Girls")

Materials provided by women telephone operations, known as the "Hello Girls," are filed by their maiden names and cross referenced by their married names.

| | |
|--------------------|--|
| Anderson, Merle E. | 6-page article, "The Army's Forgotten Women," by Paula M. Cheatham; newspaper article, "Army Says Goodbye to 'Hello Girls'" from the <i>Seattle Post-Intelligencer</i> , August 29, 1979 |
| Banker, Grace B. | Photocopy of article, "I Was a 'Hello Girl'" that includes list of New England women telephone operators; reminiscence, "My Experiences as a Chief Operator in France," article, "Grace Banker of the Hello Girls," in <i>Over There</i> , Fall 1991 issue; and newspaper Article, "The Passing Throng," listing World War I veterans from Columbia County, Pennsylvania |
| Bartlett, Cora H. | Obituary |
| Christides, Oleda | See: Joure, Oleda |

| | |
|-----------------------|---|
| Davis, Josephine | Newspaper articles ; article, "The Army's Forgotten Women," by Paula M. Cheatham; and partially completed Questionnaire |
| Gray, Josephine | See: Davis, Josephine |
| Hoppock, Adele Louise | Special Orders awarding Victory Medal and a Defensive Sector Clasp for the Meuse-Argonne; photographs; and letter dated May 3, 1918. Photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Hyatt, Kathleen M. | Questionnaire |
| Joure, Oleda | <i>Stars and Stripes Pictorial Supplement</i> , June 13, 1919; article, "What the Y.W.C.A. is Doing for Them," October, 1918; photographs; and Questionnaire. Photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
| McKee, Kathleen M. | See: Hyatt, Kathleen M. |
| Mills, Adele L. | See: Hoppock, Adele Louise |
| Paddock, Grace D. | See: Banker, Grace D. |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|----------------------|---------------------------|------------------------------|--|
| Baldwin, Robert B. | PFC | Aviation Section | Questionnaire |
| Bloomer, Lewis K. | PFC | Telegraph Operator | Questionnaire |
| Carr, Donald J. | COL | | Promotion certificates |
| Chamberlain, Charles | SGT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Ericson, Clarence C. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Fedor, Frank J. | | | Reminiscences |
| Fitzgerald, Raymond | SGT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Flory, Orville M. | PVT | | Recollections and Questionnaire |
| Forgie, William L. | 2LT | Aviation Sector | Military service account and Questionnaire |
| Hall, Francis S. | PVT | Aviation Section, Squadron B | Questionnaire |
| Hasty, Allen H. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Hobert, Oscar | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Jones, Malcolm B. | Master Signal Electrician | | Questionnaire |
| Keller, Charles C. | | | Questionnaire |
| Kelly, John W. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Malhiot, Ule A. | PFC | A and C Companies | Questionnaire |
| Mooshovian, Aram H. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Pederson, James M. | CPT | | Questionnaire |
| Sankey, Ira J. | PFC | | Discharge paper and enlistment record |

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|------------------------|--------------|---------------|
| Schneider, Ben P. | SFC | | Questionnaire |
| Sumner, Ernest L. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Swikart (Schweickhart) George | Meteorological Section | | Questionnaire |
| Turner, Oscar D. | PVT | Photographer | Questionnaire |
| Vincelette, Eugene J. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Ward, Peter G. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| Wilcox, Russell A. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Williams, Harold W. | PFC | | Questionnaire |

Student Army Training Corps

The Student Army Training Corps (SATC) represented a nationwide program initiated by the War Department's Committee on Education and Special Training. Started in April 1918, the program was terminated on 19 December 1918. Training detachments were established at 157 college campuses throughout the country.

The program was designed to train draftees in a variety of trades needed for the war effort. Inducted as privates in the regular army and subject to military discipline, the student-soldiers lived in barracks, ate in mess halls and were accorded a monthly allowance of \$30, in addition to having their tuition paid. Students received a total of 42 hours of essential and allied subjects, while also performing military drill for 11 hours per week.

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------------------------------|---|
| Adams, Waldo L. | PVT | Purdue University, Indiana | Questionnaire |
| Ahner, Ray C. | PVT | Indiana University | Questionnaire |
| Albert, Chester | PVT | St. Thomas College, Minnesota | Questionnaire |
| Allard, Charles S. | PFC | University of Idaho | Questionnaire |
| Allen, Raymond H. | PVT | Taylor University, Indiana | Questionnaire |
| Amick, Carl G. | PVT | | Only first page of questionnaire completed |
| Amidon, Harry L. | PVT | Stetson University, Florida | Only first page of questionnaire completed |
| Anderson, Arthur M. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Anderson, J. S. | | | Brief letter dated 26 August 1976 |
| Arnold, Lyman K. | PVT | Superior Normal School, Wisconsin | Only first two pages of questionnaire completed |
| Avers, Junior E. | PVT | University of West Virginia | Questionnaire |
| Baber, Arthur E. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|---------------------------------------|--|
| Baird, Richard H. | PVT | Wooster College, Ohio | Questionnaire |
| Banks, Barnes M. | PVT | Kenyon College, Ohio | Only first page of questionnaire completed |
| Banks, Paul R. | PVT | Ottawa University, Kansas | Questionnaire |
| Barr, Elmer P. | PVT | Antioch College, Ohio | Questionnaire |
| Barrows, Thomas E. | PVT | Montana State College | Questionnaire |
| Barstow, Laurence E. | PVT | Massachusetts Institute of Technology | Questionnaire |
| Bartholomew, Howard W. | PVT | Knox College, Illinois | Questionnaire |
| Beal, Homer A. | 2LT | University of Kansas | Questionnaire |
| Bean, George G. | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Beckett, Norman P. | PVT | University of Colorado | Questionnaire |
| Bennett, Douglas W. | PVT | Virginia Polytechnical Institute | Questionnaire |
| Benson, Ralph W. | PVT | Buena Vista College, Iowa | Two questionnaires |
| Berg, Harold S. | PVT | University of Minnesota | Questionnaire |
| Betlach, Frank V. | PVT | University of Minnesota | Questionnaire |
| Bishop, Melvin P. | PVT | Kansas University | Questionnaire |
| Blessinger, Benno F. | PVT | Indiana University | Questionnaire |
| Bond, Eugene A. | PVT | Johns Hopkins, Maryland | Questionnaire |
| Bottorff, William H. | PVT | Purdue University, Indiana | Questionnaire |
| Bradford, Gilmore G. | PVT | University of Missouri | Questionnaire completed by daughter |
| Bradshaw, Homer V. | PFC | Mount Union College, Ohio | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|-----------------------------------|---|
| Bradshaw, Olin L. | PVT | North Carolina State College | Questionnaire |
| Brandenburg, Arthur H. | PVT | Grinnell College Iowa | Discharge paper; military record; and Questionnaire |
| Bray, Robert, B. | PVT | Carleton College, Minnesota | Questionnaire |
| Brown, Charles E. | 2LT | Indianapolis Chamber of Commerce | Discharge paper; military record; and Questionnaire |
| Brown, Ellsworth C. | PVT | University of Nebraska | Questionnaire |
| Buchanan, Edward P. | PVT | Eastern Michigan University | Questionnaire |
| Burns, William T. | PVT | University of Vermont | Questionnaire |
| Burrus, Russell L. | PVT | Pennsylvania State College | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and memento |
| Buswell, Floyd | | Brown University, Rhode Island | Four letters, 30 August 1918-24 January 1919 |
| Buvau, Harry T. | PVT | University of Minnesota | Questionnaire |
| Cady Lee D. | 2LT | Lewis Institute, Illinois | Two questionnaires |
| Calder, Lester E. | PVT | University of Washington | Only first page of questionnaire completed |
| Castle, Spencer W. | PVT | University of Chicago | Questionnaire |
| Cavins, Alexander W. | 2LT | University of Iowa | Special orders and insurance related documents |
| Clendenden, Arthur L. | PVT | Ohio State University | Questionnaire |
| Cline, Harold T. | PVT | Wesleyan College, Iowa | Questionnaire |
| Clodfelter, Otis | PVT | Wabash College, Indiana | Questionnaire |
| Conklin, William S. | PVT | University of Illinois | Questionnaire |
| Cook, Earl H. | PVT | University of Oregon | Questionnaire |
| Coulter, Harry G. | PVT | Harvard University, Massachusetts | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------------|-------|---------------------------------------|---|
| Crawford, Ted R. | SGT | Syracuse University, New York | Questionnaire |
| Cullen, Paul B. | PVT | New Mexico Military Institute | Questionnaire |
| Cummings, Frederick L. | PVT | Franklin Union Unit, Massachusetts | Only first page of Questionnaire completed |
| Danforth, Edwin V. | PVT | Sweeney's Auto School, Missouri | Discharge paper and Questionnaire |
| Desrochers, Alfred J. | PVT | Michigan Agricultural College | Questionnaire |
| Dickson, Samuel B. | PVT | University of Texas | Questionnaire |
| Donaldson, Glenn E. | PVT | Central State University, Oklahoma | Two Questionnaires |
| Dungan, Charles G. | PVT | University of Illinois | Questionnaire |
| Eagan, Eugene C. | PVT | University of Missouri | Discharge paper and Questionnaire |
| Edmunds, Felix E. | PVT | North Carolina State College | Questionnaire |
| Eggert, Gordon D. | | Michigan Agricultural College | Letter, 27 March 1982 |
| Eib, Roy W. | PVT | Kansas State University | Questionnaire |
| Ekins, Grant | PVT | Brigham Young University, Utah | Questionnaire |
| Evans, William J. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Fasken, Guy B. | PVT | Park College, Missouri | Questionnaire |
| Ferguson, James W. | Clerk | Tulane University, Louisiana | Questionnaire |
| Fern, Edwin S. | PVT | Wesleyan College, Iowa | Questionnaire |
| Foerster, William J. | | Boston University, Massachusetts | Booklet, <i>The First Trail Marker at Bourne</i> , and Questionnaire; Booklet transferred to the Library Holdings |

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--------------------------------------|--|
| Friedlund, Harold E. | PVT | University of Minnesota | Questionnaire |
| Fritch, Edward A. | PVT | University of Michigan | Questionnaire |
| Fritz, William F. | PVT | Tri State College, Indiana | Questionnaire |
| Galey, William, L. | PVT | Wabash College, Indiana | Questionnaire |
| Garbutt, Philip S. | PVT | Oregon Agriculture College | Questionnaire |
| Gardner, Ernest L. | | | Letter, 25 September 1979 |
| Garst, Webster | PVT | Dartmouth College, New Hampshire | Questionnaire |
| Genaro, Ernest J. | PVT | Catholic University , Washington, DC | Questionnaire |
| Gilbert, Russell M. | PVT | Georgia School of Technology | Questionnaire |
| Gill, Gerald J. | CPL | University of Idaho | Questionnaire |
| Gilligan, Edward J. | PVT | Catholic University, Washington, DC | Questionnaire |
| Girt, John H. | PVT | Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania | Questionnaire |
| Godbold, Edwin D. | PVT | University of Illinois | Questionnaire |
| Goff, Abe McG. | CPL | University of Idaho | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and “Gem of the Mountains” |
| Granger, Charles T. | PFC | Iowa State College | Questionnaire |
| Green, Durward | PVT | Bucknell University, Pennsylvania | Questionnaire |
| Grove, Paul R. | PVT | Pennsylvania State College | Questionnaire |
| Gruber, George W. | PVT | Colorado College | Questionnaire |
| Gustafson, Allen L. | PVT | Iowa State College | Questionnaire |
| Guthrie, Robert L. | | Baylor University, Texas | Letter, 16 February 1982 |

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--------------------------------------|---|
| Haberlin, Chester E. | PVT | New York University | Questionnaire |
| Haffner, Earl W. | PVT | Indiana University | Questionnaire |
| Hagie, Lawrence L. | PVT | Wesleyan College, Iowa | Questionnaire |
| Halbert, Edgar K. | PVT | University of Alabama | Questionnaire |
| Handlin, Roy L. | PVT | University of Idaho | Only first page of Questionnaire completed by spouse |
| Hansen, Lester | PVT | University of Washington | Questionnaire |
| Harkness, Kenneth M. | PVT | Huron College, South Dakota | Questionnaire |
| Harman, Oscar W. | PVT | University of Missouri | Questionnaire |
| Harmon, Ralph E. | PVT | Central College and Academy, Kansas | Questionnaire |
| Harris, Grant G. | CPL | Benson Polytechnic, Oregon | Questionnaire |
| Harris, Harlin R. | PVT | Iowa State College | Questionnaire |
| Harrison, Hugh B. | PVT | Eureka College, Illinois | Questionnaire |
| Hartman, Charles C. | PVT | Lebanon Valley College, Pennsylvania | Questionnaire |
| Hastings, John C. | PVT | Indianapolis Chamber of Commerce | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
| Hawkes, Frederick P. | PVT | Utah Agriculture College | Questionnaire |
| Heady, Orla N. | PVT | Baker University, Kansas | Two Questionnaires |
| Held, Lowell C. | PVT | Indiana University | Questionnaire |
| Henderson, Paul D. | PVT | University of Michigan | Questionnaire |
| Hershey, Lincoln A. | PVT | Miami University, Ohio | Questionnaire |
| Higgins, Walter T. | PVT | Washington State College | Two Questionnaires |

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|---|--|
| Hite, Ralph R. | PVT | Indiana University | Questionnaire |
| Hoffman, Norman W. | PVT | Pennsylvania State College | Questionnaire |
| Hogoboom, Donald G. | PVT | University of North Dakota | Questionnaire |
| Hood, E. P. | | Cape Girardeau, Normal School, Missouri | Letters, 22 August 1918-15 November 1918 |
| Horn, Fred W. | PVT | University of Illinois | Questionnaire |
| Hoven, Albert M. | PVT | South Dakota State College | Questionnaire |
| Howard, Lowell W. | PVT | University of Denver | Questionnaire |
| Hurrell, Edwin B. | 2LT | University of Akron, Ohio | Questionnaire |
| Hutto, Louis E. | 2LT | Kansas State University | Questionnaire |
| Jessen, Sophus | PVT | University of North Dakota | Questionnaire |
| Kalver, Roy L. | PVT | University of Illinois | Questionnaire |
| Kassabian, Armen L. | PVT | University of Michigan | Questionnaire |
| Kemp, Thomas H. | CPL | Washington-Lee College, Virginia | Questionnaire |
| King, Aubrey B. | PVT | University of Colorado | Newspaper clippings and Questionnaire |
| Krabbe, Newton J. | PVT | University of Illinois | Questionnaire |
| Kugelman, Robert | PVT | Harvard University | Questionnaire |
| Lembke, Hugo J. | PVT | Stanford University, California | Questionnaire |
| Linder, Roscoe G. | SGT | Carnegie Institute of Technology | Sheet music and Questionnaire |
| Liter, W. B. | PVT | Northeast Missouri State University | Questionnaire |
| Littell, Max E. | PVT | Wabash College, Indiana | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--------------------------|--------|---------------------------------------|---|
| Livingston, Kenneth E. | PVT | University of Wisconsin | Questionnaire |
| Long, S. Welty | | Pittsburgh University, Pennsylvania | Photocopy of a postcard, 24 May 1918 |
| Loveland, Howard | PVT | University of California | Questionnaire |
| Maag, Newell P. | CPL | Baker University, Kansas | Questionnaire |
| Maberly, Thomas E. | PVT | University of Idaho | Questionnaire |
| Mackenzie, Lachan | PVT | Massachusetts Institute of Technology | Questionnaire |
| MacMillan, Donald C. | PFC | Pennsylvania State College | Questionnaire |
| Marmon, H. B. | PVT | University of Idaho | Questionnaire |
| Mathias, Oral R. | PVT | Utah Agriculture College | Questionnaire |
| McCulley, Francis M. | PVT | University of Iowa | Questionnaire |
| McDonald, Lyle M. | PVT | Utah University | Questionnaire |
| McDonough, Randolph P. | PVT | University of Denver, Colorado | Questionnaire |
| McGinnis, Walter F., Jr. | Seaman | University of Kansas | Questionnaire |
| McHugh, Matthew L. | PVT | Clemson College, South Carolina | Questionnaire |
| McInnes, Stirling J. | PVT | University of Illinois | Questionnaire |
| McKinley, Chauncey A. | CPL | Drake University, Iowa | Two Questionnaires |
| McLaughlin, Donald C. | PVT | University of Wisconsin | Questionnaire |
| McManus, J. Ferris | PFC | University of South Carolina | Booklet, "History of Department of South Carolina," and Questionnaire |
| McWilliams, Chalmer C. | 2LT | University of Notre Dame | Questionnaire |
| Meland, Fred M. | PVT | North Dakota Agricultural College | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|--------------------|
| Metzger, Oren G. | CPL | Berea College, Kentucky | Questionnaire |
| Mintonye, Amzy | PFC | Oregon Agricultural College | Questionnaire |
| Moe, Harry M. | PVT | University of North Dakota | Questionnaire |
| Moffitt, Cletus C. | CPL | University of California- Berkeley | Questionnaire |
| Moore, Ray D. | PVT | University of Texas | Questionnaire |
| Mortensen, Einer | PVT | University of Wisconsin | Questionnaire |
| Mount, Allen W. | PVT | Rice University, Texas | Questionnaire |
| Muntz, Leonard W. | PVT | Baldwin-Wallace College, Ohio | Questionnaire |
| Murphy, John R. | PVT | Boston College, Massachusetts | Questionnaire |
| Myer, Raymond P. | PVT | Northwestern University, Illinois | Questionnaire |
| Myers, Robert P. | PVT | University of Missouri | Questionnaire |
| Naish, Launcelot A. | PVT | University of Minnesota | Questionnaire |
| Naugle, Ivan G. | PVT | Pennsylvania State College | Questionnaire |
| Nicolay, Francis G. | | Washington University, Missouri | Questionnaire |
| Norrie, Clarence E. | PVT | Baker University, Kansas | Questionnaire |
| Ogden, Augustus C. | PVT | Purdue University, Indiana | Questionnaire |
| O'Hair, Robert H. | 2LT | Indiana University | Two Questionnaires |
| Olson, Sidney R. | PVT | University of Kansas | Questionnaire |
| Osborn, Rex R. | PVT | Oregon State College | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|----------------------------------|--|
| Osgood, Charles H. | | Michigan State University | Questionnaire |
| Ostrem, Henry J. | PVT | University of Minnesota | Questionnaire |
| Owen, Alvin Z. | PVT | Burleson College, Texas | Questionnaire |
| Oxner, J. Carlisle | CPL | Newberry College, South Carolina | Questionnaire |
| Paige, Ted B. | PVT | | 4 letters, June-August, 1918 |
| Penney, S. Earl | | | Letter, February 1, 1983, detailing military service |
| Phildius, George P. | PVT | Columbia University, New York | Questionnaire |
| Pinkerton, Forest R. | PVT | Bates College, Maine | Questionnaire |
| Preletes, Anthony N. | PVT | University of Michigan | Questionnaire |
| Puestow, Karver L. | PVT | University of Wisconsin | Questionnaire |
| Reed, Elmer W. | PVT | Huntington College, Indiana | Questionnaire |
| Rehberg, Harold R. | PVT | Milton College, Wisconsin | Questionnaire |
| Rice, Charles M. | PVT | State College of Washington | Discharge papers; enlistment records; reminiscence; and Questionnaire |
| Rizza, Terry S. | PVT | New York University | Questionnaire |
| Rogers, James E. | PVT | Ohio Wesleyan University | Questionnaire |
| Rue, Clarence A. | | University of Wyoming | Only first page of Questionnaire |
| Samuel, Lester E. | PVT | Benson Polytechnic, Oregon | Questionnaire |
| Sarvis, Howard C. | PVT | University of Idaho | Discharge paper; enlistment record; reminiscence, "The Army and the University, 1918"; and Questionnaire |
| Schaefer, John F. | PVT | University of Wisconsin, Oshkosh | Questionnaire |
| Schultz, Daniel H. | PVT | Pennsylvania State College | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--------------------------|-----|---|---|
| Schulze, William R. | PVT | Indianapolis Chamber of Commerce | Questionnaire |
| Schwab, John A. | | North Central College, Illinois | Questionnaire |
| Schwartz, Joseph H. | CPL | University of Pennsylvania | Questionnaire |
| Scofield, Eugene O. D. | PVT | Northwestern University, Illinois | Questionnaire |
| Scott, Erwin | PVT | Kansas State Agricultural College | Questionnaire |
| Seidler, Herbert M. | PVT | University of Utah | Discharge papers; enlistment records; telegram; memoranda; induction order; identification cards; mementos of German relatives, their postcards after World Wars I and II; civil service correspondence, 1934-1947; and newspaper clippings |
| Shoemaker, Frank W. | PVT | Washburn College, Kansas | Questionnaire |
| Smith, Clarence G. | PVT | University of Washington | Questionnaire |
| Smith, Newell C. | MAJ | Dartmouth College, New Hampshire | Questionnaire |
| Smyth, John W. | PVT | Auburn University, Alabama | Questionnaire |
| Sniper, Legrand C. | PFC | University of North Carolina | Questionnaire |
| Spinks, Wayne A. | PVT | Louisiana Technical University | Questionnaire |
| Stalker, Donald D. | PVT | University of Idaho | Questionnaire |
| Stock, Earl K. | | University of Pennsylvania | Questionnaire |
| Stottlemeyer, Raymond E. | PVT | Indiana University | Questionnaire |
| Swenson, Gustave F. | PVT | Stevens Institute of Technology, New Jersey | Questionnaire |
| Tambling, Robert L. | PVT | University of Illinois | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|--|--|
| Taylor, Colin A. | PVT | University of Washington | Questionnaire |
| Thayer, Bert O. | PVT | Central Michigan University | Questionnaire |
| Thomas, Edward F. | PVT | Syracuse University, New York | Questionnaire |
| Tovey, Michael A. | PVT | University of Wisconsin-Stevens Point | Questionnaire |
| Tripp, Harlan E. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Troeger, Paul A. | PVT | Iowa State University | Questionnaire |
| Turner, Eugene G. | PVT | Indiana State Normal School | Questionnaire |
| Ullman, Maurice B. | PVT | Yale University | Only two pages of Questionnaire |
| Usilton, Herbert F. | PVT | Richmond College, Virginia | Questionnaire |
| Van Decar, Herbert C. | PVT | University of Nebraska | Questionnaire |
| Vestal, Emery A. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Voltmer, Albert M. | PVT | University of Iowa | Questionnaire |
| Voorhees, Harold R. | CPL | Albion College, Michigan | Questionnaire |
| Walker, Frank E. | PVT | Grove City College, Pennsylvania | Questionnaire |
| Walston, Commodore D. | PVT | University of Texas | Discharge paper; enlistment paper; first aid card; and first page of Questionnaire |
| Walters, Fred W. | PVT | California Institute of Technology | Questionnaire |
| Walton, Brooks L. | PVT | University of Pennsylvania | Questionnaire |
| Watson, Herbert B. | PVT | Dakota Wesleyan University, South Dakota | Questionnaire |
| Webb, Charles T. | PVT | University of Washington | Only first page of Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|------------------------------------|-------------------------|
| Welke, Melvin L. | | Johns Hopkins University, Maryland | Photocopy of photograph |
| Wells, Wilson L. | PVT | University of Minnesota | Questionnaire |
| Whitney, James M. | PVT | Norwich University, Vermont | Questionnaire |
| Williams, George O. | 2LT | Washington State College | Questionnaire |
| Williams, Thomas D. | PVT | University of Florida | Questionnaire |
| Wilmoth, Luther H. | CPL | Nebraska Wesleyan University | Questionnaire |
| Winograd, Charles I. | PVT | Harvard University, Massachusetts | Questionnaire |
| Winter, Edward G. | PVT | University of Wisconsin, Oshkosh | Questionnaire |
| Workman, James W. | 2LT | Lawrence College, Wisconsin | Questionnaire |
| Wright, Charles | PVT | University of Pennsylvania | “Good Ole Company 6” |
| Yaeger, Walter C. | PVT | University of Wisconsin | Questionnaire |
| Yegen William | | North Dakota Agriculture College | Questionnaire |
| Zimmerman, Wallace R. | | University of Wisconsin | Questionnaire |
| Zinn, Grover A. | | Tulane University, Louisiana | Questionnaire |

Tank Corps

Tank Brigades

304th Tank Brigade

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------------------------|--------------------|
| Carroll, Earl T. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Jackson, William H. | SGT | 321st Repair and Salvage Company | Two Questionnaires |

306th Tank Brigade

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--|---------------------------------------|
| Phillips, Charles H. | COL | | Questionnaire; See also: 20th Century |
|----------------------|-----|--|---------------------------------------|

307th Tank Brigade

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|------------|---|
| Veit, Robert T. | CPT | HQ Company | Class book on British instructions of tank corps; memoirs; military service record; and Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|------------|---|

Tank Battalions**301st Tank Battalion**

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Bickford, Milton W. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Korn, Martin P. | | | Report on operations, 2d Tank Brigade, September 27-October 1, 1918 (sketch map only) |
| Pyle, David A. | SGT | | Reminiscences; article on military service and "Analysis of WWI;" "Red Sunset;" and Questionnaire. See also: 19th Century |
| Young, Harold W. | CPL | Company B | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
| Young, John G. | PFC | | Account of military service and two Questionnaires |

302d Tank Battalion

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|-------------------------------------|
| Veit, Robert T. | CPT | Company B | See: Tank Corps, 307th Tank Brigade |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|-------------------------------------|

303d Tank Battalion

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|--------------------|
| Swanson, Selmer | PVT | Company B | Two Questionnaires |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|--------------------|

305th Tank Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|------------|-------------------------------------|
| Line, Cloud F. | PFC | HQ Company | Questionnaire |
| Miller, Earl J. | | | Questionnaire |
| Ryan, Lawrence J. | PVT | | Newspaper article and Questionnaire |

307th Tank Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|-------------------------|
| Motz, Gilbert E. | CPL | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Sipp, George F. | PVT | Company C | Poems and Questionnaire |
| Smith, Paul S. | CPL | | Questionnaire |

308th Tank Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Parton, Lester W. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Reehl, Fred W. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |

326th Tank Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Smith, Gordon N. | CPL | Company A | Letters, October-December, 1918, and leave permits |
|------------------|-----|-----------|--|

327th Tank Battalion

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|------------|---------------|
| Sims, James W. | PFC | HQ Company | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|------------|---------------|

328th Tank Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Feece, Forrest F. | SGT | Company B | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

329th Tank Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------------------------------|
| Smith, Gordon N. | PFC | Company B | See: Tank Corps, 326th Tank Battalion |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------------------------------|

330th Tank Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------------------------------|
| Collet, C. J. | 2LT | | See: Tank Corps, 336th Tank Battalion |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------------------------------|

331st Tank Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Harriott, Ellsworth L. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
|------------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| VanGilder, Harold W. | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

336th Tank Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Collet, C. J. | 2LT | Company C | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Rinde, Edward | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------|

337th Tank Battalion

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|--------------------|
| Book, Robert M. | PVT | Company C | Two Questionnaires |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|--------------------|

339th Tank Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|-----------------------|
| Stevenson, Eddie E. | SGT | Company C | Promotion certificate |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|-----------------------|

344th Tank Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---|
| Viner, Joseph W. | LTC | | Military service record; memoranda; official correspondence; instruction booklets for "Antitank Defence," "Assault and Attack by Tanks," "Infantry and Tank Co-operation and Training, Use of Artillery in Combat Against Tanks, Tanks and Their Employment in Co-operation with Other Arms," and "Defense Against Tanks," "Recovery of Tanks Damaged in Action," "Operations of the 301st Battalion-Tank Corps, September 29 to October 23, 1918;" reports on operations of the 2d Tank Brigade; 301st Battalion tanks on October 17, 1918; report on 3d Brigade tank operations with Third Army, November 20-27, 1917; "Moral Effect of Tanks Upon the Enemy;" various other extracts and reports on tank warfare; "Biography of the 316th Repair and Salvage Company, Tank Corps;" supplemental report on American troops in North Russia; newspaper clippings on 1976 reunion in Gettysburg and Carlisle; and <i>The Tankerine</i> , September-October, 1975, and May-June, 1976. See also: Tank Corps, Box 2, Joseph W. Viner Papers |
|------------------|-----|--|---|

345th Tank Battalion

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---|
| Compton, Ranulf | CPT | | 18-page typed "War Diary of 345th Battalion, Tank Corps, Captain Ranulf Compton, Commanding;" and a consolidated report from the East and West Groups (344th and 345th Tank Battalions) |
|-----------------|-----|--|---|

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Winget, Melvin | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|

350th Tank Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|-------------------------|
| Prentice, Norman F. | CPL | Company A | See: Camps, Camp Devens |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|-------------------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | |
|---------------------|-----------------------|---------------|
| Fishbein, Harold J. | SFC | Questionnaire |
| Fulton, William C. | 1st Casual Company | Questionnaire |
| Owen, John A. | 1LT | Questionnaire |

Transportation Corps

Transportation Corps Grand Divisions

5th Transportation Corps Grand Division

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|---|
| Long, Jeremiah J. | CPL | Reminiscences; discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|---|

15th Transportation Corps Grand Division

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------|--|
| Markel, Charles E. | SGT | HQ Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Shelley, Fred M. | PVT | | Diary, January 1-June 24, 1919; recollections; letter, September 3, 1917; notification of physical rejection; identity card; travel tickets; songs and poems; article on masonry members in France during World War I |

19th Transportation Corps Grand Division

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|---------------|---|
| Minick, Don C. | CPT | HQ Detachment | Christmas 1917 menu and roster for the 19th Engineers (Railway) |
| Todd, William F. | 2LT | | Scrapbook with documents about the 19th Transportation Corps Grand Division and associated units |

21st Transportation Corps Grand Division

| | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|
| DeGroff, Grover C. | PVT | See: Transportation Corps, 100th Transportation Corps Company |
|--------------------|-----|--|

Transportation Corps Regiments

19th Transportation Corps Regiment

| | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|
| Wolowitz, Jacob | PVT | See: Transportation Corps, 106th Transportation Corps Company |
|-----------------|-----|--|

51st Transportation Corps Regiment

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|---|
| Dickey, George H. | SGM | Discharge paper; enlistment record; poems; newspaper articles; and Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|---|

52d Transportation Corps Regiment

| | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|
| Cooney, John E. | PVT | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|

Transportation Corps Companies

39th Transportation Corps Company

| | | |
|------------------------|-----|---------------|
| VanCitters, Charles J. | SFC | Questionnaire |
|------------------------|-----|---------------|

50th Transportation Corps Company

| | | |
|---------------------|-----|---------------|
| Ingraham, Thomas F. | PFC | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|---------------|

58th Transportation Corps Company

| | | |
|-----------------|----------|--|
| Petz, Howard A. | Mechanic | <i>Extract from General Regulations . . . , for French railways; travel pass and troop ticket; and Questionnaire</i> |
|-----------------|----------|--|

62d Transportation Corps Company

| | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|
| Taylor, Leon H. | PVT | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|

69th Transportation Corps Company

| | | |
|---------------------|-----|---------------|
| Ellsworth, Henry V. | PVT | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|---------------|

87th Transportation Corps Company

| | | |
|----------------|-----|---|
| Hess, Jacob P. | PVT | Photocopies of official documents; discharge paper; letters; postcards; and photographs |
|----------------|-----|---|

91st Transportation Corps Company

| | | |
|----------------|--|---|
| Klumpp, George | | <i>Popular Songs of the AEF</i> published by the YMCA |
|----------------|--|---|

97th Transportation Corps Company

| | | |
|----------------------|-----|---------------|
| Pearson, Clarence O. | CPL | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|---------------|

100th Transportation Corps Company

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--------------|---|
| DeGroff, Grover C. | PVT | Headquarters | Copy of letter to DeGroff's mother, December 20, 1918 |
|--------------------|-----|--------------|---|

106th Transportation Corps Company

| | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|
| Wolowitz, Jacob | PVT | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|

141st Transportation Corps Company

| | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|
| Frei, Walter E. | PVT | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|

146th Transportation Corps Company

| | | |
|----------------------|-----|---|
| Johnson, Clarence T. | PVT | 15 letters written to his mother during the period 4 December 1918-22 July 1919 |
|----------------------|-----|---|

158th Transportation Corps Company

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|---|
| Smith, Herbert C. | PVT | Discharge paper; enlistment record; general orders; and Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|---|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | |
|----------------------|-----|---------------|
| Brunskill, George W. | SGT | Questionnaire |
| McMahon, George F. | CPL | Questionnaire |
| Monie, Allan S. | PVT | Questionnaire |

Trench Mortar Units**1st Trench Mortar Battalion**

| | | | |
|---------------------|--------|-----------|---------------|
| Childers, Sidney D. | PVT | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Hinkel, Irvin C. | PFC | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Rogers, William E. | Bugler | | Questionnaire |

2d Trench Mortar Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|--------------------------|
| Craig, J. Orville | SGT | Battery D | Collection of 10 letters |
| Snell, Fred W. | SGT | Battery D | 3 letters |

3d Trench Mortar Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Hall, Otis W. | PFC | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Woolsey, Louis C. | PFC | Battery C | Questionnaire |

4th Trench Mortar Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------------|--|--|-----------------------|
| Morris, Clesson C. | | | Brief note from widow |
|--------------------|--|--|-----------------------|

6th Trench Mortar Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|-----------------------|
| Snavelly, Harry S. | PVT | | 3 photocopied letters |
|--------------------|-----|--|-----------------------|

7th Trench Mortar Battalion

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|--|--|
| Berchtold, Arthur F. | PFC | | Discharge paper; <i>The Story of Paris</i> ; and miscellaneous documents |
| Woolford, Reginald G. | CPL | | Questionnaire |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Stephens, John H. | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

U.S. Guards**8th U.S. Guard Battalion**

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Kiewitt, Louis C. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

37th U.S. Guard Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Anderson, Philip E. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

38th U.S. Guard Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Droegemueller, Barney H. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
|--------------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

46th U.S. Guard Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Brockmiller, George | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Taylor, James E. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Wilcher, Talmage S. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

Veterinary Corps**Veterinary Hospitals****5th Veterinary Hospital**

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|--|
| Riordan, John J. | 2LT | | <i>Horses, Mules and Remounts: The Memoirs of a WWI Veterinary Officer</i> ; military service record; and transfer forms. Memoirs transferred to the Library Holdings. |
|------------------|-----|--|--|

11th Veterinary Hospital

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Warren, Marvin J. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

12th Veterinary Hospital

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Millanck, Leon R. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

16th Veterinary Hospital

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Baker, Walter G. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

18th Veterinary Hospital

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Austin, Albert C. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Boyle, Bernard | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|

21st Veterinary Hospital

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Haber, Charles G. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

Army Mobile Veterinary Hospitals**1st Army Mobile Veterinary Hospital**

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Kennedy, James J. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Allison, Edward L. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|-------------------------------------|
| Avery, Ralph F. | CPT | | See: Field Artillery, Miscellaneous |
|-----------------|-----|--|-------------------------------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|--|
| Champney, Ralph S. | CPL | | See: 82d Division, Miscellaneous Units |
|--------------------|-----|--|--|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| DeLashmutt, Oren S. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------------|----|--|-----------------------------------|
| Dixon, Oness H., Jr. | LT | | See: Camps, Camp MacArthur, Texas |
|----------------------|----|--|-----------------------------------|

| | | | |
|------------------------|----|--|---------------|
| Dornblasser, Joseph H. | LT | | Questionnaire |
|------------------------|----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|--|
| Gladish, Isaac O. | 1LT | Veterinarian, Mobile Veterinarian Section | See: 1st Division, Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units |
|-------------------|-----|--|--|

| | | | |
|-------------|-----|---------------------------|---------------|
| Hart, F. L. | PVT | 1st Veterinary Company | Questionnaire |
|-------------|-----|---------------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------|--|--|---|
| Hill, Verne C. | | | See: 20th Century. Includes two archival boxes consisting of document on his post-war veterinary service, 1926-1956 |
|----------------|--|--|---|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--------------|---|
| Holby, Vernon A. | 2LT | Veterinarian | See: 12th Division, 35th Field Artillery Regiment |
|------------------|-----|--------------|---|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--------------|--|
| Ingram, George D. | 2LT | Veterinarian | See: 15th Division, 80th Infantry Regiment |
|-------------------|-----|--------------|--|

| | | | |
|---------------|---------|----------------------------|---|
| Leider, Louis | Farrier | Veterinary Field Unit 3 | See: 10th Division, 10th Ammunition Train |
|---------------|---------|----------------------------|---|

| | | | |
|-------------------|----|--|---------------|
| Moore, Herbert K. | LT | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|--|--|---------------|
| Partridge, Otho C. | | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|--|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--------------|---|
| Sager, Floyd C. | 2LT | Veterinarian | See: 2d Division, 15th Field Artillery Regiment |
|-----------------|-----|--------------|---|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--------------|--|
| Weisman, Louis G. | COL | Veterinarian | See: 7th Division, 79th Field Artillery Regiment |
|-------------------|-----|--------------|--|

Supreme War Council-American Section

| | | | |
|----------------------|------------------------|--|---|
| Rerrie, Alexander E. | Chauffeur 1st Class | | Orders, letters of commendation; copy of letter by Theodore Roosevelt to Quentin Roosevelt's Squadron; and newspaper clipping |
|----------------------|------------------------|--|---|

American Expeditionary Forces (A.E.F.)

A.E.F. General Headquarters

| | | | |
|------------------------|----------|----------------------------|--|
| Austin, Irving | PFC | G-5 Section | Questionnaire |
| Conger, Arthur L. | LTC | G-2 Section | Lecture on intelligence; memoranda; summaries of English and French reports; training and obtaining of intelligence officers; report on visit to British Front, January 3, 1917; divisional chart; report on collection, analysis and distribution of captured German documents; instruction on the divisional intelligence service; counter battery report of heavy artillery; trip report to French Army Headquarters; French Army interrogation outline for prisoners; report on mission to French Second Bureau; scale of issue of periodical publications; patrol and control of No Man's Land; organization of intelligence, British Fifth Army; report on interrogation of prisoners taken in the Lorraine Sector; report on examination of German prisoners at French Eighth Army Headquarters; schedule of instruction-intelligence courses; examination guide for prisoners; letter and reports on visit to French Eighth Army; British casualties, April 16, 1918; distribution report on Second Division intelligence; summary of indications of enemy preparations in Flanders; the Organization of Intelligence "A"-British Second Army; report on course at British Intelligence School, Harrow, England; various items captured from German prisoners (Soldbuch, notebooks and chain letter); letter of condolence; and blueprint of camp Buchheim/Aubers, Bavaria. See: Above Division, AEF General Headquarters, Box 2 |
| Cornell, Henry W. | SGT | G-2 Section | See: Intelligence Corps |
| Cunningham, James H. | LTC | Office, Chief of Artillery | 46 letters, 1918-1919; postcards; and photographs. Postcards and photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
| DiNino, Frank V. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Fair, George H. | Civilian | Military Postal Service | Letters, January and April 1918, and newspaper clippings |
| Fass, Alvin B. C. | CPL | Military Postal Service | Questionnaire |
| Hagedstedt, William H. | SGM | HQ Battalion, Company C | Questionnaire |
| Lanza, Conrad H. | COL | Historical Section | See: Field Artillery, A.E.F. Historical Section |

| | | | |
|--------------------|----------|---|---|
| Lewis, William E. | SGM | HQ Battalion, Company A, Engineer Detachment | Special Order 93, April 3, 1919 |
| Sarchet, Fred | SGT | Central Records Office | Letter, February 23, 1919; reunion roster, 1939; and two Questionnaires |
| Smith, Bertrand L. | Civilian | Chief Clerk, Postal Service | Official correspondence; special orders; request for transfer; roster of personnel; letters, May 1917-1920; telephone directory, General Headquarters, A.E.F., June 1918; and mementos. See also: Above Division, AEF General Headquarters, Box 3 |
| Spicer, J. S. | CPT | Labor Bureau, General Purchasing Agent | Postcards |
| Thomas, Arthur W. | CPT | Sanitary Corps Section | Typescript, "Notebook of Captain Arthur W. Thomas, Sanitary Corps, American Expeditionary Force, March- September 1918" |
| Varian, J. W. | LTC | G-4 Section | Special orders; G-4 memoranda of action; and description of pending projects |

A.E.F. General Headquarters, Historical Section

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|--|
| Lanza, Conrad H. | COL | | <i>Historical Notes from the American Expeditionary Forces.</i> Contains typescript narratives written by Colonel Lanza, and terrain photographs on several topics to include: "The 30th Infantry on Hill 204, June 6th and 7th, 1918;" "The Third Division at the Battle of the Marne;" "The Third Division at Le Charnel, July 25, 1918;" "The Third Division at the Ourcq;" "The 28th Division at the Ourcq, July 27th to August 1, 1918;" "The 3rd Division on the Vesle, August 3d to 8th, 1918;" "The 56th Brigade (28th Division), on the Vesle, August 6th to 10th;" "American Artillery Action, St. Mihiel, September 12, 1918;" "Synopsis of 1st Army Reports on Accompanying Guns;" "Artillery Employed by the A.E.F.;" "Note on Aerial Artillery Adjustments;" and "Notes on Chateau Thierry" |
|------------------|-----|--|--|

Services of Supply

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|---|---------------|
| Abels, Jonathan L. | SGT | 34th Sanitary Squad | Questionnaire |
| Alleman, Henry S. | PVT | 58th Hospital Train | Questionnaire |
| Chauncey, P. Lang | 2LT | Casual Company | Questionnaire |
| Crawford, Samuel N. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Hansen, Edward | PFC | 2nd Intermediate Medical Supply Depot | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|----------|--|--|
| Hutcheson, Richard L. | PFC | 2nd Base Section Spare Parts Depot | Training instructions; reviews on instruction; menu, history and roster of 327th Repair Unit, Section 13-15, Base Spare Parts Depot, April 4, 1919; farewell dinner program, Camp Joseph E. Johnston, February 8, 1918; and Questionnaire |
| Kuebler, Alfred L. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| MacArthur, Walter S. | Civilian | Headquarters, Services of Supply, A.E.F. Statistics Division | See: Civilians |
| Mason, Orion A. | SGT | G-2 | See: 26th Division, 103rd Field Artillery Regiment |
| Morris, Neil H. | PFC | Camp Sherman, Salvage Division, Company F | Questionnaire |
| Shirley, Luther A. | PVT | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Short, William D. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Stevenson, Robert L. | Cook | 7th Base Section, 35th Engineer Regiment | Post card and Questionnaire |
| Tobias, Joe | CPL | 1st Base Section General Repair Shop | Discharge paper; enlistment record; book, <i>History and Rhymes of the Lost Battalion</i> ; newspaper article; World War II mementos; and Questionnaire. <i>History and Rhymes of the Lost Battalion</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Unger, Edward F. | | Renting, Requisition and Claims Service | Letter, June 12, 1918 |

Army Service Corps

Cement Mill Companies

| | | | |
|---------------------|---------|-------------------------|------------------|
| Hamsher, William E. | Wagoner | 1st Cement Mill Company | Discharge papers |
| Knight, Stuart | | Engineer | Questionnaire |

Cook Companies

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|
| McDaniel, James A. | PVT | 3rd Mess Detachment | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|

Guard Companies

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|---------------------|--|
| Christensen, Arthur J. | PVT | 108th Guard Company | Registration documentation; draft notices; and Questionnaire |
|------------------------|-----|---------------------|--|

Prisoner of War Escort Companies

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|--|
| Adair, Matthew L. | PFC | 207th Company | Questionnaire |
| Foster, Lloyd | PFC | 82nd Company | See: 32d Division, 63d Infantry Brigade, 126th Infantry Regiment |
| Kitts, William C. | PFC | 207th Company | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|---------------|--|
| McCullars, Charlie A. | PFC | 269th Company | Questionnaire |
| Mitchell, Joseph | PVT | 61st Company | Questionnaire |
| Warfelt, Monroe D. | | 236th Company | See: 84th Division, 325th Field Artillery Regiment |

Rents, Requisition and Claims Service Companies

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--------------|---|
| Frooks, Samuel L. | 1LT | Headquarters | Diary, October 28, 1918-September 25, 1919; and mementos of Veterans of Foreign Wars of the United States |
| Mock, Wayne | PVT | 57th Company | Several letters written to his sister |

Armies

First Army

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|---|---------------|
| Abair, Arthur H. | PFC | First Army Headquarters Regiment, Company I | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|---|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------|--|--|---|
| Anonymous | | | <i>Field Orders, First Army American Expeditionary Forces.</i> Typed copy of First Army Field Orders covering the St. Mihiel, Meuse and Argonne operations, August 9, 1918 through November 21, 1918. First Army Field Orders transferred to the Library Holdings |
|-----------|--|--|---|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---|
| Bennett, David T. | SFC | First Army Headquarters Army Artillery | <i>Lyrics of the Chateau vin Rouge</i> (poetry) |
|-------------------|-----|--|---|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|--|
| DiNino, Frank V. | SGT | First Army Headquarters Regiment, Band | Photocopy of photograph of the First Army Band |
|------------------|-----|--|--|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|---|--------------------|
| Gearhart, Fred I. | CPL | First Army Headquarters Regiment, Troop C | Two Questionnaires |
|-------------------|-----|---|--------------------|

| | | | |
|--------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Hitt, Parker | COL | Chief Signal Officer | List of officers assigned to the First Army Signal Section; special orders; list of corps and division signal officers in France, December 1917-November 1918; lecture delivered at Headquarters, First Army, January 13, 1919, on the St. Mihiel and Argonne-Meuse operations; brief history on a telephone trailer; and assorted First Army Office of the Chief Signal Officer documents |
|--------------|-----|----------------------|--|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|------------------------------|---|
| Jerpbak, Selmer L. | SGT | Office of the Chief of Staff | <i>Management of the American Soldier; Address by Major General James G. Harbord; Drill Regulations for the 75 French Gun, Model 1897, Volume III; "List of Officers and Charter Members of the Society of the First Army Headquarters;" "Constitution of the Society of the First Army Headquarters;"</i> assorted documents; and Questionnaire. <i>Management of the American Soldier and Address by Major General James G. Harbord</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |
|--------------------|-----|------------------------------|---|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|--|
| Mills, Marmion D. | CPT | G-4 Section, Transportation Branch | Newspaper article; resume; organization of the G-4 section; "Transportation of Troops by Motor Truck During St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives;" and assorted documents |
|-------------------|-----|--|--|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|--|
| Riceman, Joseph | PVT | First Army Headquarters Regiment, Troop C | Extensive collection of letters and postcards, May 1918 to June 1919 |
|-----------------|-----|--|--|

Second Army

| | | | |
|--------------|-----|-------------|---|
| Allen, Harry | CPL | Field Clerk | Typed account of military service; copy of Second Army Field Order 22 announcing the armistice; collection of poems; photocopy of <i>How to be a Soldier</i> ; and photocopy of <i>Roster of officers, Headquarters, Second Army, November 11, 1918</i> |
|--------------|-----|-------------|---|

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|------------------|---|
| Weber, Otto L. | SGM | Engineer Section | Discharge paper; promotion certificate; enlistment record; and furlough documentation |
|----------------|-----|------------------|---|

Third Army

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Albright, Oliver F. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|--------------------------|--|
| Helm, John B. | 1LT | 1st Replacement Depot | Bulletins; weekly reports; memoranda; officers' rating cards |
|---------------|-----|--------------------------|--|

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|----------------------------------|--|
| Williams, Richard E. | COL | Assistant Chief of Staff, G-2 | Handwritten "Report of A. C. of S., G-2, Third Army, November 14, 1918-July 2, 1919" |
|----------------------|-----|----------------------------------|--|

Army Corps

I Army Corps

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|---------------|--|
| Bentley, Charles R. | CPT | Assistant G-3 | 28-page typed I Corps history; "Summary History of the First American Army Corps from Its Creation, January 15, 1918 to the Cessation of Hostilities, November 11, 1918;" 11-page typed supplement to the unit history; an officers' roster for I Corps; intelligence summaries 1-117, July 4-November 9, 1918; field orders; and <i>Summary of Operations Reports from June 21st to November 17, 1918</i> . See also: Above Division, Corps, Bentley, Box 2 |
|---------------------|-----|---------------|--|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|--|
| Berger, Fred V. | LTC | Quartermaster | 11-page typed Corps history; "Additional Supplement Summary History of the First American Army Corps From Its Creation, January 15, 1918 to the Cessation of Hostilities, November 11, 1918;" officers' roster, 1918; field orders; salvage squad instructions; memoranda; memoirs; and assorted correspondence. See also: Above Division, Corps, Berger, Box 2. Corps history transferred to the Library Holdings |
|-----------------|-----|---------------|--|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-------------|--|------------------------------------|
| Davis, William B. | Field Clerk | | 6 letters, 16 July-29 October 1917 |
|-------------------|-------------|--|------------------------------------|

| | | | |
|----------------|--|--|--|
| Gregory, V. J. | | | "Summary History of the First American Army Corps from Its Creation, January 15, 1918 to the Cessation of Hostilities, |
|----------------|--|--|--|

November

Summary

11, 1918;" "Staff Ride, the Meuse-Argonne Operations;" and

of Operations Reports from June 21st to November 17, 1918. Corps history transferred to the Library Holdings

Harrop, John D. Field Clerk

Identity card; letters, May-December 1918; French currency; discharge paper; *Summary of Operations Reports From June 21st to November 17, 1918*; and *Headquarters, 1st Army Corps Field Orders 2-95, July 5-November 9, 1918*. Summary of Operations and Field Orders transferred to the Library Holdings

II Army Corps

Pope, Russell 1LT

Postcards; newspaper clippings; and scrapbook

III Army Corps

Cholmeley-Jones, CPT G-3 Section
E. O. Nigel

Special orders; general orders; rosters; monthly reports; telegram; field orders; memoranda; various mementos; and Questionnaire

Clarke, Charles J. SGT

Questionnaire

Nichol, Harry G. Field Clerk

Questionnaire

IV Army Corps

Morris, E. C. PVT

Army of Occupation flyer

V Army Corps

Truesdale, Karl LTC

V Corps history; operations reports; artillery reports; signal communications; reports on intelligence, supply and miscellaneous reports; letters; and promotion certificate. See: Above Division, Corps, Box 3

VI Army Corps

Walsh, John T. Field Clerk

Questionnaire

Artillery Parks

I Corps Artillery Park

Buffington, George SGT 2d Truck
W. Company

Questionnaire

Cooper, Charles J. CPL 3d Truck
Company

Three Questionnaires

Huffman, Charlie B. PFC 4th Truck
Company

Questionnaire

Wagner, Edward D. PFC Depot Company

Questionnaire

II Corps Artillery Park

Perry, Frank W. CPL Company C

Questionnaire

III Corps Artillery Park

Bain, James A. CPT

Questionnaire

Bridges, Reagan A. PFC

Questionnaire

Dale, Harlan F. SGT

One typed page summary of military service

Siegelin, Edward C. CPL

Questionnaire

IV Corps Artillery Park

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Rolfe, Charles A. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Weimer, George F. | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |

V Corps Artillery Park

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Pilot, Walter J. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Borns, Julius L. | 1LT | | Letters, January 20 and March 31, 1918 |
| Boggs, Charles S. | | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Charles A. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

1st Division (Philippine National Guard)

2d Infantry Brigade

5th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------------------------------|
| Badenas, Cornelia | PVT | Company E | Enlistment record and discharge paper |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------------------------------|

Regular Army Divisions

1st Division

Headquarters, 1st Division

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|--|--|
| Cripps, Charles W. | CPT | | <i>Officer's Record Book</i> ; large collection of photo postcards including several of the 1st Division's Horse Show, 4 July 1919, and the 1st Division's Circus, 11-12 July 1919; postcard booklet, "Arras Historique;" "Honor Roll of Headquarters Company, 28th US Infantry, American Expeditionary Forces;" Headquarters, 1st Division General Orders 53, 16 September 1919; flyer, Casualty Section, 1st Division, "Casualties of the First Division by Sectors," 1 August 1919; GHQ AEF General Orders 201, 18 November 1918; 1-page "Military Record of Captain Charles W. Cripps, Personnel Adjutant, 3 April 1919;" 6-page typed "Brief History of Operations of 1st Division," 21 December 1918; Headquarters, Camp Zachary Taylor Special Orders 303, 30 October 1919; and newspaper clippings |
| Haselton, William D. | CPT | | Diary covering the period 24 December 1918-8 July 1919; <i>Officer's Record Book</i> ; large collection of letters (folder 2); flyer, "Division Insignia;" various official documents; maps, assorted miscellaneous items; and Questionnaire |
| Summerall, Charles P. | MG | | "History of the first Division, A. E. F.," with maps; "Historical Ketch of the First Division;" "Report of Operations in the sector West of Montdidier;" "The Operation South of Soissons, July 18-24, Incl, 1918;" "Operation Against the St. Mihiel Salient, Sept. 12-13, Incl, 1918;" "The Operation South and Southwest of Sedan;" "Operation in the Mouzon Area;" and "Operation Between the Argonne and the Meuse, October 1-12, Incl, 1918;" and French menu, 4 July 1918 |

1st Infantry Brigade

16th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-------|----------------------|---|
| Beekman, George G. | Donor | | 45-page typed unit history, "The Story of the Sixteenth Infantry Regiment in France" |
| Ford, Berch E. | CPL | Machine Gun Company | Company campaigns; letters; newspaper articles; and Questionnaire |
| Gray, Arthur D. | SGT | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Haakonson, Helge A. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Hawkins, George H. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Hutchinson, Arthur W. | CPL | Company B | Partially completed Questionnaire |
| Kitts, Roscoe C. | PVT | Medical Detachment | Photocopy of enlistment record and discharge paper, and Questionnaire |
| Kyler, Donald D. | SGT | Company G | 166-page memoir, "The Thoughts and Memories of a Common Soldier," and Questionnaire |
| Lacey, Keith N. | SGT | Company M | 41-page reminiscences, "Sergeant Keith Nathan Lacey" and brief family genealogy |
| Larsen, Emil T. | | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Mahan, Clarence L. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Reminiscences, "Hoosier Doughboy with the First Division, World War One, 1917-1919" |
| Martin, Leslie J. | SGT | Company L | Photocopies of reminiscences, "The Story of My Life;" letters, June 1917-September 1919; enlistment record and discharge paper; unit papers; and Questionnaire |
| McEnally, Newell W. | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
| McHenry, Herbert L. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Tablets with handwritten notes for preparation of his memoirs (folders 1-7); typed drafts of memoirs (folder 8); memoirs, <i>As A Private Saw It: My Memories of the First Division World War I</i> (folder 9); program for an original operetta, "A.W.O.L.;" <i>Commendations of First Division</i> ; and unit newspaper, <i>Bridgehead Sentinel</i> , August 1946 (folder 10). See separate box |
| Norris, Delmar L. | | Supply Company | Collection of letters and postcards, 18 September 1917-13 May 1919 |
| O'Connor, Edward H. | 2LT | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Redlinger, Ira A. | SGT | Company F | Reminiscences; postcard, 5 June 1918; general orders, 1 January 1919; and Questionnaire |
| Resnick, Benjamin | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Rosemeyer, John L. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Sawyer, Joseph Z. | PVT | Company H | Newspaper clippings; letter, 3 April 1918, program for the Long Beach memorial service, 14 November 1920, for those killed in action; War Mothers and Widows Official Certificate of Identification; Special Pilgrimage Passport; and French Carte D'Identite for pilgrimage participants |

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|-------------|----------------------|---|
| Seaton, Earl D. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Memoirs and Questionnaire |
| Soules, James A. | 2LT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Todd, William M. | SGT | 1st Battalion | Questionnaire |
| Walker, Burton K. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Enlistment record and Questionnaire |
| Weitzel, Herbert H. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Whitlock, John E. | PVT | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Woodgeard, Dailey | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| 18th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Attura, Joseph J. | PVT | Company G | 11-page biographical sketch prepared by his son; photocopy of short "History of the 1st U.S., Division. Amex-Exp-Forces, from the Day She Left the States Till the Last Day of the Occupation Over the German Territory;" and list of the different villages and sectors where the 1st Division was located during the period 27 June 1917-10 July 1919 |
| Badger, Phillips B. | 1LT | | Officer identity card and discharge paper |
| Baldwin, Vern S. | CPL | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Boice, Cecil W. | Wagoner | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Clark, Robert J. | SGT | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Georg, Paul J. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Greer, Nathan A. | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Haselton, William D. | CPT | Company H | See: 1st Division, Headquarters, 1st Division |
| Hawley, Everett | CPL | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Jordan, Lonnie C. | SGT | Company H | Handwritten memoirs and Questionnaire |
| Kauffman, Chester | Donor | | Handwritten list of Company M casualties |
| Kemp, Alvord C. | | Company F | Only last page of Questionnaire |
| McClure, Donald | 2LT | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Mossman, Vernon C. | SGM | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire with addenda |
| Nulton, Dewey C. | Horse Shoer | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Oliver, Percy E. | PFC | Company L | Booklet, "Accomplishments of the Combat Divisions of the AEF;" photograph; handwritten diary covering the period 1 December 1918-30 October 1919; photocopy of G.H.Q. General Orders 38-A, 28 February 1919; photocopies of 18th Infantry Regiment's memorandum awarding the Victory Medal; and 5-page family genealogy; Photograph transferred to the Photo Archives |

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Palmerton, Lloyd H. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Sallust, Karroll T. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Seelig, Paul C. | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Shaw, Frederick E. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Shuff, James S. | PFC | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Shunk, J. E. | | | Badly damaged 1st Division unit newspaper, <i>Bridgehead Sentinel</i> , 10 May and 7 June 1919 |
| Smith, Merle C. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Enlistment record and discharge paper, and associated documents |

2d Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--------------------|--|
| Bevers, Ira M. | | | Very brief note explaining why he could not complete a Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Elvin B. | PVT | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Johnston, Edward G. | COL | | Military service data and 34-page memoir |
| Ketchum, Edward S. | PFC | | See: 41st Division, 162d Infantry Regiment |
| Owens, Russell J. | PVT | | Newspaper clippings and Questionnaire |

2d Infantry Brigade

26th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Allen, Robert E. | SGT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Barber, John G. | 1LT | Company G | Photocopies of several newspaper articles concerning his military service, 1914-1919 |
| Beling, Rudyard G. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Cordway, John | PFC | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Curtis, Lyman L. | PVT | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Dowdy, John G. | PFC | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Hauptert, Frank J. | | Band | See: 86th Division, 341st Infantry Regiment |
| Helm, Malcolm B. | CPT | Company D | See: 2d Division, 5th Machine Gun Battalion |
| Johnson, Clifford A. | PFC | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Eric J. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Kachelski, Albert F. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Keim, Howard H. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Kowalski, Joseph T. | PFC | Company M | Questionnaire |
| McGarvey, William C. | CPL | Company H | Newspaper article, "Histories of the Division in the World War: The First," in <i>Stars and Stripes</i> , August 1921, and Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---------------------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| McGirr, Leroy H. | PVT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| O'Connell, Herman E. | CPL | Company B | Photocopy of a letter, 10 October 1918; photocopy of G.H.Q. General Orders 38-A, 28 February 1919; newspaper article, "WWI Vet Remembers Growing Up," in Grafton, North Dakota's <i>The Grafton Record</i> , 19 November 1980; and Questionnaire |
| Piper, Gilbert H. | PFC | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Poorbaugh, Earle R. | SGT | Company L | Anecdotes; telegrams; letter; program for the dedication of the First Division Memorial, 3-5 October 1924; very fancy from brother to sister postcard; biographical sketch; personal papers of the post-war period; and Questionnaire |
| White, W. C. | | Company I | Small notebook containing addresses and other assorted information |
| 28th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Arnes, Anthony F. | PVT | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Cripps, Charles W. | CPT | Headquarters Company | See: 1st Division, Headquarters, 1st Division |
| Dacus, Herman | 1LT | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Groves, Frank W. | PVT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Kemps, Henry P. | PFC | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Marks, Nicholas J. | SGT | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Martin, William P. | PVT | Company B | Enlistment record and discharge paper, and citation for meritorious service |
| Miller, Norbert F. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Moore, John H. | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Parker, Samuel I. | 2LT | Company K | Summary |
| Rose, James W. | PFC | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Rosenberg, Hyman | CPL | Company B | Letters and postcards, May 1916–September 1918; correspondence with the American Red Cross, December 1918–March 1919, concerning his status concluding with a "killed in action" letter his commanding officer; and a badly damaged newspaper clipping of casualties |
| Silver, Horace J. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| 3d Machine Gun Battalion | | | |
| Kahn, Harold E. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Kingsburg, Milo R. | PFC | Company B | Reminiscences and two Questionnaires |
| Lemmon, John G. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Varney, Lyman D. | SGM | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

1st Field Artillery Brigade

Headquarters, 1st Field Artillery Brigade

| | | | |
|-------------------|----|--|--|
| McNair, Leslie J. | BG | | Merry Christmas telegram sent to Mexico, 25 December 1916; French Thanksgiving menu, 30 November 1917; program, "Organizations Comprising a Detachment of the First Army, A.E.F. Participating in the Review for the President of the United States, December 25, 1918;" program, "Society of the First Division First Annual Gathering and Dinner," 6 June 1919; Society of the First Division membership card; travel pass; University of Maine 73d Commencement program, 23 May 1943; invitations to various events; ration card; newspaper clippings; and "Ye Tragic Story of the fighting First," with words by Donald B. Galley, Battery B, 5th Field Artillery Regiment |
|-------------------|----|--|--|

5th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|---------|--------------------|--|
| Beekman, Alfred G. | Wagoner | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Crossley, Mitford C. | Bugler | Battery A | Two Questionnaires |
| Dutt, Charles A. | 2LT | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Erbe, George F. | PFC | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Leonhardt, George W. | CPL | Battery D | See: 30th Division, 105th Engineer Regiment |
| Sargent, Daniel | 1LT | Battery F | Reminiscence on Battle of Cantigny and Questionnaire |
| Strickel, Charles | SGT | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |

6th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-------|-----------|--|
| Austin, Ray B. | Major | | 12 letters, mostly addressed to his mother, 19 January-29 September 1918; citation for gallantry; and QM letter providing grave location |
| Braley, Robert E. | CPL | Battery C | Newspaper article, "First American to Fire Shot in WWI Is Dead" |
| Camp, Howard E. | CPT | | Questionnaire |
| Danks, Richard A. | PVT | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Foster, Blaine W. | PVT | Battery C | Two Questionnaires |
| Meier, Herman | PVT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Penkalski, Joe L. | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Riedweg, Edward G. | PFC | Battery B | Questionnaire |

7th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Barrett, Walter D. T. | PVT | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Corirossi, Humbert | PFC | Battery C | 1st Division commendations booklet; newspapers, 24 February and 24 May 1919; and Questionnaire |
| Goertz, Arnold | PVT | | Partially completed Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Gorewitz, Louis | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Killeen, Bernard A. | PVT | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Martin, Peter | PFC | Battery B | Reminiscences; booklet, "Battle of Cantigny," by Major C. S. Parshall; "Duty Roster;" and Questionnaire |
| McConnell, Frank | 2LT | Battery E | Correspondence and newspaper clippings pertaining to his death during the Battle of Soissons, 22 July 1918 |
| Primus, Conrad G. | PVT | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Tedesco, Anthony J. | SGT | | Questionnaire |

Divisional Troops

1st Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Helm, Malcolm B. | CPT | Company B | See: 1st Division, 26th Infantry Regiment |
| Olson, Harold T. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |

1st Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|------|-----------|---|
| Glace, Reed | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Niesse, John L. | 2LT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Rice, Seaver | SGT | Company C | Pamphlet, <i>The Apple Butter Winter and Other New England Tales</i> , that contains a reminiscence of Christmas in France, 1917, and Questionnaire |
| Robinson, Newell | Cook | Company B | Newspaper clippings; postcards; Society of the First Division, A.E.F. documents; and the Society's <i>Bulletin</i> , 1 April 1924 |
| Siegfried, Harty | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |

2d Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Hoffer, Eugene J. | PFC | Company A | Letters from Liberty Loan Committee and Questionnaire |
| Holbrook, Charles B. | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Jacobs, Irving I. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Lipman, Rudolph | | Company A | Handwritten letter, 25 October 1982, describing his military service |
| Shultz, Raymond F. | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Stambaugh, Wilbert F. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |

Headquarters Troop

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|--|
| Burke, Mervyn F. | SGM | | Special Orders; Society of the First Division membership card; "Brief History of Operations of 1st Division;" 8-page typed Recollections of 1917;" collection of disjointed notes for a memoirs; and large collection of post-World War II correspondence, 1970s-80s, newspapers, and assorted materials. See separate box |
|------------------|-----|--|--|

Trains

1st Trains Headquarters and Military Police Train

| | | | |
|-------------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Andrews, Christopher C. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------------|-----|--|---------------|

1st Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|-------------------|---------|-------------------------|---|
| Allen, Jay O. | Wagoner | 4th Motor Truck Company | 24 letters, 10 November 1916-29 December 1918 |
| Dattel, Clinton | | | 33-page transcript of an oral history, "My Experiences with the First Division," conducted on 3 November 1986 |
| Ringo, Don | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Stovall, Elmer J. | PFC | Company F | Two Questionnaires |

1st Supply Train

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Cadarette, George A. | CPL | Company E | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

1st Engineer Train

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Young, Charles E. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

1st Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|----------------------|---------|------------------------|--|
| Browning, William E. | Wagoner | 12th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
| Dilley, Neal | PVT | 2d Ambulance Company | Photocopy of discharge paper and enlistment record, and first page of Questionnaire |
| Holmes, Marvin R. | SGT | 13th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
| Ness, Ole A. | PVT | 13th Ambulance Company | Two Questionnaires |
| Williams, J. B. | | 3d Ambulance Company | Dinner menu, Company E, 5th Engineer Regiment; 1917 Thanksgiving menu and unit roster, Battery D, 4th Field Artillery Regiment; and four letters, 6 March-8 May 1919 |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|---|--|
| Gay, Bernard R. | | | Telegram, letters and postcards, 1916–1919, and post-war correspondence |
| Gladish, Isaac O. | 1LT | Veterinarian, Mobile Veterinarian Section | Fiftieth Annual Dinner, Officers of the First Division, 26 April 1969, and Questionnaire |
| Lawton, Robert H. | | 401st Telegraph Battalion | Questionnaire |
| Sorenson, Alfred H. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Welsh, James B. | CPL | | Questionnaire |

2d Division

Headquarters, 2d Division

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--------------------------------|---|
| Anonymous | | | Softbound document, <i>Chateau-Thierry-Belleau Woods Operation, 2nd Division Intelligence Reports, April 10th May 10th, & June 5th, 1918</i> |
| Gardner, Charles C. | CPT | G-2, Topographic Section | Manual, <i>Instructions Concerning Maps</i> ; manual, <i>Training Schedule for the Intelligence Sections of Regiments and Battalions</i> ; flyer, "Directions for Using the Hectograph;" document describing the organization and functions of the Topographic Section; newspaper clipping; assorted notes; and <i>Special Division Information Bulletin</i> , 17 December 1918, reprinting article from the <i>New York Times</i> entitled "2nd Division "2nd Division Has Won a Record for Valor" |
| Hayes, James | LTC | Judge Advocate | Very large collection of letters and postcards from Mrs. Hayes to her husband, 16 November 1917-10 June 1919 (folders 1-15), and from Colonel Hayes to his wife, 28 November 1917-31 May 1919 (folders 16-28); one pre-World War I letter (1913), and one pre-World War II letter (folder 29). See separate boxes |

3d Infantry Brigade

9th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Bloss, Harry | SGT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Curtin, John D. | SGT | Company L | Photocopy of newspaper clipping, 14 November 1918 |
| DiFonzo, John L. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Franek, Frank J. | | | Booklet, <i>Versailles et les Trianons</i> ; magazine, <i>Le Panteheon de la Guerre</i> ;" camp newspaper, <i>Camp Garrett Camouflager</i> , 20 February-15 May 1919; <i>USS Imperator</i> newspaper, <i>Radio Sparks</i> , 8 August 1919; and 9th Regiment's newspaper, <i>Cootie</i> , 9 August 1919 |
| Gelalles, Achille G. | PVT | Company I | Newspaper clippings and Questionnaire |
| Ghrist, Louis B. | 1SG | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Janda, Ladislav T. | 1LT | Company M | Collection of some 30 photocopied letters, 27 August 1917-8 January 1919, and a 10-page typed report entitled, "M Company, 9th Infantry, 2nd Division South of Soissons, July 18, 1918" |
| Jones, Ralph R. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Kegerreis, Peter W. | PVT | Company A | Brief history of Company A entitled, "Who's Who and Why," that includes a company roster; collection of postcards; and 9th Regiment's newspaper, <i>Cootie</i> , 29 March, 5 April, and 9 August 1919 |
| Lee, Harold C. | CPL | Company A | Booklet of poems written by soldier entitled, "Thoughts of a Billet Guard and Other Poems" |
| Logie, Quentin R. | 2LT | Company K | Collection of letters, 31 January-20 May 1918; telegram notification of being killed in action; certificate of commission; notification of death; photograph of grave marker; French memorial poster; memorial poster; and officer's record book |

| | | | |
|------------------------------|---------|----------------------|---|
| McMullen, Willie G. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Typed memoirs and Questionnaire |
| O'Loughlin, Robert R. | 1LT | Company M | Photocopy of <i>Columbia Alumni News</i> article, "Pershing's Birthday Party" |
| Pantozzi, Vincent | SGT | Company B | Photocopies of discharge paper, enlistment record, citations for decorations, and obituaries |
| Parmenter, Leslie B. | CPL | Company F | Results of research conducted by relative on the military service of three Parmenters |
| Schorer, William J. | PVT | Company A | Booklet, <i>Rhine Panorama for the Men of the American Army of Occupation</i> and Questionnaire |
| Stoneberger, Harry | Bugler | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Van Iersel, Louis | SGT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Zwack, Anthony | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
| 23d Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Anonymous | | | Regimental Aid Station Log Book, 15 March-3 June 1918 |
| Elam, William M. | PVT | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Faulkner, Frank L. | CPL | Company B | Typed reminiscences for the period 1917-1919, prepared in 1919 |
| Hackett, Clarence E. | CPL | Company B | Thanksgiving menu, 28 November 1918; small notebook; US Naval Hospital, Hampton Roads, Virginia; letters, 24 February 1917-16 June 1918; newspaper clippings; letters concerning his death as a result of wounds; brief handwritten summary of 2d Division during the Marne Defensive; and photocopied history of 2d Division |
| Harmison, Lionel L. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Hertzler, Ralph H. | 1LT | Medical Detachment | 13 letters, 25 July-21 August 1917 (folder 1); 10 letters, 22 August-6 September 1917 (folder 2); 10 letters, 6 October-30 October 1917 (folder 3); 14 letters, 5 November-30 November 1917 (folder 4); 12 letters, 1 December-28 December 1917 (folder 5); and 5 letters, 2 January-11 January 1918 (folder 6); See separate box |
| Hodges, William C. | Wagoner | | Questionnaire |
| Justman, Alex | PVT | Company G | See: 87th Division, 348th Infantry Regiment |
| King, Harry P. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Maher, Victor D. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Miholik, John S. | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Norris, Lloyd E. | SGT | Company L | Diary covering the period 13 December 1917-28 November 1918; letters, 4 July-August 1918; roster of wounded by Bloise Casual Company 337, 27 February 1919; assorted calling cards; and Questionnaire |

5th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Helm, Malcolm B. | CPT | Company B | Reminiscences, "My Memories of World War I" and Questionnaire |
| Lashley, Anderson | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Walker, Douglas | PVT | Company C | Photocopies of letters, 26 June 1918-26 March 1919; photocopy of G.H.Q. General Orders 38-A, 28 February 1919; and photocopy of photograph |

4th Marine Brigade (Infantry)

5th Marine Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------------------------|--|
| Adams, Edward R. | PFC | 45th Company | Questionnaire |
| Aitken, Malcolm D. | PVT | 67th Company | Booklet, "Third Annual Convention, Department of California Marine Corps League, July 20-21, 1935;" window sign, "A Man from this home is serving in the United States Marine Corps;" memoirs, "Hinkey-Dinky-Parley-Vous: A Diary of Sorts" (folder 1); folder containing "Letters from a Marine to His Mother" (folder 2); memoirs, "Personal Experiences of the War" (folder 3); letters, postcards, and assorted documents (folders 4-8); and Questionnaire. See separate box |
| Ausland, John E. | | 55th Company | Memoirs based on his letters and diary entitled, <i>The Last Kilometer</i> ; sections include: "Goodbye World" (folder 1); "Blanc Mont" (folder 2); "St. Mihiel" (folder 3); "The Meuse-Argonne" (folder 4); "Night March" (folder 5); and "The Very Last" (folder 6) |
| Bailey, George W. | PhM | | See: US Navy |
| Betts, William N. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Birdsong, Lester D. | PFC | 17th Company | Questionnaire |
| Brown, Edward L. | PVT | 49th Company | Photocopy of letter, 9 March 1918; photocopy of military record; and photocopy of newspaper article, "With Our Boys Our Boys 'Over There'" |
| Donoho, Houston D. | PVT | 47th Company | Questionnaire |
| Francis, William A. | PVT | | Reminiscences, "Battle of Chateau-Thierry or Belleau Woods," and reproduced discharge paper |
| Garrett, Jesse H. | PFC | Company B, Replacement Battalion | Questionnaire |
| Jones, Merle L. | | 67th Company | Photocopy of newspaper article that printed a copy of his letter, 22 March 1919 |
| Larson, William J. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Lillard, Richard | CPL | | Photocopies of military record; discharge paper; and Questionnaire |
| Mangney, Hilding O. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|----------------------------|-----|------------------------------|---|
| Millin, Richard B. | PVT | 45th Company | Questionnaire |
| Neal, Alvin E. | | | Letter and postcards of <i>USS Arizona</i> , 1915–1917 |
| Norton, Wilbert H. | PVT | 49th Company | Questionnaire |
| Nuss, Furman L. | PFC | 18th Company | Questionnaire |
| Powis, Albert E. | PFC | 66th Company | Questionnaire |
| Reed, Clarence H. | | 49th Company | Letter concerning his military service written by his spouse |
| Ringer, Stanley A. | SGT | 43d Company | Photocopy of letter from company commander concerning his personal effects and a notice from the Office of Quartermaster General concerning burial at Arlington |
| Rinker, Charles F. | | 55th Company | Unit histories, <i>The Second Division</i> and <i>History of Second Battalion, 5th Regiment, U.S. Marines</i> ; booklet, <i>Commendations of Second Division</i> ; 2d Division's program for 54th Reunion; "A Tribute to the Marines;" various annotated copies of the 2d Division Association's newsletter, "The Indian Head;" assorted documents; and photocopies of various articles |
| Schofield, Jack | PVT | 43d Company | See: Marine Corps |
| Snare, Carl L. | PVT | 49th Company | Questionnaire |
| Snead, William H. | PFC | 55th Company | Questionnaire |
| Ugland, Harold S. | PVT | 67th Company | Two Questionnaires |
| Van Conett, Ellis | PVT | | Only first page of Questionnaire |
| Weingart, George W. | PFC | 47th Company | Questionnaire |
| Woerter, Raymond | PVT | 18th Company | Two Questionnaires |
| 6th Marine Regiment | | | |
| Almond, W. E. | PVT | 80th Company | Questionnaire |
| Apostolico, Martin | PVT | 82d Company | Photocopies of discharge paper, military record and unit citations from the French government |
| Benedict, Robert J. | PVT | 82d Company | Questionnaire |
| Bihary, William A. | PVT | 73d Company (Machine Gun) | Photocopies of military record and discharge paper; copy of letter to the editor, Leatherneck, November 1978; and two Questionnaires |
| Bonifield, Lynn W. | PFC | 84th Company | Questionnaire |
| Brownell, Lessiter | PFC | 54th Company | Questionnaire |
| Bymers, Peter P. | CPL | 83d Company | Questionnaire |
| Crawford, Samuel L. | PFC | 95th Company | Questionnaire |
| Curl, Alvis E. | PFC | 78th Company | Questionnaire |
| Davis, Carlton B. | CPL | 97th Company | Questionnaire |
| Davison John M. | PVT | 78th Company | Small collection of letters and postcards, 9 January 1918-3 August 1919, transferred from the E. B. Eaton Collection |

| | | | |
|-------------------------|-----|---------------------------|---|
| Dodge, William A. | PFC | 75th Company | Questionnaire |
| Donaldson, George H. | PFC | 78th Company | Photocopy of booklet, "Seventy-Eighth Company, Sixth Marines;" extract from <i>Commendations of Second Division, American Expeditionary Forces</i> ; and Questionnaire |
| Freeman, Oliver W. | PVT | 96th Company | Questionnaire |
| Hanson, Arthur W. | PVT | 80th Company | Newspaper clipping, 27 May 1919, about him being the oldest Marine alive, and Questionnaire |
| Harrington, James S. | PVT | 79th Company | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, John S. | CPL | 79th Company | Questionnaire |
| Jordan, Richard O. | CPL | 78th Company | Questionnaire |
| Lake, Archie S. | | 97th Company | 36 letters, 10 September-21 October 1917 |
| Lott, Norman I. | CPL | 48th Company | Draft newspaper article and Questionnaire |
| Masica, Alexander | | | See: Navy, Masica, J. V. |
| McCall, Calvin | | 96th Company | Two postcards and photographs. Photographs transferred to Photo Archives |
| McWilliams, Robert | PVT | 78th Company | Photocopy of military service record and discharge paper; and 2 photographs |
| Merrill, Frank L. | CPL | 79th Company | Questionnaire |
| Miller, Alpha C. | | 82d Company | Questionnaire |
| Monroe, George D. | | 82d Company | Questionnaire |
| Payne, Kenneth L. | PVT | 96th Company | Questionnaire |
| Peterson, Anders L. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Pfeifer, Howard G. | PVT | 76th Company | Questionnaire |
| Rundell, Ned B. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Scheffer, L. K. | PVT | 82d Company | Letter, 23 February 1919, and two postcards |
| Sellers, James McBrayer | 1LT | 78th Company | Photocopies of "Memoirs of James McBrayer Sellers" and unit history, "Seventy-Eighth Company, Sixth Marines" |
| Short, Lloyd G. | PVT | 96th Company | Letters and postcards, October 1917-July 1918; telegram, notification of death; and obituary |
| Shuller, Benjamin F. | PFC | 80th Company | Questionnaire |
| Stenback, Raymond H. | PVT | 73d Company (Machine Gun) | Photocopy of extracts from his letters for the period 23 April 1917-16 October 1918, entitled "World War I: The Making of a Marine;" short reminiscences, "World War I: The Army of Occupation, 1918-19;" photocopy of stories extracted from the 1980 Humboldt State University "The Way it Was" program (folder 1); photocopies of letters, 16 February 1917-9 August 1919 (folders 2-8); and Questionnaire |
| Swiger, James E. | PVT | 78th Company | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|--------------|-----------------------------------|
| Waggoner, Rollie K. | CPL | 78th Company | Military record and Questionnaire |
| Winchester, Frank Jr. | PVT | 78th Company | Questionnaire |

6th Machine Gun Battalion (Marines)

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--------------|---------------|
| Ashworth, John C. | SGT | 77th Company | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Melvin N. | PFC | 77th Company | Questionnaire |

2d Field Artillery Brigade

12th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--------------------|---|
| Allen, Parker B. | 2LT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Behan, George L. | SGT | Battery F | Letter, 26 May 1983, providing brief service record |
| Bishop, Clarence A. | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Finch, Henry H. | PFC | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Gordon, Nathan | PFC | Medical Detachment | Handwritten journal; documents concerning award of the French medal for the Battle of the Marne; 1914 Christmas menu and unit roster for Company H, 19th Infantry Regiment; 1915 Christmas menu and unit roster for Company B, 19th Infantry Regiment; 1919 Thanksgiving menu and unit roster for Company M, 13th Infantry Regiment; panorama view of Fort Sam Houston; and Questionnaire |
| Mosher, Cyril B. | SGT | Battery D | French silk souvenir handkerchief; collection of letters, June 1917-June 1918 (folders 1-3); condolence letters; newspaper clippings; and obituaries (folder 4). See separate box; boxed with 5th Marine Regiment, Malcolm D. Aitken Papers |
| Roth, John J. | PFC | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Wahl, George D. | CPT | Battery B | Officer's Record Book; 2d Division General Orders 40, 5 July 1918, General Orders 53, 12 September 1918, and General Orders 88, 31 December 1918; and French commendations |
| Waldrop, Grady C. | PFC | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Wood, Joseph M. | CPT | Battery D | Questionnaire |

15th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Clark, John D. | 2LT | Battery C | Reminiscences, "My War;" narrative of radio talk show about the 2d Division, 25 February 1939 (folder 1); handwritten diary covering the period 2 July 1917-26 August 1919; diary of Emma Marie Zangler, American Red Cross nurse who later married Clark, covering the period 28 June-24 October 1917 (folder 2); two notebooks; booklet, <i>The Second Division</i> ; booklet, <i>The Second Division</i> ; program, "The Second Division Post of the American Legion First Annual Dinner," 24 April 1920; 1934 NBC radio script, "Devil Dogs and Doughboys" (folder 3); booklet, Third American Army Instructions to Troops; pamphlet, <i>Vittel</i> ; newspaper, <i>America in Europe</i> , 2 September 1918; small collection of letters; assorted documents; scrapbook pages (folders 4-5); and Questionnaire. Two booklets on the 2d Division transferred to the Library Holdings. |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---|

| | | | |
|--------------------------------------|-------------|-----------------------|--|
| DeGroff, Allen | | | Short history of the division; 2d Division General Orders 1, 1 January 1919; flyer, "Divisional Hymn Sheet;" newspaper, <i>Amaroc News</i> , 28 June 1919; and 9th Infantry Regiment newspaper, <i>Cootie</i> , 5 July 1919; and newspaper clippings |
| Gonding, Joseph A. | PVT | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Grant, Earl P. | 1LT | | French Transport form and American Red Cross Military Hospital No. 3 Special Orders 6, 28 January 1918; 2d Division General Orders 39, 17 June 1918; 2d Division Order, 1 October 1918; 8-page document, "Operations Information Reference Second Division," 29 December 1918; travel permit, 23 January 1919; German wireless intercept concerning the abdication of the Kaiser; and Questionnaire |
| Greene, Richardson L. | | | See: Field Artillery, 4th Field Artillery Regiment |
| Kirchenstein, John D. | Horse Shoer | | Application for Victory Medal, 28 February 1921; troop billet card for <i>USS Julia Luckenbach</i> ; and extensive collection of correspondence with Veterans Administration concerning medical care and disability pay, 22 December 1921-16 March 1950 |
| Lollar, Martin H. | PFC | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Maher, William A. | PFC | Battery E | Photocopies of General Orders citing the 2d Division, April-November 1918, and Questionnaire |
| Rumans, Orva A. | PVT | Battery F | Photocopy of service record and obituary |
| Sager, Floyd C. | 2LT | Veterinary Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Simonton, Melvin W. | Mechanic | | Article about the discovery of the body of a 6th Marine Regiment soldier found by French farmers, July 1971, and Questionnaire |
| Stuck, Edward | PVT | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Tesca, Earl E. | PVT | Battery D | 8-page typed memoirs entitled, "Memoirs of my Experiences in World War I," and Questionnaire |
| Walsh, Raymond C. | CPT | Battery C | Book, <i>Field Message Book, U.S. Army</i> ; 1909 manual, <i>The Army Horse in Accident and Disease</i> ; booklet, <i>Commendations of Second Division</i> ; photocopy of "Brief History of the Fifteenth United States Field Artillery;" document, <i>A Short Account of the 2nd Division in the Great War, 1917-19</i> ; booklet of luxury tax exemption coupons for use in France (folder 1); flyer, "A Message From the Skies;" photocopy of Duty Roster, Battery C, 15th Field Artillery;" Special Orders and memoranda, November 1917-January 1919; and Second Division ribbon for attendance at 1926 Second Division Association reunion, 1926 (folder 2) |
| 17th Field Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Emery, Eltheon J. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Oklahoma Historical Society oral history program release form and Questionnaire. Also named E. Jesse Emery |
| Leutwyler, Albert J. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Rodekuhe, Edwin A. | CPL | Battery D | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

2d Trench Mortar Battery

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Fetherhuff, Harold L. | PVT | Battery B | Questionnaire |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Divisional Troops

2d Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Engel, Oliver H. | SGT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Gardiner, John S. | CPL | Company B | Commemorative American Legion service record |
| Gover, Jesse | 1LT | Company A | Photocopies of military service information; postcard; and letter, 27 February 1919 |
| Hewitt, Juell J. | CPL | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Hurlbert, Jess T. | SGT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| King, Daniel | PVT | Company A | Post-war correspondence with 2d Division Association, A.E.F., and program for sixteenth annual reunion, June 1934 |
| Ley, George F. | CPL | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Olsan, Lumar | PFC | Company F | Commendation report, 2 August 1919; roster of 2d Division Association, A.E.F., 1966; and Questionnaire |
| Peterson, Edward S. | CPL | Company A | Two Questionnaires |
| Robbers, Joseph C. | 1LT | Company F | Official song book, Engineer Officers Training School, and Questionnaire |
| Warner, Russell A. | 1LT | Company D | "Outline of Experience" and Questionnaire |
| Williams, Ralph L. | PFC | Company A | Two draft versions of typed memoirs, "The Luck of a Buck" (folders 2 and 3); publication, <i>The Luck of a Buck</i> ; photocopy of 1975 2d Medical Battalion, 2d Infantry Division Certificate of Achievement; and Questionnaire. <i>The Luck of a Buck</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |

1st Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|--------------------|
| Berry, John K. | PFC | Company B | Two Questionnaires |
| Cummings, Newton J. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Witters, Harrison C. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |

Trains

2d Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|-------------------|---------|-----------|----------------------------|
| Dongarra, George | PFC | Company B | Postcard and Questionnaire |
| Ferrill, Edgar Z. | PVT | Company A | Photocopy of Questionnaire |
| Stout, Norman D. | Wagoner | Company B | Questionnaire |

2d Supply Train

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--------------------|---------------|
| Ayres, Webb W. | SFC | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|--------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Roberts, Percy R. | PVT | Company E | Photocopies of enlistment record and discharge paper; <i>The Torch</i> , October 1988; 8-page typed reminiscences of military service; and first page of Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|--|

2d Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|----------------------|---------|------------------------|--|
| Biggs, Jesse W. | PVT | 1st Ambulance Company | Two Questionnaires |
| Bishop, George E. | Wagoner | 16th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
| Blosser, Lewis F. | SGT | 15th Ambulance Company | Partially completed Questionnaire |
| Campbell, Charles G. | SFC | 1st Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
| Denny, Frank | PFC | 16th Field Hospital | Partially completed Questionnaire completed by widow |
| Emmert, Edwin G. | PFC | 23d Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
| Lorentz, Gustave | PVT | 1st Ambulance Company | Large collection of letters, 2 August 1918-14 July 1919; <i>Division Information Bulletin</i> , "Saving of Paris at Chateau Thierry Hotly Debated," 26 January 1918; and assorted other items |
| Sargent, George H. | PFC | 1st Field Hospital | YMCA booklet, <i>Rhine Panorama for the Men of the American Army of Occupation</i> ; booklet, <i>Die Mosel von Coblenz Bis Trier</i> ; 2d Division Association newsletter, "The Indian Head," April 1926; 2d Division Association "Bulletin No. 3," 26 October 1925; and Questionnaire |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|--------------------------|--|
| Antonelli, Stephen G. | | | 2d Division Chief of Staff's letter to the Commanding Officer, 3d Battalion, 5th Marine Regiment, dated 1 July 1918, about the Division Reserve during an alert. See also: 26th Division, 104th Infantry Regiment |
| Beroth, Neal P. | | | Booklet, <i>Official Citations of the Second Division</i> ; booklet, <i>Commendations of Second Division</i> ; propaganda booklet, <i>The Absolute Truth</i> ; and postcards, 1918-1919; <i>Official Citations</i> and <i>Commendations</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Booth, Edwin V. | PVT | 3d Replacement Battalion | Only portion of first page of Questionnaire completed |
| Brown, Edwin F. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Burnes, Serick E. | PVT | Motor Repair Unit 315 | Questionnaire |
| Luckey, Howard N. | SGT | Quartermaster Detachment | Letters, 26 February 1915-11 April 1919; concert program, West Virginia University Cadet Band, 23 February 1915; and several newspaper clippings (folder 1); assortment of Ordnance reports and documents on status of equipment; and Report, "French Materiel Entering into the Composition of U.S. Artillery Organizations Equipped with 75mm Guns, Model 1897" (folder 2) |

3d Division

Headquarters, 3d Division

Sahlin, Robert C. CPT 4 postcards; 3 letters; and receipt for 2 photographs of himself

5th Infantry Brigade

Headquarters, 5th Infantry Brigade

Christman, Robert G. CPL 4 letters dated 22 June, 16 July, and 10 October 1918. See also: 3d Division, 8th Machine Gun Battalion, Christman, Herbert T. (his twin brother)

4th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|---------------------|--|
| Avery, Lawrence | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Bausch, Henry J. | PVT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Blair, William E. | PFC | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Blohm, Benjamin D. | PVT | Company B | 3 letters dated 2 January, 1 March and 29 March, 1918; letter addressed to him but never mailed dated 3 July 1918; and a privately published 207-page history of his military service from 10 November 1917, until his death due to combat on 13 October 1918, entitled, "Private Benjamin Blohm, United States Army, 3rd Division, Co. B. 4th Infantry, World War I" |
| Broogley, Ray L. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Brown, Donald B. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Commemorative 3d Division personal military history and original copies of his "Discharge Certificate," "Transcript from Record of Service," "Enlistment Record" |
| Combs, Samuel | PFC | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Gladstone, George J. | PFC | Company L | Enlistment record and discharge paper; commemorative 3d Division personal military history; and Questionnaire |
| Hall, Roy L. | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Kerns, Clyde J. | PVT | | Newspaper article, "WWI Vet Hooks Bright Hobby," from Butte Montana's <i>The Montana Standard</i> , 8 November 1978 |
| Mills, Raymond W. | SGT | Company I | Diary covering period 11 December 1917-28 December 1918 |
| Novotny, Henry | PVT | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Primonato, Joseph | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Storhow, Jacob L. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Weirich, James | | Band | Postcard; pamphlets, <i>To The Homeward-Bound Americans</i> , <i>Where Do We Go From Here</i> , <i>Paris for Englishmen and for Americans</i> , <i>Just Like Home for Soldiers, Sailors and Marines</i> , and <i>Half Day Tours Around London for Men on Leave</i> ; flyers, <i>War Camp Community Service Welcome Home</i> , <i>Accomplishments of the Combat Divisions of the A.E.F.</i> , and <i>Goin' To Do New York?</i> ; German map of the Rhine River; and newspaper clippings |
| Wilson, Dell R. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |

7th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------------|-----|---------------------|--|
| Aude, Gerhard H. | CPL | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Capo, Harry | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Harrington, Sumner G. | SGT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Hoover, Burvia L. | PFC | | Two Questionnaires |
| Mence, Dominic | SGT | Machine Gun Company | Photocopy of commemorative 3d Division personal military history; <i>Soldier's Individual Pay Record Book</i> ; and Questionnaire |
| Nichols, Earl C. | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Scott, Harold L. | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |
| St. James, Robert H. G. | CPT | | Roster, Fort Sheridan, 9 November 1917; diary covering the period 10 December 1917-6 May 1918; postcard; orders and receipts, July-December 1918; handwritten account on 7th Infantry Regiment's Champagne-Marne Defensive; roster of Headquarters, ROTC Camp, Fort Knox; and a very large scrapbook. See separate box for the scrapbook |
| Wilson, Homer E. | PVT | Company F | Newspaper clipping, "The Rout of the Bonus Army," and Questionnaire |

8th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|-----------------------|---------|-----------|---|
| Christman, Herbert T. | PVT | Company A | Enlistment record and discharge paper; biographical sketch of his military service; article on the Cunard liner, <i>Aquitania</i> ; Company F, 4th Infantry Regiment muster rolls;" History of the 8th Machine Gun Battalion;" and other assorted documents. See also: 3d Division, Headquarters, 5th Infantry Brigade, Christmas, Robert G. (his twin brother) |
| Durbenhaus, Joe | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Gammons, Earl H. | PVT | Company D | Pay record book; travel passes; field orders, summary and memoranda on postwar Germany; booklet, <i>Masonic Club of the 4th United States Infantry</i> ; booklet, <i>Temporary Constitution and By-Laws, Society of the Third Division</i> ; and newspaper clippings |
| Graham, Julian D. | SGT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Hohensee, John D. | Wagoner | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Petty, Vernis S. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |

6th Infantry Brigade

Headquarters, 6th Infantry Brigade

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--------------|--|
| Wittmann, Albert J. | PVT | Headquarters | YMCA commemorative 3d Division poster; 2 newspaper clippings; packet of French postcards of prominent sites; and Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|--------------|--|

30th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|--------------------|
| Alteresco, Nathaniel | CPL | Company I | Two Questionnaires |
| Baldwin, Harley C. | CPL | | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--------------------|--------|-----------|---|
| Faust, Charles D. | Bugler | Company I | Photocopies of letters, 30 July and August 1918 |
| Schlegel, Frank E. | 1LT | Company C | Biographical sketch and short narrative of his military service |
| Van Auken, John E. | SGT | Company D | Questionnaire |

38th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|----------|----------------------|---|
| Aitken, Donald M. | CPL | Company B | Photocopy of proclamation by General Pershing and Questionnaire |
| Daniels, Allie H. | PVT | Company D | Discharge paper and enlistment record |
| Hawley, William P. | SGT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Howell, Edward J. | PVT | Company M | Questionnaire |
| McEntire, Nolan E. | Wagoner | Company E | Letter, 29 April 1919 |
| Merriman, Reniff C. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Montello, Ceasare | CPL | Company A | Two Questionnaires |
| Nash, Thomas E. | SGT | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Peterman, Walter D. | Musician | Headquarters Company | Photocopies of enlistment record and discharge paper; promotion certificates; and commemorative 3d Division personal military history |
| Scheibner, Carl F. | 2LT | Company E | Obituary and very incomplete Questionnaire |
| Smith, Robert F. | SGT | Headquarters Company | 12 letters written by and to him during the period 15 February 1918-4 September 1920 |
| Soderholm, Nels L. | CPT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |

9th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Anderson, Howard F. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Bicknell, Leroy E. | SGT | Company D | YMCA commemorative 3d Division poster; commemorative 3d Division personal military history; <i>Agamemnon Daily News</i> , 12-17 August 1919; newspaper clipping; letters awarding French Military Medal and Croix de Guerre with Palm; 3d Division General Orders 6, 17 March 1919; awarding Distinguished Service Cross; headquarters locations of Company D, 9th Machine Gun Battalion, April 1918-June 1919; poem; and Questionnaire |

3d Field Artillery Brigade

10th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|----------------------|----------------------|--|
| Carleton, Dwight E. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Foust, Vernon C. | PVT | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Fye, John H. | CPT | | See: John H. Fye Papers, Room 211, Row 17, Unit D, Shelf 6 |
| Kyle, Elmer | Musician 3d Class | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Lanza, Conrad H. | COL | | See: Field Artillery, A.E.F Historical Section |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Nornhold, George E. | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Palmer, Dick D. | PFC | Battery B | Cartoon booklet and Questionnaire |
| Sheppard, Francis, W. | CPT | Battery A | Unit history, <i>First Battalion of the 10th Field Artillery</i> |

18th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|----------------|-----------|---|
| Ash, Charles P. | PFC | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Burgess, Raymond N. | SGT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Grant, Andrew R. | CPL | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| George, S. Jay | SGT | Battery A | Approximately 50 letters and postcards written to his girlfriend during the period 12 April 1918-7 October 1919 |
| Kryder, Charles T. | Chief Mechanic | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| McCauley, Carl C. | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |

76th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Betz, Elmer J. | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Bossen, Andrew W. | SGT | Band | Questionnaire |
| Croft, Harry P. | PFC | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Gnagy, Kenneth | PVT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Greene, Richardson L. | | | See: Field Artillery, 4th Field Artillery Regiment |
| LaFreniere, John J. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Landis, Paul M. | SGM | Headquarters Company | 1917 Thanksgiving menu and roster for Battery F; booklet, <i>Report of General John J. Pershing, U.S.A.</i> ; promotion certificates; commemorative 3d Division personal military history; typed 6-page unit history; 2 letters dated 19 July 1917 and 22 March 1919; typed 9-page memoirs dated 15 January 1919; a scrapbook filled with documents, souvenirs and assorted other items; and Questionnaire. See separate box for the scrapbook. <i>Report</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Lavoie, John L. | | | <i>Roll of Honor of the 76th US Field Artillery</i> and two postcards |
| Waterman, John J. | COL | | See: Stephen J. Plowkio Collection |

Divisional Troops

7th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Funkhauser, Paul T. | 2LT | Company B | Privately printed book, <i>Funkhauser Memorial</i> ; photographs; and newspaper articles. Photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Gagle, Frank F. | LT | | Letters dated 2 March and 28 June 1918 |
| Griffin, Selden | LT | Company A | Slightly damaged letter dated 8 July 1918 |

6th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Allen, Ralph H. | PVT | Company B | Invitation to make 1930 pilgrimage to Europe; War Department Pilgrimage Regulation, 15 January 1930; assorted War Department correspondence concerning pilgrimage; pilgrimage itinerary; War Mothers and Widows Official Certificate of Identification; booklet, "Welcome to the Gold Star Mothers and Widows;" Pilgrimage Mother window placard; French identity card; United States Lines booklet, "Gold Star Mothers and Widows Pilgrimage to France;" United States Lines "Passenger Lists," 19 August and 8 September 1930; postcard of <i>SS George Washington</i> ; <i>SS George Washington</i> Farewell Dinner Menu, 25 August 1930; and <i>SS America</i> Captain's Farewell Dinner Menu, 17 September 1930 |
| Blood, Harold L. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Bowers, Emmett T. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Gary, Tom C. | CPT | Company A | Personal account of military service and Questionnaire |
| Graham, Harry W. | CPL | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Keesling, James R. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Marshall, William M. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Pancera, George D. | CPL | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Winslow, Francis | 1LT | Company A | Typescript of letters written during the period 25 June 1917-May 1920 |

5th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Bareuther, David G. | PVT | Company C | Large collection of letters, 10 November 1917-30 April 1919 (folders 1-6). See separate box |
| Carder, Nona | SGT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Latimer, Howard E. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Sabin, Edgar C. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Sowers, William H. | SGT | | Questionnaire |

Headquarters Troop

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---|
| Dames, George D. | SGT | | Photocopies of several documents pertaining to award of Purple Heart in 1979, and Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---|

Trains

3d Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|-------------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Passailaigue, Edward P. | COL | Company G | Audio tape; reminiscences; biographical sketch; booklet, "Program, Horse and Transportation Show," 29 March 1919; and two Questionnaires. Audio tape (P-34) transferred to Audio Visual Holdings |
|-------------------------|-----|-----------|--|

3d Supply Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Merritt, Harold T. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Sheffield, Azor D. | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |

3d Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|------------------------|--|
| Alkire, Donald S. | PFC | 7th Ambulance Company | French Special Orders 87, 2 May 1918; postcards and letter, 23 April 1918; and Two Questionnaires |
| Bentz, Robert R. | CPL | 7th Field Hospital | Postcards, July-August 1919; newspaper clippings; application form for Battle of the Marne Medal; booklet, "Mother's Day on the Rhine, 11 May 1919;" and Questionnaire |
| Eichenlaub, Walter V. | PFC | 7th Field Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Frazier, Frank A. | PFC | 27th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
| Miller, Ray E. | CPL | 5th Field Hospital | Questionnaire |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Dreyzehner, James W. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Honaker, Samuel A. | COL | | See: Above Divisions, AEF, North Russia, Box 2 |
| Salner, Barney F. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Williams, Elmer L. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |

4th Division

Headquarters, 4th Division

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-------------------|---|
| Petty, James M. | COL | Office of the G-3 | See: 10th Division, Headquarters, 10th Division |
|-----------------|-----|-------------------|---|

7th Infantry Brigade

39th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|--------------------|---|
| Anderson, Howard L. | 2LT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Armitage, Robert A. B. | PVT | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Barnwell, John A. | PFC | Company B | 38 letters, 12 September 1917-14 December 1919 (folder 1); collection of postcards; newspaper clippings; commemorative flyer, "Three Allies;" and two commemorative images of allied leaders (folder 2) |
| Davis, David R. | MSG | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Dingley, Roland S. | 2LT | Company A | French General Orders citation for the 39th Infantry Regiment; and Questionnaire |
| Gibbs, Julian | CPL | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Hagstrom, Carl L. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Hess, William | PFC | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Hollman, James B. | CPL | | 40-page reflections written on Knights of Columbus Army of Occupation stationery; 4th Division, Army of Occupation |

| | | | |
|-----------------------------------|----------|----------------------|--|
| | | | shoulder patch; and corporal stripes. Shoulder patch transferred to the Army Heritage Museum |
| Humphries, George F. | SGT | Company C | Questionnaire. See also: 38th Division, 151st Infantry Regiment |
| Moore, Edward L. | 2LT | | Letter, 29 March 1976, concerning military service written by his sister; serviceman killed in action, September 1918 |
| Nease, William L. | CPL | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Pratt, Merritt C. | 2LT | | See: 33d Division, 131st Infantry Regiment |
| Shafto, Wilbur F. | Mechanic | | Questionnaire |
| Shapiro, Joseph | SGT | Company C | Memoirs and poems and short stories |
| Velton, Robert C. | PVT | Company C | See: 7th Division, 56th Infantry Regiment |
| Weber, John A. | | Company C | Questionnaire |
| 47th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Ahlgrin, Frank C. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Baker, Jess M. | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Barr, Thomas W. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Bartlett, Leslie N. | CPL | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Bentson, Gabriel | | | "Memories of War 1917-1918-1919" and diaries |
| Blaser, John J. | PVT | Company B | Letters, 20 September 1917-9 July 1918; telegram, 24 August 1918; letters, Red Cross; notification of death, 4 January 1919, due to hostile action; and obituary |
| Bussian, Frank L. | | Headquarters Company | Typed 40-page memoirs, "My Days in the Army in the World War, 1917-1918-1919: A True Experience" |
| Hellwig, Alfonso D. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Diary covering the period 26 September 1918-6 August 1919 and two photographs. Photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Mangrum, Melvin F. | 2LT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Meland, Knute | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Milner, Robert J. | CPL | Company E | Questionnaire |
| 11th Machine Gun Battalion | | | |
| Craig, Francis S. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Large collection of letters from October 1917 to October 1919 |
| Patterson, Stewart C. | PFC | Company C | Newspaper, <i>The Doughboy</i> , dated 3 May 1919, and Questionnaire |
| Stoffa, John | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| 8th Infantry Brigade | | | |
| 58th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Baker, John G. | 2LT | | See: 32d Division, 127th Infantry Regiment |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------|--|
| Borchardt, Leonard A. | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Dikes, George H. | PVT | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Duran, Loren D. | | Company K | Typed memoirs, "An Experience and a Few Other Things I Have Liked," and obituary |
| Jacox, Floyd | PVT | Company F | Photocopies of associated military records |
| Long, Vivian A. | SGT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Readdy, Herbert E. | Musician 1st Class | Band | Questionnaire |
| Righter, Garrett H. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

59th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------------|-------------------|-----------|---|
| Block, James W. | Regimental SGM | | Typescript, "The History of the 59th U.S. Infantry-4th Division, Regular Army," contained in a large 3-ring binder; binder includes photographs, newspaper clippings, maps, and artifacts; two copies of a smaller version of a history of the 59th Infantry Regiment; military service record; photocopies of French awards for military service; promotion certificate; and collection of letters (mostly to his parents), 13 March 1918-25 June 1919 |
| Cooper, Paul T. | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Hardies, Edward W. | SGT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Hedbloom, Victor J. | PFC | Company B | Photocopy of discharge paper and two Questionnaires |
| Ivey, Preston | CPL | Company E | Questionnaire. See also: 86th Division; 342d Infantry Regiment |
| Lamberty, Matt | | Company D | Typed reflections and 4th Division Training Memorandum 12, "Brief History of the 4th Division" |
| Medder, Forrest | PFC | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Parker, William S. | 2LT | Company G | Questionnaire. See also: 30th Division, Miscellaneous |
| Schindler, Laurence | CPL | Company I | Postcards; letter from France and Germany; and Questionnaire |
| Sosnowski, Mathew | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Stone, Joseph J. | SGT | Company L | Photocopy of address book and photocopy of handwritten history of Company L |
| Thompson, Archibald M. | 2LT | Company A | Questionnaire |

12th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Bernheim, Eli D. | 1LT | Company B | Identification book; Officer's Record Book; certificates; and handwritten "History of the 12th U.S. Machine Gun Battalion" |
|------------------|-----|-----------|--|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Huskinson, Thomas | SGT | Company D | Enlistment record; discharge paper; promotion certificates; citation; overseas record; G.H.Q. General Orders 38-A, 28 February 1919; brief history of 4th Division; annotated notebook; and commemorative souvenir poster of occupation service in Germany |
| Kincaid, Noble C. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Simpson, Maynard A. | PFC | Company C | General Orders; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |

4th Field Artillery Brigade

13th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|----------|----------------------|--|
| Allen, Parker B. | | | See: 2d Division, 12th Field Artillery Regiment |
| Bishop, Everett | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Houser, Harold J. | PFC | Battery D | Itinerary of Battery D in Europe and Questionnaire |
| Jordan, Marion C. | CPL | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Newquist, Elmer J. | PVT | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Rasmussen, Rose | Donor | | 4th Division Roll of Honor |
| Swart, Richard H. | Musician | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

16th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-------------|-----------|---|
| Dean, Floyd R. | PVT | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Drager, Edmund H. | Horse Shoer | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Muto, Anthony | PFC | Battery E | War ballot card; 4th Division's Soldiers Creed; newspaper clippings; commemorative souvenir poster of occupation service in Germany and Questionnaire |
| Sween, Harry | SGT | Battery B | Questionnaire |

77th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------------|-----|-----------|----------------------|
| Bullene, E. F. | CPT | | Letter, 23 June 1919 |
| Bauman, Alfred P. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Blankenmeyer, Francis J. | PFC | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Kelly, Aidan C. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Todd, Harlan E. | PVT | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Walker, George | PVT | Battery A | Questionnaire |

4th Trench Mortar Battery

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|------------------------|
| Ennis, Robert H. | CPT | | Letter, 1 October 1918 |
|------------------|-----|--|------------------------|

Divisional Troops

10th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Hardesty, John P. | SGT | Company D | Booklet, "The Tenth Machine Gun Battalion in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive, Sept. 26-Oct. 19, 1918;" program of celebration marking 1st anniversary of the Meuse-Argonne Offensive; photocopy of diary covering the period 1 February-31 December 1918. Booklet transferred to the Library Holdings |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---|

4th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------------|------|-----------|--|
| Bennett, Kenneth C. | PFC | Company C | Small collection of letters, 17 December 1917-9 July 1919; insignia postcard; arrival telegram; 4th Division General Orders, 2 April 1919; and Questionnaire |
| Featherston, Ernest E. | SGT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Glasson, Walter | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Ivester, Floyd H. | CPL | Company C | 9 letters, 7 November 1918-14 August 1919, and 3 postcards |
| Morisset, Raymond L. | Cook | | Questionnaire |
| Reardon, Frank | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |

8th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Barthel, Lyle | CPL | Company A | Discharge paper; enlistment record; soldier's paybook; letters and postcards, July 1917-March 1919; life insurance policy booklet; newspaper clippings; and annotated souvenir booklet on Nice, France |
|---------------|-----|-----------|--|

Headquarters Troop

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--|---|
| Branchaud, Robert H. | CPL | | Reminiscences; soldier's paybook; special and travel orders and permits; postwar correspondence; booklet, "Program of Events Track and Field Meet, June 1919; and Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|--|---|

Trains

4th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-------------------------|---|
| Alger, Benjamin L. | CPT | | See: 37th Division, 112th Engineer Regiment |
| Furrer, Alfred | | | Newspaper article on "Last Man's Club" combined with his obituary |
| Klaesi, Carl | CPL | Headquarters Detachment | Enlistment record; discharge paper; military service; soldier's paybook; memorandum; history of Headquarters Detachment, 4th Ammunition Train; booklet, <i>Absolute Truth</i> ; and Questionnaire |
| Roth, William H. | CPL | Company B | Citation at Verdun; promotion certificates; and citation for the Battle at Chateau-Thierry |

4th Engineer Train

| | | | |
|-----------------|---------|--|--|
| White, Ivert H. | Wagoner | | GHQ General Orders 38-A, 28 February 1919; soldier's paybook; identity card; booklet, "Where Do We Go from Here;" and Questionnaire. Booklet transferred to the Library Holdings |
|-----------------|---------|--|--|

4th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|-----------------|---------|------------------------|--|
| Foster, Joe B. | Wagoner | 21st Ambulance Company | Typed memoirs, "Experiences and Observations of WWI" |
| Millan, John W. | Cook | 33d Ambulance Company | Photocopy of discharge paper and enlistment record |

4th Supply Train

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---|
| Bowman, Wesley W. | PVT | | General Orders; identity card; and military service |
|-------------------|-----|--|---|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|------------------------------|----------|---------------------------------|---|
| Anonymous | | | Third Army General Orders 29, 5 October 1918 and 4th Division's "Daily News Bulletin," 9 April 1919 |
| Buell, Theodore | Wagoner | Wagon Casual Detachment #1275 | Questionnaire |
| Byrd, Joe | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Erskine, Fred | PFC | 4th Mobile Ordnance Repair Shop | Questionnaire |
| Honaker, S. A. | COL | | See: Above Division, AEF, North Russia |
| Hunsberger, Earl | Mechanic | | Questionnaire |
| Krekel, Clarence G. | | | Welcome message from King George V, April 1918 |
| Nelson, Carl I. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Pickett-Christiancy, Pickett | | | Questionnaire. See also: Main Collection, Christiancy-Pickett |
| Ridley, Charles A. | | | See: 85th Division, 337th Infantry Regiment |

5th Division

Headquarters, 5th Division

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|--|--|
| Doty, Paul A. | SGM | | Photocopies of extensive collection of letters, 19 October 1917-26 July 1919, and associated documents |
|---------------|-----|--|--|

9th Infantry Brigade

Headquarters, 9th Brigade

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|--|---|
| Doty, Paul A. | SGM | | See: 5th Division, Headquarters, 5th Division |
|---------------|-----|--|---|

60th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Andersen, J. Sigurt | 1LT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Boyles, Elmer L. | PFC | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Bush, Walter L. | 1LT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Cherpak, John | PFC | Company A | Meuse-Argonne-Bois Le Pulitiers battle report; personal account of battles; reminiscence by H. A. Daley, Field Hospital #30; and 1917 unit roster and Christmas menu |

| | | | |
|--------------------|----------------------|----------------------|--|
| Cross, William A. | PFC | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Horton, Joseph H. | Musician 2d Class | Band | Questionnaire |
| Plotz, Joseph B. | PVT | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Schlegel, Frank E. | | | See: 3d Division, 30th Infantry Regiment |
| Slater, Floyd D. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Smith, John Henry | SGT | Machine Gun Company | 49 letters written to family members living in Roxbury, MA; 40 items of ephemera; and two photographs. Photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |

61st Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------------|--------------|---------------------------|---|
| Doty, Paul A. | SGM | Company L | See: 5th Division, Headquarters, 5th Division |
| Duryee, Winsor G. | 1LT | Adjutant, 3d Battalion | Two Questionnaires |
| Hefflefinger, David M. | Band, SGT | Headquarters Company | 1917 unit roster and Thanksgiving menu; Welcome letter from King George V, April 1918; assorted materials pertaining to U.S. Army personnel attending the University of Birmingham, England, in 1919; and Questionnaire |
| Kirschman, Charles S. | PVT | Company F | Three letters, 12 July 1918, and 20 and 27 April 1919; the July letter is badly damaged |
| LaRue, Perry | PFC | Company G | Photocopy of discharge paper and photocopies of 6 letters, 17 November 1918-27 August 1919 |

14th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Kopp, Otto | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
|------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

10th Infantry Brigade

6th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|--------|----------------------|---|
| Barthel, Harry M. | | Company K | 2 notebooks containing training information and addresses, and a typed poem, "This Unit's Done Its Bit," about a Navy aviation unit stationed in Wexford, Ireland |
| Burns, Charles H. | 1LT | Company I | Letter, 4 March 1992, written by his grandson detailing his military service |
| Chrzanowski, Adam | PFC | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Code, Clifford S. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Fawcett, Raymond L. | SGT | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Fitts, Ross L. | Bugler | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Fritz, Karl W. | SGT | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Goldstein, Philip | | Company D | Letter, 14 February 1942, pertaining to the Society of the Fifth Division, Chicago Camp, and roster of "Red Diamond" Society members living in the Chicago area |

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|-----|-------------------------|--|
| Greer, William L. | CPL | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Keefe, Thomas W. | SGT | Company K | Questionnaire |
| McCollom, Francis B. | CPT | | Questionnaire |
| Miller, George G. | PVT | Company B | 3 letters and a postcard, June 1918-March 1919, and Questionnaire |
| Mills, Harold S. | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Randle, Edwin H. | CPT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Savage, Neal I. | SGT | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Still, Eugene M. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Thorngate, George | CPT | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Weinberg, Harry R. | SGT | Machine Gun Company | Embarkation roster for the unit, 13 July 1919, and Questionnaire |
| Westbrooke, William E. | CPL | Company K | Partially completed Questionnaire |
| Whitlock, Harold P. | 2LT | Company G | Photocopies of identity card; certificate of identity; and discharge paper; photocopies of newspaper clippings about Fort Sheridan museum; issues 66, 67, 69, 70 and 71, "The Cadence of 148;" and Questionnaire |
| Wolfe, Richard P. | PVT | Company I | Postcard, 1919, and Questionnaire |
| 11th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Anderson, Howard J. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Coffy, Homer E. | CPL | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Elrod, Albert D. | CPL | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Fillers, Alfred F. | PFC | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Fye, Harry S. | PVT | | See: Foreign Military, French |
| Hardy, Roy E. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Leach, James A., Jr. | 1LT | Company M | Photocopy of a typed diary covering the period 5 January 1918-3 March 1919 |
| Ledda, Francesco | PVT | Company D | Photocopies of service record and discharge paper; and Questionnaire |
| Lilley, William J. | SGT | Company B | Two 1919 11th Infantry Christmas menus with rosters; 1917 YMCA "Christmas Carols" booklet; booklet, <i>To the Homeward-Bound Americans</i> , program, "The Sixth Marines Troupe," 1919; photocopies of typed letters, 28 March 1918-3 May 1919, and postcards, 1917-1919 |
| Lukert, E. P., Jr. | LT | Company D | Extract from a letter written to his wife concerning his reflections on 11 November 1918 |
| Lyons, Lewis E. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------------|
| McGann, Henry K. | SGM | | See: Mexican Border |
| Pohl, Ernest W. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

5th Field Artillery Brigade

19th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|----------------|---------------|
| Bloom, Atley E. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Durham, Henry M. | SGT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Merriman, Leon L. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Schuck, Henry | | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Zerba, Frank A. | PFC | Battery B | Questionnaire |

20th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-------------------------|---|
| Durn, Charles D. | CPL | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Lott, George M. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Photocopy of letter, 12 October 1916, identifying him as a member of the American Ambulance Hospital, and Questionnaire |
| Warren, Lyford O. | PVT | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Wright, Nathaniel M. | PVT | Battery F | Questionnaire |

21st Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-------------------------|--|
| Heckroth, Ernest R. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Photocopies of two letters, Spring 1919, and Questionnaire |
| Higgins, James C. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Two Questionnaires |
| Kerndt, Walter T. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Shutt, George | PVT | Battery E | Questionnaire |

5th Trench Mortar Battery

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Gipprich, Ferdinand J. | PVT | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Gitlitz, Abraham | PVT | Battery B | Questionnaire |

Divisional Troops

7th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Auble, Luren B. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Banks, Rivers E. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Bruner, Edwin S. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Campbell, William H. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Drake, Grandin E. | | Company B | Booklet, <i>Yank Talk: A Review of A.E.F. Humor-Trench and Billet</i> , and Questionnaire |
| Shepp, William L. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--|---------|------------------------|--|
| Snyder, Frank L. | | | Questionnaire |
| 9th Field Signal Battalion | | | |
| Coats, Charles C. | PFC | Company C | Photocopies of 6-page typed memoirs; unit general orders; and a unit commendation |
| Walker, Lynn M. | PFC | Company C | Diary covering the period 23 August 1918-5 August 1919; copies of a number of letter; a story about a German sympathizer; G.H.Q. General Order 38-A, 28 February 1919; commemorative version of poem, "In Flanders Field;" and Questionnaire |
| Trains | | | |
| 5th Ammunition Train | | | |
| Fabrygel, Louis J. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Miller, George W. | | Company A | Booklets, "Songs of the Soldiers and Sailors," "The American Soldier in France: A Military Guide-Book," and "The Soldiers' English and French Conversation Book;" Army and Navy editions of "Proverbs" and "St. John;" and a torn French flyer on maps for sale. Guidebook transferred to the Library Holdings |
| 5th Supply Train | | | |
| Fowler, Walter | CPL | | Photocopies of discharge papers and enlistment record, and Questionnaire |
| 7th Engineer Train | | | |
| Williams, Alonzo | SGM | Headquarters Company | See: 7th Division, 5th Engineer Train |
| Yensen, Arthur E. | Wagoner | | Bound copy of memoir, "The War Log of an Under Dog," with humorous illustrations; two additional versions of the memoirs; two booklets written by him, "I Saw Heaven" and "Santa's 13 Years at a Shopping Mall;" and a Questionnaire. See separate boxes |
| 5th Sanitary Train | | | |
| Kopp, Charles W. | Wagoner | 29th Field Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Machon, Benjamin H. | CPL | 30th Ambulance Company | Notebook, 2d Army School of Sanitary Appliances; postcard; General Orders, 15 September 1918 and 13 March 1919; newspaper, <i>Agamemnon Daily News</i> , 15-20 July 1919; 5th Division 1919 calendar; and newspaper clippings on the 5th Division |
| McKinley, George J. | PFC | 30th Field Hospital | Diaries, 1917-1919 |
| Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units | | | |
| Burga, George | PVT | Infantry | Questionnaire |
| Hill, Harry D. | PFC | | G.H.Q. General Orders 38-A, 28 February 1919; troop billet; and Questionnaire |
| Osnes, Olaf W. | 2LT | | See: Main Collection |

6th Division

Headquarters, 6th Division

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|------------|---------------------------------------|
| Frye, Henry A. | PFC | G-3 Branch | Questionnaire |
| Thompson, Ray A. | SGM | | 9 letters, 30 August 1918-20 May 1919 |

11th Infantry Brigade

51st Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-------------------------|---|
| Brookes, Charles R. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Campanella, Carmelo | PVT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Robertson, Merle D. | SGT | | 10 letters, 9 June 1918-23 March 1919 |
| Rockafeller, Harry J. | 2LT | | Photocopy of certificate from the Fort Sill Infantry School of Arms noting qualification to be an instructor on the machine gun |
| Tompkins, R. B. | CPL | Company A | Questionnaire |

52d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|----------|-----------|--|
| Angevine, Elmer G. | Musician | | Questionnaire |
| Branding, Henry F. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Flanigen, John M. | PFC | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Foehse, Charles H. | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Linson, Elmer R. | PFC | Company E | Record of movement of the 2d Battalion during the period 22 June 1918-20 April 1919, and Questionnaire |
| Marhefka, Joseph | CPL | Company G | See: 6th Division, 17th Machine Gun Battalion |
| Miller, Joshua L. | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |

17th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Boyd, Jack C. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Lilly, Edmund J. | 1LT | Company C | Questionnaire. See also: Main Collection |
| Marhefka, Joseph | CPL | Company C | Photocopies of a diary covering the period 25 March 1917-8 July 1921, discharge paper and enlistment record; and a photocopy of an August 1917 commemorative unit roster for Company G, 52d Infantry Regiment |
| May, William Ellis | MAJ | | Record of movement for the 51st Infantry Regiment; regimental diary covering the period 4 July-30 November 1918; Special Orders 66, 17 November 1917; and Questionnaire. Special Orders transferred to the Library Holdings |

12th Infantry Brigade

53d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-------------------------|--|
| Arouesty, Sol J. | PVT | Company A | Two-page diary covering the period 5 July 1918-4 June 1919 |
| Burr, Charles F. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------|----------------------|---------------------|---|
| Cohen, David S. | | Machine Gun Company | Letter dated 29 May 1983, indicating his inability to complete the survey, but expressing his devotion to America |
| Obers, Charles | Musician 3d Class | Band | Questionnaire |
| Turner, Wayne O. | PVT | | Transcribed letters, 2 August 1917-22 May 1919 |

54th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| Corey, Walter J. | SGT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Dansick, Peter | PVT | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Greiner, Fred J. | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Ironmonger, L. J. | PFC | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Miller, George H. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| O'Donnel, John A. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Thacker, Clifton C. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| White, Julian W. | SGT | Supply Company | Questionnaire |

6th Field Artillery Brigade

3d Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Brunner, Emil J. | PVT | Battery D | Two postcards; War Risk insurance booklet; and Questionnaire |
| Garland, Edgar C. | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Kerr, James L. | 2LT | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Miller, Charles | CPL | Battery C | Questionnaire |

11th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Escott, N. Ellsworth | SGT | Battery C | 11th Field Artillery Regiment Veterans newsletters and veteran rosters (1977-1982), and Questionnaire |
| Goodrich, William | PFC | Battery C | Typed memoirs, "Me and Battery C;" in addition to narrative contains letters, postcards, photographs, associated service-related materials, patches, insignia, dog tags, and stripes. Patches, insignia, dog tags, and stripes transferred to the Army Heritage Museum |
| Haftka, Henry H. | PVT | Battery C | 11th Field Artillery Regiment veterans' newsletter (1982); newspaper clippings; and Questionnaire |
| Long, S. W. | PVT | Battery F | Photocopy of a newspaper article, "Downsville Boy Writes from France," 7 October 1918 |
| Makin, James C. | CPL | Battery A | Poem, "The Regular Guy;" flyer, "The Pirates Despair (Kaiser's Last Will and Testament); flyer, "A Soldier's Letter Home;" <i>Soldier's Individual Pay Record Book</i> ; and Questionnaire |

78th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Sexton Ralph | PFC | Battery D | Photocopy of a transcript of oral conversations pertaining to his World War I military service with family members conducted on 1 July 1972; contains associated service-related documents and several mounted photographs |
|--------------|-----|-----------|--|

Divisional Troops

16th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Evans, John M. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Lukens, Carl J. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Manley, G. P. | | Headquarters Company | Handwritten diary covering the period 10 July 1918-28 February 1919 |

318th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Barnes, Willie E. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| DeLap, David F. | SGT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Dow, Stuart | PVT | Company B | <i>Soldier's Individual Pay Record Book</i> ; unit newspaper, <i>The Sapper</i> , May 1918 and January 1919 (contains a history of the 318th Engineer Regiment and roster); and G.H.Q. General Orders 38-A, 28 February 1919 |
| Jellison, Clyde E. | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Norris, Charles F. | SGT | Company C | Five bound and one loose handwritten diaries covering the period 18 February 1918-18 June 1919; 167 page rewrite of the diaries; 318th Engineer Regiment Special Orders 105, 24 April 1919; Congressional Inquiry concerning pay, 27 February 1978; and two Questionnaires |
| Osborn, Charles M. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Webb, Ruel S. | SFC | Company A | Questionnaire |

6th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Bassett, Forrest W. | PFC | Company A | Large collection of letters, 22 May 1917-6 May 1919 |
| Kitner, Charles E. | PFC | Company C | Two Questionnaires |
| Miller, John A. | CPL | Company C | Diary covering the period 26 November 1917-15 November 1918 |

Trains

6th Supply Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|---------|-----------|--|
| Hammond, Ernest V. | CPL | | Humorous two-page typed reflection, "World War I by Me Who Was There" and Questionnaire |
| Lehman, Paul E. A. | SGT | Company D | Unit record of movement, 1918; passenger embarkation list, 14 July 1918; and Questionnaire |
| Minto, Lewis A. | Wagoner | | Questionnaire |
| Willegal, Frank J. | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |

6th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|------------------------|---------------|
| Hartmann, Henry G. | PVT | 40th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
| Kagno, Manuel | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Schleder, John M. | PVT | 38th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |

| | | |
|-----------|------------------------|---------------|
| Vis, Dick | 38th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
|-----------|------------------------|---------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|
| Barrett, Ai | | 51st Infantry Regiment newspaper, <i>Stray Shots</i> , 18 April 1919; paper, <i>The Transport Ace</i> , 11 June 1919; and short version of Questionnaire |
| Branch, Phillip C. | 2LT | See: 32d Division, 119th Machine Gun Battalion |
| Hoferer, Cyril J. | CPL | Memoirs, March 1918; <i>USS Kaiserin Auguste Victoria</i> newspaper, <i>The Victorian</i> , 18 June 1919; and Questionnaire |

7th Division

13th Infantry Brigade

55th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Adams, Samuel J. | | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Dodge, Fred A. | 1LT | Company C | Very brief service data and photocopy of a newspaper photograph |
| Halsen, Evar W. | CPL | Company K | <i>Soldier's Individual Pay Record</i> ; booklet, <i>America's Army and its Part in the Great War</i> ; troop billet card; appreciation warrant from the State of Illinois; football program for game between the 7th and 36th Divisions, 21 March 1919; G.H.Q. General Orders 38-A, 28 February 1919; discharge paper; enlistment record; typed "Chronological History of Co. 'K', 55th Infantry, 7th Div.;" telegram; postcards; badly damaged copy of unit newspaper, <i>Hour Glass</i> , 22 May 1919; very fancy Mother's Day card; and collection of letters, 8 May 1918-8 May 1919 |
| Krueger, Claude M. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Mauch, George T. | PVT | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Reines, Harvey J. | PFC | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Smith, Walter R. | PVT | Company C | 27 letters and postcards, 15 May 1918-8 March 1919; brief sketch of military service; and war insurance correspondence |

56th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------------|-----------------------------------|
| Davies, John H. | PVT | Company E | 25 letters, 8 May-4 November 1918 |
| Felton, Robert C. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Grenzow, Harry L. | PVT | Company I | Questionnaire |
| McCauley, Frank A. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Newton, Thaddeus P. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Velten, Robert C. | PVT | Company M | Questionnaire |

20th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | |
|----------------|-----|---|
| Dodge, Fred A. | 1LT | See: 7th Division, 55th Infantry Regiment |
|----------------|-----|---|

14th Infantry Brigade

34th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|----------------------|
| Maas, Harold | SFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Powell, George | | Company K | Typed 3-page memoirs |
| Rostron, Andy E. | SGT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Thomas, Sherman | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |

64th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Bowne, Joseph R. | PFC | Company B | See: 7th Division, 21st Machine Gun Battalion |
| Caporal, George C. | 2LT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Dillman, Frank R. | CPL | Company L | Memoirs, "Autobiography of Frank R. Dillman for Jane;" photocopies of discharge paper and enlistment record; Company L roster, July 1917; large collection of letters and postcards, 18 May 1917-21 June 1919; regimental maneuver documents; <i>Bull's-Eye Score Book</i> ; <i>Infantry Drill Regulations (Provisional)</i> ; <i>US Marine Corps Score Book</i> ; 7th Division unit newspaper, <i>Hour Glass</i> , 22 May 1919, containing the division's casualty list; and assorted other documents |
| Goff, Roy J. | PVT | Company L | Questionnaire |
| James, Fred | PFC | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Juengel, Theodore | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| MacTurk, William | CPL | | Football program for game between the 36th and 7th Divisions, 21 March 1919 |
| May, John T. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Movements of Company B, 12 August 1918-17 June 1919; 1916 German customs form; <i>Pontanezen Duckboard</i> , 7 June 1919; and Questionnaire |
| Tuggle, Leslie | PVT | Company K | Questionnaire |

21st Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Bowne, Joseph R. | | Company D | 1917 Thanksgiving menu and roster of Company B, 64th Infantry Regiment; history of the 14th Infantry Brigade; poem; and Questionnaire |
| Vanderveld, Leonard | PVT | Company D | Arrival overseas postcard; YMCA safe arrival home postcard; football program for game between the 7th and 36th Divisions, 21 March 1919; hourly operation reports, 18-19 October 1918; booklets, "The Life & Death of the Kaiser," "The President's Flag Day Address," and "German War Practices;" letter, 19 December 1918; oversized flyer, "General Pact for the Renunciation of War;" commemorative oversized flyer, "President Wilson's Great Message," calling for a declaration of war, 2 April 1917; booklet, "History of the Seventh Division, United States Army;" and a number of newspaper and magazine clippings and articles. "President's Flag Day Address" and "German War Practices" transferred to the Library Holdings |

7th Field Artillery Brigade

8th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|----------|----------------------|--|
| Dinsmore, Eugene C. | 2LT | Battery B | Newspaper clipping and Questionnaire |
| Heatherington, Ralph | CPT | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Jone, Louis H. | Mechanic | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Lucas, William H. | Musician | Band | Questionnaire |
| Peiffer, Charles D. | CPL | Battery C | Photocopies of discharge paper, enlistment record and certificate of promotion |
| Schultz, Ernest J. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Snyder, | CPL | Band | Special Orders 17, 17 May 1919, authorizing travel |

79th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Hutton, George W. | 2LT | Headquarters Company | Photocopies of 9 letters, 6 June 1918-19 July 1919; photocopies of promotion certificates; and Questionnaire |
| Kirkpatrick, Donald E. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Soule, Oval G. | PVT | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Watson, Henry C. | 2LT | Medical Detachment | See: Dental Corps |
| Weisman, Louis G. | COL | Veterinarian | Copy of presentation on the evolution of Army Veterinarians; and Questionnaire. |

80th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| King, Harland J. | | Band | Typed memoir, "A Story of My Experiences in World War One," and Questionnaire |
| Gray, Ernest G. | SGT | Battery E | Questionnaire |

7th Trench Mortar Battery

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Lewis, Leon I. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|

Divisional Troops

19th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Bessel, Abe | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|-------------|-----|--|---------------|

5th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----------------|-----------|--|
| Blackhurst, John A. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| DeMars, Harry Carlton | Master Engineer | | Newspaper article, "Harry DeMars: Pancho Villa, the World War, and the Great Cross Country Truck Train Trek," from the Riverton, Wyoming <i>Ranger</i> , 21 May 1976; and two albums of Photographs. Photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Meyerdick, Clarence E. | SGT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Rossiter, Arthur M. | CPL | Company E | Questionnaire |

10th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Cain, Clyde G. | PFC | Company C | Newspaper clipping, Signal Corps telegram form and Questionnaire |
| Devenport, Fred W. | SGT | Company C | Flyer, "The German People Offers Peace," and Questionnaire |

Headquarters Troop

| | | | |
|------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Wiker, Ray | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|------------|-----|--|---------------|

Trains**7th Trains Headquarters and Military Police**

| | | | |
|---------------------|------|--|---------------|
| Mellerup, Albert W. | Cook | | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|------|--|---------------|

7th Supply Train

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Maynard, Raymond P. | CPL | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Nielsen, Engward | CPL | Company F | Newspaper article, postcard and Questionnaire |

5th Engineer Train

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| Williams, Alonzo | SGM | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|

7th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|---------------------|---------|------------------------|--------------------|
| Allen, George | Wagoner | 34th Field Hospital | Two Questionnaires |
| Gardenour, Roy C. | PFC | 34th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
| Mahoney, William J. | PFC | 34th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
| Sorenson, Edmond D. | SGT | 35th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
| Yalch, Michael | PFC | 36th Field Hospital | Questionnaire |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|-------------------|--|--|--|
| Anonymous | | | 5-page typescript history of the 7th Division by Ernest L. Leonard and 45-page "History of the Seventh Division" |
| Bosche, Edward A. | | | Questionnaire |

8th Division**Headquarters, 8th Division**

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--------------|---------------|
| Moore, Cecil J. W. | SGT | Headquarters | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--------------|---------------|

15th Infantry Brigade**Headquarters, 15th Infantry Brigade**

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--------------|---------------|
| Fuller, Jack G. | 1LT | Headquarters | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--------------|---------------|

12th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|----------|-----------|--|
| Christofferson, Harry | PVT | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Collins, Myron D. | Musician | Band | Questionnaire |
| Dunadie, Wade | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Genasci, Charles L. | CPL | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Homan, Earl A. | PVT | Company G | Bureau of Pensions certificate for widow and orphans and Questionnaire |
| Isenese, Frank P. | 2LT | | See: 29th Division, 115th Infantry Regiment |
| Roberts, Theodore, E. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Schober, Frank J. | PFC | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Simmons, Michael | PVT | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Storlie, Melvin L. | PFC | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Wilson, Oliver | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |

62d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|----------|---------------------|-----------------------------------|
| Anonymous | | Company B | See: Camps, Camp Funston |
| Erpelding, Lambert N. | CPL | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Franke, Quintus M. | PVT | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Furrow, George | Musician | Band | Questionnaire |
| Mahon, Lawrence W. | SGT | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Ralston, James K. | PFC | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Smith, LeRoy C. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Wilder, Guy F. | PFC | Company B | Partially completed Questionnaire |

23d Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Reith, George J. | PVT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Seppala, Thomas L. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |

16th Infantry Brigade

8th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|----------------------|-----------|---|
| Burgoon, William J. | | | Letter, 26 February 1919 |
| Damon, William | Musician 2d Class | Band | Questionnaire |
| Gray, Lucian S. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Hooley, William E. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Huntington, George | SGT | Company B | Correspondence associated with completing the Questionnaire and Questionnaire |
| Keith, Mark A. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------------------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Panousis, Harris D. | PFC | Company D | Photocopies of 1921 Christmas menu and roster for 1st Brigade Headquarters and Headquarters Company; 1922 Thanksgiving menu and rosters for Companies D and M; 1923 promotion certificate to corporal; diploma for educational courses; identity card; and railroad train ticket |
| Piper, Gilbert H. | PFC | | See: 1st Division, 26th Infantry Regiment |
| Rice, Arthur H. | PVT | Headquarters Company | 1919 <i>Report of the International Trade Relations Society</i> and the first page of Questionnaire. <i>Report</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Robertson, Robert P. | PVT | Company I | Two Questionnaires |
| Tipton, Cecil J. | PVT | Company I | Photocopy of enlistment record and discharge paper; 1920 Christmas menu and roster for Company D; federal service medal certificate from the State of Texas; newspaper article providing a short regimental history; newspaper clippings; and assorted documents pertaining to the lack of a pension for World War I veterans |
| Turner, Frank J. | PFC | | See: Engineers, 13th Engineer Regiment |
| Welbon, Glen H. | PVT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| 13th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Behel, George A. | PFC | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Bollati, Charles | SGT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Chaney, Oval | SGT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Harford, Charles L. | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Olaf | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Kerr, James H. | PFC | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Ruth, Clayton M. | PFC | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Sweetman, George J. | PVT | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Warner, Edward C. | PVT | Company G | Only first 4 pages of Questionnaire completed |
| 24th Machine Gun Battalion | | | |
| Walker, Forest | | Company A | See: Camps, Camp Lee |
| 8th Field Artillery Brigade | | | |
| 2d Field Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Anderson, Henry M. | CPL | Battery I | Two Questionnaires |
| Bertolet, Warren E. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Brown, Warren G. | PVT | Battery B | Two Questionnaires |
| Wagner, Reinhard P. | PVT | Battery C | Questionnaire |

81st Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Kaddatz, Edward A. | PFC | Battery C | 1917 Thanksgiving menu, Battery C roster, and Questionnaire |
| Mooneyham, W. H. | PVT | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Stenger, Charles H. | PFC | Battery B | Memorandum, 9 October 1917, pertaining to the purchase of Liberty Loan bonds; postcard poems; 1917 Thanksgiving menu and Battery B roster; newspaper clippings; furlough fare certificate; large collection of letters, 9 October 1917-7 February 1919 (folders 2-4); and Questionnaire |

83d Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Crawford, Lynn A. | PVT | Battery C | Photocopies of discharge paper and enlistment record; photocopy of flyer, "Finale, February 17th, 1919," that includes a history and roster of Battery C; photocopy of newspaper article, "History of the 83rd Field Artillery;" booklet, "What to See in Paris!;" and Questionnaire |
| Kinderman, Russell | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| MacRae, C. Duncan | PVT | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| May, Verdon C. | PVT | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Robertson, Emory W. | PFC | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Spriesterbach, E. W. | PVT | Battery F | Questionnaire |

Divisional Troops

22d Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Hedberg, John M. | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Parse, Vern L. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |

319th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Roberts, Fred W. | SFC | Company C | Postcard and two letters, April-July 1919, and Questionnaire |
| Uhl, Roy W. | SGT | Company D | Photostat of discharge paper and enlistment record, and several promotion certificates |

320th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Felix, Adolph | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Trains

8th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Bamford, Herbert J. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Jenkins, Ivan M. | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Clarence W. | PFC | Company C | Photocopies of booklets, "8th Ammunition Train" and "History of Company [C]," and Questionnaire |

8th Supply Train

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Clodfelter, Alvan | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Wolfe, Julian S. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire. See also: Camps, Camp Jackson |
|------------------|-----|-----------|--|

8th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------------------|---------------|
| Potter, Russell W. | SFC | 32d Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|------------------------|---------------|
| Watson, George E. | PFC | 31st Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|------------------------|---------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|-----------------------|--|--|---------------|
| Bloomquist, Arthur G. | | | Questionnaire |
|-----------------------|--|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| Slosson, Harold D. | CPL | 132d Ordnance Depot Company | "Liberty Song Book" and Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------------------------|---------------------------------------|

Mobilized National Guard Divisions

26th Division

Headquarters, 26th Division

| | | | |
|----------------------|----|--------------------|---|
| Edwards, Clarence R. | MG | Commanding General | <i>The Patriot Ledger</i> newspaper article, "Building Used for Storage Has War Tales to Tell," February 12, 1990 |
|----------------------|----|--------------------|---|

51st Infantry Brigade

Headquarters, 51st Infantry Brigade

| | | | |
|-----------------|--|--|--|
| Carty, James F. | | | <i>Hande Hock! Hands Up! An American Hero's Tale of the Great War.</i> <i>Hande Hock</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |
|-----------------|--|--|--|

| | | | |
|---------------|--|--|--|
| Hunt, Richard | | | Typed 21-page "History, 51st Infantry Brigade" with another 49 pages of supporting documents |
|---------------|--|--|--|

101st Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|
| Carlz, Gervaise J. | SGT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Mara, John J. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| O'Hara, Patrick J. | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Savage, Francis E. | CPL | Company G | Photocopies of discharge paper, enlistment record, Silver Star citation, and birth certificate; and Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Shine, William F. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|--|
| Sisson, John S. | PFC | | Photocopies of World War I "Cartoon History of the First Division;" several photocopied documents pertaining to the 38th Massachusetts Regiment Association reunions; German "Brown Shirt" identity card; two World War II letters, December 1944 and February 4, 1945; World War II pass; and World War II <i>Stars and Stripes</i> clippings |
|-----------------|-----|--|--|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Taylor, Everett E. | PFC | Company A | Collection of 14 letters, October 11, 1917-April 4, 1919 |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|--|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Wilder, Fred C. | CPL | Company H | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Williams, Charles A. | CPL | Company L | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| Williamson, Arthur H. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
|-----------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|

102d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Bartlett, Guy F. | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Bove, Ralph | SGT | Machine Gun Company | Discharge paper and enlistment record; history of the unit; postcards; French souvenir postcard, "To My Dear Mother;" number of newspaper clippings; Certificate of Graduation from Plumbing Estimator School; reunion booklets, "First Reunion of Yankee Division" (July 2-4, 1931), "Yankee Division Annual Reunion" (June 28-30, 1935); damaged Certificate of Service; and "Souvenir of the Italian Celebration Day in Honor of the Boys Who Served Their Country" |
| Goedelmann, Harry C. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Kalloch, Harold | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Newton, Robert S. | PVT | Band | Booklet, <i>A Brief History of the 102nd Regiment Band</i> ; booklet, <i>The Heroic 26th YD, Its Deeds and Valor Over There</i> ; program, "Welcome Home in Commemoration of the Foreign Service and Home-Coming of the 26th Division," April 25, 1919; and newspaper clippings mounted on scrapbook pages |
| Palmer, Merwin H. | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Sabatini, Joseph | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Schafer, Edward A. | CPL | Company C | Handwritten reminiscences numbered to correspond to Questionnaire |
| Smith, Chester L. | PFC | Company L | Newspaper article, "WWI Veteran 'Made His Point'," in the Savannah, Georgia <i>Savannah Morning News</i> , November 12, 1979, and Questionnaire |
| Tyrrell, Fred A. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Flyer, "Troopships and Transports," newspaper article, "A Fierce Battle for Local Heroes," in the <i>New York Times</i> , April 21, 1985; and Questionnaire |
| Yeomans, Earl | | | War buddy's typed memoirs and poem dedicated to Major General Edwards, the division commander |

102d Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|---------|----------------------|---|
| Barrette, David J. | Wagoner | Headquarters Company | Photocopies of discharge paper and enlistment record; 2 postcards; photocopy of article, "Remembering the Paris Gun;" newspaper clipping; and Questionnaire |
| McMillan, Albert R. | PVT | | Letter dated August 27, 1976, that contains record of Service |
| Sweeney, Miah J. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |

52d Infantry Brigade

103d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Chase, Donald S. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Cox, Prince A. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Ellis, Harry J. | 1SG | Company F | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Harris, George S. | PVT | Headquarters Company | “Soldier’s Individual Pay Record Book;” collection of letters, September 6, 1917-February 20, 1919; postcards; French souvenir postcard; YMCA booklet, “Mother’s Day 1918;” insurance policy; letter of allotment; newspaper clipping; and booklet, “The Book of Salutation to the Twenty-Sixty (“Yankee”) Division” |
| LeFebore, George | PVT | Company I | Diary, August 10, 1917-February 17, 1918; and letters, July 16, 1916-December 31, 1917 (folder 1); January 6-May 31, 1918 (folder 2); June-December 15, 1918 (folder 3); and January 4, 1919-July 1921 (folder 4). See separate box |
| Millett, Lee G. | SGT | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Moan, Ralph T. | CPL | Company K | Diary for the period September 26, 1917-March 30, 1918, typed and edited by spouse after his death, and Questionnaire |
| Moore, Francis W. | CPL | Company I | Two Questionnaires |
| Smith, Walter R. | | | See: 7th Division, 55th Infantry Regiment |
| Snyder, George E. | | Company E | 3 letters, December 28, 1918-April 8, 1919 |
| Tellier, Arthur | PVT | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Wright, James M. | SGT | Company M | Photocopies of enlistment record, discharge paper, application for the Victory Medal, map of the 26th Division’s major battles, and letter from the 103d Infantry Division Veterans Association |

104th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Antonelli, Stephen G. | | | Notebook with training notes; Memorandum to Commanders, March 14, 1918; Special Orders 58, June 29, 1918; sketch map; field message; and circular on field maneuvers. See also: 2d Division, Miscellaneous |
| Farr, Archie E. | | Company A | Letter, July 24, 1918 |
| Garrow, Henry A. | 1LT | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Graves, Roland F. | PVT | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Hallberg, Gustaf P. | PFC | Headquarters Company | See: 26th Division, 101st Military Police |
| Heath, Guy R. | PVT | Company F | Photocopy of letter dated May 30, 1918 |
| Henderson, Norman G. | PFC | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Lawlor, James H. | CPL | Supply Company | Company roster |
| Marston, Wilder E. | PVT | Company D | Letters, May 28, 1916-September 8, 1918, and program, “The Town of Lincoln Welcomes Her Men Returning from the World War, May 3, 1919 |
| Needham, Gordon A. | PFC | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Paul, Frederick J. | PFC | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Prentice, George A. | PFC | Company H | Diary for the period May 26, 1917-March 27, 1918; discharge paper and enlistment record; service record; 2 German postcards; identity cards; postcards; and letters, April 27-December 19, 1918 |

| | | | |
|---------------------------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Safford, Ralph K. | 1LT | Company B | Correspondence concerning obtaining a commission in the Regular Army; miscellaneous documents and official reports (folder 1); Morning Reports, October 1917; Daily Sick Report, Report, September 1-November 13, 1918; journal, October 4-November 1, 1917; <i>The Soldiers' Diary and Note Book</i> , January 1-October 8, 1918; diary with very few entries; British Army Book 136 with training notes; notebook with training notes (folder 2); booklet, <i>A Brief History of the Fighting Yankee Division</i> ; manual, <i>The Training and Employment of Platoons, 1918</i> ; manual, <i>Instructions for the Offensive Combat of Small Units</i> ; booklet, <i>The Heroic 26th, Its Deeds and Valor Over There</i> ; <i>Field Message Book, U.S. Army</i> ; pamphlet, <i>Know Your Enemy</i> ; "Welcome Home" official program (folder 3); <i>Camp Dix Pictorial Review</i> , June 20, 1918; newspaper section, "Official Songs to be Sung by Everybody, April 25, the Day of the Parade of the 26th Division," Boston <i>Sunday Herald</i> , April 20, 1919; sheet music, "The Americans Come!;" and newspaper clippings (folder 4). <i>A Brief History, Training and Employment of Platoons, Instructions for the Offensive Combat</i> , and <i>The Heroic 26th</i> transferred to the Library Holdings. See separate box |
| Smeddinck, Frank H. | CPL | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Wright, Harry G. | CPL | Company L | Photocopy of reminiscences written during the war and notebook contained handwritten training notes and diagrams |
| Yost, John E. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| 103d Machine Gun Battalion | | | |
| Aldrich, Warren M. | SGT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Anderson, Joseph | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Kelly, William J. | PFC | Company B | Photocopy of "History of Company B, 103rd Machine Gun Battalion" |
| Murray, Robert | CPL | Company C | Photocopy of "Soldats de Verdun" citation |
| Poirier, Homer W. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Schafer, Fred | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Simmons, Freeman D. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Switzer, John A. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| 51st Field Artillery Brigade | | | |
| 101st Field Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Batchelder, Joseph E. | CPL | Battery F | Two Questionnaires |
| Cunningham, Joseph M. | PVT | Battery B | Handwritten journal, April-September 1917; letters and postcards, January 5, 1918-March 18, 1919; discharge paper; enlistment record; purple heart citation dated June 6, 1932; booklet, "Service Record;" booklet, <i>A Brief History of the Fighting Yankee Division</i> ; post-war correspondence with Veterans Bureau; and assorted other materials. <i>A Brief History</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |

| | | | |
|--------------------------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Faulkner, Winthrop | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| O'Brien, Harold F. | PVT | Supply Company | Photocopy of "Statistics of Harold F. O'Brien" and Questionnaire |
| Peterson, Carl J. | PVT | Headquarters Company | "Historical Data Concerning the 26th Division;" Christmas 1917 menu and unit roster, Headquarters Company; sticker, "We Bought Extra War Bonds: 4th War Loan;" 1917 Christmas card; poem dedicated to service men, "requiem Solitude;" G.H.Q. General Orders 38-A, February 28, 1919; scrapbook pages with assorted materials mounted on them; testimonial dinner program, "When the Old Man Stepped Out" in honor of the retirement of Major General Clarence R. Edwards, December 2, 1922; French permit to drive a vehicle; assorted materials (folder 1); <i>The New Testament</i> ; pamphlet, <i>Songs the Soldiers and Sailors Sing</i> ; booklet, <i>The Heroic 26th: Its Deeds and Valor Over There</i> ; booklet, <i>A Brief History of the Fighting Yankee Division</i> ; "Welcome Home" official program; Yankee Division Veterans Association's <i>Yankee Doings</i> , March, May, September and October 1931; booklet, "The Church at Belleau," <i>Bazaar Daily</i> , December 12, 1916; and <i>The Reveille</i> , February 1922 (folder 2). <i>Songs</i> , <i>The Heroic 26th</i> and <i>A Brief History</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Richardson, Laurence E. | 2LT | | Official documentation pertaining to training at the Field Artillery School of Instruction-Saumur, undated roster of the regiment's officers, and scrapbook containing photographs, a journal covering the period September 2, 1917-May 26, 1919, and assorted other materials. Scrapbook contained in a separate box |
| Teague, Leverett G. | CPL | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Winch, Roger | PFC | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| 102d Field Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Bishop, Charles B. | CPL | Battery C | Photocopy of Battery C roster; booklet, "The Immortal 26th;" Yankee Division Veterans Association's <i>Yankee Doings</i> , July-August 1981 and September-October 1981; newspaper articles; and Questionnaire |
| Brown, Robert M. | PFC | Battery E | Yankee Division Citation; booklet, "A Brief History of the Fighting Yankee Division;" <i>The Book of Salutation to the Twenty-Sixth ("Yankee") Division</i> ; flyer on decorations awarded soldiers for conspicuous service and valor; and newspaper clippings |
| Collins, John E. | PVT | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Corkery, Raymond F. | PVT | Battery F | Diary, April 20, 1917-November 19, 1918; "8-page typed "Battery F-A Resume;" letters and postcards, August 26, 1916-November 25, 1917 (folder 1); December 2, 1917-March 8, 1918 (folder 2); April 8, 1918-July 29, 1918 (folder 3); August 11, 1918-March 13, 1919, and telegram, April 10, 1919 (folder 4); Order No. 1, Battery B, 2d Mass. F.A.N.G., April 26, 1917; poem, "Of Two Things One is Certain;" postcards; skating ticket; French calendar for 1918; assorted other materials; several newspaper clippings (folder 5); and Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--------------------------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Freudenthal, Sigurd | 1LT | Battery E | Scrapbook of newspaper clippings about the battery, and a notebook containing the Battery E Aid Association records to include a unit roster. See separate box |
| 103d Field Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Adams, Carroll E. | CPL | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Brush, William C. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Diary for 1917 with only a few entries, and a diary for 1918 with only a few entries |
| Dinsmore, Donald | 2LT | | Large collection of photocopied letters, October 1917-December 22, 1917 (folder 1); January 6-February 26, 1918 (folder 2); and March 4-June 2, 1918 (folder 3) |
| Durbin, Frank J. | CPL | Battery D | Postcard, 1919; roster of Battery A, New Hampshire Field Artillery, 1917; 1918 edition of the <i>Army Song Book</i> ; booklet, "The Immortal 26th;" and Questionnaire. <i>Army Song Book</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Mason, Orion A. | SGT | Battery B | 6 letters, January 17-December 23, 1917 (folder 1); 17 letters, January 3-May 11, 1918 (folder 2); and 23 letters, July 1, 1918-January 23, 1919 (folder 3) |
| Voyer, Antonio O. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| 101st Trench Mortar Battery | | | |
| Crasnick, Solomon | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Curtis, George L. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Divisional Troops | | | |
| 101st Machine Gun Battalion | | | |
| Armstrong, Glendon L. | PVT | Company C | Two Questionnaires |
| Christopher, Gordon N. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Leeke, Stanley H. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| 101st Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Bagnall, Arthur R. | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Campbell, E. A. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Erlandson, Edgar A. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Heilman, Albert M. | SGT | Headquarters | Nine letters, November 7, 1917-May 1, 1919, and newspaper clipping |
| Mechura, Charles | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Sordillo, Erminio | PFC | Company F | Extract from a letter written February 23, 1977 |
| Weaver, Fred N. | CPL | Company F | Three letters and a postcard, December 28, 1917-July 18, 1918 |
| 101st Field Signal Battalion | | | |
| Christensen, Walter | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---|---------|-----------------------------------|--|
| Jaycox, Herbert L. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Trains | | | |
| 101st Train Headquarters and Military Police | | | |
| Hallberg, Gustaf P. | PFC | | Photocopy of enlistment record and Questionnaire |
| 101st Ammunition Train | | | |
| Draper, John R. | CPL | | Application for family allowance; newspaper articles; and clippings |
| Fiske, George A | Wagoner | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Hanley, Everett A. | SGT | Medical Detachment | Diagnosis Tag book; leave pass; discharge paper; 1914 <i>Drill Regulations and Service Manual for Sanitary Troops</i> ; and Questionnaire. <i>Drill Regulations</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Harbourt, C. O. | | | Unit Commendation, June 28, 1919 |
| Lang, Earl H. | CPT | | Transcript of 60 letters, July 11, 1916-June 22, 1919 (folder 1); collection of some 60 letters, July 11-October 10, 1916 (folder 2); April 2-September 24, 1917 (folder 3); October 27-January 27, 1918 (folder 4); February 27-August 22, 1918 (folder 5); and October 15, 1918-June 22, 1919 (folder 6). See separate box |
| Pratt, Lyman E. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Diary, January 1-December 31, 1918, and French telegram |
| 101st Supply Train | | | |
| Pingree, Frank P. | Wagoner | | Questionnaire |
| Thorne, Harold B. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Walker, Charles L. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| 101st Sanitary Train | | | |
| McCarthy, Eugene J. | CPT | Headquarters | <i>Officer's Record Book</i> ; booklet, "The St. Nazaire Memorial |
| Witchell, C. Raymond | PFC | 104th Ambulance Company | 48 letters and postcards, January 20, 1917-February 23, 1919 |
| Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units | | | |
| Alleman, Fred R. | CPL | 101st Mobile Ordnance Repair Shop | See: Ordnance |
| Gardner, Ernest C. | SGT | | See: Infantry, 3d Pioneer Infantry Regiment |
| Gay, Charles H. | | | Flyer, "The Flag Our Fathers Saved" issued by the Daughters of Union Veterans of the Civil War |
| Hofling, Adam O. | MSG | 169th Casualty Company | Questionnaire |
| 27th Division | | | |
| Headquarters, 27th Division | | | |
| O'Ryan, John F. | MG | Commanding General | "O'Ryans's Traveling Circus," by Arthur Pound contained in the Michigan Alumnus <i>Quarterly Review</i> LXVII, August 5, 1961 |

53d Infantry Brigade

105th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Bellen, William E. | | | Questionnaire |
| Conn, Joseph F. | CPL | Company K | Photocopies of discharge paper and enlistment record |
| Gregory, Harvey F. | PVT | Company I | Questionnaire completed by his spouse |
| Iverson, Val J. | 2LT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| LaFountain, Clifford L. | CPL | | Questionnaire |

106th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|---------|---------------------|---|
| Bellizzi, Charles | CPL | | Badly damaged newspaper article; newspaper clipping; and Questionnaire |
| Lethen, William K. | SGT | Machine Gun Company | Booklet, "Our Armed forces;" "'Welcome Home' Reception Dinner and Dance" program for Butterick Publishing Company employees who served; booklet, <i>Official Commendations of the 27th American Division, Belgium and France, 1918</i> ; program, "The New York Div. (27th USA) Theatre Presents 'You Know Me, Al!;" "Boy Scout program, March 7, 1916; "Farewell Dinner" program for the 14th New York Infantry's Machine Gun Company, October 16, 1917; badly damaged commemorative roster of the Machine Gun Company, 106th Infantry Regiment, as of January 17, 1917; promotion certificate; sketch map of Camp Wadsworth; unit newspaper, <i>The Ghost Barrage</i> , November 1930-March 1931; field medical records associated with wound; newspaper clippings; and Questionnaire |
| Lynk, Harry E. | SGT | Company G | Photocopies of discharge paper and enlistment record |
| McEwan, William J. | PFC | Company D | Two Questionnaires |
| Petersen, Paul D. | Wagoner | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Rose, Leon | PFC | Company M | Questionnaire; Changed name from Rosenbaum to Rose |
| Rosenbaum, Leon | PVT | Company M | 23 letters, 12 October 1917-17 Jun 1919. See also: 27th Division, 106th Infantry Regiment, Rose, Leon |
| Thruen, Frank B. | PVT | Company M | Questionnaire |

105th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Adams, Griffith L. | PFC | Company C | Notebook with foreign currency; <i>Individual Pay Record Book</i> ; large collection of letters, October 26, 1917-October 9, 1919 (folders 2 and 3); postcards; menu for the 23d anniversary dinner of Company C, 105th Machine Gun Battalion, March 6, 1942; War Camp Community Service "Welcome Home Song Sheet;" flyer, "Liberty Bond Sales Days;" <i>The British-American</i> , November 1917 and March 1918; newspaper clippings; and Questionnaire |
| Carpenter, George W. | | | Reminiscence and newspaper article, "War Was Simpler Then, But Terrible," in Boca Raton, Florida's <i>The News</i> , November 10, 1983 |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Fordham, Ellsworth W. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Zagat, Waldo W. | PFC | Company D | Typed diary, May 3-October 25, 1918; passes; safe arrival telegram; commendations; citations; flyer, "Machine Gun School;" record of service; identification card; roster, 1st New York Cavalry Post (American Legion), as of October 15, 1920; newspaper clippings; and Special Orders |

54th Infantry Brigade

107th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Knapp, Edward R. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Schmidt, Fred G. | PVT | Company I | Books, <i>Defensive Measures Against Gas Attacks</i> and <i>A Survey of German Tactics, 1918</i> ; booklets, <i>Official Commendations of the 27th American Division, Belgium and France, 1918</i> ; <i>I Have Captured a Boche Machine Gun, What Can I Do With It?</i> , <i>Review and Parade of the 27th Division, March 25, 1919</i> , "German Patrols From Captured Documents," "Yellow Cross Gas Shells and the Measures to be Taken to Counteract Their Effects," and "Notes on the Interpretation of Aeroplane Photographs;" Special Orders; Bulletins; substantial number of training documents; and newspaper article, "The 27th New York's Guard Division That Broke German Line," in the <i>New York Times Magazine</i> Section, March 9, 1919. <i>Defensive Measures Against Gas Attacks, Survey of German Tactics, I Have Captured a Boche Machine Gun</i> , and <i>Review and Parade</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Scott, Remington A. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |

108th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Hoffmann, Joseph J. | PFC | Company C | Small collection of postcards; roster of Company C; and Questionnaire |
| Iverson, Val J. | 2LT | Company M | See: 27th Division, 105th Infantry Regiment |
| MacPhee, Claude M. | | Machine Gun Company | Photocopies of letters, photocopy of newspaper clipping; and photocopy listing the division's battles and engagements |
| Monroe, George H. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Photocopy of newspaper article, "Stroke Victim Fights Back with Help of New Program," in <i>San Diego Evening Tribune</i> , July 14, 1980, and Questionnaire |
| Morrow, Nelson | CPL | Company M | Recollections, "My Experiences in the War," in six parts contained in the Monroe County American Legion publication, <i>The Monroe Legionnaire</i> , August 1983-June 1984 |
| Pepper, Freeman E. | SGT | Company H | Clinical record; report of disability board; and only the first page of the Questionnaire completed by spouse |
| Scowden, James R. | PVT | Company I | Transcribed copies of two letters, June 30, 1916 and September 22, 1918; photocopy of genealogical article on Theodorus Scowden; and photocopy of newspaper article about his mother visiting his grave in France as part of the 1931 pilgrimage |
| Tripp, Albert B. | CPL | Company F | Questionnaire |

106th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Guilmette, Mervin | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

52d Field Artillery Brigade**104th Field Artillery Regiment**

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Edmonds, Harry E. | PVT | Battery A | Bible issued by the Pocket Testament League; newspaper clipping; and Questionnaire |
| Ormond, George | PVT | Battery F | One-page typed summary of the 52d Field Artillery Brigade's record during the war; photocopy of unit history extracted from a book; and Questionnaire |
| Rothfeld, Michael | PVT | Battery C | Postcard, September 14, 1918 |

105th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--------------------|---------------|
| Helwege, Walter R. | PFC | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Maher, James E. | SGT | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Raunick, Irwin H. | CPL | Battery B | Questionnaire |

106th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Elderdice, Hugh L., Jr. | 2LT | Battery B | Reminiscence, "World War I as Seen Thru the Eyes of Hugh L. Elderdice, Jr." |
|-------------------------|-----|-----------|---|

102d Trench Mortar Battery

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|--|
| Darling, Ralph F. | | | Questionnaire |
| Palmer, Frank H. | PFC | | Discharge paper; enlistment record; poems; newspaper clippings; photo-postcard; and obituary |

Divisional Troops**102d Engineer Regiment**

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Garty, John J. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Koehler, Edward L. | PVT | Company E | Photocopies of discharge paper and enlistment record; <i>Soldier's Individual Pay Record Book</i> ; letter commendation for the unit; and partially completed Questionnaire by surviving spouse |
| Strauss, J. Walter | | Company F | Typed "Reminiscences and Diary of a Private in World War I" |

102d Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Miller, Starr A. | SFC | Company C | Red Cross booklet, "When You Get Home;" booklet, "An Appreciation from Tremper & Herbert"; magazine, <i>Yank Talk: A Review of A.E.F. Humor-Trench and Billet</i> ;" French Ordre de Transport; Special Orders 52 and 86 citing him for meritorious service; 27th Division <i>Intelligence Bulletin 1</i> , July 11, 1918; map overlays; and newspaper clipping |
| North, Edward L. | PVT | Company A | Collection of letters and postcards, July 14-November 28, 1917 (folder 1); December 9, 1917-July 23, 1918 (folder 2); August 28, 1918-April 1, 1919 (folder 3). See separate box |

Headquarters Troop

Brown, Robert C.

A.E.F. envelope for soldier's letter; booklet, *Official Commendations of the 27th Division in Belgium and France, 1918*; sheet music, "The Battle Song of Liberty;" certificate, "Statement of Support for the Guard and Reserve;" and Questionnaire. Sheet music transferred to the Photo Archives

Trains

102d Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|------------------------|---------|-----------|--|
| Gluck, Harold | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Martinetti, John | Cook | Company G | Unit history, <i>The Muleskinner: A Brief History of Company G Written by and for Members of the Company</i> |
| McClelland, J. Charles | Wagoner | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Weis, Joseph C. | Wagoner | Company C | Photocopy of discharge paper and enlistment record, and Questionnaire |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|-----------------------|----------|-----------|--|
| Anonymous | | | Newspaper coverage of the 27th Division's "Welcome Home" parade; <i>New York American</i> , March 26, 1919; <i>New York Times</i> , March 26, 1919; <i>Brooklyn Daily Eagle</i> , March 25, 1919; <i>New York's Evening World</i> , March 25, 1919; <i>New York's The World</i> , March 26, 1919; and <i>New York's The Evening Telegram</i> , March 24, 1919. Newspapers transferred to the Periodical Holdings |
| Cooling, Benjamin F. | Donor | | Unit magazine, <i>Gas Attack of the New York Division</i> , March 16, 1918 |
| Fox, William F. | Mess SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Grinnell, Clarence N. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| Merwin, Charles B. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Meyer, Walter G. | CPL | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Puma, Vincent | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Washburn, Lester G. | PVT | Company L | Questionnaire |

28th Division

55th Infantry Brigade

109th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Ansel, Joe | | | Division history |
| Braner, Edward J. | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Burlingame, Giles H. | 1LT | Company G | History of Company G; reminiscence, "The War at the Mexican Border;" and educational sign for soldiers on train |
| Dombrowski, John J. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Flamino, Antonio | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--------------|---|
| Frantz, Casper | | | See: 91st Division, 361st Infantry Regiment |
| Gaynor, Robert M. | | | 1971 roster of Legion of Valor membership |
| Greenly, Emery T. | CPL | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Mordan, George M. | PVT | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Radcliffe, Edward | SGT | 3d Battalion | Reminiscences, "Vision of War," "The Coming of the American," "Three Days in Wartime England," "Chalons," "Heroes I Fought With," and "Second Battle at the Marne;" <i>Barracks Bag Ballads</i> ; <i>The Radcliffe Battleage</i> ; and field message, July 15, 1918 |
| Sibley, William N. | CPL | Company B | Memoirs, "My Experience in the Army in World War I," family tree; and Questionnaire |

110th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Brunsvold, Herald C. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Buchanan, Raymond J. | PFC | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Hallam, James G. | SGT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Jackson, Edgar B. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| LaRowe, Francis | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Larson, Helmer | PFC | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Magill, John S. | PFC | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Schrack, Cyril J. | | Headquarters Company | Three letters, June 15-December 10, 1918 |
| Showman, Frank W. | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Victor, Ray | | Company A | Questionnaire |

108th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Romig, Charles H. | 1LT | Company C | Letters and newspaper accounts |
| Stephen, O. W. | CPL | Company C | Letters, September 27, 1917, and October 1918-March 1919 |

56th Infantry Brigade

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--------------|---|
| Donaldson, Warren A. | SGM | Headquarters | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|--------------|---|

111th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Bradley, Daniel | CPL | Company M | Discharge papers and Questionnaire |
| Brastad, Cecil T. | PVT | Company C | Diary, July 23, 1918-May 3, 1919, and Questionnaire |
| Connor, Fulton I. | CPL | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Crozer, Samuel A. | CPT | | Special orders and travel permit |
| Easterday, Loris E. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Gianatasio, Vincent J. | CPL | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Hanus, Frank A. | PFC | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Kemerer, Duncan M. | PVT | Company B | Memoirs and Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|----------------------|----------------------------------|
| Knotts, Everett | PFC | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Lancaster, Barnett | CPL | Company I | Questionnaire |
| LaVanture, Alonzo M. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Rabe, Emil C. | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Sykes, Thomas J. C. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Company roster and two postcards |
| Wilkerson, Warren O. | PVT | Company M | |

112th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Crawford, Walter L. | 1SG | Machine Gun Company | Company history and roster |
| Fackler, Charles W. | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Fry, Kenneth B. | SGT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Greenwalt, Clyde W. | PFC | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Hazlett, Heber C. | PVT | Company G | 1914 <i>Manual of Interior Guard Duty</i> , and newspaper articles |
| Knox, Ernest | | Company B | Two postcards and Questionnaire |
| Koppenhaver, S. | | Company D | "Lost Battalion" |
| Lorenzana, Walter | | Company C | Reminiscence |
| Neidigh, Justus G. | PFC | Company L | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
| Ogram, Hoyt R. | 2LT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Pierce, Harold W. | | Company A | Diary of a doughboy |
| Siegrist, William | 2LT | Company G | Officer's record book; identification card; notification for military service, general orders; memoranda; bulletins; application and rejection for travel; special orders; German propaganda leaflets and directions for rifle grenade; and training bulletins |
| Warrell, Jonas E. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Diary, May 8, 1918-May 15, 1919; letter, postcards; roster, Caisson Company, 304th Ammunition Train, Camp Meade; and Questionnaire, Additional information is contained in the Jonas E. Warrell Collection |
| Wells, Edwin L. | CPL | Company H | Questionnaire |

109th Machine Gun Company

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Bowman, Claflin L. | SGT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Eggers, Fred C. | OFC | Company A | Questionnaire |

53d Field Artillery Brigade

107th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Huffman, Francis M. | CPL | Battery A | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------------------------------|---------|----------------------|--|
| Lacey, Ira W. | PVT | Battery B | Citations; general orders; duty status leave card; and Questionnaire |
| MacMillan, Warren B. | CPL | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Metzger, John e. | PFC | Battery F | History of signal section, Battery F, 107th Field Artillery Regiment, and Questionnaire |
| Ziglar, Rufus H. | | Headquarters | Two memoranda |
| 108th Field Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Bacigalup, James R. | PVT | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Clark, Walton, Jr. | LTC | 3d Battalion | Memoirs, <i>3 Brothers in World War I</i> ; published reminiscence in <i>The Country Side Magazine</i> ; and maps used in combat |
| Elliott, Matthew | PVT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Wildoner, Fred | SGT | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| 109th Field Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Eberhart, Paul D. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Moore, Waldo W. | 2LT | Battery C | Memoirs; special orders; and Questionnaire |
| Pas, John A. | CPL | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Pinge, Harry H. | CPL | Battery D | Reminiscence and Questionnaire |
| Shershen, Leon M. | PVT | Battery C | 2 photographs and Questionnaire |
| Tierney, Leo A. | CPT | Battery B | Memoirs and reminiscence of battles fought, September 5-7, 1918 |
| Zohn, Ben F. | PFC | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| 103d Trench Mortar Battery | | | |
| Croover, Reber L. | Wagoner | | History of 103d Trench Mortar Battery |
| Smith, Leland E. | Cook | | Questionnaire |
| Divisional Troops | | | |
| 107th Machine Gun Battalion | | | |
| Hassler, Warren | | | <i>Gangplank News</i> , May 27, 1919 and newspaper article |
| Lauck, George W. | | Company A | Three muster rolls, 1st Pennsylvania Cavalry, Machine Gun Troop; muster roll, 107th Machine Gun Battalion, Company A; and Questionnaire |
| Shoemaker, Philip C. | CPT | Company A | Discharge paper; letters, March 1918-September 1920; postcards; telegrams; citation; special orders; record of service; reminiscence speech; roster of Machine Gun Troop, 1st Pennsylvania Cavalry, Boalsburg, PA; and Questionnaire |
| 103d Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Brown, William T. | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Crowley, John M. | | | History of Troop M, 1st Pennsylvania Cavalry |

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Eisenhower, James S. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|--|---------------|

103d Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|---------|-----|--|---------------|
| Ross M. | SFC | | Questionnaire |
|---------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Weaver, Henry C. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Weaver, Ray R. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Trains

103d Train Headquarters and Military Police

| | | | |
|---------------|--|--|---------------|
| Haag, Paul J. | | | Questionnaire |
|---------------|--|--|---------------|

103d Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|------------------|---------|-----------|---------------|
| Arner, Morris W. | Wagoner | Company C | Questionnaire |
|------------------|---------|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Colangelo, Lazzaro | PFC | Company E | Photocopies of 3 postcards; discharge certificate; Certificate of Naturalization; and badly damaged 1919 unit history, <i>A History and Roster of the 103rd Ammunition Train</i> |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|--|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Elliott, Austin L. | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------------|---------|--|---------------|
| Witmer, Harrison E. | Wagoner | | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|---------|--|---------------|

103d Supply Train

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Glenn, Fred A. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|

103d Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|--|-------------------------|--|
| Hollinger, J. Reah | | 111th Ambulance Company | Brief history of 111th Ambulance Company |
|--------------------|--|-------------------------|--|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Loughner, Ernest G. | PVT | 109th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| MacNeil, Walter J. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Roberts, Richard E. | PVT | 109th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|--|-------------------------|---------------------------|
| Seifert, Ralph E. | | 110th Ambulance Company | Letter, November 23, 1918 |
|-------------------|--|-------------------------|---------------------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Corcoran, James J. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--|---|
| Honaker, S. A. | COL | | See: Above Division, A.E.F., North Russia |
|----------------|-----|--|---|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Irvin, Harry T. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Johnson, Philip E. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|----------------|--|
| Ruhl, Lester R. | SGT | 3d Air Service | General orders; postcard; travel pass; troop billet; history of Troop M, 1st Pennsylvania Cavalry; and Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|----------------|--|

29th Division

Headquarters, 29th Division

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------------------|---|
| Shipley, Walter V. | MAJ | Chief of Quartermaster | Coast Artillery School 1921 Field Officers' Course, Parts I and II, "Military History of World War: The Operations of the 29th Division East of the Meuse River, October 8-30, 1918;" map east of the Meuse River; sketches; booklet, <i>The Allegheny Code</i> ; and "Operations of the 17th Corps, French, during September-October 1918, from the G-2 Standpoint." <i>Allegheny Code</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |
|--------------------|-----|---------------------------|---|

57th Infantry Brigade

113th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------------|----------|------------------------|--|
| Brown, George R. | CPL | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Gandenberger, George F. | Mechanic | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Lawrence, Joseph D. | 2LT | Company K | Memoirs, "Experiences of Joseph Douglas Lawrence in the American Expeditionary Forces in Europe, 1918-19," and Questionnaire |
| McMahon, Paul J. | SGT | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Newman, Bird S. | 1LT | Company E | See separate box |
| Stout, Charles E. | 2LT | Machine Gun Company | Photocopies of letters and request for resignation |

114th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------------|-----|-------------------------|--|
| DuBrow, John R. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Roberts, Perry | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Schuetz, Harry | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Storey, Raymond W. | SGT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Withington, Frederic B. | 1LT | Headquarters Company | Discharge document from Training School for Chaplains; appointment document as a chaplain; original military record and discharge paper; photocopy extract of <i>Harvard's Military Record in the World War</i> ; commercial map of the unit's operations in the Meuse-Argonne offensive; and obituaries |

111th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | |
|-------------------|-----------|---------------|
| Ciccone, Louis C. | Company D | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----------|---------------|

58th Infantry Brigade

115th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Adams, Charles D. | CPL | Company M | Photocopies of letters, December 1917-January 1918. See also: Mexican Border, 5th Maryland Infantry |
| Berg, Charles H. | 2LT | Company F | Photocopies of unit roster, letter and postcards, 1916-1917; and photograph. Photograph transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Bratelli, Paul | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------------------------|-----|-------------------------|--|
| Coplin, Aaron | SGT | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Costen, Gerald | PVT | Company K | Collection of letters most of which are undated |
| Drager, Frank H. | SGT | Company B | Typed 6-page reflections; analysis of the "Pledge of Allegiance;" newspaper clipping; photographs; and two Questionnaires. Photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Gerhardt, Norman W. | CPL | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Isensee, Frank P. | 2LT | Company L; Company D | Photocopy of letter dated November 9, 1918 |
| Jones, Robert J. | SGT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Lightner, Byron A. | PFC | | Two Questionnaires |
| Martin, Clarence L. | PFC | Company L | Questionnaire |
| McIntyre, Philip C. | CPT | Company F | Letters dated September 3 and November 10, 1918, and February 17, 1919; and photographs. Photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Tennyson, Clyde M. | CPL | Company A | Letters dated November 22, 1918 and March 8, 1919; postcards; citation; and newspaper clippings |
| Tennyson, Joseph E. | CPL | Company B | Letter, February 25, 1918; general orders; and letters on grave sites |
| Wigley, Bartus E. | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Wildprett, George W. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| 116th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Allen, Herbert O. | CPL | Company L | Reminiscence; letters, June 1918; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
| Beckwith, Thomas A. | SGT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Cox, Leonard B. | CPL | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Glaus, Robley W. | SGT | Company E | Reminiscence and Questionnaire |
| Hendrickson, Harvey L. | PFC | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Hodge, Samuel R. | 2LT | Company L | Roster of officers training school, Langres, France, July 9, 1918 |
| Lange, Henry L. | | Mechanic | Questionnaire |
| Price, Walter C. | SGT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Rice, Otis W. | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Shapiro, Louis | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| 112th Machine Gun Battalion | | | |
| Dashiells, Howard W. | | Company C | Letter, March 6, 1919 |
| Randolph, Emmett L. | SGT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Sharp, Emmerson T. | CPL | Company A | Company roster; special orders; and postcards |

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Spaulding, Alvin E. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

54th Field Artillery Brigade

Headquarters Company, 54th Field Artillery Brigade

| | | | |
|-------------------|--|----------------------|-------------------------------------|
| Pleasants, Thomas | | Headquarters Company | Service itinerary and Questionnaire |
|-------------------|--|----------------------|-------------------------------------|

110th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Beebe, Howard L. | CPL | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Jones Raymond K. | SGT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Yates, Vernon C. | SGT | Battery A | Questionnaire |

111th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Bosman, Louis | PFC | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Halfram, Phillip | PVT | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Porter, Clarence L. | PVT | Battery C | Questionnaire |

112th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Segrell, Edward J. | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Swift, Gilman, N. | CPL | Battery F | Questionnaire |

Divisional Troops

104th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Banghart, Glen N. | | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Butler, John H. | SGT | Company F | 76-page typescript, "Diary of Trip Overseas and Experience in Europe, June 17, 1918 to May 30, 1919," prepared by his son, Donald J. Butler |

Trains

104th Train Headquarters and Military Police

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------------|
| Rector, Thomas R. | CPL | Company B | See: Mexican Border |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------------|

104th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|-----------------|--|--|---------------------------------|
| Blanchard, Neil | | | See: Camps, Camp Zachary Taylor |
|-----------------|--|--|---------------------------------|

104th Engineer Train

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Price, Rodolph M., Jr. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Thompson, Shelley A. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |

104th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| Ackerman, William | PVT | 113th Field Hospital | Three letters, June 1917-April 1919 |
| Ball, Edward V. | PVT | 16th Ambulance Company | Discharge paper and enlistment record |

| | | | |
|-------------------|---------|-------------------------|--|
| Barber, George W. | Farrier | 114th Field Hospital | Original discharge paper, July 31, 1917; original enlistment record and discharge paper; Veteran's Administration's Award of Disability Pension, February 28, 1934; and Beaver County, PA certification of discharge, September 25, 1944 |
| Cason, W. Kenton | CPL | 115th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
| Hopson, Frank E. | PFC | 116th Field Hospital | Letter, October 23, 1918 |
| Ross, Harry P. | PFC | 115th Field Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Rubsamen, William | PVT | 116th Ambulance Company | Letters from War Department; <i>Gangplank</i> , May 19, 1919; <i>The Study of the Great War</i> ; article, "I Was a Hello Girl," in <i>Yankee</i> , March 1974 |
| Weipert, Frank J. | PVT | 113th Ambulance Company | Postcards, March 1919, and duty status leave card |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Johnston, Edward G. | SGT | | See: 1st Division, 2d Machine Gun Battalion |
| Mangotich, Rudolph | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |

30th Division

59th Infantry Brigade

117th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Davis, Forchen H. | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Ernest | PVT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Lingren, Floyd H. | PVT | Company G | Questionnaire |

118th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Haselden, Herbert W. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Mack, F. M. | COL | S-2 | Questionnaire |

60th Infantry Brigade

119th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|----------|---------------------|--|
| Beyer, Lester M. | Mechanic | Company C | List of company casualties; reminiscence of Hindenburg Line; brief history of the 30th Division; and Questionnaire |
| Jennerson, George L. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Stonefield, Albert C. | PVT | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Strauss, Frank B. | SGT | Company H | Questionnaire |

120th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Franklin, Horace B. | SGT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Helming, Edward B. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------------------------|-----|---------------------------|---|
| Hunsacker, Claude I. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Written account of service in World War I and article on Henry A. Strobel, Company A, 120th Infantry Regiment |
| Manes, Harvey C. | PVT | Company B, Sanitary Squad | Diary, June 1917-April 1919; soldier's paybook; travel permit, leave pass; miscellaneous papers; and Questionnaire |
| McTeer, Clyde M. | | Company K | Personal account of 21-day crossing of the Atlantic |
| Shiflett, Robert A. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Letter, July 8, 1918; general orders; and post-war correspondence |
| Smith, Robert E. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Williams, John F. | CPT | Company B | Company roster |
| Yarborough, Roby G. | 2LT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| 115th Machine Gun Battalion | | | |
| Coston, Eugene P. | PFC | Company B | Discharge paper; enlistment record; request for Discharge and enlistment record, North Carolina National Guard; and Questionnaire |
| Devane, Frank L. | | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Plott, Samuel C. | LT | Adjutant | Notebooks; field message book; discharge and promotion certificates, 1916-1917, North Carolina National Guards; muster-in roll; <i>The Case of Belgium; Operations, 30th Division</i> ; general orders; special orders; travel permit; and official papers, 1922-1942 |

55th Field Artillery Brigade

Headquarters, 55th Field Artillery Brigade

| | | | |
|---------------------|---------------|--------------|---|
| Hansen, Harry P. R. | Master Gunner | Headquarters | "Recollections of WWI;" special orders; promotion certificate; Army field message; records of battles; <i>The 55th Field Artillery Brigade, 13th Division, A.E.F.</i> ; charts; and Questionnaire |
|---------------------|---------------|--------------|---|

113th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| Pittman, Augustus F. | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Russell, Benjamin S. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

114th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|------------------------------------|--|
| Aden, Lowry F. | PVT | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Chambers, Nelson | CPL | Battery A | Itinerary, Memphis Port, and Questionnaire |
| Dinwiddie, Philip R. | PFC | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Dolan, John J. | CPL | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Evers, Frank B. | CPT | Battery E and Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Geiger, Winfield H. | PFC | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Junge, Alfred W. | CPL | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Lavender, William | MSG | Battery F | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Sharpe, William | 1LT | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Torbett, Oliver C. | PVT | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| West, Ernest P. | CPL | Battery B | <i>Chattanooga's Battery B, 1917-19</i> and Questionnaire |
| Wilson, VanBuren | SGT | Battery E | Questionnaire |

115th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|----------------|---------------|
| Blackburn, George M. | SGT | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Garrett, David W. | PVT | Supply Company | Questionnaire |

Divisional Troops

105th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Armfield, James V. | SGT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Carlson, Robert E. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Leonhardt, George W. | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |
| McKoy, Henry B. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| Morris, Luther J. | CPL | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Poisson, DuBrutz | SGM | | Questionnaire |
| Rollins, Loran | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |

105th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Cunningham, Rollie G. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Trains

105th Supply Train

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Craig, William L. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

105th Engineer Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Newton, Willard M. | PVT | Company F | Diary, "Over There for Uncle Sam," April 16, 1917-April 21, 1920; service record; and Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|

105th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-------------------------|--|
| Smith, Samuel V. | SGT | 120th Ambulance Company | Diary, scattered, 1917-1919, and Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-------------------------|--|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Allman, Seby | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Brady, John J. | SGM | | Questionnaire |
| Broyles, Emmet | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Fraylick Hobson F. | SGT | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Kerley, Marce F. | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Parker, William S. | 2LT | | See: 4th Division, 59th Infantry Regiment |
| Voogd, Abe O. | SGT | Company F | Questionnaire |

31st Division
61st Infantry Brigade

122d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Bentine, Marion L. | SGT | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Herron, Claudy G. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Schick, Walter M. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

62d Infantry Brigade

123d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|----------------|--|
| Armstrong, Freeman E. | SGT | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| McCutchan, George C. | PVT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Ramsey, Marion A. | PVT | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Sharp, Robert O. | PVT | Company E | Medical exemption from draft certificate |

124th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Johnson, Arthur W. | PFC | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Storms, Don A. | CPL | Band | Questionnaire |

118th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Mixon, C. C. | SGT | Company C | Questionnaire |
|--------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

56th Field Artillery Brigade

117th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Green, Joseph L. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Stone, James C. | CPL | Battery E | Questionnaire |

106th Trench Mortar Battery

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Green, Thomas E. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

Divisional Troops

116th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Kirby, Clarence O. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|

106th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Weed, Walter A. | CPL | Company E | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Trains

106th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|-------------|---------|---------------------------|---------------|
| Hoyt, Myron | Wagoner | 123d Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
|-------------|---------|---------------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Tomlin, George V. | PVT | 124th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|--------------------|--|--|---------------|
| Zimmele, Edward M. | | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|--|--|---------------|

32d Division

Headquarters, 32d Division

| | | | |
|------------------|--------|--------------|---|
| Haan, William G. | MG | Headquarters | Typescript of selected 32d Division General Orders. See also: 32d Division, 121st Field Artillery, Lauer, Edward T. |
| Johns, Peter A. | PVT | Headquarters | Questionnaire |
| Lewis, Reuben B. | Bugler | Headquarters | Reminiscences of war and Questionnaire |

63d Infantry Brigade

125th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Anderson, Robert H. | | Company I | Photocopy of diary covering the period 27 May-22 June 1918 |
| Beuker, Gustave J. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Branch, Ralph M. | | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Cole, Lyle S. | SGT | Company I | Memoir entitled "A 1918 Diary of World War I and a Condensed History of the 32nd Division" |
| Cool, Eldon I. | CPL | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Donnelly, Joseph M. | CPT | Company G | Two Questionnaires |
| Foust, Clarence H. | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Leonard | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Maynard | | Headquarters Company | Letter and <i>New York Herald</i> , October 29, 1918 |
| Marx, Joseph A. | CPL | Company E | 1934 Red Arrow song sheet and Questionnaire |
| Olsen, Aksel W. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Weigel, George H. | PFC | Company G | Questionnaire |

126th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Anonymous | | Company I | Big Rapids, Michigan newspaper, <i>The Big Rapids Pioneer</i> , May 29, 1919, providing extensive coverage of Company I |
| Andrews, Joseph | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Bobbitt, Samuel C. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Bradley, Daniel E. | SGT | Company A | Discharge paper, enlistment record and Questionnaire |
| Dolson, James O. | PFC | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Foster, Lloyd | PFC | Company B | Collection of 39 letters written to his parents, February 12, 1918 to August 4, 1919 |

| | | | |
|---------------------|----------|----------------------|---|
| Gitchel, James G. | CPL | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Hicks, Leland V. | Musician | Headquarters Company | Newspaper clipping and Questionnaire |
| Hull, Golden G. | PVT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Lindauer, George A. | Wagoner | Supply Company | Two Questionnaires |
| Petersen, Paulus F. | PFC | Company I | Diary, January, 1918-April, 1919; letters, newspaper articles and postcards, 1917-1923; leave permits; pass; letters and postcard by his brother, Elmere M. Peterson, 1919; and Questionnaire |
| Slater, Goldie E. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Newspaper clippings, letters and postcards concerning his service along the Mexican Border; and Questionnaire |
| Woehl, Harold C. | 2LT | Company H | Typed reflections, "Meuse-Argonne Offensive." See also: 32d Division, 128th Infantry Regiment, McDaniels, John D. for a copy of then SGT Woehl's diary, "Corporal Tanglefoot" |
| Wood, Roy | 1LT | | 1918 handwritten notebook on explosives and firearms, and mementos from France |

120th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------------|---------|----------------------|---|
| Dietz, Fred A. | 2LT | Company B | Diary, December 31, 1917-March 28, 1918; notebook on machine guns, 1919; record of service; and Questionnaire |
| Peek, Harry H. | SGT | Company C | Diary, 1918; address book; annotated <i>Oxford English and French Conversation Book for Army and Navy Men</i> ; discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
| Wager, William N. | Wagoner | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

64th Infantry Brigade

127th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-------------------------|--|
| Anderson, Hans | CPL | Company L | Photocopy of newspaper article from <i>The Beloit Daily News</i> , August 5, 1918 |
| Baker, John G. | 2LT | Company H; Company D | Photocopy of "History of Company D, 127th Infantry, 32nd Division;" record of military service; and Questionnaire. See also: 4th Division, 58th Infantry Regiment |
| Bickle, Harry | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Gutzmer, Eugene W. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Haddock, John J. | SGT | Company F | Letters, 1918; special orders, 1917; platoon roster, 1917 and 1918; soldier's paybook; travel pass; troop instructions; post-war correspondence with Treasury Department; newspaper clippings; German propaganda postcard; and Questionnaire |
| Hoffman, LaVerne M. | CPL | Company G | Letters, 1918-1919; maps; <i>The Hatchet</i> , March 1, 1918, April 30, 1919, May 1, 1919, and May 3, 1919; and Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--------------------------------|----------------------|----------------------|---|
| Hunt, Hale | Musician | Headquarters Company | Newspaper clippings and a 223-page typescript of a diary for period July 16, 1917, to June 21, 1919, including a roster of the regimental band and a brief resume of his military service |
| Hunter, Albert A. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Kraemer, Anton J. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Lemen, Guy F. | PVT | Company H | Handwritten diary kept in a small address book covering the period 10 September 1918-12 February 1919; and a typed transcript of the diary |
| Mussen, Leslie | CPL | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Sadler, Clifford L. | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Varney, Everett L. | 2LT | | Letter, Fort Sheridan Association, September 16, 1920 |
| Vinger, Ralph M. | PVT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| 128th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Barber, Guy A. | SGT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Duranceau, Archie E. | PVT | Company G | Discharge paper, enlistment record and Last Man's Club membership card |
| Gerstner, Otto F. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Gullickson, Francis | 1LT | Dentist | Photocopies of regimental officer roster, April 25, 1919; 1919; report, "Data for Dental History," November 30, 1918; Special Order; correspondence concerning his commission in the Dental Corps, 1916-1917; and photocopies of <i>The Hatchet</i> , for April 28, April 29, April 30, May 1-3, 1919 |
| Herbst, Leo C. | CPL | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Kent, Samuel M. | CPL | Company K | Typed memoir, "Diary of Samuel M. Kent . . .," for the period July 28, 1917-May 19, 1919, booklet, <i>Official Souvenir Program of the Victory Parades</i> for the 1st Division, and Questionnaire |
| Kjendalen, Iner | PVT | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Knutson, Karl J. | PVT | Company C | Letters and postcard, 1917-1918, and Questionnaire |
| Ladbury, Fred L. | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |
| McDaniels, John D. | COL | | Copy of Harold C. Woehl's diary, "Corporal Tanglefoot". See separate box; see also: 32d Division, 126th Infantry Regiment, Woehl, Harold C. |
| Polisky, Frank | | | Questionnaire |
| Ray, Hez F. | PVT | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Selbrede, Carl W. | Musician 3d Class | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Smith, Clair Wm. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Wilson, Elmer E. | | Company K | History, <i>Washburn County Wisconsin in World War I</i> |

121st Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Rucks, Henry C. | SGT | Company D | Notebook with handwritten instructions on the employment of the machine gun; 3 passes; flyer, YMCA "Victory Songs;" 5 issues of The Hatchet, 22 February-2 March 1918; copy of a letter from his father, 4 December 1917; 5-page typed diary covering the period 10 June 1918-1 January 1919; and assorted miscellaneous materials |
| Severance, Ivan H. | PVT | | Booklet, "The Thirty Second Division, American Expeditionary Forces, 1917-1919," and Questionnaire |

57th Field Artillery Brigade**119th Field Artillery Regiment**

| | | | |
|---------------------|---------|----------------------|---|
| Anthony, Raymond C. | SGT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Ebersole, John W. | Wagoner | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Engel, Charles M. | PFC | Battery A | Typed reflections on military service; brief history of the 119th Field Artillery Regiment; 1916 Thanksgiving Dinner Menu with battery roster; and three Questionnaires |
| Hamann, Edwin C. | 1LT | Headquarters Company | Discharge paper and certificate of commission |
| Moore, Glenn | | Battery C | Battery C's Thanksgiving menu and unit roster, 29 November 1917; typed poem, "The Kaiser's Talk to Hell;" 3 postcards; and 3 photographs. Postcards and photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Starz, Albert G. | PVT | Battery F | Two Questionnaires |
| Wilson, Lloyd E. | SGT | Battery D | Questionnaire |

120th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------------|------------|----------------------|--|
| Adams, Edwin H. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Galasinski, Casimir A. | PVT | Battery D | Questionnaire partially completed by spouse |
| Lathrop, Joseph B. | 1LT | Headquarters Company | Photocopies of letters May 13, 1918-July 9, 1918 |
| McSorley, William A. | PFC | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Nordin, Sigurd O. | Blacksmith | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Sigler, Robert A. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Thomas, Joseph P. | PVT | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Warnecke, Walter | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Warner, Heber | PFC | Battery E | Letters, November 18, 1918-April 13, 1919 |

| | | | |
|---------------------------------------|----------------|----------------------|---|
| Warnke, Gordon E. | CPL | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| 121st Field Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Hopkins, Wilder C. | PVT | Battery F | 31-page typed memoirs and Questionnaire |
| Jacobus, Elmer | CPL | Band | Questionnaire |
| Lauer, Edward T. | PFC | Sanitary Detachment | "Experience of SGT Everett Harpham, Sixth Battalion, Twentieth Forestry Engineers, American Expeditionary Forces, 1917-1919;" "History of the 107th Engineer Regiment (Combat), Thirty Second Division, 1917-1919;" "History of the 125th Michigan Infantry, Thirty Second Division, 1917-1919;" "History of the 100th-158th-213th Aero Squadron in the Great War, 1917-1919;" "History of the Sixth Battalion, Twentieth Forestry Engineers, World War One, 1917-1918;" "Diary of Major Gen. William G. Haan, Commanding General, 32nd Division, 1917-1919;" and Questionnaire. See separate boxes |
| Leeson, Dewey E. | Bugler | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Malcolm, Charles A. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Marshall, Richard H. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| O'Brien, George H. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Memoirs; letters and postcards, October 1917-1919; letters from his brother, SGT Karl E. O'Brien, Signal Corps, by his brother-in-law, PFC Christ Gilbertson, and CPL Louis A. Shruck, Company B, 503d Engineers, a friend of his spouse; and Questionnaire. See separate box |
| Sanders, Byron C. | Chief Mechanic | Battery A | Questionnaire |

Division Troops

119th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Branch, Philip C. | 2LT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Drake, Charles E. | SGT | Company B | Letter, February 16, 1918; claim for travel allowance; Good Conduct Pass; identification card; certification as Gas; Defense Instructor; and a promotion certificate |
| Grant, Fredrick L. | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Loftus, Jule B. | SGT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Millikin, George J. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |

107th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|---------------------------|--|
| Ayers, Albert O. | CPT | Company C; Supply Company | "Brief Historical Sketch" on the 107th Engineer Regiment during the period of Army of Occupation; charts on work accomplished by regiment during the Army of Occupation, November 1918-May 1919; and Questionnaire |
| Ford, Leo J. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| Hartman, William A. | SGT | Company F | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-------------------|-------------|-----------|---------------|
| Kraskey, Herman | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Morrison, Charles | Horse-shoer | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Skiba, Raymond R. | Cook | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Zick, Edward W. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |

107th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Baker, Kenneth G. | | | Memoirs, "Oatmeal and Coffee" prepared in 1988 based on a diary maintained during the war |
| Davis, Harvey | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Meyers, Edwin F. | PFC | Medical | Letters, 1919-1920; copies of postcards, 1918; booklet, "The Thirty Second Division;" medical detachment roster; reunion programs for 1920, 1980, and 1981; booklet, "The American Soldiers' Souvenir of Aix-les-Bains;" and Questionnaire |

Trains

107th Train Headquarters and Military Police Train

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-------------|--|
| Olson, Arvid I. | PFC | 1st Company | Reminiscences; service record; and Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-------------|--|

107th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|---------------------|----------|-----------|---|
| Amundson, Christian | | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Anderson, Hakon | SGT | Company C | Typed memoirs, "My Life in the Army of World War I" |
| Bowman, Willard A. | SGT | Company E | Two Questionnaires |
| Brosler, William | CPL | Company E | A.E.F. Headquarters General Orders 38-A; post-war letters, 1932 and 1936; and Questionnaire |
| Drewry, Robert B. | CPL | Company E | Two Questionnaires |
| Hansen, Peter C. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Jones, Lawrence E. | SGT | Company C | Reminiscences, "Company C, 107 Ammunition Train"; post-war correspondence; booklet, "Lucky to be Alive"; newspaper clippings; and Questionnaire |
| Kitto, William J. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Martin, Nicholas J. | Mechanic | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Munro, Hugh K. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Richards, Elmer E. | PVT | Company E | "Chronicles of a Soldier: the 1918 Diary and Letters of PVT. Elmer Eugene Richards," written by his son in 1994 using his father's original diary. "Chronicles" transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Wheeler, Ralph F. | SGT | Company E | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Zukowski, Walter | SGT | Company G | Diary, August, 1917-September 1918; booklet, <i>Soldiers and Sailors Prayer and Song Book</i> ; typed "Memoirs of Sergeant 'Zuki';" company roster, 1919; extensive post-war correspondence to World War II; itinerary of movement; leave and travel permits; letters, April 1918, and March 26, 1919; <i>Polak</i> , Paris, February 21, 1919; boarding pass; "The Navigator," May 11, 1919, published aboard the <i>USS Louisiana</i> ; newspaper clippings; and two Questionnaires |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|

107th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|-----------------------|---------|-------------------------|---|
| McCandless, Donald S. | SGT | Field Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Owens, Steen D. | Wagoner | 107th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
| Pavlik, John | PVT | 125th Ambulance Company | Article, "John Pavlik: Wisconsin Patriot," in <i>Veterans Affairs in Wisconsin</i> , January 1985 issue |
| Shirkey, George H. | Wagoner | 128th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|---------------------|----------|-------------------------|---|
| Bartel, Oscar H. | PFC | Company M; Company K | Questionnaire |
| Byers, Clarence O. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Jensen, Otto K. | CPL | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Norcross, George M. | | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Peterson, Carroll | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Sackett, Richard W. | | | Booklet, "Third Army Horse Show," "History of 'Rodney'" and 32d Division daily intelligence summaries for the period January 8-April 17, 1919 |
| Schmidt, Willie E. | Musician | | Questionnaire. See also: 41st Division, 147th Field Artillery Regiment |
| Shipp, Fred | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Souder, Joseph A. | PVT | Infantry | Questionnaire |
| Welch, Raymond S. | SSG | | Booklet, "The Thirty Second Division History" and Questionnaire |
| Wilson, Willard W. | | | See: 83d Division, 323d Field Artillery Regiment |
| Young, Donald A. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Zwicky, Ira | PFC | Field Artillery | Questionnaire |

33d Division

Headquarters, 33d Division

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|--|
| Anonymous | | | 8-page "Dental History of 33rd Division, A.E.F." |
| Sirmay, Emery J. | PFC | | Questionnaire |

65th Infantry Brigade

129th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|---------------------|--|
| Alexander, Harmon C. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Alich, John J. | PVT | Company E | Typescript of a diary for the period June 10, 1918-May 22, 1919; photocopy of enlistment record, order of induction and discharge paper; and Questionnaire |
| Clark, Leroy J. | 1SG | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Ebersole, Charles D. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Gordon, Clarence R. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Kalgaarden, Carl | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Patterson, George A. | SGT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Romedahl, Joe | PVT | | Undated newspaper article, "An Iowan's Memories of World War I" and Questionnaire |
| Seward, Merton | SGT | Supply Company | Photocopies of enlistment record and discharge paper; Supply Company roster; and two Questionnaires |
| Stocker, Everett C. | PFC | Medical Detachment | Partially completed Questionnaire |
| Virkler, Elmer E. | CPL | | <i>The Forrest News</i> newspaper article, "Elmer Virkler Receives Purple Heart Award for WWI Wounds-62 Years Later," June 12, 1980, and Questionnaire |
| White, Leslie C. | PFC | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Wolf, Walter L. | PFC | Machine Gun Company | Photocopies of enlistment record and discharge paper, and Questionnaire |

130th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|--------|----------------------|--|
| Bradley, Earl G. | PVT | Company E | Handwritten itinerary for the period August 13, 1917-May 30, 1919; certificate of war risk life insurance; newspaper clipping; and Questionnaire |
| Cohen, Sol B. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Dover, Jasper | CPL | Company K | Questionnaire |
| French, Larry A. | Bugler | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Hagen, Harry J. | PVT | Company M | Two Questionnaires |
| Kinthead, George W. | CPL | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Simpson, William H. | PFC | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Swanson, Clarence | CPL | Company H | Two postcards |
| Woody, Garrett C. | CPL | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |

66th Infantry Brigade

131st Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|---------------------|--|
| Carleton, William E. | SGT | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Clay, Alexander | PVT | Company M | 27-paper memoirs and Questionnaire |
| Dunne, William F. | PFC | Company A | Photocopy of <i>Soldier's Individual Pay Record Book</i> and books, <i>The 131st US Infantry in the World War</i> and <i>History of World War II</i> . Books transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Fino, Anthony | CPL | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Gordon, William J. | PFC | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Elmer H. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Kopitzkee, Theofil J. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Loh, Russell P. | CPL | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Mance, Stephen M. | SGT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Pope, Thomas A. | CPL | Company E | Newspaper article, "Last Doughboy MoH Recipient Dies" |
| Pratt, Merritt C. | SGT | Company G | 33d Division General Orders 54, May 17, 1919; collection of poems; photocopy of <i>The Charleston Daily Roll</i> , May 14, 1919, on <i>U.S.S. Charleston</i> ; and Questionnaire. See also: 4th Division, 39th Infantry Regiment |
| Waldemar, Selmar | PVT | Company L | Transcribed diary for the period April 5, 1918-June 4, 1919 |
| Weinberg, Henry G. | PFC | | Biographical data and transcribed diary for the period June 19, 1918-June 2, 1919 |
| Westerman, Lawrence | 1LT | Company M | Transcripts of oral interviews conducted on February 18, 1995 and May 26, 1995 |

132d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Dordea, Niculae | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Hendrickson, Emery C. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Hertwig, Charles C. | 1LT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Reiter, Charles | PVT | | Incomplete Questionnaire prepared by widow |
| Sauer, John H. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Photocopy of enlistment record and two Questionnaires |

124th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Collins, James E. | PVT | Company D | Photocopies of Illinois National Guard enlistment record and discharge paper; photocopies of enlistment record and discharge paper; photocopy of <i>History of 124th Machine Gun Battalion, 66th Brigade, 33rd Division, A.E.F.</i> ; 1946 and 1947 excerpts from the 33d Division's newsletter, <i>War Veteran</i> ; and 5 photographs |
| Helberg, William L. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Newman, William W. | SGT | Company D | Original enlistment record and discharge paper, typed summary of the unit's major operations, and a postcard |
| Silas, Reuben E. | PVT | Headquarters Company | <i>The History of 122nd Field Artillery, 33rd Division.</i> Unit history transferred to the Library Holdings |

58th Field Artillery Brigade

122d Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------------|----------------|-----------|--|
| Alexander, Waldemar H. | SGT | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Bailey, Murray S. | PFC | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Benson, Garfield C. | PFC | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Bergman, Louis Harry | PVT | Battery B | <i>The History of the 122nd Field Artillery, 33rd Division,</i> and Questionnaire |
| Dietrich, Carl W. | SGT | Battery B | "Battery B Club"; 4 scrapbooks; and Questionnaire |
| Fahrenbach, Oliver P. | PFC | Battery E | Battery Roster, 1974; leave and travel permits; and Questionnaire |
| Grotnes, Carl C. | CPL | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Howard, Theodore M. | PFC | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Korez, Alexander B. | Bugler | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Maixner, Samuel C. | | Battery B | "Battery B Club" reunion programs and rosters |
| Ross, George G. | CPII | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Webster, Forrest U. | PFC | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Weyer, Andrew Benson | Chief Mechanic | Battery E | Service record; letters, May 1918-June, 1919; notebooks; postcards; special orders; travel permit; and newspaper clippings |

123d Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|--------|----------------------|--|
| Albright, Albion D. | Bugler | Battery E | Letter, May 19, 1919; postcard; discharge paper; and Questionnaire |
| Brookens, John A.C.O. | CPL | Battery A | <i>Short History of Battery A, 123rd Field in World War One,</i> and Questionnaire |
| Cusak, Thomas P. | SGT | Battery C | Letter, October 27, 1918, and Questionnaire |
| Elness, Peter I. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Homer W. | CPT | | Questionnaire |
| Jokie, Henry H. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Madsen, Andrew | SGT | | Memoir, 1917-1919 |
| Madson, Hans | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Neibert, Elmer H. | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Nelson, Clarence A. | SGT | Battery A | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---------|--|--|---|
| Unknown | | | Handwritten diary covering the period March 28, 1917-May 25, 1919 and photographs. Photograph transferred to the Photo Archives |
|---------|--|--|---|

124th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| Babcock, William E. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Fri, Frank A. | PFC | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Herrick, Andrew H. | PVT | Battery C | Questionnaire |

108th Trench Mortar Battery

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Davis, Harold B. | 1SG | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

Divisional Troops

122d Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------|---------|-----------|---------------|
| Potter, Louis D. | Wagoner | Company A | Questionnaire |
|------------------|---------|-----------|---------------|

108th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Babian, Simon J. | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Jones, Fred P. | SFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Langhauser, Walter | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |
| McCloskey, Floyd C. | PVT | Company E | Photocopies of enlistment record and discharge paper; <i>The Lakeshore Times</i> newspaper article, "A World War I Veteran Remembers," May 19, 1981; and Questionnaire |
| Richards, Robert P. | 1LT | Company F | Letter, April 5, 1919 |
| Rothamel, William H. | PVT | Company B | 10 letters, March 29, 1917-April 10, 1919 |
| Schalk, Louis A. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Staral, George F. | PFC | | Questionnaire |

Headquarters Troop

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Peterson, Bernard C. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|--|---------------|

Trains

108th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Sabel, Walter R. | PFC | Company B | Reminiscences; Singalong sheet; and Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|

108th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-------------------------|--|
| Ingman, Pern R. | SGT | 131st Ambulance Company | Handwritten diary for the period March 12-October 23, 1918 |
| Sirmay, Emery J. | PFC | 131st Field Hospital | See: 33d Division, Headquarters, 33d Division |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|--|
| Carter, Burton R. | PFC | | Reflections, "The Day the Sun Stood Still" and Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|--|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|------------------------|---------------|
| Dantone, Antonio | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Steer, William F. | PVT | 311th Sales Commissary | Questionnaire |

34th Division

67th Infantry Brigade

133d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|---------|-------------------------|---------------|
| Cascarelli, Roy J. | PFC | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Chester, Lonnie | PVT | Company E; Company L | Questionnaire |
| Lewis, Harry W. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Lusk, Murray H. | Wagoner | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Murphy, Manuel R. | PVT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Nicodemus, Lynn J. | SGT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Warburton, John H. | SGT | Supply Company | Questionnaire |

134th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Adams, Lon | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Hancock, Harold L. | CPL | | Questionnaire |

68th Infantry Brigade

135th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|------------------------|---|
| Hunter, Allan S. | SGT | Company D; 242d POW | 242d P.W.E. History; promotion certificate; proficiency certificate; letter of recommendation; mementos; The Escort `Company Little Bolshie, U.S.A.T. America; and military service account |
| Bliven, Oscar H. | CPL | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Cavanaugh, James P. | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Hayek, Will J. | 2LT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Judkins, Laurel R. | CPL | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Kelley, Delancy Vern | PVT | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Roberts, Earl F. | PVT | Company B | See: 36th Division, 144th Infantry Regiment |
| Smith, Raymond A. | CPL | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Strand, William | CPL | Company F | Questionnaire |

136th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Curtis, Edward T. | 2LT | Company C | See: 20th Century |
| Grillot, Raymond A. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Madsen, Andrew | | | See: 33d Division, 123d Field Artillery Regiment |

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Marshall, Wayne D. | PVT | Company M | Enlistment record and discharge paper |
| Miller, Arnold L. | PVT | Company L | Scrapbook and Questionnaire |
| Moore, Virgil E. | | Company E | Diary, July 1917-July 1918, and Questionnaire |
| Pollei, Anthony P. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Roberts, Hugh | SGT | Company K | Questionnaire |

59th Field Artillery Brigade

125th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| Edwards, Leslie E. | CPL | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Greene, Signar E. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Hauger, Jacob | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Will, Harold E. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

126th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--------------------|---|
| Heinz, Harry F. | PFC | Battery C | Diary, August, 1917-March, 1919; letters, August, 1917-November, 1918; soldier's paybook; general orders; Scrap Book; and Questionnaire |
| Thomson, Seth | PVT | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Tufford, Will I. | CPL | Headquarters | Questionnaire |

127th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|-------------------------------------|
| Kreycik, James | | | Roster of M.O.T.C. Band, Camp Riley |
| Palecek, John H. | SGT | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Whisinnand, Harry L. | PVT | Battery C | Discharge paper and Questionnaire |

Divisional Troops

109th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Boran, John L. | CPL | Company C | Memoirs; postcards; soldier's paybook, overseas register of 109th Engineers; various mementos; company roster, 1917; company passenger list; general orders; and request for clothing |
| Connelly, Clifford | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Morganfield, William S. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |

109th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Sinclair, Hector R. | SFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Trains

109th Train Headquarters and Military Police

| | | | |
|---------------|--|-----------|---|
| Dundas, W. A. | | Company B | Bound diary covering the period 3 March-11 October 1918 |
|---------------|--|-----------|---|

109th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|------------------------|---------|-----------|---------------|
| Black, Arthur A. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Bothell, Dewey E. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Compton, Silas B. | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Giese, Joseph J. | CPL | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Ohlschlager, Edward C. | Wagoner | | Questionnaire |
| Wilcox, William H. | PFC | | Questionnaire |

109th Supply Train

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Rose, John B. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------|

109th Engineer Train

| | | | |
|----------------|---------|--|--|
| Farrens, Elmer | Wagoner | | Letter, December 11, 1918; reminiscences; discharge papers; personal war accounts; and Questionnaire |
| Frint, John W. | Wagoner | | Questionnaire |

109th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Aurelius, Lawrence E. | PFC | 135th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
| Clark, Harry B. | 1LT | 135th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
| Sohlberg, Olof I. | CPT | 135th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|------------------------------|---------------|
| Anderson, Carl E. | SGT | 59th Field Artillery Brigade | Questionnaire |
| Short, William G. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Wiegardt, Alfred | PFC | Company G | Questionnaire |

35th Division**69th Infantry Brigade****Headquarters, 69th Infantry Brigade**

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--------------|---------------|
| McConnell, Donald F. | SGM | Headquarters | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|--------------|---------------|

137th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Barnett, George T. | PFC | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Bietz, Harry W. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Case, Alexander H. | PFC | Company D | Letter recounting military service, January 15, 1919; correspondence from Kansas National Guard and Red Cross, 1917-1919; and Questionnaire |
| Connor, Frank L. | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--|-------------|---------------------------------------|--|
| Ericsson, Arthur J. | LT | Company L | Newspaper articles |
| Evans, Thomas L. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Filinger, Charles J. | PVT | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Fritscher, Henry | PFC | | Reminiscences and Questionnaire |
| Hancock, Paul F. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Kinsey, Arnold M. | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Mahin, Charles E. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Minner, Ernest C. | PFC | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Richards, James B. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Simonson, Tom | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Spivey, William L. | Wagoner | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Supple, Howard | SGM | Company C; Headquarters Company | "A History of Company C, 137th Infantry Regiment, 35th Division" and Questionnaire |
| Vaughn, Arthur E. | PVT | Company I | Official Letters, 1937, and part of Questionnaire |
| White, George I. | CPL | Company F | Questionnaire |
| 138th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Churchill, Emmett C. | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Murray, Charles W. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Ratliff, Russell | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Sailor, Henry I. | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Sweningsen, Milton B. | | Company G | Diary, April 1918-April 1919; letters, May 1918-April 1919; postcards; soldier's paybook; identity cards; World War I summary of 35th Division; scrapbook; miscellaneous post-war correspondence; "My Four Days Under Fire"; and Questionnaire |
| 129th Machine Gun Battalion | | | |
| Gage, Amos | Horse-shoer | Company D | Questionnaire |
| McNellis, Louie H. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| 70th Infantry Brigade | | | |
| Headquarters, 70th Infantry Brigade | | | |
| Talbot, Arthur W. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| 139th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Crumrine, Harvy W. | PFC | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Duncan, Ben F. | CPL | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Elliott, Worley H. | PVT | Company I | Partial company roster; Purple Heart Award; gas mask instruction; newspaper article; and Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------------------------|------|----------------------|--|
| Englund, Lawrence | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Gaarder, Christian A. | PVT | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Green, Charles W. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Grossman, Edmund A. | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Harr, Lloyd T. | SGT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Huey, Archie | Cook | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Kallock, Parker C. | MAJ | 139th Infantry | See: Near East Relief Expedition |
| Marshall, Chester B. | SGT | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Nemec, William M. | PFC | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Oldfield, Willie A. | SGT | Company I | Memoranda, roster of wounded, and proposal for memorial |
| Riddle, John H. | PFC | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Rothones, John V. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Wikus, Julius | SGT | Company M | Questionnaire |
| 140th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Gary, Ovey | PVT | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Gipson, Russell R. | CPL | Company I | Newspaper article on presentation of Purple Heart Award and Questionnaire |
| Hagan, Fendell A. | 1SG | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Harrison, Robert D. | SGM | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Hurst, Floyd J. | PVT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Kallock, Parker C. | MAJ | | Questionnaire. See: Near East Relief Expedition |
| Lembeck, William H. | CPL | Company F | Questionnaire |
| McGann, Henry K. | CPT | Machine Gun Company | Letter, July 28, 1918. See also: Mexican Border |
| Pierce, Forest | CPL | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Powell, John W. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Weidemann, Walter J. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Wrangham, Thomas W. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| 130th Machine Gun Battalion | | | |
| Druce, Charles T. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Parker, Lester S., Jr. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Roper, William L. | PFC | Company B | Memories, Company B, 130th Machine Gun Battalion; "With Harry Truman in World War V; and Questionnaire |

60th Field Artillery Brigade

128th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Beckeler, August | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Campbell, Harold | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Higley, Rolland C. | CPL | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Johns, Harry C. | PVT | Battery E | Battery Roster; pamphlets; and soldier's paybook |
| Morrow, Lockie E. | PVT | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Uding, Joseph C. | PFC | Battery C | Questionnaire |

129th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|---------|----------------------|--|
| Hines, Joel C. | Wagoner | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Jones, B. R. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Letters, October 1918-January, 1919 |
| Jordan, Gordon B. | | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Myers, Harry | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Smith, Clarence B. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Statzel, Daniel | Cook | Battery D | Discharge paper; enlistment record; official record of 129th Field Artillery Regiment; and Questionnaire |

130th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------------|----------|----------------------|---|
| Axline, Andrew A. | 1SG | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Bachman, Ray | CPL | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Cardner, Benjamin M. | Wagoner | | Discharge Paper and Questionnaire |
| Carter, William W. | CPL | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Chancellor, Chester A. | Mechanic | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Flottman, Edward A. | SGT | Battery D | Letters, August 1917-April 1919; <i>Les Beaux Jours</i> , student paper and letters, Spring 1919; and postcards |
| Glaves, Virgil E. | PFC | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Ink, Ira M. | PVT | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Jennings, Dana T. | 1LT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Russell | SGT | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Liepman, Morris V. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Lyons, Reed M. | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Surtees, Baisal L. | PFC | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Trock, Elmer L. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

Divisional Troops

128th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Kaselack, Otto E. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

110th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Bruce, Charles E. | PFC | Company A | “History of the Original Company A, 110th Engineers, 35th Division, A.E.F.”, and Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|--|

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Martin, Ray P. | CPT | Company A | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Rizzi, Joseph N. | CPL | Company A | Typescript of book on World War I and World War II; newspaper articles on book; and Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Timmins, Vaughn E. | CPT | Company B | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

110th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Carson, George W. | CPL | Company A | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Dinndorf, Louis D. | PFC | Company K | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Headquarters Troop

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Sargent, Frank H. | SGT | Company A | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|--|

Trains

110th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Freeland, Harold G. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|---------|-----------|---------------|
| Howland, Ralph R. | Wagoner | Company A | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|---------|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Ulmer, Charles | SGM | | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|

110th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| Fritsche, Elmer C. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|------|----------------------|---------------|
| Rafferty, John V. | 2/LT | 140th Field Hospital | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|------|----------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Wood, Clarence M. | PVT | 140th Ambulance Company | Reminiscence and Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-------------------------|--------------------------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|-------------------------------------|
| Lanza, Conrad A. | COL | | See: Above Division, 1st Army Corps |
|------------------|-----|--|-------------------------------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--------------|--|
| Bennett, Calvin F. | 2LT | Veterinarian | |
|--------------------|-----|--------------|--|

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Fuller, Alfred | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

36th Division

71st Infantry Brigade

141st Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------------------|--------------------|
| Baggett, Earley | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Two Questionnaires |
|-----------------|-----|---------------------|--------------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Bogart, Leonard S. | CPL | Company A | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------------------------|-----|---------------------|--|
| Daniel, Ralph L. | PVT | Company B | Two Questionnaires |
| Hunsucker, Clyde A. | LT | Company M | Photocopied transcripts of 2 letters, December 11, 1918 and February 25, 1919; citation; and promotion certificate |
| Montgomery, John K. | SGT | Company B | Newspaper clipping, "Company 1, First Texas Infantry," and Questionnaire |
| Mosher, Melvin J. | SGT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Powell, Charles H. | SGT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| 142d Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Poe, Alton C. | PVT | Company H | Letters, August and September, 1918; notebook; citation; insurance policy; and grave location |
| Quinn, William J. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Original copy of enlistment record and discharge papers |
| Roberts, Earl A. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Straley, Willard E. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |
| White, George L. | 1SG | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Whitman, Lloyd E. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Williams, Barney E. | CPL | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Zondlee, Oscar F. | | Company K | Just first page of Questionnaire |
| 132d Machine Gun Battalion | | | |
| Sawyer, Robert H. | 1LT | | Original 1907 USMC military record and discharge paper; original June 1917 enlistment record and discharge paper from the 2d Regiment, Texas Infantry; "Service Record" for 2d Regiment, Texas Infantry; 2 Christmas cards; newspaper clippings; and poem, "The Soldier's Vision;" |
| Smith, DeWitt C. | 2LT | Company D | S. W. Brookhart's 1918 <i>Rifle Training in War</i> ; 1916 1916 manual <i>Signal Book, U.S. Army</i> ; 1917 manual, <i>Manual of Interior Guard Duty</i> ; AEF's 1917 manual <i>Defensive Measures Against Gas Attacks</i> ; AWC's December 1917 <i>Notes on Uniforms and Insignia</i> ; AEF's 1919 <i>Individual Instruction in Revolver and Pistol Practice</i> ; AEF's 1918 <i>Censorship Orders for Troops in the Field</i> ; and the War Department's 1918 <i>Machine Gun Service Regulations</i> ; 1958 commemorative edition of the November 11, 1918 <i>The Stars and Stripes</i> ; program, First Army Corps Field and Track Meet, March 15, 1919; flyer, "Layout for Equipment Inspection;" photocopy of GEN's Pershing's notice to departing officers of the AEF; booklet, "General Description of Machine Gun Carts;" blueprint for constructing a firing position; and assorted documents on the organization of a machine gun company. Publications and manuals transferred to the Library Holdings; <i>Stars and Stripes</i> transferred to the Periodical Holdings |
| Terry, Wesley | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |

72d Infantry Brigade

143d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Cahal, Ross R. | SGT | Company C | Damaged notebook that stopped a shell fragment; small book, <i>In Flanders' Fields and Other Poems</i> ; postcards; commemorative silk Souvenir de France postcard; 1917 Thanksgiving menu containing a company roster; flyer, "Songs for the Hike;" flyer, "Songs of Camp Bowie;" reunion correspondence; <i>The Hatchet</i> , July 26, 1918; and Questionnaire |
| Evans, Willie P. | CPL | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Greer, Royden C. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Montgomery, Roy D. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Murad, Louis G. | SGT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Murdock, Lewis N. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Price, Joe Sam | CPL | Company K | Photocopies of enlistment record and discharge paper and Questionnaire |
| Rusk, John J. | | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Staha, Val W. | PFC | Machine Gun Company | Pencil sketches and Questionnaire |
| Williams, Arthur E. | | Company C | Letter, November 17, 1918, and newspaper clippings |

144th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Coleman, Jerry E. | CPL | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Funkhauser, Albert | | | See: 3d Division, 7th Machine Gun Battalion |
| Gaines, Sidney A. | SGT | Company B | Reflections and partially completed Questionnaire |
| Johnston, Hugh D. | PVT | Company K | Photocopies of 12 letters, June 8, 1918-May 12, 1920 |
| Roberts, Earl F. | PVT | Company K | Photocopies of enlistment record and discharge paper; photocopy of letter, March 30, 1919; and photocopies of various other documents |

133d Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Garrett, James T. | | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Murphy, Ewell E. | 2LT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Wright, Ralph B. | PFC | | Only first page of Questionnaire completed |

61st Field Artillery Brigade

131st Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|---------------------------------|--|
| Calogero, Edward R. | PFC | Battery C; Headquarters Company | Veterans Bureau letter regarding adjusted compensation and Questionnaire |
| Day, Tunnell | PVT | Battery C | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|----------------------|---------|----------------|--|
| Lauderdale, James B. | PFC | Supply Company | Note from widow providing an overview on his military service |
| Lee, Robert P. | Wagoner | Supply Company | Note from his spouse providing an overview of his military service |

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Winfield, Ernest A. | PFC | Battery C | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

133d Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------------------------------|
| Fisher, Adolph G. | PFC | | Partially completed Questionnaire |
| Newell, Clyde L. | CPL | Battery F | Newspaper clippings and Questionnaire |

Divisional Troops

131st Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Knight, Robert H. | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

111th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Blauer, Clinton E. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

111th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Gibson, James D. | SGT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Sawyer, Henry W. | CPL | Company C | Military dance program, Company B, 7th Texas Infantry, August 24, 1917; French General Headquarters Order No. 15,302, April 2, 1919, citing Sawyer for "extraordinary heroism;" enlistment record and discharge paper for the 7th Texas Infantry; enlistment record and discharge paper |
| Tilley, Paul R. | CPL | Company A | Partially completed Questionnaire |
| Walker, Walfred L. | PFC | Company B | Memoirs, "A Brief History of My Life in the U.S. Army, during the World War, 7-9-1917 to 6-19-1919" and photocopy of article, "Walker Tells Success Secret," December 22, 1958 |

Trains

111th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Meier, Joe W. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

111th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|----------------|---------|-------------------------|---------------|
| Zinn, James E. | Wagoner | 141st Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
|----------------|---------|-------------------------|---------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|--------------------|-------|-----------|--|
| Braswell, Floyd R. | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Davis, Oscar H. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Siewert, Gus W. | SGT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| White, Lonnie J. | Donor | | "Chief of the Arrowheads: Major General William R. Smith and the 36th Division in France," in <i>Military History of Texas and the Southwest</i> , and "Indian Soldiers of the 36th Division," in <i>Military History of Texas and the Southwest</i> |
| Whitley, W. A. | PVT | Company K | Questionnaire |

37th Division
73d Infantry Brigade

145th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Corner, Nelson W. | 1LT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Dennis, Dallas D. | MAJ | Company E | Postcards; pamphlet, "Military Testament of Colonel De Maud' Hug Commanding the 35th Infantry to His Regiment," pamphlet, "Regulations Governing Intensive Training of Recruits;" training pamphlets, <i>Combat Instructions</i> and <i>Problems in Minor Tactics</i> ; list of officers and enlisted men buried at Bois de Montfaucon; Special Regulations; booklet, "Trench Orders for the American Forces in France;" Army of Occupation menu for "Get Together Dinner," January 28. 1919; Army General Staff College (AEF) Third Course, Lecture 10, "Relief of a Division by Another Division;" and Training Memorandum 94, December 22, 1918; The Special Regulations transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Gibson, Henry W. | CPL | Company G | Letter dated September 22, 1975 explaining why is unable to complete a Questionnaire |
| Hurd, Glen | PFC | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Lamport, Irl R. | SGT | Company L | Postcards; pass; leave papers; special orders; list of Company L personnel wounded and killed; pamphlet, <i>The Technique of Liaison in Battle</i> ; poem, "Let's Get Where We're Going!" and Questionnaire. Pamphlet transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Lea, Herbert S. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Two annotated notebooks and newspaper article |
| Makin, Herbert D. | CPL | Company M | General Orders 38-A, February 28, 1919; article, "Ex-Doughboy Makin Receives Medal from France;" and Questionnaire |
| Schumacher, John A. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Excerpts from a diary; copies of photographs; copies of newspaper clippings; copy of discharge paper and enlistment record; copies of VA documents; and assorted documents |
| Wiswell, Ray M. | PVT | | Large number of postcards concerning training at Camp Lee; and several issues of <i>Erie's World War I News</i> |

146th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Fahl, David L. | SGT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Stark, Julius A. | 1LT | Company D | Letter dated February 1982 providing a personal account of military service and Questionnaire |
| Teegarden, John | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |

74th Infantry Brigade

147th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|----------|----------------------|---------------|
| Bennett, Stanley | Mechanic | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Grandstaff, Howard H. | | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---------------|----|--|--|
| Weise, Robert | LT | | Handwritten diary covering the period July 10, 1917-April 19, 1919 |
|---------------|----|--|--|

| | | | |
|--------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Wilson, Earl | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
|--------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

148th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Lehman, Dwight | PFC | Company G | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Nelson, Alfred | PFC | Company G | <i>37th Division A.E.F. Veterans News</i> , May 1940, and Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Shivell, Arthur | PFC | Company H | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

136th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Schilhabel, William G. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|------------------------|-----|--|---------------|

62d Field Artillery Brigade

135th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Hamm, George S. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Discharge paper; enlistment record; discharge paper; and diploma from Mexican school |
|-----------------|-----|----------------------|--|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Savage, Vernon B. | PFC | Battery C | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Sweet, Howard N. | PFC | Battery B | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Woodley, Alden H. | PVT | Battery C | Diary, June 21, 1918-January 27, 1919; program, "The Official Show of the 135th Field Artillery (Old Troop A) of the 37th Division, A.E.F. 'Going Home'," April 14-19, 1919; postcard; and Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|--|

136th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Baiter, Raymond L. | 2LT | Battery F | Passenger List for Battery F, March 12, 1919 |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|--|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Clark, Samuel S. | PFC | Battery D | Collection of letters, September 1916-November 1918; discharge paper; and enlistment record |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Feth, George A. | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Geyer, Edward F. | CPL | Battery C | Photocopy of discharge paper and enlistment record |
|------------------|-----|-----------|--|

112th Trench Mortar Battery

| | | | |
|--------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Stroia, Nick | SGT | | Questionnaire |
|--------------|-----|--|---------------|

Divisional Troops

134th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Buchanan, Philip P. | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Lockard, Charles P. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------|--------|-----------|---------------|
| Stahl, Olin B. | Bugler | Company B | Questionnaire |
|----------------|--------|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Stankovich, Peter | PVT | Company A | Photocopy of enlistment record; newspaper clipping; and partially completed Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---|

112th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--------------------|--|
| Beck, George E. | PFC | Company F | Reminiscence of November 10, 1918; "F Company, 112th Engineers Veterans Association News Bulletin," November 5, 1949; <i>37th Division A.E.F. Veterans News</i> , November 1978; and map and history of 37th Division operations, October 30-November 11, 1918 |
| Handen, Albert | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Lea, Howard A. | CPL | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Wagner, Clifford C. | SFC | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |

112th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|-----------------------------------|
| Smith, Theodore S. | CPL | | Partially completed Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|-----------------------------------|

Trains

112th Train Headquarters and Military Police

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---|
| Martin, Sumner L. | 1LT | | Memoirs, "World War I, 1917-1919, Chaplain Sumner L. Martin, 37th Division." Memoirs edited by his daughter |
|-------------------|-----|--|---|

112th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|---------|-----------|--|
| Goodson, Jasper M. | Wagoner | Company E | Autobiography, "As I Remember" and Questionnaire |
| Yeager, Harry M. | Wagoner | Company A | Questionnaire |

112th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|-------------------------|---|
| Ashburn, Oscar L. | PFC | 146th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
| Campbell, Nelson E. | | 148th Field Hospital | Itinerary of 148 Field Hospital, 37th Division in World War I |
| Donaldson, Stuart S. | PFC | 148th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
| Fledderman, Raymond G. | PVT | 147th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
| Meyer, Rolla L. | PVT | 148th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---|
| McSweeney, John W. | CPT | | Six postcards containing overview of his military service |
| Stant, William L. | | | Pamphlet, "The Thirty Seventh's Bit" |
| Straub, Ray E. | 1LT | | Questionnaire |
| Wollam, Walter W. | CPL | | Badly faded itinerary diary, July 14, 1917-March 4, 1919, and partial Questionnaire completed by spouse |

38th Division
75th Infantry Brigade

150th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|
| McCray, Carl A. | SGT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Sturgeon, Clifford B. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Wirth, Walter W. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |

138th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Barret, Heyward R. | 1LT | Company C | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

76th Infantry Brigade

151st Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|---------------------|--|
| Collins, Albert D. | CPL | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Humphries, George F. | SGT | Company C | See: 4th Division, 39th Infantry Regiment] |
| Johnson, Clifford H. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Mottern, Layton R. | 1LT | Intelligence | Questionnaire |
| Trainor, Ross F. | PFC | Machine Gun Company | Partial Questionnaire |

152d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------------|--|
| Anderson, Fred L. | PVT | Medical Detachment | Two Questionnaires |
| Boyll, Esten A. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Bradley, Joseph L. | 1LT | | Questionnaire |
| Cook, Roy F. | SGT | | See: 82d Division, 325th Infantry Regiment |
| Good, Willard | CPL | Company K | Questionnaire. See also: 38th Division, 113th Supply Train |

139th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Hambleton, James L. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire. See also: 83d Division, 324th Machine Gun Battalion |
| Heinzmann, Fred C. | SGT | Company G | Questionnaire |

63d Field Artillery Brigade

137th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Allen, Fred H. | PFC | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Barnes, Galen A. | CPL | Battery C | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Engel, Arthur F. | SGT | Battery F | Two annotated notebooks; discharge paper; enlistment record; annotated <i>Soldier's Hand Book (Revised, 1913)</i> ; leave permit; roster; newspaper clippings to include "Principal Dates in the Great War;" photographs; artifacts; and Questionnaire completed by a family member. Artifacts transferred to the Army Heritage Museum; photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Healy, George W. | 1LT | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|----------------------|------|--------------------|
| Miessler, Erich C. | Musician 2d Class | Band | Two Questionnaires |
|--------------------|----------------------|------|--------------------|

138th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Denton, Charles E. | PVT | Battery E | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Heise, Albert A. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

139th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Brown, Henry E. | PFC | Battery A | Photocopies of meal ticket, pass and cartoon |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|--|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Harris, Walter M. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Howland, Myron E. | PVT | Battery F | Photocopies of induction order, discharge paper and enlistment record; registration certificate; and Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|--|

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Hudelson, William L. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Thomas, Wilbur H. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Warner, Everett L. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|

Divisional Troops

113th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Davis, Raymond R. | SGT | Company D | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Reid, Albert Y. | SGT | Company B | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Troendly, Joseph T. | PFC | Company E | Thanksgiving menu and company roster, November 1917 |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---|

113th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Brookshire, Paul W. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Phillips, Chester A. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Trains

113th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------------------|---------------|
| Baker, Eugene J. | PFC | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------------------|---------------|

113th Supply Train

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Good, Willard | CPL | Company F | See: 38th Division, 152d Infantry Regiment |
|---------------|-----|-----------|--|

| | | | |
|--------------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| McCormick, Wallace P. | SGT | Company A | Questionnaire |
|--------------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

113th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Conn, Charles J. | PVT | 150th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Cantrell, Robert H. | PVT | | See: 78th Division, 310th Infantry Regiment |
| Driskill, John F. | PFC | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Gillis, Joseph A. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

39th Division**77th Infantry Brigade****153d Infantry Regiment**

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Blevins, Ira W. | 1SG | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Wood, Roy | 1LT | Company B | See: 32d Division, 126th Infantry Regiment |

154th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|----------|-----------|---|
| Ellis, Grady | Mechanic | | Questionnaire |
| Littlejohn, John D. | 2LT | Company B | Company photograph and Questionnaire. Photograph transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Peaslee, Leonard S. | | Company G | Brief letter accounting military service |
| Simmons, Leander E. | 1LT | Company H | Enlistment record; officer's record book; special orders; promotion; casual log, July 19, 1919; embarkation card; discharge paper, September, 1916; reenlistment paper; and Questionnaire |

141st Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------------------------|--|
| Finkle, Ralph | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Hardin, Bert C. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Postcards; special orders; ship's passenger list; rosters, Headquarters, A, B, C, and D, 141st Anti-Aircraft Machine Gun Battalion, Company B; service record; and newspaper articles; and Questionnaire |
| Honaker, Samuel A. | CPT | Aide to BG W. P. Richardson | See: Above Division, AEF, North Russia, Box 2 |
| Stroud, Joseph C. | PFC | Company B | Two Questionnaires |

78th Infantry Brigade**155th Infantry Regiment**

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Pierce, Joseph A. | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Webb, Theodore | SGT | Company I | Questionnaire |

156th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|----------------|---------------|
| Brooks, William H. | PVT | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Libersat, Henry P. | PVT | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Martin, Tom B. | CPT | Company I | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Mayeaux, Louis C. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Webb, William C. | SGT | | Questionnaire |

64th Field Artillery Brigade

140th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Penn, Dennis O. | PFC | Battery B | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

141st Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Marion, Charles A. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Merkel, Arthur C. | CPL | Battery E | Questionnaire |

142d Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Carroll, Herman H. | SGT | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Cash, Ray | CPL | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Few, Paul C. | CPL | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Markley, Albert D. | SGT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Moore, Melvin W. | PVT | Battery D | Questionnaire |

Divisional Troops

114th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Alderton, David A. | CPL | Band | Questionnaire |
| Atz, Nolan A. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Bass, Dennis M. | CPL | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Ferris, Joseph K. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Kilby, Frank | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Wood, Charles R. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |

114th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Phillips, Herman R. | PVT | Company C | Letter, November 24, 1918, and Questionnaire |
| Smith, Theodore S. | CPL | | See: 37th Division, 112th Field Signal Battalion |

Trains

114th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Barlow, John W. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Trice, Oscar P. | 1SG | | Questionnaire |

114th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-------------------------|---|
| Pastorius, Ray W. | PVT | 155th Ambulance Company | Two handwritten diaries covering period May 27, 1918-March 11, 1919 and March 13-May 22, 1919; pressed ivy leaves from the Kaiser's castle on the Rhine River |
| Sinders, Cliff | PVT | 153d Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-------------------|---------|------------------------|--|
| Stone, Ben J. | SGT | 153d Ambulance Company | Two Questionnaires |
| Schmaltz, Carl F. | Wagoner | 155th Field Hospital | Only first page of Questionnaire completed by daughter |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Ard, Noah P. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Chatterton, Neal L. | SGT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Ingram, Charles | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Thomas, Roy N. | PFC | | Questionnaire. See also: 90th Division, Unidentified Units |

40th Division

79th Infantry Brigade

157th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| Brown, Lyle W. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Cover, Charles J. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Lemon, Eddie H. | CPL | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Neill, Roy G. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Seeley, Willis R. | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |

158th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|------|-----------|--|
| Cunningham, Clare B. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Knutson, Karl J. | PVT | | See: 32d Division, 128th Infantry Regiment |
| Payne, Stanley T. | Cook | | Partial Questionnaire |
| Still, Ralph E. | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Taylor, Ancel | | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Willey, Rufus | CPL | | Questionnaire |

144th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Malde, Olaf | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|-------------|-----|--|---------------|

80th Infantry Brigade

159th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|----------------------|-----------|--|
| Donaldson, Clinton | SGT | Company I | Three letters, 1918-1919; reminiscence, "A Visit by General Pershing;" and Questionnaire |
| Griffin, Berry L. | SGT | Company C | Letter, December 5, 1918, and Questionnaire |
| Martin, Harold J. | PVT | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Ropolo, Peter J. | Musician 3d Class | Band | Questionnaire |

160th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Benson, Emil | SGT | Company M | Questionnaire |
|--------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Thompson, Archibald M. | 2LT | Company H | See: 4th Division, 59th Infantry Regiment |
|------------------------|-----|-----------|---|

145th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Jenkins, F. Marlyn | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Pinter, Michael | PFC | Company H | See: 86th Division, 341st Infantry Regiment |

65th Field Artillery Brigade

143d Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Coor-Pender, Howard | 2LT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Farka, Paul | | Battery B | Clothing receipt; compensation insurance; and songs |
| Green, Howard F. | PFC | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Ingham, Henry R. | 1LT | | Special Orders, 1917-1948. Special Orders transferred to Library Holdings |
| Jack, Delbert E. | PVT | Battery C | 11 letters, September 17, 1918-July 25, 1918 |

144th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Lincoln, Warren S. | PVT | Battery C | Postcards; travel pass; commissary card; leave permission; boarding card; regimental roster, 1926; memorandum; clothing report; pamphlets and mementos from welcoming committee; newspaper articles; "Chronicle concerning the Activities of Carl E.G. Palmen," (American Legion); and Questionnaire |
| Tichenor, Norwood D. | CPL | Battery A | Questionnaire |

145th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| Hilton, Samuel W. | CPL | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Mathison, Abraham J. | PFC | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Osguthorpe, Joseph C. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

115th Trench Mortar Battery

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|--|
| Armstrong, Raymond | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Boring, D. Elmer | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Chulik, Arnold J. | CPL | | Photographs and Questionnaire. Photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |

Divisional Troops

143d Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Norviel, John W. | SGT | Company A | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

115th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Dunham, Norman A. | | | Three volume memoirs, "The War as I Saw It," covering the period November 1917-May 1919 |
| Hill, Riley S. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---------------------------|---------|-----------|--|
| Hofer, Ralph E. | Wagoner | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Honaker, Samuel A. | CPT | | See: Above Division, AEF North Russia |
| Huffman, Denzil E. | CPL | Company C | Newspaper clipping and Questionnaire |
| Headquarters Troop | | | |
| Collage, Herbert F. | PVT | | Troop order, February 17, 1919, and reunion programs and associated announcements, 1928 and 1930 |
| Schlosser, John J. | PFC | | Questionnaire |

Trains

115th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Whitehead, Stanley L. | SGT | Company A | Questionnaire |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

115th Supply Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|-------------|------------------------|---------------|
| Loveall, Edward T. | Mess SGT | Truck Company No. 1 | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-------------|------------------------|---------------|

115th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------------------------|---------------|
| Bell, George | PFC | 159th Field Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Lacey, Theodore H. | CPL | 158th Ambulance Hospital | Questionnaire |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|----------------------------|---------------|
| Enlow, Carl | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Kappes, Christ | PVT | Casualty Detachment 445 | Questionnaire |

41st Division

81st Infantry Brigade

161st Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|----------------------|-------------------|--|
| Barber, Richard W. | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Brown, Francis L. | 2LT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Campbell, Arthur E. | CPT | Company B | William Duane's 1813 <i>A Hand Book for Riflemen</i> ; annotated <i>Officer's Record Book</i> ; <i>The Stars and Stripes</i> , June 13, 1919, November 7, 1942 and July 4, 1944; <i>Yank</i> , June 1, 1945; three letters, March 19, March 24 and December 1, 1918; discharge paper; military record; three poems; collection of newspaper clippings (many concerning World War II); assorted official documents; and Questionnaire. <i>Hand Book</i> and periodicals transferred to Library Holdings |
| Cromer, Herbert | Mess SGT | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Jones, Harold A. | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Rogers, George E. | Musician 3d Class | Band | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Thomas, Mike W. | PVT | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Worley, Ross E. | SGT | Company D | Questionnaire |

162d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------------|---------|---------------------|--|
| Amoth, Clarence N. | 1SG | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Brandaw, Odell W. | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Hipp, Ernest | Wagoner | Supply Company | Undated unit transportation roster and Questionnaire |
| Jameson, George F. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Kennedy, Lancelot A. | PFC | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Ketchum, Edward S. | PFC | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Norgard, Earl R. | 1SG | Company A | Promotion certificate; photocopy of "History of the Third Oregon;" and Questionnaire |
| Peterson, Fred L. | 2LT | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Strange, James A. | SGT | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Strickland, Herbert M. | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Williams, Harry F. | 1SG | Company F | Questionnaire |

147th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Hanson, Fritz G. | CPL | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Warren, Lewis P. | SSG | | Questionnaire |

82d Infantry Brigade

163d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Collins, Bernard L. | SGT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Grove, John S. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Knute E. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Joyce, Harold H. | LT | | Diary with handwritten entries for period January 1-March 4, 1918; Joyce was killed in action |
| Polutnik, Ernest V. | SGT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Townsend, Paul O. | PVT | Company M | Registration Certificate; booklet, <i>English-French Hand Book for the Use of United States Soldiers</i> ; <i>New Testament</i> ; two World War II Ration Books; letter, June 3, 1918; Roll of Honor roster for Company M; and commemorative poster in recognition of military service. <i>Hand Book</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |

164th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Adams, Joel E. | SGM | Headquarters Company | Photocopies of National Guard discharge paper; enlistment record; discharge paper; and promotion certificate |
|----------------|-----|----------------------|--|

| | | | |
|-------------------------|--------|-----------|--|
| Beling, Rudyard G. | PFC | | See: 1st Division, 26th Infantry Regiment |
| Franklin, John W. | PFC | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Geist, George E. | | Company E | Scrapbook including rosters and service record, and Classification Camp, Brest. See separate box |
| Gillespie, Harold N. | PVT | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Heidenreich, Raymond F. | CPL | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Leonard, Robert | Bugler | Company I | Photocopies of discharge paper and enlistment record; telegram; and newspaper clipping of obituary |
| McCusker, Bernard P. | SGT | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Peters, William J. | SGT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Schuyler, Roy E. | SGT | Company M | Troop billet card and brief letter highlighting military service |
| Wasserman, Louis | PVT | Company A | Small collection of letters, September 10, 1918-February 1, 1919 |

148th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Sanders, W. Ray | SGT | | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|

66th Field Artillery Brigade

146th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Foss, Victor | CPL | Band | Questionnaire |
| McDermett, Henry C. | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |

147th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|----------|-----------|---|
| Bush, William | SGT | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Hawley, Donald D. | PFC | Battery D | Questionnaire with extensive additions |
| Hill, Charles W. | PFC | Battery F | Oklahoma Historical Society oral history program release form reflecting basic military service data |
| Lorenzen, Frank P. | PVT | Battery E | Two photo postcards; calling cards; newspaper clipping on shoulder sleeve patches; VA application for compensation; death certificate; and booklet, "Company C, 4th S.D. Infantry" |
| Meyers, Eli R. | CPL | Battery E | Annotated notebook; calling card; photo postcard; "Orders for sentinels;" "Signalling Simplified;" newspaper clipping; handwritten "History of the A. Legion;" assorted correspondence pertaining to American Legion; pamphlet, "A Brief History of La Societe Nationale Des 40 Hommes et 8 Chevanix;" and numerous pamphlets and booklets on the American Legion |
| Pickard, Charles M. | SGT | Battery A | Report of Disability Board card; audio tape and first page of Questionnaire completed. Audio tape transferred to the Audio-Visual Archives |
| Schmidt, Willie E. | Musician | | Questionnaire. See: 32d Division, Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units |

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--------------------|--|
| Sparks, Leslie H. | PFC | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Teall, Dewey A. | PVT | Battery C | Application for Victory Medal; flyer on the Bar-Red Arrow; and first page of Questionnaire completed |
| Thompson, Ernest L. | SGT | | See: 91st Division, 316th Ammunition Train |

148th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|--------------------|--|
| Brown, Charles A. | PVT | Battery C | Postcards |
| Bruner, Glen W. | SGT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Cabaniss, John N. | CPL | Battery C | Photocopies of letters, November 1917-December, 1918; postcards; discharge paper; enlistment record; obituary; and Questionnaire |
| Carlson, Theodore T. | PFC | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Little, Archibald W. | SGT | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Sonderman, Charles A. | CPL | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Sullivan, Walter S. | SGT | | Personal account of military service and Questionnaire |
| Turner, Elmer R. | PVT | Battery A | Questionnaire |

Divisional Troops

146th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Rhoads, George W. | 2LT | Company A | Transportation roster for unit and Questionnaire |
| Robison, William L. | CPL | | Oklahoma Historical Society oral history program release form reflecting basic military service data and Questionnaire |

116th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|----------|-----------|--|
| Armstrong, George J. | PFC | Company A | Photocopies of discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
| Haehnel, Carl O. | CPL | | Photocopies of promotion certificate; discharge paper and enlistment Record |
| Phillips, Harry T. | PFC | Company F | Unit histories, <i>The History of the 116th Engineers</i> , and <i>Company F, 2nd Idaho Inf., N.G., Lewistown, Idaho</i> , and Questionnaire. Unit histories transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Mills, Marmion D. | CPT | | See: Armies, First Army |
| Stewart, Royal I. | Musician | Band | Publication, <i>The Million Dollar Band</i> , and Questionnaire. Publication transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Townsend, Paul O. | PVT | Company D | See: 41st Division, 163d Infantry Regiment |

116th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Middaugh, Theodore A. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Headquarters Troop

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Mason, Sidney S. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Wells, Harold F. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

Trains**116th Train Headquarters and Military Police**

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|---------|---------------|
| Morrison, Wilbur E. | SGT | Troop D | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|---------|---------------|

116th Supply Train

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Amundson, John | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| DeMarco, John A. | SGT | Company B | Eight scrapbook pages; see separate box |
| Johnson, Amos | CPL | | Two Questionnaire |

116th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|-----------|-----|---------------------|---------------|
| Geil, Roy | SGT | 163d Field Hospital | Questionnaire |
|-----------|-----|---------------------|---------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| Blake, Cyrus E. | CPL | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Dresser, Cecil E. | CPL | 82d Infantry Brigade | Questionnaire |
| Noble, Murray | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Tomcheck, Andrew | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Upton, Walter | PVT | | Questionnaire |

42d Division**Headquarters, 42d Division**

| | | | |
|---------------------|-------|----------------|---|
| Fornance, Joseph K. | CPT | Aide-de-Camp | With the 42d Division during the period 31 October-11 November 1918. See: 82d Division, Headquarters, 157th Field Artillery Brigade |
| Ogden, Hugh W. | LTC | Judge Advocate | Transcript of a 244-page diary covering the period October 1917-16 September 1918 |
| Thomas, Richard H. | Donor | | Bound volume of 42d Division Intelligence Summaries and Information Bulletins; bound volume of 42d Division General Orders and Field Orders. See separate box |

83d Infantry Brigade**165th Infantry Regiment**

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|---------------------------------|--|
| Allen, Richard J. | CPT | Regimental Intelligence Officer | Letter dated February 4, 1919 |
| Austin, Marshall H. | CPL | Company M | General Orders 143; 28 August 1918; General Orders 38-A, 28 February 1919; Special Order 1,1 January 1919; and Questionnaire |
| Christy, James P. | CPL | Company G | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------------------------|----------------------|--------------------|---|
| Marston, John S. | | | See: 20th Century Non-World War I |
| McGriskin, Hugh F. | PVT | Company L | Menu and roster, "The First Anniversary Dinner of Company L, 165th Infantry, Army of Occupation," 11 January 1919; Menu, "Victory Dinner to Colonel Donovan, Officers and Men of the 165th U.S. Infantry," 28 April 1919; 8 postcards; and photographs. Photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
| O'Connor, John F. | 1SG | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Orgel, Samuel Z. | 1LT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Reed, Raymond E. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| 166th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Bell, James E. | SGT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Everhart, George G. | PVT | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Fatig, Raymond O. | Musician 2d Class | Regimental Band | Photocopy of handwritten diaries covering service along the Mexican border with the 4th Ohio Infantry during the period August 30, 1916 to March 4, 1917; and photocopies of handwritten diaries covering World War I service during the period July 15, 1917 to May 19, 1919 |
| Hunter, Harry | PFC | Company C | Issue of <i>The Rainbow Reveille</i> , October, 1939; newspaper clipping, "Who Said Sunny France?;" and Questionnaire |
| Jarrett, Paul H. | 2LT | Company M | Photocopies of articles appearing in <i>The Rainbow Reveille</i> entitled "Official History of the 42nd," and "'Francois 570','" photocopy of a July 18, 1989 French newspaper article with translation concerning Mr. Jarrett's return to visit some World War I battlefields; and Questionnaire |
| Lees, Harry V. | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Noise, Lewis M. | SGT | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Stein, Virgil H. | SGT | Company G | Issues of <i>The Ohio Rainbow Reveille</i> , for August 24 and 31, December 25, 1918, and January 1, 1919; and Questionnaire |
| Stevenson, John D. | CPT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| 150th Machine Gun Battalion | | | |
| Benson, Leon H. | SGT | Company D | Discharge papers and enlistment records |
| Hable, Kenneth | | Company B | Poem, "The Chalky Champagne" |
| Smith, Newman | MAJ | Headquarters | Photocopies of September 19, 1918 letter entitled "Tactical Lessons Derived from St. Mihiel Operations;" September 21, 1918 letter concerning notes on the St. Mihiel operations; "Notes on Use of Machine Guns in Recent Fighting for Brigade Commander;" and rosters of the battalion officers |
| 84th Infantry Brigade | | | |
| 167th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Campbell, Duncan | 1LT | | Newspaper clipping of a letter dated March 18, 1918 |
| Crawford, William M. | PFC | | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Donaldson, John M. | 2LT | Company B | Handwritten diary concerning attendance at Reserve Officers' Training Camp at Plattsburg Barracks during May 13-September 25, 1917; 20 postcards depicting training at Plattsburg Barracks; character reference dated May 1, 1917; newspaper clipping dated August 7, 1918, concerning being wounded; a qualifications certification for enrollment in the Officers Reserve Corps dated April 20, 1917; and an annotated Equipment Card identifying equipment issued at Plattsburg Barracks |
| Michaels, Charles J. | PVT | Company I | 9-page typed reflections prepared by a relative |
| Middlebrook, Clyde | PFC | Company G | Discharge papers; enlistment records; and photographs. Photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Pickel, Robert D. | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Reynolds, Wallace | SGT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Summers, Norman L. | 1SG | Company M | Booklet, <i>The War To End All Wars</i> ; photocopy of handwritten diary covering the period July 14-December 25, 1918; and newspaper article, "WWI: A Personal Look Over There," published April 10, 1977. |

168th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------------|-----|---------------------|---|
| Barker, Benjamin C. | PVT | Company L | Badly damaged letter dated May 1, 1918 |
| Benedict, Norman T. | PVT | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Bruns, Fred B. | CPL | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Clarke, Lennox B. | CPL | Company B | Extract from typed memoir, "The Dash for Sedan" |
| Clay, Ralph A. | PVT | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Couron, Edward L. | PFC | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Crowford, Roscoe | PFC | Company M | Two Questionnaires |
| Darling, Leslie W. | PVT | Company E | Transcribed letter, July 20, 1918 and transcribed notice from the 117th Sanitary Train to the unit commander regarding the servicemember's death from wounds |
| Finch, William M. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Flynn, John E. | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Leonard, Rollyn E. | PVT | Company A | Memorial to Rollyn Eugene Leonard compiled by G. Allan Vaughan, a nephew, in 1995; memorial includes a table of contents and transcripts of letters written during the period July 2, 1917-July 8, 1919 |
| Livingston, Lawrence E. | CPL | Company E | Questionnaire filled out by Lyle B. Latimer based on an interview |
| Lowe, Edgar C. | CPL | Company G | Letters; notebook; company roster; soldier's paybook; troop ship billet card; and newspaper articles |
| Magee, Harold N. | PFC | Sanitary Detachment | Photocopies of discharge papers; enlistment records; identity card; and travel permit |
| Midkiff, Ivan V. | CPL | Company H | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Parr, Donald J. | PFC | Company H | Two Questionnaires |
| Patterson, Oscar P. | PFC | Company G | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
| Revenig, Fred J. | CPL | Company A | September 1916 roster, Company A, 1st Iowa Infantry; company station list; December 1 1917-December 16, 1918; and Questionnaire |
| Rutter, Guy N. | SGT | Company B | Two Questionnaires |
| Staton, Harvey G. | CPL | Company G | Two Questionnaires |
| Thomas, John E. | PVT | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Thompson, Hugh S. | 2LT | Company L | Photocopy of a newspaper serial, "Following the Rainbow," run in the <i>Chattanooga Sunday Times</i> , January 14-May 13, 1934 |
| Tucker, Grover | SGT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Walsh, Edward J. | SGT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| White, George E. | CPL | Company I | Commemorative Roll of Honor roster of Company I |

151st Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Moore, Young J. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Turner, Garland B. | PVT | Company B | Newspaper article, "He Lived To Tell About His Funeral," extracted from <i>The Atlanta Journal and Constitution Magazine</i> , February 5, 1967 |
| Wagnon, Homer V. | 1SG | Company B | Discharge paper, enlistment record, 8 letters, World War Gum cards, a typed 10-page memoir of his military service, reunion pass, clippings, ceremony program (unknown and unidentified American soldiers), and digitized photographs |
| Walker, Isaac G. | 1LT | Company A | Memoir, "Personal Experiences, Observations and Incidents Compiled from Notes, Orders, Messages and Memory of Isaac G. Walker, Former 1st Lieutenant Company A, 151st Machine Gun Battalion, 42d Division;" reminiscence, "Where Did Your Son Get His Name;" military career biographical sketch; annotated <i>Field Message Book, U.S. Army</i> ; photocopy of <i>Rainbow Reveille</i> , November 1965; and Questionnaire |

67th Field Artillery Brigade

149th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Benoit, John F. | PFC | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Grandblaise, Emil L. | PVT | Battery A | See: 80th Division, 313th Field Artillery Regiment |
| Kirkland, Wilson | PVT | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Lafferty, Harold | PFC | Battery A | Discharge paper; enlistment record; troop billet card; Veterans Administration medical documentation; and Questionnaire |
| Overstreet, Edward V. K. | PFC | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Scrymiger, Roy C. | PFC | Battery E | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---------------------|-------------|-----------|---|
| Stellner, Robert R. | Mess SGT | Battery C | Original and photocopies of General Court-Martial Orders 178, July 9, 1918; Special Orders 138, December 21, 1917 (reduction in grade); General Order 8, April 4, 1919 (list of engagements); General Orders 38-A; discharge papers; enlistment records; and newspaper clipping |
| Trobaugh, Alva C. | PVT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Wood, W. Stuart | PVT | Battery F | 11 letters, August 23, 1918-March 2, 1919, and handwritten words to song, "War is Hell" |

150th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Barbour, Humphrey M. | 1LT | Battery B | Concert programs; pamphlets; <i>Rainbow Review</i> , 1919-1920; <i>The Ohio Rainbow Reveille</i> , April 20 and 22, 1919; <i>The Rainbow Reveille</i> , May 1924 and December 1925; statement on service with Battery, World War I; various mementos from division reunions; and constitution of the Rainbow Division Veterans Association |
| Barney, James E. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Travel permits; postcard; company betting note; and "Rainbow Division" veterans' messages |
| Coleman, Leslie H. | CPL | Battery A | Leave permits and Christmas dinner program, 1918 |
| Fitzsimons, Philip J. | SGT | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Glaeser, Henry L. | PFC | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Hixon, Carl K. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Johannes, Ervin M. | PVT | Battery A | Copy of a transcribed diary for the period June 25, 1917-May 4, 1919, with supporting documentation; diary transcribed by the daughter-in-law |
| King, Bryan J. | PVT | Supply Company | Reflections, "A Bit of My Military Record Reposing Snuggly in a Nut Shell;" poem, "The Kaiser and the Devil;" and a partially completed Questionnaire |
| Marple, Clark R. | PVT | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Orndoff, Winfield S. | PVT | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Phelps, Ralph H. | PVT | Sanitary Detachment | Instruction sheet for heavy machine gun; songs; service postcards; troop ship billet cards; Red Cross booklet, "When You Get Home;" VI Army Corps General Orders No. 50, June 15, 1918; program, 150th Field Artillery Band Concert, December 24, 1918; and pamphlet, <i>Guide to Cologne Contains a Phrasebook</i> . Pamphlet transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Rayburn, George W. | PVT | Battery C | Special radio message, October 7, 1918 |
| Reyer, Karl D. | PVT | Battery A | Summary of military service; <i>The Ohio Rainbow Reveille</i> , April 20, 1919; troop ship billet card; poem; Thanksgiving menu, 1918; identity cards; photographs; and miscellaneous documents pertaining to his World War II service as a commissioned officer. Photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Seward, William A. | SGT | Battery F | Photocopy of an annotated date book for the period 1 January-31 December 31, 1918 (folder 1); photocopies of letters to family members, 13 August 1917-20 February 1919 (folder 2); photocopies of letters to his sweetheart, 13 August-25 December 1917 (folder 3); 3 January-31 May 1918 (folder 4); June-27 December 1918 (folder 5); 2 January 1919-3 May 1919 (folder 6); and photocopies of newspaper clippings on Battery F personnel (folder 7). See separate box |
| Shortridge, Norman H. | PFC | Battery A | General Order 38-A, February 28, 1919 |
| Skinner, Lloyd W. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Thompson, Osborne B. | | Battery E | Diary, August 5, 1917-May 9, 1919 |
| Tomlison, Stuart | PVT | Battery A | 2 passes, November 26, 1918 and March 23, 1919 |
| Von Burg, Arthur J. | CPL | Battery A | Travel permit; general orders; post-war correspondence |

151st Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------------|--------------------|
| Bory, Benjamin L. | PFC | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Drefahl, Herbert G. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Ohmann, Clarence E. | PVT | Battery D | Two Questionnaires |
| Tayler, Arthur S. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Vibbert, Stanley R. | PVT | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |

Divisional Troops

149th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|-----------|--|-----------|--|
| Anonymous | | Company K | Photocopy of commemorative Roll of Honor roster of Company K |
|-----------|--|-----------|--|

117th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Burgess, Fred E. | PFC | Company E | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and partially completed Questionnaire |
| Dunlop, Wallace | CPL | Company F | Photocopies of discharge paper, enlistment record, application for adjusted compensation for military service, and typed diary for the period June 4, 1917-July 7, 1919 |
| Fisher, Frank T. | | Company A | 5 World War I books and first page of Questionnaire completed by daughter. Books transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Goode, Roy J. | PVT | Company B | Photocopies of unpublished poem, "The American Rainbow," and published poems, "Who Won the War," and "Remember the Man At the Front;" photocopy of a letter explaining when the poems were written; and photocopy of letter, May 28, 1926, about receiving a "dear john" letter while in combat |
| Woodward, Howard M. | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |

117th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------|--------------------------------------|
| Earnheart, Fred A. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire completed by spouse |
| Humphrey, Earl O. | SGT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Insley, Charles E. | CPL | Company A | See: Civilians, Aukerman, Sara Grace |

Trains

117th Train Headquarters and Military Police

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|------------|---------------|
| Figg, Herbert M. | CPL | 2d Company | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|------------|---------------|

117th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Catalano, Anthony L. | | | Route map of the 117th Ammunition Train |
| Collister, Louis J. | SGT | Horse Section | Questionnaire |
| Fissel, Elsworth | CPL | | Handwritten diary for the period July 1, 1918-April 25, 1919 |
| Lambert, Calvin H. | SGT | 3d Truck Company | Photocopy of diary for the period April 6, 1917-January 3, 1919 |
| Neff, Leroy A. | SGT | Motor Section | Questionnaire |
| Sellers, Irvin J. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Shurtz, Jacob E. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |

117th Supply Train

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-------------------------------|--|
| Alcox, Ward F. | SGT | 361st Machine Shop Truck Unit | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
| Nelms, Frank D. | CPT | Company A | Directive authorizing travel to pick up mail dated January 1, 1919 |

117th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|-------------------------|--|
| Cronan, Ray E. | PFC | 166th Field Hospital | General Order 38-A, February 28, 1919; copy of Memorandum #74, March 22, 1919 (a letter of commendation for the 42d Division from General John J. Pershing); copies of letters of commendation from Major General Charles T. Menoher, dated August 13 and November 21, 1918; promotion order dated January 9, 1918; and assorted correspondence and notes concerning denial of a claim for disability compensation |
| Manley, Page | PFC | 167th Ambulance Company | German propaganda paper; <i>The Pontanezen Duckboard</i> , April 12, 1919; and Questionnaire |
| Van Dolsen, William W. | CPT | 166th Field Hospital | Photocopies of transcribed letters for the period October 1917-February 7, 1918 (folder 1); February 10-March 29, 1918 (folder 2); April 3-June 27, 1918 (folder 3); July 2-November 9, 1918 (folder 4); and November 15, 1918-April 16, 1919 (folder 5); See separate box |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|----------------------|--|----------------------|---------------|
| Eddington, Lester S. | | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|--|----------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------------------------|-----|-----------------------|---|
| Fort Benjamin Harrison Collection | | | Several newspaper clippings on Indiana residents serving with the 42d Division and <i>The Rainbow Reveille</i> , Convention Number 7A, July 13-15, 1923 |
| Harris, David E. | PFC | | See: 81st Division, 324th Infantry Regiment |
| Henion, Joseph H. | CPL | 42d Ambulance Company | Poem, "The Yellow Streak," written by PVT Charles V. Regan, and Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Johnnie | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Koester, William H. | | Infantry | Questionnaire |
| Markey, Al | | | French Mission identification card and booklet, "Traffic Regulation" |
| Myers, Glenn R. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Wilkinson, Urban S. | CPL | Infantry | Questionnaire |
| 42d Division Documents | | | General Orders 24, April 2, 1919; Bulletin of Information 14, August 27, 1918; Summary of Events of July 15, 1918; Summary of Events of July 16, 1918; Summary of Intelligence, September 18, 1919; Summary of Intelligence 169, November 26, 1918; and <i>The Ohio Rainbow Reveille</i> , April 29, May 12, 19, 25, June 1, 8, 15, July 6, 13, August 10, 24, November 30, December 21, 1918, January 29, February 5, 26, March 26, and October 24, 1919 |

National Army Divisions

76th Division

151st Infantry Brigade

301st Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Cohen, Eli | PVT | Company A | Oral history, "I Was Willing to Lay Down My Life If I Had To," conducted on 25 July 1979, as an undergraduate oral history class project at Northeastern University; assorted documents and certificates concerning his service with the Aircraft Warning Service during World War II; and an issue of the <i>Brookline Post News</i> , February and March 1945 |
| Maginnis, John J. | LT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| McCauley, Patrick B. | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Riceman, Joseph | PVT | | See: Above Division, Armies, First Army |
| Tibbetts, Robert A. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |

302d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Clark, Allen W. | CPL | Company K | Two postcards |
| Haskins, Charles A. | PFC | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Hodges, Raymond G. | SGT | Company I | 25 letters, 6 February 1918-22 June 1919 |
| Monk, Audell W. | 1SG | Company F | Questionnaire |

152d Infantry Brigade

303d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Edwards, Morton G. | PVT | Company G | See: 82d Division, 319th Field Artillery Regiment |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|

151st Field Artillery Brigade

301st Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Barker, Charles F. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Cursley, Frank | PVT | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Porteous, Henry | PFC | Battery B | Questionnaire |

Divisional Troops

301st Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Malloy, Harry D. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

301st Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Benedict, Eric G. | CPT | Company A | Scrapbook, February 1917-1919, containing photographs, newspaper clippings, official documents, and assorted materials; <i>Short History of the 301st Engineers</i> ; typed "Historical Report, Company G, Fifty-Sixth U.S. Engineers (Searchlight)," November 1918; typed "Anti-Aircraft Defences of Colombey-les-Belles," November 1918; roster of Company G, 56th Engineer Regiment; shipping and landing lists, Company D, 604th Engineer Regiment; newspaper article on the Tomb of the Unknown Soldier, <i>Boston Evening Transcript</i> , 11 November 1931; and Questionnaire. <i>Short History</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Borod, Esmond S. | SGT | Company E | 4 copies of unit history, <i>Short History of the 301st Engineers</i> ; manual, <i>Tables of Organization</i> , Series A, Part I: <i>Infantry Division Maximum Strength</i> , 1 August 1918; lectures on military uses of volcanic tuff; operational reports, August, 1918-May, 1919; prints of German army life; notebooks on reunions, 1937-1942; scrapbooks, 301st Engineers Association materials; and extensive assorted 301st Engineers Association materials. <i>Short History</i> and <i>Tables of Organization</i> transferred to the Library holdings; see separate boxes |
| Hegarty, James A. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |

301st Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Burleigh, Edward I. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Shepard, Robinson | PFC | Company A | Memoirs, "Memories of World War I," and two Questionnaires |
| Swartz, Raymond | PFC | Supply | List of towns visited during French campaign and Questionnaire |
| Williams, Elbert C. | PFC | Company C | Two Questionnaires |

Trains

301st Ammunition Train

| | |
|-------------------|---------------|
| Gallerani, Joseph | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|---------------|

301st Supply Train

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| McCarthy, Francis E. | CPL | Company A | April 1918 welcome letter from King George; promotion certificate; original enlistment record and discharge paper; 1933 certificate as an adult member of the Boy Scouts of America; death certificate; and newspaper clipping |
| Ward, William G. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Diary covering the period 15 July 1918-2 July 1919, and Individual Pay Record Book |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--------------------------|---|
| Dodge, Russell C. | PFC | 231st POW Escort Company | Questionnaire |
| Persak, John | PVT | Salvage Company | See: Camps, Camp Devens |
| Sullivan, John E. | PVT | | Letter announcing a parade in Nashua, NH for those in the National Army; newspaper clippings; assorted pre- and post-war materials pertaining his work with radio broadcasting; and Questionnaire |

77th Division

153d Infantry Brigade

305th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Bennett, Stanley M. | PVT | Company M | Photocopy of diary covering the period 15 April 1918-7 February 1919, in the possession of the Long Island Collection, East Hampton Free Library |
| Fortenbacher, Enno J. | SGT | Company A | Discharge paper; enlistment record; passenger list, Company A; flyer, "305th Infantry A.E.F. Itinerary of the First Battalion;" and Questionnaire |
| Gemmer, Edward M. | | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Graichen, Alfred | PVT | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Griffith, Raymond L. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Hamilton, Willis G. | PFC | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Helvey, Albert O. | CPL | | Partially completed Questionnaire |
| Kantrud, Gus M. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| King, Moses, Jr. | MAJ | Company I | Discharge paper; "History of Co I, 305th Inf. U.S.N.A. Enroute to France;" Special Orders; military record; Promotion certificates; telegrams; sworn testimony; transmittal of medal; post-war correspondence; newspaper clippings; and "Hearing Before The Joint Committee on Printing," including a statement by Major King |
| Kluckman, Arthur A. | PFC | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Menkel, Fred | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Ruberti, Joseph P. | CPL | Company K | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------------------------|------|----------------------|---|
| Woodward, Harold | MAJ | | Collection of letters, 1914-1920 |
| 306th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Campanelli, Salvatore | PVT | Headquarters Company | Newspaper articles to include one on the "Lost Battalion," and Questionnaire |
| Roden, Elmer F. | CPL | Company F | Questionnaire |
| 154th Infantry Brigade | | | |
| 307th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Grimes, Henry L. | Cook | Company K | Registration certificate card and 47 letters, 23 March-30 September 1918 (folder 1); 46 letters, 5 October 1918-10 April 1919 (folder 2); 5 undated letters and a biographical sketch extracted from <i>World War I Service Record</i> (folder 3); see separate box |
| Hoyles, Alfred R. | PVT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Murphy, Stephen A. | SGT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Parker, Ralph | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Reed, Julius C. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Schuh, Urban | | Company C | Questionnaire |
| 308th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Allington, Louis H. | PVT | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Bedell, Winthrop | CPL | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Carstens, Herman H. | PFC | Company M | Questionnaire |
| DeCicco, Paul V. | CPL | Company M | Photocopy of newspaper clipping and Questionnaire |
| Dunagan, Chester A. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Fuller, J. Burns | 1LT | Machine Gun Company | Special Orders; numerous statements of account for laundry and dining facilities; leave request; and assorted other official and unofficial documentation |
| Gutentag, Morris | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Holsen, Paul J. | PVT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| McCollum, Lee C. | PVT | | <i>History and Rhymes of the Lost Battalion</i> . Book transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Myrland, E. H. | COL | | <i>Stars and Stripes</i> comic strip, 25 October 1918; German version of the War Bond booklet with One Mark stamps; and multi-language newspaper inset, "Allied Union" |
| 306th Machine Gun Battalion | | | |
| Shirley, Corliss | SGT | Company D | Newspaper article, "When the Western Front Went Quiet," in Waterloo, Iowa <i>Courier</i> , 8 November 1981 |

152d Field Artillery Brigade

Headquarters, 152d Field Artillery Brigade

| | | | |
|-------------|-----|--------------|---|
| Greco, John | PFC | Headquarters | See: 77th Division, 304th Field Artillery |
|-------------|-----|--------------|---|

304th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-------------|-----------|---|
| Engstrom, Fridolph C. | PVT | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Greco, John | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Hubak, Frank | CPL | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Krueger, George | Horse-shoer | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Merrill, Fred C. | Bugler | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Meyers, Lawrence E. | PVT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Ostertag, Paul R. | SGT | Battery D | Large collection of letters, 30 September 1917-30 September 1918 (folder 1); 7 October 1918-27 February 1919 (folder 2); 6 March-11 April 1919, and G.H.Q. General Orders 38-A, 28 February 1919 (folder 3); see separate box |
| Puddicombe, Albert L. | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Reims, Hugo | | Battery E | Letter, 18 March 1919 |

305th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|----------------------------------|
| Orlando, Charles | PVT | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Zimmerman, Frank J. | SGT | Battery B | Special Orders and Questionnaire |

306th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Bonner, William R. | SGT | Battery E | Account on wartime experience |
| Peck, I. Heyward | 2LT | Battery D | See: 83d Division, 323d Field Artillery Regiment |
| Shea, Charles E. | | Battery E | Questionnaire |

Divisional Troops

302d Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Cash, Henry J. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Graham, William | SGT | Company C | Annotated unit history, The 302d Engineers; newspaper clipping; poem, "The Kaiser's Dream;" Camp A. A. Humphreys newspaper, <i>The Castle</i> , 26 October 1918; invitation to memorial service, 25 September 1938; 77th Division Association publication, <i>Liberty Light</i> , January 1954; and assorted documents. <i>The Castle</i> transferred to the Periodical Holdings |

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|------|--|
| Hertzman, Stanley A. | MSG | Band | Thanksgiving Menu and Company D roster, 29 November 1917; 1918 Thanksgiving Greetings, Headquarters Company; 1918 Christmas Greetings, Headquarters Company; Headquarters Company, Welcome Home program, 12 May 1919; roster of regimental band; newspaper clippings; and assorted documents |
|----------------------|-----|------|--|

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Montgomery, William J. | SGT | Company A | Questionnaire |
|------------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|--|-----------|---|
| Parmenter, Wallace | | Company B | See: 2d Division, 9th Infantry Regiment |
|--------------------|--|-----------|---|

302d Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|---------------|
| Bachus, Arthur C. | 2LT | Radio Company | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|---------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Pear, Bernard | CPL | Company B | Photocopies of World War II-era Certificates of Achievement and Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|-----------|---|

Trains

302d Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|---------|-----------|---------------|
| Lamprey, George T. | Wagoner | Company C | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|---------|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Myers, Mortimer L. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

302d Supply Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Farrell, Howard A. | CPL | Company B | 7 letters, 30 October 1918-9 January 1919, and a War Department telegram informing his parents that he had been wounded |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Phillips, Percy C. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Walters, Henry A. | SFC | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

302d Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|---------|-------------------------|--|
| Wadsworth, Fred A. | Wagoner | 305th Ambulance Company | Photocopies of post-World War I veteran association materials, and Questionnaire |
|--------------------|---------|-------------------------|--|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Kasdorf, Arthur E. | PFC | 341st Infantry Regiment | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|--|
| McMillan, Albert R. | PVT | | See: 26th Division, 102d Machine Gun Battalion |
|---------------------|-----|--|--|

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Norberg, Eric | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|--|
| Smith, DeWitt C. | 2LT | | See: 36th Division, 132d Machine Gun Battalion |
|------------------|-----|--|--|

78th Division

155th Infantry Brigade

309th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|--|--|--|
| Eckstein, Richard | | | Photocopy of unit history, <i>A History of the 309th Regiment of Infantry, 78th Division</i> |
|-------------------|--|--|--|

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Freudenberg, Louis J. | PVT | Company M | Biographical sketch; photocopies of official documents regarding his parents seeking compensation following his death in combat; genealogical documents; and a small collection of photographs. Photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|---|

| | | | |
|--------------------------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Murphy, Clarence F. | | Headquarters Company | 4-page letter, 13 April 1976, reflecting his personal history of military service |
| Murphy, Paul | CPL | Company H | Photocopy of his typed memoirs, "An Account of My Personal Experience in World War I;" photocopy of 309th Infantry Regiment General Orders 1, 9 January 1919, authorizing him a wound chevron; and photocopy of the February 1976 <i>78th Division Veterans Bulletin</i> |
| Latta, Joe G. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Massaro, James | PFC | Company I | Questionnaire |
| McLaren, James | CPL | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Skoglund, Alfred I. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| 310th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Bohne, William P. | | Medical Detachment | Membership card, 78th Division Veterans' Association |
| Cantrell, Robert H. | PVT | Company K | Partially completed Questionnaire |
| Frisbee, Purcell R. | 1SG | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Hammond, Roy F. | PFC | Company A | Program, "78th Infantry Division Memorial Services," 26 August 1967; small collection of photocopied letters; typed 4-page unit history, "History of the 1st Battalion Intelligence Section, 310th Infantry-78th Division-A.E.F.;" typed 4-page reflections, "Echoes of 1918;" 78th Division World War I Marches extracted from the diary of PFC James Campbell; brief unit history, "The Lightning in the First World War, 1917-1919;" map reflecting 310th Infantry Regiment's route of march in France; assorted documents (folder 1); <i>Source Records of the 78th Division in the World War</i> , 15 July, 30 July and 15 August 1940; newspaper articles and clippings; various articles and notices extracted from several issues of the veteran association's publication, <i>The Flash</i> ; and two issues of the <i>Camp Dix Pictorial Review</i> , for 20 April and 20 May 1918 (folder 2) |
| Herdenford, Ralph H. | PVT | Company C | Photocopy of discharge paper and enlistment record, and Questionnaire |
| Moss, William P. | CPL | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Overton, Ernest C. | SGT | Company A | Handwritten diary covering the period 19 May 1918-6 June 1919; small address notebook; safe arrival postcard; commemorative postcard on the 78th Division; troop ship billet card; <i>Pictorial History of the 78th in France</i> ; special editions of the <i>Camp Dix Pictorial Review</i> , "The Lightning (78th) Division in France," and "Camp Dix Panorama, Map and Division Insignia;" small map of Camp Dix, January 1918; newspaper articles from <i>The Stars and Stripes</i> ; and Questionnaire. <i>Pictorial History</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Peirce, Richard B. | 2LT | Company M | Small collection of letters, 13 November 1918-13 May 1919 |
| Purcell, Walter B. | PVT | Company B | Only first page of Questionnaire completed by brother-in-law |

| | | | |
|---------------------------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Rosengart, Frederick | PVT | Company M | Questionnaire |
| 308th Machine Gun Battalion | | | |
| Alenczewiez, Marian | | Company D | Postcard and photographs; Photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Francis, Rolla A. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Gerardin, Louis | SGT | Company B | Newspaper articles and Questionnaire |
| Smith, Milton L. | PFC | Company B | 57-page transcript of diary, "World War I Diary" |
| 156th Infantry Brigade | | | |
| 311th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Burgess, Herbert S. | PFC | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Evans, Harold M. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Smith, Carl P. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Tritapoe, Samuel W. | MSG | | Two maps with unit's route of march annotated, and Questionnaire |
| 312th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Fleming, Thomas J. | 2LT | Company C | Two notebooks containing notes from Officer's Training School; photocopy of certificate from The Infantry School of Arms; short article, "What the AEF Learned;" and article, "Two Argonnes," written by his son |
| Girod, Carlos V. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Brief reminiscence and Questionnaire |
| Rittenhouse, William O. | CPL | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Schmidt, Frank W. | CPL | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Sisco, John M. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Smith, John J. | CPL | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Van Way, Charles | | | Diary covering his trip across the Atlantic, 20 May-2 June 1918 |
| 309th Machine Gun Battalion | | | |
| Reeves, Walter | PVT | Medical Department | Questionnaire |
| Thread, L. G. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| 153d Field Artillery Brigade | | | |
| 307th Field Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Daniels, Henry F. | CPL | Battery F | Photocopy of unit's movements; battery roster; and obituary |
| Gilbert, John A. | PFC | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Miller, Alton E. | PVT | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Owens, Walter F. | | Battery D | See: 82d Division, 325th Infantry Regiment |

| | | | |
|---------------------|------|-----------|---|
| Reynolds, George V. | Cook | Battery B | Two 1918 souvenir French postcards; collection of letters, 30 September 1917-12 March 1919; discharge paper; enlistment record; newspaper article and clippings; G.H.Q. General Orders 38-A, 28 February 1919; French certificate, Medaille de Saint-Mihiel; obituary; daily mess record forms; 78th Division Veterans Association publication, <i>1936-1937 Roll Call and Yearbook</i> ; New Testament League's <i>New Testament</i> |
|---------------------|------|-----------|---|

308th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Arlt, Raymond P. | SGT | Battery C | Two Questionnaires |
| Bandel, Samuel N. | PVT | Battery B | First page of Questionnaire and letter dated 6 February 1978 |
| Katakozinos, Bacilios | PVT | Battery A | See: Engineer Corps, 502d Engineer Regiment |
| Oppelt, Andrew F. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

309th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Stalp, Herbert | PVT | Battery A | YMCA booklets, "Don't Worry," "Do You Win?" and sheet music, <i>Good-bye, France! Hello, Miss Liberty!</i> ; collection of 85 letters, 30 January-29 May 1918 (folder 1); letters, 1 June-25 December 1918 (folder 2); and letters, 5 January-25 October 1919 (folder 3); see separate box |
|----------------|-----|-----------|--|

Divisional Troops

303d Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Affonso, Frank L. | PFC | Company C | Two Questionnaires |
| Binder, Charles G. | PVT | Company F | Large collection of postcards, 22 October 1918-22 June 1919; letter from War Department concerning Company F dated April, 1929; program, "Camp Dix Recital;" 78th Division Veterans Association's <i>The Flash</i> , 6 November 1936; and blueprint of his bunker |
| Falkenburg, Percy D. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Photocopy of discharge paper and Questionnaire |
| Mitchell, Andrew J. | | | Typed reflections, 25 May-18 November 1918; partial regimental history; technical drawing of water turbine; two special editions of the Camp Dix Pictorial Review, <i>The Lightning (78th) Division in France</i> and a badly damaged copy of <i>Camp Dix Panorama, Map and Division Insignia</i> |
| Stark, Joseph G. | CPL | Company F | Small notebook diary covering period 26 May 1918-12 June 1919 (folder 1) and a transcript of the diary, "World War I Diary of Corporal Joseph G. Stark, Company F, 303d Engineers" (folder 2) |

303d Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|--------------------|
| Cook, Charles M. | CPL | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Crohn, George | PFC | Company A | Two Questionnaires |
| Gardner, William L. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |

Trains

303d Supply Train

| | | | |
|---------------------|------|-----------|---|
| Taylor, Lawrence R. | Cook | Company F | 60-page typed company history written by Ernest K. Bodine, and special edition of the Camp Dix Pictorial Review, <i>The Lightning (78th) Division in France</i> |
|---------------------|------|-----------|---|

303d Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Baisch, Robert H. | SGT | 312th Field Hospital | Typed "Historical Report of Field Hospital No. 312, 303d Sanitary Train, 78th Division, From Its Organization on 17 October 1917; letters, 1917–1919; souvenir postcard of 78th Division; booklet, <i>"First Aid French for American Soldiers"</i> ; photographs; maps; and assorted unit documents. Photographs and maps transferred to the Photo Archives |
|-------------------|-----|----------------------|---|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Dickerson, Henry A. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|---------|-------------------------|---|
| Mosier, Arthur R. | Wagoner | 312th Ambulance Company | 2-page typed reminiscence and Questionnaire |
|-------------------|---------|-------------------------|---|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|-----------------|--|--|--|
| Haas, Albert K. | | | Only a few random photocopied pages of a diary |
|-----------------|--|--|--|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|------------------------|---------------|
| Juntunen, John P. | PVT | 314th Butchery Company | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|------------------------|---------------|

79th Division

Headquarters, 79th Division

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|---------------|--|
| Craig, Harold E. | SGM | G2 Detachment | Diary, 1 January-31 December 1918; diary, 1 January-31 December 1919; booklet, <i>Report of General John J. Pershing, U.S.A.</i> ; booklet, <i>Oxford English and French Conversation Book for Army and Navy Men</i> ; sugar distribution certificate for 100 pounds; poem, "Let Him Live;" program, "The Liberty Sing Army of Chambersburg," 30 March 1919; 79th Division's <i>Bulletin</i> , November 1927; and 79th Division General Orders 29, 8 May 1919, citing him for gallantry in action and meritorious service (folder 1); large collection of letters, April 1918-11 May 1919 (folders 2-4); reunion program, "First Official Civilian maneuver of the G2 Veterans," 10 November 1923; <i>The American Legion Weekly</i> , 1 August 1919; poem, <i>At the Peace Table</i> ; Camp Meade newspaper, <i>Camp Meade Herald</i> , 14 June 1918; 79th Division unit newspaper, <i>The Lorraine</i> , 6 February (first issue), 20 March, 10 April, 17 April, and 8 May 1919 (folder 5). Pershing's <i>Report and Conversation Book</i> transferred transferred to the Library Holdings |
|------------------|-----|---------------|--|

157th Infantry Brigade

313th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------|-----|---------------------|--------------------------|
| Doll, Amiel | PFC | Machine Gun Company | Letter, 29 November 1918 |
|-------------|-----|---------------------|--------------------------|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|---------------------|--|
| Groover, Clair | 1LT | | “Memoirs of Clair Groover of Service in the U.S. Army;” rosters of Union County, PA in World War I and World War II; 313th Infantry Regiment’s headquarters location during the war; roster of the 313th Infantry Regiment Officers Association, 6 April 1940; enlarged photograph of his French identification card; program marking the 62d anniversary of Troop M, 1st Pennsylvania Cavalry; photocopies of certificates and citations; newspaper clippings; and two Questionnaires (2 folders) |
| Hoerl, John L. | | Company B | Photocopy of photograph; Photograph transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Howser, Amos W. | PVT | Company B | Newspaper articles on regiment; company roster as of 1940 reunion; and Questionnaire |
| Koontz, Garry C. | PVT | Company M | Photocopy of letter, 10 October 1918 |
| Kothe, Eugene G. | CPL | Company I | Photocopy of photograph; Photograph transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Lore, William P. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Lowe, J. A. | PVT | | Photocopy of a postcard, 6 March 1918; Postcard transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Maisel, Herman C. | PVT | Company L | Photocopy of photograph; Photograph transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Maisel, William F. | PVT | Supply Company | Photocopy of photograph; Photograph transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Meehan, James E. | SGT | Company G | 15-page typed memoir, “My Diary” covering the period 6 July 1918-7 April 1919 |
| Moran, Edward L. | PFC | Company K | Postcard, 3 October 1917. See also: Air Service, 1st Air Service Mechanic Regiment |
| Rasch, John L. | SGT | Company E | 9 letters, 8 June 1918-21 April 1919 |
| Schellberg, William | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Small notebook containing addresses and a handwritten diary, 6 July 1918-1 June 1919; enlistment record and discharge paper; program, Sixth Grand Annual Ball of the Rexton Athletic Club, 22 November 1918; booklet, “316th Infantry Songs;” four postcards, letters, 8 October 1917-17 April 1919; <i>Your Brother Will</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Walsh, Daniel E. | 1LT | | Statement for clothing purchased for use overseas, and extensive collection of official correspondence pertaining to preparing and transporting elements of the 313th Infantry Regiment back to the United States |

314th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Beattie, Robert H. | | Company K | Photocopy of letter, 14 June 1918 |
| Doty, John R. | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Hayes, Richard K. | CPL | Company M | Photocopy of letter, 26 January 1919, and Questionnaire |
| Kachik, Andrew J. | PFC | Company H | Postcard request for Victory Medal dated 2 August 1920; 23-page typed reminiscences; and Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------------------------|--------|----------------------|---|
| Kress, John W. | 2LT | Machine Gun Company | Photocopy of Special Orders calling him to active duty; photocopy of newspaper article: published memoirs, "One of the Last 'Rugged Individualists';" and photocopy of memorandum on standardizing machine gun range tables |
| Summers, Herbert L. | Bugler | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Swartz, Casper W. | PFC | Company C | Discharge certificates; Statements of Service; photo-copy of typed memoirs with associated materials included; photocopied extract from <i>History of the Seventy-Ninth Division</i> with annotations (folders 1-2); photocopied extracts from <i>Under the Lorraine Cross</i> ; photocopy of "Over There" Affectionately Dedicated to the Officers and Men Preparing for 'Over There,' Camp Meade, MD.; photocopy of a published diary, <i>The World War One Diary of Charles H. Kenworthy</i> ; listing of stations and moves by Company M (folder 3); photocopied extract from a newspaper reflecting draft registration number of Perry County residents; roster of members attending 1961 reunion; listing of Signal Corps photographs pertaining to the 314th Infantry Regiment available for purchase; reunion programs, <i>Seventeenth Annual Reunion</i> , 27-29 September 1935, and <i>Twenty-Fifth Anniversary Reunion 314th Infantry, A.E.F.</i> , 24-26 September 1943; program, "Dedicatory Service of Memorial Window," 23 July 1939; article, "Abraham Lincoln's 171st Birthday Celebration;" photo-copy of a published collection of unit photographs taken at Fort Meade (folder 4); newspaper clippings; clippings; some post-World War II letters and other assorted documents (folder 5). See separate box |
| Williams, Richard R. | PVT | Company K | Questionnaire completed by son |
| 311th Machine Gun Battalion | | | |
| Hunter, Harry C. | PVT | Company C | Photocopy of discharge paper and enlistment record; photocopy of small letter collection, 3 June 1918-13 April 1919; and photocopy of Troop Billet card |
| Meissner, J. Walter | SGT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| 158th Infantry Brigade | | | |
| 315th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Davies, Edward A. | SGT | Company B | 62-page typed diary, "War Diary of Sergeant Edward A. Davies, Company B, 315th Infantry, 79th Division" |
| Fleming, Samuel W. | MAJ | Headquarters Company | Photocopy of 92-page reminiscences, "World War I Service of Samuel W. Fleming, Jr." |
| Hoffman, Robert R. | PFC | Company E | Newspaper article and Questionnaire |
| McCool, George W. | CPL | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Schiess, H. | SGT | Company H | Four letters, 10 April 1918-17 December 1918 |
| 316th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Anonymous | | | Print of 316th Infantry Regiment's monument in France |

| | | | |
|----------------------|---------|----------------------|--|
| Bliss, George L. | CPT | Company I | Award recommendations (folder 1); 316th Infantry Veteran Officers' <i>Annual Bulletin & Roster</i> for 1924/1925-1927/1928 (folder 2); 1928/1929-1939/1940 (folder 3); 1942-1945 (folder 4); 1946-1950 (folder 5); 1951-1955 (folder 6; 1956-1960 (folder 7) [Box 1]; 1961-1965 (folder 8), 1966-1970 (folder 9); 316th Infantry Association <i>Bulletins</i> , 1922-1931 (folder 10); 1932-1938 (folder 11); 1947-1971 (folder 12) [Box 2]; program, "Rededication of the 316th Infantry Monument, Hill 378, Sillon-Fontaine Farm, France," 19 August 1951, and 316th Infantry Association correspondence, 1951-1954, and newspaper clippings (folder 13); 316th Infantry Association correspondence, 1955-1958, and newspaper clippings (folder 14); 316th Infantry Association correspondence, 1963-1965, and newspaper clippings (folder 15); 316th Infantry Association correspondence, 1966-1967, and newspaper clippings (folder 16); 316th Infantry Association correspondence, 1968-1969 (folder 17) [Box 3]; 316th Infantry Association correspondence, 1970-1971 (folder 18); 316th Infantry Association correspondence regarding reunions and finances (folder 19); 316th Infantry Association correspondence with the Battle Monuments Commission (folder 20); collection of maps (folder 21); unit histories, <i>History of the 316th Regiment of Infantry in the World War</i> ; <i>79th Division Summary of Operations in the World War</i> ; and <i>The Story of the 79th Infantry Division</i> ; issues of <i>Outfit</i> , 3, 24 and 31 December 1945; and issues of <i>Infantry Journal</i> , March-April, 1940 and December 1945. Unit histories transferred to the Library Holdings; <i>Outfit</i> and <i>Infantry Journal</i> transferred to the Periodical Holdings; see separate boxes |
| Eisenstein, Walter | SGT | Headquarters Company | Photocopy of letter of appreciation and newspaper article |
| Fogelsanger, Ross L. | Wagoner | Headquarters Company | Partially completed Questionnaire |
| Gilbert, Gerald F. | | Company G | See: 79th Division, 304th Sanitary Train |
| Graham, Harry F. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Hayberger, Jacob I. | PFC | Company B | Discharge papers; enlistment record; and Veterans Administration correspondenced |
| Kann, Elmer M. | PVT | Company C | General Orders 38-A, 28 February 1919; Verdun citation; 79th Division operations map; regimental itinerary; booklet, <i>The Taking of Montfaucon</i> ; and 316th Infantry Association's <i>Bulletin</i> (with membership roster), for 28th reunion, 3-5 October 1947 |
| Lauer, Kurvin W. | 2LT | Company A | Booklet, <i>In Retrospect</i> written in rhyme, and Questionnaire |
| Mitchell, Charles A. | SGT | Company D | Partial letter |

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Pickard, John G. | CPT | Company E | “Annual Bulletin of the Veteran Officers 316th Infantry” for 1927-1928, 1929-1930, 1930-1931, 1965, 1966, and 1967; 316th Infantry Association <i>Bulletin</i> for 50th Annual Reunion, 27-29 September 1968 (folder 1); French military identification card; promotion certificates; discharge paper; military record; commissions; Special Orders; travel orders; clinical record briefs based on wounds sustained; letter from General Pershing noting retirement due to physical disability as a result of wounds sustained in combat; Pennsylvania poster marking his military service; newspaper, <i>The Philadelphia Inquirer</i> , 8 May 1945 (folder 2); newspaper transferred to the Periodical Holdings; see separate box |
| Seiser, Edmund M. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Stiegler, Joseph | PVT | Company F | 7 letters, 12 April 1918-28 April 1919 |
| Thompson, Barry E. | SGT | Machine Gun Company | Unit roster; 79th Division Christmas card for 1918; troop ship billet card; exemption coupon book; and Questionnaire |
| Thornton, David M. | CPL | Machine Gun | 90-page typescript of “War Letters of David Miles Thornton” and typescript of two volume “War Diary of Corporal David Miles Thornton” (2 folders) |

312th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Girton, Otto M. | PVT | Company A | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and commemorative poster denoting service with honor |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|--|

154th Field Artillery Brigade

311th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Corcoran, William F. | CPL | Battery A | Typed, 38-page diary covering the period 17 September 1917-1920; enlistment record and discharge paper; booklet with unit roster, “Personnel, Intermediate Q.M. Depot No. 1, S.O.S., Nevers, France, January 1919;” General Orders 38-A, 28 February 1919; assorted post-War papers; and Questionnaire |
| Hill, Walter R. | PVT | Battery E | Photocopy of collection of letters, 3 November 1917-23 April 1919 |
| Koehler, Roy E. | | Battery A | All materials pertain to the Battery A Association, 311th Field Artillery Regiment (3 folders); see separate box |
| Kostenbader, Roy S. | CPL | Battery A | Collection of some 65 letters, 2 November 1917-27 February 1918 (folder 1); 9 March 1918-26 December 1918 (folder 2); 4 January 1919-28 May 1919, and four postcards; program, “311th Field Artillery Smoker,” 8 March 1918; and General Orders 38-A, 28 February 1919; YMCA newspaper, <i>Trench and Camp</i> , 23 January 1918; issues of the 79th Division newspaper, <i>The Lorraine Cross</i> , 27 February, 13 March, 20 March, 26 March, and 3 April 1919; <i>The New Covenant Commonly Called the New Testament</i> ; poem, “There’s a Long, Long Trail;” programs for Camp Meade’s Liberty Theatre; program, “Memorial Day Exercises at Belfast,” 26 May 1918; and the first issue of newsletter, “311th Field Artillery,” 29 May 1918 (folder 3). YMCA and 79th Division newspapers transferred to the Periodical Holdings; see separate box |

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Schaeffer, Samuel Q. | CPL | Battery C | Photocopy of small collection of letters, 20 September 1917-2 February 1919 |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Sayes, William H. | CPL | Battery A | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

312th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|----|----------------------|---|
| Kaehne, Harry H. | | Headquarters Company | Letter describing the sinking of the <i>HMS Mesada</i> and photographs; photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Kerwin, Walter | LT | | Letter from King George welcoming the arrival of American troops, April 1918 |

Divisional Troops

310th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Evans, John L. | MAJ | Company A | Large collection of letters, 7 May-31 July 1917 (folder 1); 1 August-27 September 1917 (folder 2); 1 October-20 December 1917 (folder 3); 3 January-28 April 1918 (folder 4); 18 May-25 July 1918 (folder 5); 11-25 August 1918 (folder 6); 5 September-26 October 1918 (folder 7); and 9 November-21 December 1918 (folder 8); 79th Division Veterans Association materials (folder 9); booklet, "The War Call of the Emergency Aid to Every Pennsylvanian," some correspondence and newspaper clippings (folder 10); and a typed family history and genealogies (folder 11); see separate box |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---|

304th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----------------|----------------------|---|
| Davies, Charles L. | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Gorohowsky, Louis | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Haile, Leroy Y. | Master Engineer | Headquarters Company | 101-page typed diary entitled, <i>A Civilian Goes to War</i> , prepared 50 years after the war, and Questionnaire |
| Hess, Walter L. | Wagoner | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Moody, John W., Jr. | CPL | Company F | Large collection of letters, 4 July 1918-23 March 1919 (folder 1); 2 April-30 June 1919; badly damaged German propaganda flyer, "What Are We Fighting For?;" 79th Division newspaper, <i>The Lorraine Cross</i> , February 1919; piece of a wing from a German airplane shot down in the Mountfaucon area, 4 October 1918; and Questionnaire (folder 2). <i>The Lorraine Cross</i> transferred to the Periodical Holdings |
| Nailor, Charles H. | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |

Headquarters Troop

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--|--|
| Sneidman, Charles R. | PVT | | Photocopy of <i>79th Division Headquarters Troop: A Record</i> , and Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|--|--|

Trains

304th Trains Headquarters and Military Police

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Rossa, Peter A. | PFC | Company B | General Orders 38-A, 28 February 1919, and Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|--|

304th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Miller, Raymond C. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Renninger, Raymond R. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Wilson, Harry J. | SGT | Company F | Photocopy extract from <i>Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in the World War</i> ; order form flyer for unit history, "Memories That Linger;" brief service record; and photocopies of unit newspaper, <i>The Bombshell</i> for 5 October and 25 December 1918, and 25 January 1919 |

304th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|-------------------------|------|-------------------------|---|
| Calvert, Cecil C. | SFC | 313th Ambulance Company | Two Questionnaires |
| Free, John A. | Cook | 316th Ambulance Company | Three letters, 25 May 1918 and 10 and 25 March 1919; two postcards, 1918; two French commemorative Christmas postcards; Company Order 2, 21 January 1919, authorizing him to wear a War Service Chevron; Special Orders 10, 22 May 1919, authorizing him to wear a Meuse-Argonne Offensive Battle Clasp; AEF General Orders 38-A, 28 February 1919; and 79th Division's 1918 Christmas card |
| Gilbert, Gerald F., Jr. | | 316th Ambulance Company | Photocopy of typed diary, "History of my Experiences in the Army during World War I," for the period 5 January 1917-12 June 1919, and Questionnaire |
| Hanson, William L. | LTC | Physician | 79th Division's 1918 Christmas card; map of Vendun; and Questionnaire |
| Knowles, Victor C. | PFC | 315th Ambulance Company | Photocopy of discharge paper and enlistment record; photocopy of unit history, <i>Golden Anniversary of Ambulance Company 315</i> ; and Questionnaire |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|-----------------------|---------|--|--|
| Becher, Gustave C. | Armorer | | See: Ordnance, 304th Mobile Ordnance Repair Shop |
| Hartman, Harry C. | Cook | | Questionnaire |
| Mihm, Stew | Donor | | Newspaper article, "Area 'Doughboys' Tell of War's End," in York edition of Lancaster <i>Sunday News</i> , 8 November 1981 |
| Persichilli, Frank H. | PFC | | Questionnaire |

80th Division

159th Infantry Brigade

Headquarters, 159th Infantry Brigade

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--------------|---------------|
| Turner, James H. | PVT | Headquarters | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--------------|---------------|

317th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Barber, John G. | 1LT | Company A | See: 1st Division, 26th Infantry Regiment |
| Bratton, Joseph E. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Carlson, Arthur H. | PVT | Company C | Photocopy of GHQ General Orders 38-A, 28 February 1919 |
| Gillan, Garnet G. | SFC | | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Gillespie, Wardie | PFC | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Hays, Clarence J. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| McConnell, Robert F. | PFC | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Ross, Fred E. | SGT | Company I | French tax exemption coupon booklet; <i>USS Mongolia</i> troop billet card; 80th Division publication, <i>My Duties When a Sentry in the Trenches</i> ; German postcards; and Questionnaire |

318th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------------|-------|----------------------|---|
| Montgomery, Charles W. | | Headquarters Company | Photocopies of 3 postcards |
| Paulini, George L. | | Company G | Only one page of Questionnaire completed |
| Powers, James E. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire partially completed by daughter |
| Ritter, Ben | Donor | | Photocopy of roster for Company L |
| Robertson, Charles A. | 1LT | | See: 80th Division, 305th Sanitary Train |
| Schwartz, Ernest C. | PVT | Company A | Discharge paper; enlistment record; photograph; and <i>Soldier's Individual Pay Record Book</i> . Photograph transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Stultz, Russell L. | SGT | | Newspaper article, "World War I Vets Dwindle," in <i>Daily News-Record</i> , 22 November 1981. See also: 80th Division, Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units |
| Wyatt, Emory M. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |

313th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---|
| Bell, George F. | PVT | | See: 80th Division, 319th Infantry Regiment |
|-----------------|-----|--|---|

160th Infantry Brigade

319th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Bell, George F. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Clark, VanDyck | 1LT | Company C | GHQ Special Orders 182, 1 July 1918; 319th Infantry Regiment's "Club Rules and Regulations for the Officers' Club;" miscellaneous General Orders and Special Orders; invitation to a dance hosted by the 50th Aero Squadron and dance card; and shipping notification about a truck |
| Dowie, Robert R. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Hussar, Joseph W. | PFC | Company I | Diary with infrequent entries for the period 17 May 1918-31 May 1919, and Questionnaire |
| Luce, John | CPL | Company H | Passes; receipt for membership in 80th Division Veterans Association; three photographs; and uniform items. Photographs transferred to the Photo Archives; uniform items transferred to CMH |

| | | | |
|------------------------------------|----------------------|------------------------|--|
| Malesky, Joseph W. | PFC | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Manzey, Paul H. | PFC | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Whitlock, Asa T. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| 320th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Bengston, Bernard E. | PVT | Company E | Photocopy of reminiscences, "My Experiences in the Army;" photocopies of discharge paper, enlistment record, Certificate of Naturalization, and photograph |
| D'Ariano, Roy R. | Musician 3d Class | Company H | Reminiscences, "What I Did in the Army," and Questionnaire |
| Harbison, Robert L. | CPL | Company F | Potter Club 1918 Christmas card; booklet, <i>Report of General John J. Pershing, USA</i> ; 3 letters, 25 September-10 November 1918; reminiscences, "A Brief Sketch of My Period of Service in 'The World War;'" discharge paper; "Company F, 320th Infantry Record of Events;" letters and postcards, 1918; unit's station list; 4 issues of the 2d Battalion, 320th Infantry Regiment's newspaper, <i>The Whizz-Bang</i> , February-March 1919; Company F casualty lists; discharge paper; <i>The Whizz-Bang</i> , February and March, 1919; and newspaper clippings. <i>Whizz-Bang</i> transferred to the Periodical Holdings |
| Hengst, David R. | | | Copies of letters and postcards, 11 October 1918-9 March 1919 |
| Lomady, Oliver W. | SGT | Medical Detachment | Diary covering the period 24 May-7 November 1918; poem, "For You My Mother;" pass; Medical Detachment roster; memorandum; troop ship billet; and assorted other documents |
| Morrissey, Edward J. | PFC | Company L | Photocopies of Certification of Military Service, War Service Record, and Veteran's Compensation Application |
| Schwab, Harry E. | SGT | Company H | 9 letters, 11 June 1918-26 March 1919 |
| Smith, Ross E. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | <i>Standard Daily Journal</i> , 1918 with entries for almost all of the days |
| Stephens, Samuel W. | CPT | | Photocopy of 5 August 1932, War Department letter expressing sympathy in Captain Stephens' death and photo album; Photo album transferred to the Photo Archives |
| 315th Machine Gun Battalion | | | |
| Thompson, David E. | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Voelker, George J. | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |

155th Field Artillery Brigade

313th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-------------------------|---|
| Cossel, I. J. | CPL | | Only portions of the first page of Questionnaire completed |
| Grandblaise, Emil L. | PVT | Battery E | Regimental Christmas holiday card and 11 letters, 19 March 1918-3 February 1919 |
| Hengst, Abram W. | | Headquarters Company | Photocopies of two letters, 14 April 1918 and 23 November 1918 |

| | | | |
|---------------------------------------|--------------------|----------------------|--|
| Olcese, Salvador F. | PVT | Headquarters Company | <i>Army Song Book</i> ; YMCA's <i>Popular Songs of the AEF</i> ; and Questionnaire |
| Walkup, Homer L. | CPL | Battery D | 1938 letter from the Veterans Administration and Questionnaire |
| 314th Field Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Ash, John H. | SGT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Cline, John J. | PFC | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Goudy, Wiley C. | PVT | Battery F | Photocopy of discharge paper and enlistment record; photocopy of GHQ General Orders 38-A, 28 February 1919; photocopy of newspaper article, "Area Man Unfolds Events of 'Big War'," in Wheeling, West Virginia's <i>Wheeling News-Register</i> , 11 November 1988; and Questionnaire |
| Ross, Fred E. | SGT | Battery D | See: 80th Division, 317th Infantry Regiment |
| Steffen, John A. | Musician, 2d Class | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Williams, Walter A. | 1LT | | <i>Officer's Record Book</i> |
| 315th Field Artillery Regiment | | | |
| McKinney, Charles | Wagoner | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Strickler, Arthur C. | PVT | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Divisional Troops | | | |
| 305th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Clark, Frederick Lake | PVT | Company F | "The Story of Frederick Lake Clark" by Richard A. Payne |
| Clouse, Elwood S. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Geesey, Edgar M. | SFC | | Unit history, "Regimental History, 305th Pioneer Engineers, 80th Div.;" photocopy of map depicting the 305th Engineer Regiment's travels in France; and Questionnaire |
| Gray, William P. | CPL | Company B | Notebook containing typed history of the 305th Engineer Regiment as of 9 February 1919, and a separate typed history of the unit also dated 9 February 1919 |
| Martin, William | | Company C | Company C Veteran Association's news circular, <i>The Informer</i> |
| Rogers, David S. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire partially completed by spouse |
| Strang, Daniel G. | | Company B | Handwritten diary covering the period 4 February 1918-31 May 1919 |
| 305th Field Signal Battalion | | | |
| Brazeau, Leonard L. | PFC | Company C | Photocopy of discharge paper and enlistment record, and Questionnaire |
| Smith, Jack P. | SGT | Company B | Small booklet containing training notes and a diary covering the period 24 May-26 September 1918 |
| Headquarters Troops | | | |
| Gibbs, Charles E. | SGT | | Questionnaire |

Trains

305th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|-------------------|---------|-----------|---|
| Davis, Harvey R. | PVT | Company E | Letter, 24 November 1918; French Verdun citation; and Convoy pass permit |
| Guille, George W. | Wagoner | Company C | Pocket Signal Disk for International Morse Code and Two-Arm Semaphore; "Brief History of 80th Division," extracted from 80th Division's <i>Blue Ridger</i> ; unit history, <i>The 319th Infantry, A.E.F.</i> ; <i>V.F.W. Magazine</i> articles; <i>Life Magazine</i> article, 13 March 1964; and Questionnaire. <i>319th Infantry</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Morvay, Steven V. | SGT | Company C | Questionnaire |

305th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-------------------------|---|
| Ball, James | PVT | 319th Field Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Robertson, Charles A. | 1LT | 317th Ambulance Company | Letters and postcard, 1918-1919, and letters of Condolence |
| Stoughton, Robert C. | PFC | 317th Field Hospital | Unit history, <i>History and Heraldry of the 80th Division</i> and Questionnaire; <i>History and Heraldry</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-------------------------|--------------------|
| Stultz, Russell L. | SGT | 318th Infantry Regiment | See separate boxes |
|--------------------|-----|-------------------------|--------------------|

Sergeant Stultz, a member of the 318th Infantry Regiment, served as "historian" for the 80th Division Veterans' Association. Stultz wrote an extensive history of the division's service in World War I. However, because of the Great Depression followed by World War II, and the passing of years, it was never published. Rather, he donated it to the Military History Institute. Most chapters of his manuscript, as well as the extensive background material described below, are included in the 80th Division's World War I Veteran Survey Collection.

Box 1:

| | |
|-----------|--|
| Folder 1: | Inventory of 80th Division materials |
| Folder 2: | "Brief Histories of Divisions, US Army, 1917-1918" Pamphlet, <i>Operations of the 2d American Corps in the Somme Offensive</i> transferred to the Library Holdings Booklet, "Organizations Comprising a Detachment of the First Army, A.E.F. Participating in the Review for the President of the United States" |
| Folder 3: | Newspaper Clippings |
| Folder 4: | Correspondence on the Blue Ridge Insignia |
| Folder 5: | "Construction of Camp Lee Cantonment" "Camp Lee Hospital, 1917-1918: Reminiscences of Mrs. George Thomas Walker Kern" "History of Utilities' Organization" "Chaplains in Camp Lee" "History of Auxiliary Remount Depot #305, Camp Lee, Virginia" |
| Folder 6: | General Orders, Fort Lee General Orders, 80th Division |
| Folder 7: | "Paper Work in the Army" Camp Lee and 80th Division memoranda |

- Folder 8: "General Cronkhite's Observation Tour of the Western Front"
Lecture, "Operations of the 80th Division"
Assorted facts and figures on the 80th Division
80th Division's *The Service Magazine*, July-August 1927
- Folder 9: Camp Lee Special Orders
- Folder 10: "History of American Post Office No. 756"
- Folder 11: "Report on Ordnance Activities, Eightieth Division, A.E.F."
- Folder 12: "Quartermaster Activities of the 80th Division"
- Folder 13: Materials concerning 80th Division Veterinary Corps activities
- Folder 14: Chaplain James R. Laughton's personal war experiences, *The Cross in the Tempest*
"Work of the Chaplains"
"80th Division Chaplains"
- Folder 15: "History 80th Division Med. Supply Unit"
Medical History of the 80th Division
- Folder 16: Assorted information on YMCA support of the 80th Division

Box 2:

- Folder 17: 80th Division Station Lists in AEF
- Folder 18: Correspondence concerning embarkation and debarkation
Special Orders 153, 2 June 1919, listing names of personnel to be discharged
Special Orders 143, 3 June 1919, listing names of personnel to be discharged
- Folder 19: "Summary of Operations, 4th Division, in Meuse-Argonne," 21 March 1929
"Battle of the Meuse-Argonne," by Major Herman von Giehrl
- Folder 20: Bulletin 16-A, Musketry (24 February 1919)
Bulletins 18-A (3 March 1919), 19-A (6 March 1919), 22-A (14 March 1919), Musketry
- Folder 21: 80th Division Reports on Operations
80th Division Summaries of Operations
- Folder 22: "Historical Summary of Formation of 80th Division, Organized Reserves"
80th Division's *The Bulletin* for 15 November 1924 and 15 December 1927 and 15 February 1928
- Folder 23: 80th Division Historical and Athletic Bulletins
Issues of *The Blue Ridge News*
- Folder 24: Post-war news releases
- Folder 25: "Statements of Number of 'Prisoners' and 'Enemy Material' Captured by 80th Division"
- Folder 26: 80th Division Field Orders
- Folder 27: 80th Division troop strength reports
- Folder 28: Headquarters, 80th Division *Special Bulletins*
- Folder 29: Index Bulletin, Headquarters Eightieth Division
80th Division *Bulletins*, 13 September-30 October 1917
- Folder 30: 80th Division *Bulletins*, 1 November-31 December 1917

Box 3:

- Folder 31: 80th Division *Bulletins*, 2 January-14 March 1918
- Folder 32: 80th Division *Bulletins*, 15 March-17 May 1918
- Folder 33: 80th Division *Bulletins*, 10 June-31 December 1918
- Folder 34: 80th Division *Bulletins*, 1 January-26 May 1919
- Folder 35: 80th Division draft history, Chapters I-IX
- Folder 36: 80th Division draft history, Chapters X-XV
- Folder 37: 80th Division draft history, Chapters XVI-XXI

Box 4:

- Folder 38: 80th Division draft history, Chapters XXII-XXV
- Folder 39: 80th Division draft history, miscellaneous chapters

Folder 40: 80th Division draft history, Chapters XL-XLVII
 Folder 41: 80th Division decorations and citations
 Folder 42: 80th Division unit commendations
 Folder 43: 80th Division Distinguished Service Cross citations
 Folder 44: 80th Division Distinguished Service Medal citations
 Folder 45: 80th Division Silver Star citations
 Folder 46: 80th Division Meritorious Service citations
 Folder 47: 80th Division A.E.F. Headquarters citations
 Folder 48: 80th Division Corps citations
 Folder 49: 80th Division citations
 Folder 50: 80th Division citations
 Folder 51: 80th Division brigade citations
 Folder 52: 80th Division individual citations
 Folder 53: 80th Division foreign decorations
 Folder 54: 80th Division officer rosters

Box 5:

Folder 55: "Alphabetical List of Casualties of the 80th Division"
 Folder 56: "Roll of Deaths in 80th Division While in Service, 1918-1919"
 Folder 57: 80th Division assorted document about casualties
 Folder 58: "80th Division Commissioned and Enlisted Personnel . . . Who Were Prisoners of War While Serving with the American Expeditionary Forces"
 Folder 59: 80th Division miscellaneous documents
 Folder 60: Booklet, *Roster of Headquarters Troop, 80th Division*
 Folder 61: "The 159th Brigade with the British"
 159th Infantry Brigade assorted documents
 Folder 62: 159th Infantry Brigade assorted documents
 Folder 63: Edward Buchanan correspondence concerning command of 159th Infantry Brigade
 Folder 64: 317th Infantry Regiment's reports of operations
History of the 317th Infantry
 Folder 65: "Company 'I', 317th Infantry, American Expeditionary Forces, Operations with the British"
 "History of Company K, 317th Infantry (Sept. 15th-Nov. 11th, 1918)"
 "Overseas Diary, Company G, 317th Infantry (Sept. 25th-Oct. 11th, 1918)"
Overseas Diary of Company 'G,' 317th Infantry transferred to the Library Holdings
Company 'K,' 317th Infantry transferred to the Library Holdings
 Folder 66: "The 2nd Bn., 318th Inf., 80th Div. On the British Front"
 318th Infantry Regiment assorted documents
 "Training Notes, Second Battalion, 318th Infantry"
History of the Second Battalion, 318th Infantry, U.S.A. [transferred to Library holdings]
Roster of Company D and Brief History of the First Battalion, 318th Infantry, Eightieth Division, American Expeditionary Forces, France transferred to the Library Holdings
 Folder 67: 318th Infantry Regiment's reports of operations
 Folder 68: 313th Machine Gun Battalion assorted documents
 Folder 69: "313th Machine Gun Battalion Report of Operations"
 Folder 70: 160th Infantry Brigade assorted documents
 Folder 71: 160th Infantry Brigade reports of operations
 Folder 72: 319th Infantry Regiment assorted documents
 Booklet, "Roster, 319th Machine Gun Club"
The 319th Infantry, A.E.F. and Our "E" Story, 319th Infantry, 80th Division transferred to the Library Holdings

Box 6:

- Folder 73: "Outline, 320th Infantry, 160th Brigade, 80th Division"
War Diary of Company "E," 320th Infantry transferred to the Library Holdings
History of Company "I," 320th Infantry, 80th Division transferred to the Library Holdings
A Short History of the Battalion transferred to the Library Holdings
- Folder 74: "My Services with the American Expeditionary Forces in France," by CPT Melville B. Oakham, 320th Infantry
- Folder 75: "The 315th Machine Gun Battalion Constituting a Part of the 160th Brigade of the Eightieth Division of the Army of the United States"
"Roster, 315th Machine Gun Battalion"
315th Machine Gun Battalion assorted documents
- Folder 76: "History of the 155th Field Artillery Brigade, Eightieth Division"
"Roster of Headquarters Detachment, 155th Field Artillery Brigade"
155th Field Artillery Brigade assorted documents
- Folder 77: "War Diary of 314th Regiment, Field Artillery, 16 September-11 November 1918"
- Folder 78: "315th Field Artillery Narrative of Operations"
"War Diary of the 315th F.A."
- Folder 79: "War Diary of the Three Hundred Fifteenth Field Artillery: An Official Narrative of Operations"
- Folder 80: 305th Trench Mortar Battery documents
- Folder 81: "314th M.G. Battalion"
"314th Machine Gun Battalion (The Division Machine Gun Battalion in the Meuse-Argonne)"
Roster of officers, 314th Machine Gun Battalion
- Folder 82: "Regimental History-305th Engineers-80th Division"
"Over There with the Eightieth: A Narrative of the personal Experiences of Charles R. Blatt, Sergeant, Co. D, 305th Eng., Eightieth Division"
"Regimental History, 305th Pioneer Engineers, 80th Division"
- Folder 83: Handwritten draft, "Regimental History-305th Engineers-80th Division"
"Historical-Technical Report," dated 8 April 1919
- Folder 84: 305th Field Signal Battalion assorted documents and personal narratives
Company C, 305th Field Signal Battalion transferred to the Library Holdings
- Folder 85: "Diary of the 305th Tr. HQ. and M.P. in the A.E.F."
Booklet, *Roster of 80th Military Police Company, Eightieth Division*
- Folder 86: "History of the 305th Ammunition Train, 80th Division-U.S. Army"
- Folder 87: "Three hundred and Fifth Motor Supply Train, Eightieth Division, A.E.F."
- Folder 88: *305th Sanitary Train, Ambulance Company 318*
"Historical Sketch of Ambulance Company 319"
"History of 318 Field Hospital"
Report of General John J. Pershing, U.S.A. transferred to the Library Holdings
A.E.F. No. 1418 G-5: *Individual Instruction in Rifle Practice* transferred to the Library Holdings
Bayonet Training Manual Prepared at School of Arms, Fort Sill, Okla. transferred to the Library holdings
Economic Mobilization in the United States for the War of 1917 transferred to the Library Holdings

81st Division**161st Infantry Brigade****321st Infantry Regiment**

Jenkins, Olin M. PFC Company K Questionnaire

| | | | |
|------------------------------------|---------|----------------------|---|
| Johnson, Allen T. | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Meads, Paul C. | PFC | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Miller, John D. | Wagoner | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Mitchell, William R. | PFC | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Quinn, James F. | PVT | Company K | Pass dated 23 August 1919 and 9 letters dated between 27 October 1918-24 August 1919 (folder 1); 11 letters written to Quinn between 28 June 1918 and 1 July 1919 (folder 2) |
| 322d Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Hunter, Gordon C. | 2LT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Kidd, Monnil H. | PFC | Company H | Reminiscence, "My Experiences in World War I," Biographical sketch; photocopy of <i>81st Division Summary of Operations in the World War</i> ; and Questionnaire |
| Norton, Howard N. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Induction certificate; French postcard depicting Laignes; and Questionnaire |
| Strauss, Albert A. | PVT | Company D | Selective Service documents and collection of 62 letters and postcards, 29 June-27 December 1918 (folder 1) and 1 January-27 May 1919 (folder 2) |
| Tullock, Bunah B. | SGM | Headquarters Company | Notebook regarding trip to Paris; 2 postcards; 3 letters; discharge paper; paycard; extracts of General Orders; rosters of officers for the 1st Battalion, typed poem, "The Girl I Left Behind Me;" photocopies of enlistment record, discharge paper, and promotion certificates; <i>Greeneville Sun</i> newspaper article, "Memories: What May 31 Is All About-B. B. Tullock," 29 May 1976; <i>Dictionnaire Francais-Anglais et Anglais-Francais</i> ; and <i>The Self-Pronouncing New Testament</i> ; dictionary transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Walker, George W. | SGT | Company M | Questionnaire |
| 317th Machine Gun Battalion | | | |
| Farrell, John H. | 1LT | | 2 postcards, a telegram, 28 November 1918, and 18 letters, 5 September 1918-7 June 1919 |

162d Infantry Brigade

323d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|---------------------|--|
| Farrell, John H. | 1LT | | See: 81st Division, 317th Machine Gun Battalion |
| Hassell, Uel H. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Stone, William J. | PVT | Company C | Record of military service and Questionnaire |
| White, Joseph W. | SGT | Machine Gun Company | Photocopy of enlistment record and discharge paper; photocopy of <i>Order of Battle of the United States Land Forces in World War</i> for the 81st Division; photocopy of letter, 10 October 1919; and photocopies of assorted monthly returns |

| | | | |
|---------------------------------------|---------|---------------------------------|---|
| Workman, Cecil A. | SGM | Headquarters Company | Newspaper article, "Armistice Day 1918," and Questionnaire |
| 324th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Amidon, Roy H. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Partial Questionnaire |
| Clyburn, James R. | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Harris, David F. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| McClerkin, J. Fred | 1LT | | "Report of 1st LT. J. F. McClerkin to COL. G. W. Moses," 14 November 1918, and Camp Warden McLean Reserve Officers' Training Camp certificate |
| Thompson, Frank W. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Weisman, Morris D. | 2LT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Westbrook, Bonnie L. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| 318th Machine Gun Battalion | | | |
| Edwards, Dillon M. | Wagoner | | Questionnaire |
| Emerson, Clyde A. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Promotion certificate; death certificate, 30 January 1919, and US Army "In Memory of" certificate |
| Gulli, Albert | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| McCoy, R. O. | SGT | | Letter, 27 February 1919 |
| 156th Field Artillery Brigade | | | |
| 316th Field Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Bishop, Rufus M. | PFC | Battery B; Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Miller, Sheridan F. | CPL | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Perry, Cleveland A. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Roland, Herrick M. | 2LT | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| 317th Field Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Moore, James M. | PFC | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| 318th Field Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Bulleigh, Henry E. | CPL | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Gerbing, George J. | PVT | Battery E | Two Questionnaires |
| Parks, Henry S. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Divisional Troops | | | |
| 306th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Hagood, Jasper F. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Hoh, Johnny C. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--|-----|-------------------------------------|--|
| Raush, Stanley F. | SGT | Sanitary Detachment | Letter, 23 February 1919 |
| Williams, William L. | PVT | Company E | Photocopies of enlistment record and discharge paper; and newspaper clippings |
| Yoder, Paul A. | 2LT | | See: Camps, Camp Hancock |
| 306th Field Signal Battalion | | | |
| Jawer, Herring | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| McKinney, Claude E. | SGT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Miller, Robert B. | SFC | Company C | Booklet, "Patriotic Songs;" leave permit; identification card; travel permit; poem, "Recollections of the A.E.F.;" letter from the commander to members of the company, 16 November 1918; <i>Trench and Camp</i> , 18 May 1918; an annotated copy of <i>The Battlefront of the 324th Infantry</i> depicting views of the Meuse-Argonne, 9-11 November 1918; and assorted other documents and reunion materials |
| Turner, Richard T. | SGM | Company A | Booklet, "Camp Jackson and the City of Columbia, S.C.;" a 1917 Thanksgiving menu containing a company roster; and Questionnaire |
| Trains | | | |
| 306th Trains Headquarters and Military Police | | | |
| Barker, Harvey J. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Forbes, Jack H. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| 306th Ammunition Train | | | |
| Turbyfill, Joseph M. | 1LT | Company F | 15 letters, July-31 August 1918 (folder 1); postcard, 20 September 1918 and 17 letters, 2 September-31 October 1918 (folder 2); 11 letters, 3 November-29 December 1918 (folder 3); 14 letters, 2 January-31 March 1919 (folder 4); 11 letters, 12 April-24 June 1919 (folder 5); and a collection of postcards, 1911-1920 (folder 6); and miscellaneous materials (folder 7); see separate box |
| 306th Sanitary Train | | | |
| Dance, Willis J. | PFC | 323d Field Hospital | Two Questionnaires |
| Feen, Alfred L. | PFC | 322d Ambulance Company | Enlistment record and discharge paper; typed reflections, "Dates of Moves and Stops of the Train that Hikes," August 1918 to June 1919; and photocopy of <i>The Wild Cat</i> , 17 May 1919 |
| Kneece, Boldridge E. | 1LT | 321st Field Hospital | Letter, 1 January 1919, and Questionnaire |
| Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units | | | |
| Evans, Samuel F. | PFC | 1st Replacement Regiment, Company G | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Quinn, Gilbert H. | PVT | | Photocopy of 1-page narrative of military service; poem, "Poem of a Soldier After a Battle;" and song, "This Bloody War" |
| Stone, Troy M. | PVT | Battery C | Partially completed Questionnaire |
| Trock, Elmer L. | PFC | | See: 35th Division, 130th Field Artillery |
| Ulmer, Charles | SGM | | See: 35th Division, 110th Ammunition Train |
| Verdin, Daniel B. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

82d Division

Headquarters, 82d Division

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--------------|---|
| Heath, Benjamin H. | SGM | Headquarters | Photocopies of 9 letters, 28 December 1917-18 December 1918, and photocopies of photographs |
|--------------------|-----|--------------|---|

163d Infantry Brigade

325th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|------|----------------------|---|
| Anderson, George H. | PFC | Company B | Two Questionnaires |
| Ashton, William L. | SGT | Machine Gun Company | Booklet, <i>War Facts & Patriotic Songs</i> ; booklet, <i>The Soldier's Pocket Phrase Book</i> ; booklet by Brainless Bates, "How to be a Soldier;" assorted documents, notes, official correspondence and newspaper clippings (folder 1); and C. LeRoy Baldrigde's scrapbook (folder 2); " <i>I Was There</i> " <i>With the Yanks in France</i> |
| Carter, Henry K. | PVT | Company E | 3 letters, 26 Jun 1918-3 February 1919; photocopy of telegram, 18 May 1919; induction orders; and Questionnaire |
| Cook, Roy F. | SGT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Eisenson, Harry | Cook | Machine Gun Company | Large collection of letters in English, Russian and Hebrew, 1918-1919; World War II era letters from his son serving in the Navy and his daughter; a photograph of the company; 1 postcard and 15 letters, 20 February-5 August 1918 (folder 1); 18 letters, 12 August-14 November 1918 (folder 2); 2 postcards, 18 letters, 15 November 1918-14 February 1919 (folder 3); 1 postcard, 14 letters, 19 February-29 March 1919 (folder 4); 16 letters, 31 March-11 May 1919 (folder 5); 17 World War II-era letters, 16 October 1944-21 September 1945 (folder 6); a safe arrival telegram, 18 May 1919, postcards, and several undated letters (folder 7). Photograph transferred to the Photo Archives. |
| Green, Walter G. | 1LT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Hengst, John W. | | Headquarters Company | Photocopies of 2 letters dated 8 November and 15 December 1917 |
| Jones, Elmer T. | PVT | Company I | 2 newspaper clippings containing poems, "Mother's Day" and "The American Army;" 2 Christmas card letters; 3 postcards; 2 official postcards regarding hospitalization; booklet by Brainless Bates, "How to be a Soldier;" annotated booklet, <i>America's Army and its Part in the Great War</i> ; and 5 letters, 8 October 1918-20 May 1919 |
| Olsen, Knud J. | PFC | | 7-page typed reminiscence and Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Owens, Walter F. | | Company C | Selective Service postcard; 4 postcards; 21 letters, 2 September-10 December 1917 (folder 1); 20 letters, 1 January-24 August 1918; newspaper clipping pertaining to his death in combat; and photocopy of Genesee County's honor roll (folder 2) |
| Reiter, Arnulf | PFC | Company I | Record of military service entered on pages removed from a commercial publication for maintaining service record and handwritten narrative of movement from France to the United States, February 1919 |
| Silliman, Arthur W. | SGT | Company L | Submarine activities, Part II, June-August, 1918; and <i>Reunion News</i> , Company L, 325th Infantry" 1933-1946; <i>Reunion News</i> transferred to the Periodical Holdings |
| Takes, Fred H. | CPL | Company A | Typed transcript of a diary covering the period 21 February 1918-22 May 1919; 2 postcards; and Questionnaire |
| Whitman, Walter M. | BG | Regimental Commander | Report of Operations and assorted official correspondence (folder 1); 82d Division Summary of Intelligence, 13 October-2 November 1918 (folder 2); Army Field Messages for the period 10 October-2 November 1918 (folder 3); transcript of Army Field Messages for the period 10 October-2 November 1918 (folder 4); official documents pertaining to the regiment's conduct of offensive operations, October 1918 (folder 5); collection of official documents and newspaper clippings pertaining to commendations and awards for the regiment (folder 6); binder with substantial collection of correspondence on the regiment provided by the company commanders in anticipation of preparing a unit history (folder 7); and official correspondence and collection of items removed from a scrapbook (folder 8); bulletins and appendices to the USMA Class of 1891 history (folder 9); assorted documents pertaining to obituaries for members of the USMA Class of 1891 (folder 10); large collection of newspaper clippings (folder 11); and Plattsburg Theatre playbill for "Flora Bella," 18 August 1917; Plattsburgh Barracks flyer, "Concert," 12 August 1917; depiction of the regimental sterling silver cup; colored sketch of the regimental crest; song sheet, "I Hear America Singing;" and Questionnaire partially completed by the widow (folder 12); see separate boxes |

326th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|------|----------------------|--|
| Duda, Peter R. | Cook | Headquarters Company | Original enlistment record and discharge paper |
| Glatfelter, Adam F. | CPL | Headquarters Company | 17 letters, 21 September-29 December 1917 (folder 1); 16 letters, 2 January-17 March 1918 (folder 2); 16 letters, 8 April-27 September 1918 (folder 3); 21 letters, 3 October 1918-5 June 1919 (folder 4); and assorted materials (folder 5) |
| Hall, James A. | 2LT | Headquarters Company | Photocopies of several official documents |
| Jacobson, Elmer A. | SGT | Company K | Three Questionnaires |
| Loukides, George | PFC | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Sherwin, Ernest | SGT | | Questionnaire |

320th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--|---|
| Ciampaglia, Lawrence | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Dexter, Benjamin D. | PVT | | Booklet, "The Marion Town Party Salutes The Benjamin D. Cushing Post 2425 VFWQ and Auxiliary, August 28, 1982," containing a 4-page article on Dexter's World War I service; a handwritten account of his experience on a troop transport ship; and Questionnaire |
| Hunter, Robinson M. | CPL | | Questionnaire |

164th Infantry Brigade

327th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|----------|----------------------|---|
| Bernard, Joseph F. | Musician | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Blumenson, Jacob | PVT | Supply Company | See: Air Service, 94th Aero Squadron, Blumenson, Philip |
| Christo, Pandelis | SGT | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Koontz, Garry C. | PVT | Company D | See: 79th Division, 313th Infantry Regiment |
| Lamendola, Vincent | PVT | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Martin, Cyrus G. | 2LT | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Peters, George P. | PFC | | Two Questionnaires |
| Prather, Harvey L. | SGT | Company E | Questionnaire |

328th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|---------|----------------------|--|
| Bisogno, Ernesto | PVT | Headquarters Company | Photocopy of enlistment record and discharge paper; January 1938 American Legion Magazine article, "The Life and Death of Charles G. Clement;" and Questionnaire |
| Carrescia, Albert | PVT | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Cooper, Thomas J. | Saddler | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Frye, John | Donor | | Poem, "The Soldier;" 82d Division's "Official Camp Gordon Song Book;" B. VanVorst's To the Homeward-Bound Americans; 2 large maps and one commercial map; handwritten refrain to song, "Cheer Up! Liza;" MG George B. Duncan's 20 February 1919 presentation, "Operations of the Eighty-Second Division in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive;" "Operations of Company B, 328th Infantry in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive;" "With Company B-328th Infantry From April 20, 1918 Until September 12, 1918;" "History of Company B in the St. Mihiel Drive;" "B Company History from October 31st to Date;" "History of Company B-328th Infantry;" "History of the First Battalion, 328th Infantry, During the Meuse-Argonne Operations;" "History of the 328th Infantry Regiment During the Meuse-Argonne Operations;" rosters of Company B; and assorted other documents. Two large maps transferred to the Map Collection |
| Leavitt, Ralph E. | PVT | Company M | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| McBride, Richard J. | SGT | Company E | <p>Transcribed and bound memoir, "Passing In Review: Memoirs of World War I, 1917-AEF-1919;" 3 issues of <i>The All American</i>; issue of <i>Recruiting News</i>, Volume XVII, #19, 1 October 1915 (folder 1); 37 letters and postcards, 2 October 1917-18 February 1919 (folder 2); typed 82d Division order of battle to include attached units; 82d Division Memorandum No. 29 containing MG George B. Duncan's presentation, "Operations of the 82d Division in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive," 20 February 1919; flyer announcing the Division's Golden Anniversary Reunion, 21 October 1967; listing of official AEF Signal Corps photographs of 82d Division units; assorted post-World War I reunion correspondence; and Questionnaire (folder 3); 2 issues of the 328th Infantry Regiment Association's unit newspaper, <i>The Observation Post</i>, September 1921 and March 1922; 7 issues of the 82d Division Association's newsletter, <i>The All-American</i>; one issue of the 77th Division's <i>Bulletin</i>, 20 April 1923; and 2 issues of <i>The Reserve Officer</i>, May 1926 and January 1927 (folder 4); 1926-27 materials pertaining to the Association of Army and Navy Stores, Inc. (folder 5); William C. Hartlee's 1916 US Marine Corps Score Book (3d edition); Fred R. Marwin's 1926 <i>Ye Shall Know the Truth; Soldier's Individual Pay Record Book</i>; 2 1920s-era recruiting flyers; roster of Company E personnel who ordered a copy of the unit history; and 306th Infantry Regiment post-World War I official correspondence (folder 6); post-World War I materials pertaining to the Citizens' Military Training Camp; 1923 flyer, "Send That Boy to Plattsburg and Swap Him for a Man;" and Fort Ethan Allen's 28 August 1926 year book, <i>Hoof Prints</i> containing autographs of CMTC students (folder 7); and collection of miscellaneous items (folder 8); <i>The All American</i>, <i>Recruiting</i> and <i>The Reserve Officer</i> transferred to the Periodical Holdings; see separate box</p> |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|--|

157th Field Artillery Brigade

Headquarters, 157th Field Artillery Brigade

| | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|
| Fornance, Joseph K. | CPT | Photocopy of handwritten diary covering the period 25 May-24 November 1918 |
|---------------------|-----|--|

319th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | |
|---------------------|-----|---|
| DeVane, Jeremiah S. | PVT | Questionnaire |
| Edwards, Morton G. | PVT | Battery B |
| | | <p>22 letters, 8 October-31 October 1917 (folder 1); 16 letters, 1 November-30 November 1917 (folder 2); 33 letters, 2 December-30 December 1917 (folder 3); 32 letters, 1 January-31 January 1918 (folder 4); 34 letters, 1 February-28 May 1918 (folder 5); 18 letters, 2 June 1918-13 May 1919 (folder 6); and assorted miscellaneous documents and a War Risk Insurance form (folder 7)</p> |

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Hyle, Leonard W. | SGT | Battery B | Extremely brief typed account of his military service; letter, 8 September 1918; troop ship billet card; <i>USS Alaskan</i> safety regulations; French travel permit; booklet, <i>Itinerary and Directory of Battery B, 319th Field Artillery, 82nd Division</i> containing a unit roster and photographs; 1914 <i>Manual of Interior Guard Duty</i> ; and 1917 edition, <i>Songs of the Soldiers and Sailors</i> ; <i>Manual of Interior Guard Duty</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |
|------------------|-----|-----------|--|

| | | | |
|------------------|--|-----------|---|
| Jones, George W. | | Battery F | 1918 edition of <i>American Soldiers' and Sailors' Diary</i> with entries for the period 1 January-31 December 1918 |
|------------------|--|-----------|---|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Melvin, James P. | PVT | Battery F | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------|----------|----------------------|---------------|
| Oaks, Elmer C. | Musician | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
|----------------|----------|----------------------|---------------|

320th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Bedell, Walter E. | CPL | Battery E | Letter, 24 November 1918; postcards; newspaper clippings; and Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---|

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| Chandler, Cornelius B. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
|------------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|--|--|---|
| Gerwitz, Charles | | | Concluding chapter of his "World War I Memories" published in the monthly <i>Ellicottville Events</i> |
|------------------|--|--|---|

321st Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| McHenry, Grover N. | PFC | Battery C | Notebook with addresses; handwritten "A Soldiers Prayer;" 2 handwritten poems; printed poem, "Let Him Live;" letter, 20 July 1919; 5-page typed "History of Battery 'C' 321 Field Artillery;" AEF General Orders 38-A, 28 February 1919; and induction notices, "Notice of Call and to Appear for Physical Examination" and "Notice of Certification to District Board When no Claim of Exemption or Discharge Has Been Made" |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Zolman, Levi T. | PVT | Battery B | Handwritten commendation from the 80th Division Commanding General to the 82d Division Commanding General regarding the 157th Field Artillery Brigade's support of the 80th Division during the Argonne Campaign; collection of commemorative postcards; and his 46-page published article, "World War One Was Hell" |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|--|

Divisional Troops

319th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Kaplan, Joseph | PVT | Company A | 4 letters, 10 April 1918-23 January 1919 |
|----------------|-----|-----------|--|

307th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Rude, Clarence A. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------------|--|-----------|---|
| Thompson, Gilbert H. | | Company E | Photocopy of letter, 17 May 1918; very poor photocopies of enlistment record and discharge paper; photocopy of handwritten unit history, "Co E, 307 Eng;" and photocopy of an account of his military service |
|----------------------|--|-----------|---|

307th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Baccus, Thurmond J. | PFC | Company C | 17-page typed reminiscences and Questionnaire |
| Bachus, Arthur C. | 2LT | | See: 77th Division, 302d Field Signal Battalion |

Headquarters Troop

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|--|
| Frederick, Albert | LT | | Photograph; Photograph transferred to the Photo Archives |
| House, Harry | SGT | | Questionnaire |

Trains

307th Trains Headquarters and Military Police

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Cash, McKinley | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|

307th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Greenhut, Ira L. | SGT | Company C | October 1979 issue of <i>La Voix Du Combattant</i> and Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|--|

307th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| Hastings, Edgar C. | PFC | 326th Field Hospital | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|-----------------------|---------------|
| Champney, Ralph S. | CPL | Veterinary Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Feagle, Joseph B. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Hogenmiller, August P. | PVT | Company L | Questionnaire |
| McCormick, J. C. | CPL | Company L, | Questionnaire |
| Pineau, Amede W. | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |

83d Division

165th Infantry Brigade

329th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Long, John O. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Lovell, Samuel L. | PFC | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Sauer, John H. | PVT | | See: 33d Division, 132d Infantry Regiment |

330th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Anderson, Einar W. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Lewis, Paul W. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Palumbo, Ignatius A. | 1LT | | Small book containing a handwritten diary covering the period 28 May-21 July 1918; postcard regarding clearing his Signal Corps property account; postcard, 20 September 1921; photocopy of military record and discharge paper; handwritten itinerary for the regiment; special orders; and Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Webster, Chauncey W. | SGT | Company F | Letter, 9 December 1918, and collection of photographs; Photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---|

323d Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Pinter, Michael, Jr. | PFC | | See: 86th Division, 341st Infantry Regiment |
| Walker, Howard L. | CPL | Company C | Photocopies of 4 letters, 14 October 1917-14 February 1918 |

166th Infantry Brigade

331st Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|------|-----------|--|
| James, Anthony | PVT | Company I | Two Questionnaires |
| Kvet, William | Cook | Company C | Photocopy of a postcard; photographs; and Questionnaire; photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Malcolm, Adam | Cook | Company H | <i>Manual for Army Cooks, 1916</i> , and original enlistment record and discharge paper |
| McCormick, William A. | CPL | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Stone, Archie W. | SSG | Company I | Questionnaire |

332d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--------------------|---|
| Bahnsen, James H. | PFC | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Blank, Henry S. | | Company I | 1918 Xmas note; draft board cards and postcards; booklet, "Roster of Company I, 332nd Infantry;" postcard of unit members with names; 2 telegrams regarding safe arrival in New York; 2 programs for the 332d Infantry Regiment's AEF minstrel, 13-15 March 1919; diary covering the period 22 May 1918-3 May 1919; roster of I Company as of 19 September 1959; newspaper articles; and an oversized Italian certificate |
| Burgess, George A. | CPL | Company H | Enlistment record, discharge paper and Questionnaire |
| Crowder, Lawrence D. | SGT | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Maciolek, Anton | PVT | Company D | Partially completed Questionnaire |
| O'Connor, Michael J. | PVT | Company H | See: Above Division, A.E.F. in Italy |
| Oplinger, Thomas C. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Roberts, George A. | PVT | Company F | 44-page diary for the period 29 April 1918-2 May 1919 |
| Shoemaker, Harry L. | | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Story, Austin P. | CPT | Company I | Regimental history, "History of the 332nd US Infantry in World War I;" "The 332nd United States Infantry's Italian Campaign," by COL William Wallace; and Questionnaire |

324th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Hambleton, James L. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

158th Field Artillery Brigade

322d Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Bennett, Thomas E. | 2LT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Conover, Seldon O. | PFC | | Questionnaire |

323d Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|--------|----------------------|---|
| McKinley, Robert L. | Bugler | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Peck, I. Heyward | 2LT | | Typed transcript of a diary covering the period 21 April 1918-9 June 1919 |
| Wilson, Willard W. | 1LT | Headquarters Company | Bound, transcribed collection of 117 letters, "An Ohioan in the Great War: Letters from the Front," for the period 12 April 1917-2 July 1919, edited by his daughter (folder 1); and the original letters (folders 2-3); see separate box |

324th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|----------------------|----------------------|---|
| Detrick, Elwood W. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Hughes, Ralph C. | CPL | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Sackett, Walter M. | MAJ | Battery E | Poor photocopy of handwritten diary covering the period 14 May 1917-20 June 1919, and a typed transcript of the diary |
| Vance, Herbert B. | PVT | Supply Company | Letter, 18 February 1919, and postcard |
| Wyandt, Loren H. | Musician 3d Class | Band | Questionnaire |

Divisional Troops

308th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|---------|-----------|--|
| Darr, Emory F. | Wagoner | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Kissner, Everett W. | CPL | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Reiss, Floyd O. | | | Letter, 2 February 1982, written by his son explaining why his father could not complete the questionnaire |

Headquarters Troop

| | | | |
|--------------------|----------|--|---------------|
| Kaser, Gerhardt J. | Mechanic | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|----------|--|---------------|

Trains

308th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|--|
| Wilson, Willard W. | 1LT | | See: 83d Division, 323d Field Artillery Regiment |
|--------------------|-----|--|--|

308th Supply Train

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Henning, John T. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

308th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| Ditmars, Douglas D. | PVT | 331st Field Hospital | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-------------------------|---|
| Herbst, Robert S. | PVT | | 6 bound volumes of photocopied letters for the period August 1915-June 1920; see separate box |
| Salser, Herschel R. | PVT | 329th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
| Wheaton, Ralph U. | SGT | 331st Field Hospital | See: Above Division, A.E.F. Italy |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|------------------------|---|
| Burbridge, Harvey C. | PFC | 49th Infantry Regiment | Questionnaire |
| Compton, Roy C. | CPT | 49th Infantry Regiment | Questionnaire |
| Ingram, Charles | CPL | | See: 39th Division, Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units |

84th Division

167th Infantry Brigade

333d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| Steinwedel, Martin W. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Threlkeld, Curtis A. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

334th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|--------|-----------|---|
| Gray, Arthur | | Company C | See: 1st Division, 16th Infantry Regiment |
| Jensen, Louis L. | SGT | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Shroyer, Maurice W. | Bugler | Company A | Questionnaire |

326th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Cramer, Howard A. | LTC | | Questionnaire |
| Dunn, Ralph M. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| Shields, Oren H. | PFC | | Questionnaire |

168th Infantry Brigade

335th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Holder, Chester A. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Musgrove, Joy B. | PFC | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Reynolds, William C. | PVT | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Seufert, Leo W. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Zoll, Edwin T. | SGT | | Questionnaire |

336th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|--|-----------|---------------------|
| Wethington, Alonzo | | Company K | List of descendants |
|--------------------|--|-----------|---------------------|

327th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Dralle, Otto | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
|--------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

159th Field Artillery Brigade**325th Field Artillery Regiment**

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------------------|--|
| Clark, Elven M. | SGT | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Godwin, Everett | 2LT | | Newspaper clipping |
| Greensfelder, Herbert | | Headquarters Company | Several folders |
| Griffin, Thomas G. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Kellam, Cecil O. | CPL | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Lukens, William A. | | Battery F | Unit history, <i>A History of the 325th Field Artillery of the 84th Division, A.E.F., 1917-1919</i> ; 2 commemorative postcard packets; program booklets for the 1st and 2d reunions; typed minutes for the 1st reunion, 16 August 1940; unit roster featuring Wendell L. Willkie; 325th Field Artillery Regiment's official lineage; collection of songs and poems; Battery F roster; and extensive reunion correspondence, 1940-1977; unit history transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Myers, Henry L. | SGT | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Nash, Rex I. | 2LT | Veterinary Detachment | Only first page of Questionnaire completed |
| Robertson, Thomas B. | PFC | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Sherrard, Henry W. | CPL | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Warfelt, Monroe D. | | Supply Company | Inquiry and correspondence with the daughter regarding her father's military service and the regiment's activities in Merignac during the war |

326th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------|-----|--|---------------|
| King, Earl | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
|------------|-----|--|---------------|

327th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Moss, Eugene A. | 1SG | Headquarters Company | Safe arrival postcard; telegram, 4 July 1918; unit itinerary for September 1918; pass; newspaper clipping; and Questionnaire |
| Mount, Lonnie M. | | Headquarters Company | Notebook; poem, "The Last Letter;" brigade memorandum; and newspaper clippings |

309th Trench Mortar Battery

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Newman, Ralph A. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

Divisional Troops**309th Engineer Regiment**

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Dye, Raynald A. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| McCrary, Charles J. | SFC | Company F | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Stutsman, Edward W. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Walker, Orvil R. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

309th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---|
| Walker, Lynn M. | PFC | | See: 5th Division, 9th Field Signal Battalion |
|-----------------|-----|--|---|

Trains

309th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|---------------|------|-----------|---------------|
| Botts, Hubert | Cook | Company B | Questionnaire |
|---------------|------|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Dafler, Clarence | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Lowdermilk, Sylvester W. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
|--------------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Potts, James B. | PVT | Headquarters Detachment | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Smalley, Alton E. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

309th Supply Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Frohmler, Edwin F. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Phipps, Stanley E. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|

309th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|-----------------------|------|------------------------|---------------|
| Dickinson, Charles E. | Cook | 333d Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
|-----------------------|------|------------------------|---------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------------|---------------|
| Bobay, Alfred J. | PFC | Field Artillery | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Hadley, Horace A. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|---|
| Johnston, Edward G. | COL | | See: 1st Division, 2d Machine Gun Battalion |
|---------------------|-----|--|---|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|
| Terry, Moses M. | SGT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|

85th Division

Headquarters, 85th Division

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|
| Case, Albert G. | PVT | Ordnance Detachment | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|

169th Infantry Brigade

Headquarters, 169th Infantry Brigade

| | | | |
|--------------------|--|----------------------|---------------|
| Morse, Benjamin C. | | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|--|----------------------|---------------|

337th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Dymond, Edward U. | SGT | Company A | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Hunt, Percy S. | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|------|-----------|---------------|
| Jacobson, Carl J. | Cook | Company A | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|------|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------------|--------|----------------------|--|
| Johnson, Horace W. | Bugler | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Matinosky, Felix S. | CPL | Company G | Handwritten diary covering the period 12 July-9 October 1918; diary includes poem, "As You Were" and the names and addresses of fellow soldiers; pamphlet, "Information for Troops Returning from Overseas;" letter from Manistee County clerk regarding missing his reporting date for military service; and an autographed piece of cloth; cloth transferred to the Army Heritage Museum |
| Nevins, Leslie | PVT | Supply Company | Letter, 12 March 1919 |
| Olson, Harry | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Ridley, Charles A. | Bugler | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Sessions, John H. | 2LT | Company M | Two Questionnaires |
| Weber, William P. | CPL | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Wobig, Frank H. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

338th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|
| Brown, Grover G. | PVT | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Dingman, Fred S. | PFC | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Harger, Elmore E. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Jones, William F. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Rasmussen, William G. | SGT | Company K | Questionnaire |

170th Infantry Brigade

339th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Greenlund, Oscar W. | PVT | Company C | Enlistment record and discharge paper; typed 2-page document, "Thanksgiving 1918" and a 1-page reminiscence, "The Rookie Meets a General, 1918;" and Questionnaire |
| Karbowski, Stanley A. | PFC | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Proefrock, Theodore L. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Toornman, John H. | CPL | Company G | Questionnaire |

340th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Fair, Floyd E. | PFC | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Kilpatrick, Harry V. | CPL | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Kozelka, Frank L. | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Maska, Paul A. | SGT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Rice, William M. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

330th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|----------------------|--------------------------|
| Patterson, Girard | SGM | Headquarters Company | Letter, 14 November 1918 |
|-------------------|-----|----------------------|--------------------------|

160th Field Artillery Brigade

328th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|------|-----------|--------------------|
| Banks, Robert O. | PFC | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Jens, William | PFC | Battery C | Two Questionnaires |
| Shauganessy, John | Cook | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Vender, Melvin R. | SGT | Battery C | Two Questionnaires |

329th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Lebowitz, Harry | PVT | Battery E | Correspondence, 329th Field Artillery Association, and Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|--|

330th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|---------|----------------------|---|
| Brown, Laurel I. | Wagoner | Headquarters Company | Clipping, "Sick Call" and Questionnaire |
| Clayton, James M. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Vandecar, Ross | SGT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

Divisional Troops

328th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Burke, Francis S. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

310th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-------|----------------------|--|
| Bischoff, Carl W. | SGT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Ingall, Harold C. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Kossow, Walter F. | SGM | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Penabaker, Glenn L. | Cook | | Questionnaire |
| Puffer, Harry J. | PVT | Company F | Reminiscences and Questionnaire |
| Schachtsiek, Richard | Donor | | Map showing the field of operations occupied by the 310th Engineer Regiment during the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne offensives and typed "History of the First Battalion 602d Engineers Headquarters Detachment Plus Companies A., B., and C from March 5th, 1918 to March 31st, 1919" |

310th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---|
| Horton, Carroll T. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Miller, Ralph D. | LT | | Application for enlistment; requisition for clothing; and <i>Fourth Corps Flare</i> , February 1919 |
| Swanson, Stuart E. | PFC | | Questionnaire |

Trains

310th Supply Train

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Spann, Ernest | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------|

310th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Boyle, Vincent E. | PVT | 337th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Beitner, Charles | | 313th Baking Company | Questionnaire |
| Gleason, Paul L. | 2LT | | <i>Liberty Loan Day</i> program, 24 October 1917, and Questionnaire |
| Joyce, Fred C. | SGT | | Questionnaire |

86th Division**171st Infantry Brigade****341st Infantry Regiment**

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|---------------------|---|
| Boldt, Frank J. | PFC | Company A | Reminiscences in the form of letters; 4 poems including "To All Nurses" and "Our Flag, Old Glory;" and 2 Questionnaires |
| Fournier, Francis | PFC | Company H | Two Questionnaires |
| Hauptert, Frank J. | | | Partially completed Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Leonard E. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Pinter, Michael | PFC | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |

342d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Ivey, Preston | CPL | Company I | See: 4th Division, 59th Infantry Regiment |
| Krause, William | SGT | Company C | Photocopy of Certification of Military Service and photocopy of his entire personnel file provided by the National Personnel Records Center |
| Perry, Herschel G. | | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Stevens, Myron | CPT | Company B | Photocopies of 39 letters, 13 May 1917-6 September 1918 |

332d Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Heig, Oscar C. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

172d Infantry Brigade**343d Infantry Regiment**

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Bodner, Clarence M. | CPL | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Bryant, William C. | SGT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Mitchell, Fred | | Company G | Photocopies of 22 letters, 27 June 1918-11 May 1919 |

344th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Anderson, Einar J. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| Moog, Andrew J. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|----------------|---|
| Stewart, John E. | SGT | Supply Company | Badly stained original enlistment record and discharge paper; Notice of Call and to Appear for Physical Examination, 2 August 1917; selected for military service postcard, 17 September 1917; registration certificate; Troop Billet card; Special Orders 54, 23 February 1919; promotion certificate; passes; and a “welcome” letter from King George |
|------------------|-----|----------------|---|

161st Field Artillery Brigade

331st Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------|---|
| Hoard, Clarence M. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Pfeiffer, Lorenz W. | | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Rhode, Jesse A. | PVT | Supply Company | Sticker, “No Veterans = No U.S.A.,” and Questionnaire |

332d Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Butler, Richard A. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Langsjoen, Jacob P. | PVT | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Miner, Floyd E. | PFC | Battery B | Questionnaire |

333d Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Bonney, Roger B. | PFC | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Goodman, Anthony U. | PVT | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Hoffman, Milton C. | 2LT | Battery C | Enlistment record and discharge paper; <i>Book for Battery Commanders</i> ; confidential orders; small collection of special orders; flyer, “Practical French Words;” leave permit; training schedule; postcard; several issues of <i>Siboney Signal</i> , 26 December 1918-2 January 1919; and Questionnaire; <i>Siboney Signal</i> transferred to the Periodical Holdings. See separate box |
| Schowalter, Harris H. | PVT | Battery A | Questionnaire |

311th Trench Mortar Battery

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Brayton, Peter H. | PFC | Headquarters Detachment | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|

Divisional Troops

311th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Balow, Leo P. | PFC | Company D | Unit history, <i>The Trail of the Hob-Nail With the Yanks in France, Co. D, 311th Engineers</i> ; several issues of “The ‘Boo Koo’ News,” April-June 1919; and Questionnaire; “The ‘Boo Koo’ News” transferred to the Periodical Holdings |
| Hintsala, Edward J. | PFC | | Questionnaire |

Trains

311th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Pearson, Hjalmar | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

311th Supply Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Stead, Edwin D. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Wroolie, Melvin S. | | | Memoirs, "My Experiences in World War I" including a poem, "The Woman in the Harbor" |

311th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| Reese, James M. | SFC | 311th Field Hospital | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|

87th Division

Headquarters, 87th Division

| | | | |
|-------------------|-------------|--------------|---------------|
| Wheadon, Lloyd B. | Field Clerk | Headquarters | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-------------|--------------|---------------|

173d Infantry Brigade

345th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|----------|----------------|---|
| Anonymous | | Supply Company | Photocopy of arrival and departure dates for the Supply Company |
| Lefebvre, Ernest H. | Musician | Band | Small booklet containing list of music played by the band, some ink sketches, and a diary for the period 23 August 1918-24 January 1919; registration card; troop ship billeting and day watch cards; handwritten listing of a guard's General Orders; 4 issues of Agamemnon Daily News, 30 December 1918-4 January 1919; badly damaged flyer containing the words to songs; flyer, "Songs the Soldiers and Sailors Sing;" and 2 newspaper articles |

346th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Dierks, Renville E. | CPL | Company C | Small notebook containing handwritten movement dates and extensive training notes |
| Grace, Francis D. | SGT | Headquarters Company | 5 bound diaries covering the period 17 February 1918-25 August 1920,(folder 1); large collection of letters, 18 March 1918-20 December 1919 (folders 2-4); official correspondence (folder 5); and scrapbook pages filled with photographs and mementos (folder 6); see separate box |
| Hugill, Frank S. | 1LT | Company B | Small photograph; Officer's identity card; <i>Officer's Record Book</i> ; vaccination register; 2 safe arrival postcards; Western Union Telegram ordering him to report to the 87th Division; menu autographed by the regimental officers; welcoming letter and envelope from King George; copy of GEN John J. Pershing's letter to all departing AEF officers; 3 letters; Special Orders; certificates of attendance at the Infantry School of Arms; assorted official papers; 1928 promotion certificate to Captain; photocopy of World War II military record and report of separation; and unit history, <i>The 346th Infantry Historical Notes, 1917-1919</i> |
| Thompson, George F. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

335th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Higgins, George F. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Opdahl, Jacob M. | CPL | Company B | Original enlistment record and discharge paper; 4 letters, 14 April 1918-8 February 1919; draft board documents; and 11 photographs with descriptions |

174th Infantry Brigade

347th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|----------|----------------------|--|
| Bishop, Alvy | PVT | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Blosser, Charles H. | SFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Brahm, George J. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Caleffie, Colombo M. | Musician | Band and Company L | Questionnaire |
| Christensen, Alfred | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Drennan, Harry E. | 2LT | Company C | Personal account on the torpedoing of the <i>SS Persic</i> contained in the <i>Golden Acorn News</i> , August 1980 |
| Emory, Chiefton H. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Skoczylas, John | | Company E | Photocopies of 12 postcards |
| Tibbit, William R. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

348th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Bussian, Frank L. | | Company G | See: 4th Division, 47th Infantry Regiment |
| Justman, Alex | PVT | | 5 letters, 27 January 1918-30 January 1919 |
| Martin, Raymond E. | PVT | Headquarters Company | 4 letters, 10 March-12 May 1918 |
| Rask, Leonard G. | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |

336th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| O'Malley, Walter T. | SGT | Company B | 2 postcards from local draft board; 7 postcards; flyer containing poems, "Hunk O' Tin" and "Soldiers Come Back Clean;" 11 letters, 15 December 1917-2 February 1919; company roster; G.H.Q. General Orders 38-A, 28 February 1919; newspaper article about the Veteran's Bonus March; and Questionnaire |
| Paschke, Darwin C. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |

162d Field Artillery Brigade

334th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Startzar, Edward A. | PVT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

335th Field Artillery Regiment

Campbell, William P. 2LT

Copy of 1933 publication, *A Machine Gunner's Notebook*; presentation, "Religious Leadership; materials pertaining to his post-World War I career; and Questionnaire**336th Field Artillery Regiment**

Erickson, Alex J. PFC Battery B Two Questionnaires

Divisional Troops**334th Machine Gun Battalion**

Hogue, Carl A. PFC Company A Questionnaire

Swanson, Einar G. CPL Battery D Questionnaire

312th Engineer Regiment

Eagan, Patrick F. PVT Company E Welcoming letter from King George, April 1918

Hornot, Eugene M. 1LT Company F Questionnaire

312th Field Signal Battalion

Read, Walter B. 312th Field Signal Battalion letter, 17 October 1918, commending the unit, and Questionnaire

Trains**312th Supply Train**

Jackson, James C. Company C Photocopy of typed memoirs, "Odyssey in Militaria: Memories of a War Times Officer," and Questionnaire

Schwind, Ernest J. SGT Company B and Company D Questionnaire

312th Sanitary Train

Bauman, William SGT 347th Ambulance Company Questionnaire

Carpenter, William T. CPT Photocopy of typed memoirs, "A Peace Lover Goes to War: Being the Experiences of William T. Carpenter during His Time in the Army during the Great War"

88th Division**175th Infantry Brigade****349th Infantry Regiment**

Demuth, Albert PVT Questionnaire

Drager, George W. CPL Company D Questionnaire

Hoggard, William H. PVT Company L Questionnaire

Mitchell, Arthur PVT Company L Photocopies of draft board's Notice to Appear for Physical Examination and 11 letters, 17 March-15 December 1918

Peters, Frank G. PVT Company E Unreadable photocopy of "History of Co. E-349th Infantry, AEF," and Questionnaire

350th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------------|----------------------|-----------|--|
| Derscheid, Maurice L. | SGT | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Harper, Roy C. | PVT | Company H | Photocopy of typed memoirs, "The Grande War (More on the Title Later,)," and Questionnaire |
| Heck, John R. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Howard | Musician 3d Class | Band | Questionnaire |
| Kublemann, Arthur | | | Newspaper clipping |
| Larson, Lloyd J. | PVT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| O'Sullivan, Clarence M. | CPL | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Simmons, Cecil P. | 2LT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Thurston, Guy W. | PVT | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Wiske, Robert L. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Yoder, Jacob S. | PFC | Company K | Questionnaire |

338th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Norton, O. L. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Sheue, Harry M. | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |

176th Infantry Brigade**Headquarters, 176th Infantry Brigade**

| | | |
|------------------|---------|--|
| Harkness, Joseph | Wagoner | One-page typed reminiscence, "An Army Travels on Its Stomach," and Questionnaire |
|------------------|---------|--|

351st Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|------|----------------------|--|
| Camp, Carroll M. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Fogle, Jerry | SGT | Company H | Two Questionnaires |
| Halterman, Earl C. | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Newman, Ralph L. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Ogburn, Harold D. | SGT | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Ritter, Clell | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Smith, Lee C. | PFC | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Truitt, Cyrus R. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Two photographs with comprehensive annotation; 88th Division's unit newspaper, <i>Camp Dodger</i> , 24 March 1919; and Questionnaire |
| Van Houten, Ross E. | PVT | Company I | Two Questionnaires |
| Wendt, John R. | Cook | Headquarters Company | 18 letters, 11 August 1918-13 May 1919, and 2 newspaper clippings |

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Wheeler, Ross C. | SGT | Company K | Two pieces of paper currency; Troopship billet tag; newspaper clipping of poem, "In Flanders Field;" <i>Soldier's Individual Pay Record Book</i> ; Special Orders 89 authorizing the wearing of War Service Chevrons; photocopy of typed unit itinerary; photocopy of typed "History of Company 'K' 351st Infantry 88th Division," and Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|--|

352d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Kempf, Michael P. | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Larson, Enger | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Peterson, Hugh M. | SGT | Company I | Two Questionnaires |
| Philbrick, Garnett B. | PFC | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Raab, Alfred | PVT | | Two Questionnaires |
| Schulstad, Harry R. | | Machine Gun Company | Photocopy of AEF General Orders 38-A, 28 February 1919; photocopy of unit history, "History of the Machine Gun Company, 352nd Infantry, 88th Division, AEF;" several issues of the company reunion newsletters, 1920-1923; 3 issues of regimental unit paper, <i>Tars and Tripes</i> ; and one issue of <i>Gangplank News</i> , 21 May 1919 |
| Tate, Chester F. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Wilcox, A. C. | CPT | Company A | 4-paged typed personal account of a hanging of soldiers at Camp Dodge |

339th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|--------|-----------|---------------|
| Henderson, Elmer W. | Bugler | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Westling, Robert C. | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |

163d Field Artillery Brigade

337th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| Horne, Victor A. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Lensch, William H. | PFC | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Wingate, Roy M. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

338th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-------------------|----------------------|--|
| Amundson, Wilhelm S. | Musician 2d Class | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Becker, Oscar | SGT | Battery E | Handwritten diary covering the period 12 August 1918-17 January 1919; manual, <i>Firing Tables, 75mm Gun, Model 1897</i> ; and Questionnaire; Manual transferred to the Library Holdings |
| DePue, Roy E. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Everhard, Charles L. | SGT | | See: 95th Division, 67th Field Artillery Regiment |
| Jacobson, Elmer A. | SGT | | See: 82d Division, 326th Infantry Regiment |

| | | | |
|------------------|------|-----------|---------------|
| Kelley, Glenn O. | CPL | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Seeman, Henry S. | Cook | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Wagner, Louis D. | PFC | Battery C | Questionnaire |

339th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Lawson, Clyde V. | PFC | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Scheppler, George A. | CPL | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Zellner, Leon C. | CPL | Battery B | Questionnaire |

Divisional Troops

337th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--------------------|---------------|
| Heth, Earl M. | PVT | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Isle, Oscar T. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |

313th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Hammerle, Henry J. | PFC | Company A | 2 handwritten diaries covering the period 10 September 1917-4 May 1918 |
| Reynolds, David A. | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Skidmore, Charles E. | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |

313th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Gilles, Frank W. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Knudson, Christian M. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Morgan, Frank L. | CPL | Company C | American Legion membership card; World War II-era gasoline ration cards; Last Man Club membership; photocopy of enlistment record and discharge paper; postcard dated 15 March 1919; extensive post-war correspondence pertaining to unit reunions, 1935-1975 (folder 1); bound scrapbook of reunion materials; and unit roster (folder 2) |

Headquarters Troop

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Gleason, Edward J. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|

Trains

313th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|---|
| Dickson, William F. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| Olson, Charlie O. | | | Questionnaire |
| Ward, James H. | | | Photocopy of newspaper article, "The Day They Hanged 3 Black Soldiers," and poem, "The Immemorial Parade" |

313th Supply Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Fenne, Ingemann A. | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Goodwin, Budd A. | SGT | | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Schmitt, Tony | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

313th Engineer Train

| | | | |
|------------------|---------|--|---------------|
| Ankerson, Segurd | Farrier | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|---------|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Hanson, Christian | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Kelly, Milton G. | CPL | Company E | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

313th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Alexander, Waldo E. | CPL | 351st Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-------------------------|--|
| Jones, William P. | SGT | 350th Ambulance Company | Photocopy of enlistment record and discharge paper, and photocopy of death certificate |
|-------------------|-----|-------------------------|--|

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Stanchfield, Harry R. | 2LT | 351st Field Hospital | 9 diaries for the years 1911-1918 and 1920; see separate box |
|-----------------------|-----|----------------------|--|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|-------------------|--|--|---|
| Armstrong, Ronald | | | <i>Camp Dodger</i> (Overseas edition), 24 February 1919 |
|-------------------|--|--|---|

| | | | |
|--------------------|----------|--|---------------|
| Bellach, Herman F. | Mechanic | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|----------|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Constable, Howard H. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Galvin, Raymond D. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Lee, Joseph G. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Stoddart, John B. | 2LT | Battery D | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

89th Division

177th Infantry Brigade

353d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|----------------------------|---------------|
| Boyd, Robert E. | SGM | Headquarters, 2d Battalion | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|----------------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Cook, Milo J. | CPL | Company B | 4 letters, August 11-November 10, 1918; <i>Soldier's Individual Pay Record Book</i> ; newspaper clipping; Veterans Bureau letter, January 1, 1925; and Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|-----------|--|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Dechant, Francis J. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Groh, Jonas L. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| Guthrie, Walter T. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Harria, Chris G. | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Hilton, Ernie G. | CPL | Headquarters Company | 24 letters for the period March 6, 1918-April 25, 1919 |
|------------------|-----|----------------------|--|

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Hook, Hugh L. | PFC | Company I | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Kopp, Walter C. | SGT | Company L | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Lindsey, Paul J. | CPL | Company F | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| McClellan, Lewis | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Miller, Clayton L. | PVT | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Myers, Oliver H. | SGT | Company A | Typed summary of the 89th Division's military record and Questionnaire |
| Prindle, Marshall E. | 1LT | | German propaganda leaflet, "The German People Offers Peace;" newspaper clipping; flyer, "The Kaiser's Despair;" program, "Dedication of American Soldiers Cemetery, Mars-Sur-Allier, France," April 20, 1919; humorous extracts from applications to the regimental paymaster; and Questionnaire |
| Wadleigh, Harold H. | | Company H | Photocopy of a diary for the period May 29-December 10, 1918; and a 1929 death certificate |
| Wolf, Milton R. | SGT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Wood, F. M. | CPT | Company D | Typed short unit history, "History of Company D, 353d Infantry" |

354th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|---------------------|--|
| Blades, Oscar M. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Hosmer, Howard | PFC | Company I | Photocopy of a typed memoir, "The Disconnected Diary of a Doughboy," for the period June 3-September 6, 1918 |
| Kidd, Ellis M. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Photocopy of discharge paper |
| Poudevigne, Albert M. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Ross, William H. | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Telfer, Hugh E. | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |

178th Infantry Brigade

355th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Bowen, Joe E. | PFC | | Newspaper article, "WWI Vets Still Recall the Terror," in Denver's <i>Rocky Mountain News</i> , November 12, 1982, and Questionnaire completed by daughter |
| Cain, Louis A. | CPT | | See: 10th Division, 20th Infantry Regiment |
| Denton, Glenn L. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Dyer, Floyd E. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Grant, Felix M. | SGT | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Hackett, Wayne H. | CPT | | Notebook containing training notes; War Department Special Orders 158-P, July 8, 1919 (promotion to Captain); GHQ, AEF Special Orders 120, April 30, 1919 (promotion order); Fort D. A. Russell Special Orders 154, June 19, 1919 (honorable discharge); 89th Division Memorandum, September 2, 1917 (assignment of officer personnel); three postcards; "Officer's Record Book;" unit history, <i>Roster, 9th Company, 14th Provisional Training Regiment</i> ; and newspaper clippings |
| Hollander, Joseph A. | CPL | Company E | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--------------------------------|----------|----------------------|--|
| Hoover, Claude B. | Musician | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Jackson, Carl F. | SGT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Grant O. Q. | CPL | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Klenk, Arthur | SGT | Company D | Reminiscence, "The Forgotten: The Case for Veterans of World War I," and Questionnaire |
| Leach, James A., Jr. | 1LT | | See: 5th Division, 11th Infantry Regiment |
| Meason, Frederick | CPL | Company F | Two Questionnaires |
| Moser, Maurice L. | CPL | Company C | Diary covering the period November 23, 1918-May 22, 1919 |
| Petersen, Ranzaw | CPL | | <i>Soldier's Individual Pay Record Book</i> ; notebook containing names of unit members; booklet, "A Rabid Rookies Rhymes," about duty along the Mexican border; empty envelopes addressed to spouse; Notice of Call and to Appear for Physical Examination; induction order; promotion certificate; General Orders pertaining to the 355th Infantry Regiment; miscellaneous war insurance and Veterans Bureau documents; copy of Richard Burns' article, "The Great War," from <i>Mankind</i> ; unit history, "History, 355th Infantry, 89th Division," dated April 1, 1919; notice from Society of the 355th Infantry Regiment dated March 15, 1920; collection of newspaper clippings |
| Rutter, John T. | SGT | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Ryder, Harry E. | | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Serna, Marcelino | Scout | Company B | Photocopy of newspaper article detailing his awards and decorations for valor |
| Tipperry, Roy G. | PFC | Company K | Questionnaire |
| 356th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Cave, Edward E. | Mechanic | Company E | Newspaper article, "Veteran Remembers Christmas that Even War Couldn't Spoil," from the <i>Kansas City Times</i> , December 19, 1977, and Questionnaire |
| Forderhase, Rudolph A. | SGT | Company I | Memoirs, "We Made the World Safe!?" and Questionnaire |
| Foster, Philip R. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Garcia, Pablo S. | PFC | Company E | Photocopy of unit history, <i>History of Company E, 356th Infantry to April 1st 1919</i> , and Questionnaire |
| Hunt, Fred L. | PFC | Company F | Photocopy of a diary for the period June 30-December 5, 1918, and photocopy of unit history, <i>The History of Company "F," 356th Regiment of Infantry, 89th Division, National Army</i> |
| Johnson, Roy | PFC | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Jordan, Francis N. | LT | Company H | 5-page typed "Recollections of the Meuse-Argonne Battle, November 1918;" photocopy of unit history, <i>A Brief History of Company H, 356 Inf., 89th Div., U.S.A.</i> ; and photocopy of unit history, <i>History of the 89th Division, 1917-1918-1919</i> |

| | | | |
|------------------------|-------------------|----------------------|---|
| Lockridge, William Y. | MAJ | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Mallinckrodt, Armin A. | PFC | Headquarters Company | <i>USS Huntington's</i> shipboard publication, <i>The Catapult</i> , June 5, 1919, marking return of the 89th Division, and Questionnaire |
| Mark, Orrin L. | Saddler | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Maupin, Curtman | 1LT | | Questionnaire |
| Mead, Forest A. | Musician 3d Class | Headquarters Company | Photocopy of unit history, <i>In the Great War: 356 Infantry Headquarters Company</i> , with unit roster, and Questionnaire |
| Miller, Ray W. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Monie, Marion N. | | Company C | One page reflections, "Remembering . . . Sixty Years Later" |
| Walsh, Vincent V. | PVT | Company D | Photocopies of 4 letters for the period July 4-November 29, 1918, and 4-page typed reflections "World War I Record-1918" |

342d Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Glover, Robert E. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Harvey, Albert L.H. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Wehmeyer, Frederick | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |

164th Field Artillery Brigade

340th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Hetherington, Russell | CPL | Battery B | Newspapers, newspaper clipping and Questionnaire; Newspapers transferred to the Periodical Holdings |
| Roberts, John R. | CPL | Battery D | 8-page typed unit history, <i>History of 340 F.A. 89th Division</i> , by Fred S. Bunker; regimental itinerary for April 6, 1917 to May 24, 1919, and Questionnaire |
| Schwarter, George F. | PVT | Battery F | Questionnaire |

341st Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Amos, Albert E. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Fries Peter P. | PVT | | Flyer, "War Society of the 89th Division" and Questionnaire |
| Gintz, Adolph E. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Goodrich, Elmer G. | PVT | Battery A | Summary of military service written by his spouse, six letters covering the period October 7, 1917 to October 1918; postcard dated October 3, 1919; YMCA Christmas card; flyer, "U.S.A. Recruiting Stations;" battleship, <i>USS New Hampshire</i> publication, <i>The Daily Log</i> , for the period January 9 to 22, 1919; "Liberty Theatre" program, January 31, 1919; booklet, "Are They Worth It?" American Red Cross Woman's Bureau booklet, "Instructions for Knitting;" various mementos; and badly damaged newspaper clippings |
| Hill, Harry L. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--|---------------|--------------|--|
| Kidwell, Lloyd | Saddler | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| 342d Field Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Craig, John R. | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Laschansky, Amil | | | Newspaper article, "Old 'Buddies' Recall the Great War," from the <i>Des Moines Sunday Register</i> , August 29, 1982 |
| Zeihl, John | PVT | Battery E | <i>Soldier's Individual Pay Record Book</i> ; photographs; and Questionnaire; Photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Divisional Troops | | | |
| 314th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| Dillon, Charles B. | SGT | Company C | Promotion certificate and Questionnaire |
| Girton, Robert L. | ISG | Headquarters | Detachment roster as of May 27, 1919; 8 letters for the period August 5, 1917 to February 7, 1919; letter dated March 20, 1919 from PVT Otto M. Girton; 89th Division; calendar for May 1919; flyer reflecting letter of appreciation to personnel of the AEF Engineer Department; promotion certificate; <i>Stars and Stripes</i> article dated December 27, 1918; flyer, "A Veteran Inquires," dated August 29, 1936; program, "Folies-Bergere;" unit history, <i>From Camp Funston to the Rhineland With the 314th Engineers, 89th Division, Army of the United States, 1917-1919</i> ; YMCA pamphlet, <i>Popular Songs of the A.E.F.</i> ; and Questionnaire; <i>Popular Songs</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Owens, Herman C. | SGT | Company C | Newspaper article and record of military service |
| Lawson, Columbus R. | | | Partially completed Questionnaire filled out by spouse |
| 314th Field Signal Battalion | | | |
| Bleeke, Russell N. | SGT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Goodman, Lloyd B. | PVT | Company C | Two letters dated February 10 and April 21, 1919 |
| Hansen, Harry P. R. | Master Gunner | | See: 30th Division, 55th Field Artillery Brigade |
| Tinkler, Charles M. | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Headquarters Troop | | | |
| Bower, Clarence W. | PFC | | Two Questionnaires |
| Trains | | | |
| 314th Trains Headquarters and Military Police | | | |
| Foreman, Frank | | Troop B | Questionnaire |
| Kercher, Charlie | PVT | Troop D | Questionnaire |
| 314th Ammunition Train | | | |
| Iske, Clyde E. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Leuck, M. O. | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Steelman, A. L. | PVT | Company A | Diary, April 29-November 14, 1918; and notebook |

314th Supply Train

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---|
| Bernet, Milton E. | 1LT | | Four letters and a four-volume memoirs, "The World War As I Saw It;" see separate box |
|-------------------|-----|--|---|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Mohler, Dara S. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|

314th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|------------------------|---------------|
| Abbett, Leonard G. | PVT | 353d Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|------------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Adams, Edward C. | CPL | 354th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|---------|---------------------|---------------|
| Harris, James E. | Wagoner | 353d Field Hospital | Questionnaire |
|------------------|---------|---------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|------------------------|---------------|
| Long, Harry C. | CPL | 353d Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|------------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------|---------------|
| Sinclair, Donald H. | PVT | Field Hospital | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|----------------|---------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Jones, Maxwell G. | SFC | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|--|-------|--|
| McDaniels, John D. | | Donor | 57th Field Artillery Brigade General Orders 20, December 10, 1918; the Brigade was attached to the 89th Division at the time |
|--------------------|--|-------|--|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Michaelis, James E. | PFC | Battery F | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

90th Division

Headquarters, 90th Division

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|--|
| Jordan, Henry W. | SGM | | Typed notebook style diary covering the period 25 June-25 December 1918; 1918 Christmas card, 25 November 1918, and 20 letters to family members, 23 September 1917-14 March 1919 (folder 1); 9 letters to Miss Cathy whom he subsequently married, 18 June 1918-17 June 1919 (folder 2); and collection of postcards; YMCA booklet, "Victory Songs;" handwritten wire diagram of AEF; photocopy of enlistment record and discharge paper; collection of World War I-era poems; and newspaper clippings (folder 3) |
|------------------|-----|--|--|

179th Infantry Brigade

357th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Disanto, Thomas C. | PFC | Company K | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Myrick, Charles E. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Neighbors, Dewitt | CPT | Company E | Pass signed by Neighbors; newspaper clippings; letter of commendation, 27 August 1923; photocopied newspaper article containing the names of personnel commissioned at Leon Springs Training Camp, 13 August 1917; and two Questionnaires |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---|

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|---------------------|-----------------------------------|
| Vreeland, William B. | PFC | Machine Gun Company | Partially completed Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|---------------------|-----------------------------------|

| | | | |
|------------------------------------|-------------------|----------------------|--|
| Woodson, Guy B. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Photocopy of German propaganda leaflet, "Never Say Die," 8-page typed memoirs highlighting his military service; 62-page typed memoirs, "Narration of Guy B. Woodson While in the 357th Infantry of the US Army from Enlistment, April 25, 1918, to Discharge, June 18, 1919;" and Questionnaire |
| 358th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Atwood, Frank H. | 1SG | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Henderson, Henry L. | PFC | Company K | Listing of equipment contained in a full pack for inspection; bound notebook containing information throughout the notebook such as addresses, itinerary and typical diary entries; and Questionnaire |
| King, George L. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Page, Lowry | | Machine Gun Company | German "wound" badge and belt buckle' badge and buckle transferred to the Army Heritage Museum |
| Rask, Gust L. | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Robinson, Boyd | Musician 2d Class | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Sande, Martin | PVT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Smith, Orlando D. | CPL | Company F | Money from Stadt Coblenz; collection of calling cards from members of the regiment; booklets providing information about the War Risk Insurance Act; B. VanVorst's 1919 publication, <i>To the Homeward-Bound Americans</i> ; YMCA's 1919 map, <i>Rhine Panorama for the Men of the American Army of Occupation</i> ; menu and unit roster, "A Grand Round Up and Dinner," 15 March 1919; and newspaper clippings; <i>Homeward-Bound</i> transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Works, Willie | PVT | Company G | Photocopies of enlistment record and discharge paper; 179th Infantry Brigade Memorandum 1, 1 January 1919; and Questionnaire |
| 344th Machine Gun Battalion | | | |
| Bonham, Earl D. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Neumayer, Lewis | PFC | | Two Questionnaires |
| Semler, Philip E. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |
| 180th Infantry Brigade | | | |
| 359th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Bynum, W. C. | SGT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Hollje, John B. | Mechanic | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Larson, Lloyd L. | PVT | | Partially completed Questionnaire |
| Ledford, Ira J. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Malson, Anton | Mechanic | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Rowden, Laben E. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Sugg, Samuel E. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Taylor, William | SGT | Company I | Small bound notebook containing names and training notes; 90th Division 50 teeohs note for use at the Circus and County Fair, 1-2 May, 1919, in Berncastel, Germany; <i>Constitution and By-laws</i> for Texas Branch, American Legion; Company I Guard Roster, 7 May 1919; copy of individual service record and military record; promotion certificate, 7 May 1919; roster of personnel assigned to railroad car; flyer, USS Wilhelmina's "Decoration Day Entertainment," map of 90th Division's front lines and sector limits on the Meuse, 22 October-11 November 1918; map of 90th Division's front lines and sector limits on the Moselle, 24 August-10 October 1918; 40th and 45th certificates of continuous membership in the American Legion; AEF Services of Supply General Orders 22, 29 April 1919; and Services of Supply notice regarding meals served while travelling |

360th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|---------------------|--|
| Bartlett, John L. | 1LT | Company K | Officers Berthing Card; telegram announcing his return from overseas, 7 June 1945; photocopies of post-World War II correspondence; typed roster of names and addresses of Company K personnel; and newspaper article |
| Brown, Travis W. | PFC | | <i>Soldier's Individual Pay Record Book</i> ; letter in German, 21 August 1919; and Questionnaire |
| Gafford, Manning T. | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Claude A. | PVT | Company H | Postcard; booklet, <i>Guide Monaco</i> ; audio tape cassette; Duty Status Leave Card; medical certificate for leave; letter, 7 May 1919; 180th Infantry Brigade Memorandum, 24 November 1918; 6-page typed "Brief History of the 90th Division;" draft board notice; newspaper clipping; and Questionnaire; audio tape (B43-8760112) transferred to the Audio-Video Archives |
| Townley, John L., Jr. | 1LT | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Vaux, Harold C. | CPL | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Wyatt, Roy M. | SGT | Company G | Poem, "A Soldier's Prayer," and Questionnaire |

166th Field Artillery Brigade

343d Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|--|---|
| Bernstein, Herbert L. | PVT | | 90th Division's postcard; booklet, "Reception des Aviateurs Membres de L' American Legion sur L' Aerodrome de Velizy-Villacoublay," 21 September 1927; booklet, <i>The Latest Guide of Versailles and the Trianons</i> ; King George's April 1918 welcome letter to American soldiers; <i>Guide of the Moselle From Coblenz to Treves</i> ; program, "90th Division 10th Annual Re-Union and Banquet;" cardboard painting of the 90th Division's patch; damaged copy, <i>The Rhine and Its Legends</i> ; Jewish Welfare Board's flyer, "Program for the Passover Festival to be Held at Coblenz, April 14 and 15;" French |
|-----------------------|-----|--|---|

| | | | |
|---------------------------------------|-------------------|----------------------|--|
| | | | certificates, Medaille de Saint-Mihiel and Medaille D'Argonne et de Vauquois; mounted French certificates, Soldats de Verdun and Medaille Interalliee de la Victoire; strip map of the Moselle |
| Blanford, John C. | SGT | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Ward, Henry C. | SGT | Battery D | 43-page typed memoirs and Questionnaire |
| 344th Field Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Bates, Henry G. | MAJ | Headquarters Company | Program, First Camp's 56th Roll Call for the First Officer's Training Camp Association; unit history, <i>Regimental History and Roster, 344th F.A.</i> ; and Questionnaire |
| Brewer, Grover S. | PVT | Supply Company | F.N. Maude's booklet, <i>The Kolynos "Parley Voo Booklet;" Khaki Poems by the Khaki Boys</i> ; collection of postcards; unit history, <i>Regimental History and Roster, 344th FA</i> ; booklet, <i>Girl Picture Album</i> ; original enlistment record and discharge paper; school certificate for horse shoers; AEF General Orders 38-A, 28 February 1919; and 2 different commemorative "In Service of the Nation" posters |
| Hanson, Harold G. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Tilloson, Cyrus | PVT | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| 345th Field Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Hannah, David D. | PFC | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Hoefs, Rudolph H. | Musician 3d Class | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Jahn, Emil | 1LT | | Original discharge paper; 2 commission certificates; 2 certificates for military service; War Department letter, Acceptance of Resignation of Reserve Commission, 14 August 1928; scrapbook pages containing official correspondence; and Questionnaire |
| Poland, J. C. | | | Questionnaire |
| 315th Trench Mortar Battery | | | |
| Ault, Everett V. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Divisional Troops | | | |
| 343th Machine Gun Battalion | | | |
| Wacker, Alfred J. | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |
| 315th Engineer Regiment | | | |
| McCluer, Robert D. | | Company E | 2 postcards; memorial extracted from the <i>American Association of Petroleum Geologists Bulletin</i> ; 14-page typed extracts from his diary; and 5-page typed extract from his memoirs |
| Mitchell, Herbert S. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Odell, Harry W. | SGT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Rogers, Verner E. | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Schee, James H. | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Thome, Albert M. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Youngquist, Victor H. | CPL | Company F | 315th Engineer Regiment calendar postcard and two Questionnaires |

315th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Cole, Earl L. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Hill, John C. | SGT | Company A | Questionnaire |

Trains

315th Trains Headquarters and Military Police

| | | | |
|----------------------|---------|--|-----------------------------------|
| Henderson, George T. | Wagoner | | Partially completed Questionnaire |
|----------------------|---------|--|-----------------------------------|

315th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|-------------------|---------|-----------|---|
| Miller, Claude M. | Wagoner | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Nern, Rodney E. | Bugler | Company B | Bound, handwritten diary covering the period 4 July 1918-21 June 1919; 2 postcard albums, "Die Mosel v. Trief bis Coblenz" and "Der Rhein von Mainz bis Dusseldorf;" collection of postcards; damaged copy of Identity Card valid for the period 17 October-17 November 1918; United YMCA Schools Certificate of Enrollment; map of 90th Division's front lines and sector limits on the Meuse, 22 October-11 November 1918; map of 90th Division's front lines and sector limits on the Moselle, 24 August-10 October 1918; <i>The Western Front at a Glance</i> ; and Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|----------------------|---------|-----------|--------------------|
| Parslow, Floyd M. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Pickett, Hale | Wagoner | | Two Questionnaires |
| Tindel, Tom | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Van Neave, Albert R. | PFC | | Questionnaire |

315th Supply Train

| | | | |
|--------------|------|--|---------------|
| Fong, Mar J. | Cook | | Questionnaire |
|--------------|------|--|---------------|

315th Engineer Train

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Sayler, Arthur | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|

315th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-------------------------|--|
| Davis, Henry N. | PFC | 360th Ambulance Company | Photocopy of newspaper article containing 2 letters written to his aunt, and Questionnaire |
| Graf, William | PVT | 357th Field Hospital | Published memoirs, <i>My Experience in the Army During World War I</i> , and Questionnaire |
| Logsdon, Harry A. | 1LT | 359th Ambulance Company | Handwritten memoirs recounting his military service |
| McAdam, Antonio E. | SGT | 360th Field Hospital | Questionnaire |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--|---|
| Bartsch, Emil R. | PFC | Company A, Machine Gun Battalion | Questionnaire |
| Boucher, Louis N. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Currier, H. J. | | | Letter, 24 November 1918, and brief summary of his military service |
| Fowler, Marius W. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Flores, Pedro M. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Mitteness, Martin A. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Thomas, Roy N. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |

91st Division

Headquarters, 91st Division

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|--|
| Morrison, Andrew | SGT | | 22 letters, 18 January-30 June 1918 (folder 1), and 33 letters, 4 July 1918-17 April 1919 (folder 2) |
|------------------|-----|--|--|

181st Infantry Brigade

Headquarters, 181st Infantry Brigade

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Cornett, John D. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

361st Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|----------|-------------------------|--|
| Anderson, Guy C. | Cook | Company K | Company K's 1917 Thanksgiving Day menu and roster; photocopy of King George's April 1918 "Welcome" letter to US service personnel; photocopies of photographs and his dog tags; and a photocopy of 5-page typed "Diary of My Service 'Over There' During the World War" for the period 25 June 1918-1 May 1919 |
| Buhler, Francis L. | CPL | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Dandrea, Michele A. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Frantz, Casper | 2LT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Goist, Clarence E. | CPL | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Hanks, Harvard D. | Mechanic | Company F | Photocopies of photographs, and Questionnaire; original photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Harding, George S. | CPL | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Nelson, Arthur J. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Wagoner, James B. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Young, Oscar E. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

362d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Aho, John A. | PVT | Company I | Questionnaire |
|--------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------------------------|------|---------------------|---|
| Bahls, Herman F. | PVT | Company F | Two Questionnaires |
| Boswell, George L. | PFC | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Black, Charles E. | PVT | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Crooks, Carl O. | PVT | Company M | Letter recounting his military service, 14 December 1974 |
| Granger, Farley E. | CPT | | <i>Field Message Book, US Army</i> ; correspondence from the American Battle Monuments Commission; roster of 362d Infantry Regiment officers killed or wounded in action, 29 January 1919; American Battle Monuments Commission's "Summary of Operations, 91st Division in the Meuse-Argonne," 26 September-4 October 1918; American Battle Monuments Commission's "Synopsis, 91st Division in the Meuse-Argonne," 26 September-4 October 1918; MG William H. Johnston's "Who Won the War I," pointing out possible errors contained in GEN Pershing's published memoirs; "Report of Operations of the 362nd Infantry during the Offensive, 25th to 29th September (Both Dates Inclusive);" typed account of the 362d Infantry Regiment during the period 26 September-11 November 1918; George P. Dykes' "10 Years Ago with the 362nd Infantry Compiled from Extracts of Orders, Memos, Histories, and Diaries;" account of the regiment during September 1918; award citation; photocopy of letter, 21 October 1918; and Questionnaire (folder 1); collection of 362d Infantry Regiment Field Orders, General Orders and other official documents (folders 2 and 3) |
| Hatch, Amos C. | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Hillesland, Torjels M. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Huffman, Raymond | PVT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Jacobsen, Kendloss G. | Cook | Company I | Several Selective Service Board postcards; 2 passes; 2 commercial advertising cards including extracts from the <i>Manual of Interior Guard Duty</i> and "Military Courtesy;" letter, 26 September 1917; application for adjusted compensation for military service; Treasury Department certificate for War Risk Insurance; Headquarters, Camp Lewis Special Orders 101, 8 July 1918; and Questionnaire |
| Knoke, Eugene F. | CPL | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Meyer, Harold A. | CPL | Company L | Letter recounting his military experiences, 14 December 1972, and Questionnaire |
| Morrison, Earl D. | PVT | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Worsham, Elijah W. | CPT | Machine Gun Company | "Official Statement of the Military Service and Death of Elijah W. Worsham;" letter, 24 December 1918 regarding CPT Worsham's death; and several newspaper clippings |
| 347th Machine Gun Battalion | | | |
| Crowell, Rennie W. | SGT | | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------|----------------|----------------------|---|
| Davis, Ralph E. | Chaplain (1LT) | | Photocopy of a diary covering the period 1 January-24 August 1918; photocopy of Chaplain and YMCA monies accounts (folder 1); 32 letters, postcards and telegrams, 30 January-22 October 1918 (folder 2); 43 letters and postcards, 22 October 1918-12 February 1920 (folder 3); small collection of German paper money, and post-World War I letters from German and French citizens, with translations (folder 4) translations (folder 4) |
| Kerr, Stanley I. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

182d Infantry Brigade

363d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------------|---------|----------------|---------------|
| Fouke, William S. | Saddler | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Gullickson, Clarence A. | PVT | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Jennings, Gerald | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Schell, Arthur A. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Stuhldreher, Clarence H. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Young, George B. | PFC | Company L | Questionnaire |

364th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|----------|----------------------|---|
| Bieghler, Claude G. | SGT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Boyles, Arthur V. | SGT | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Brockway, Lester H. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Buck, V. B. | SGT | Company E | History of Company E |
| Carson, Ernest L. | CPL | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Hill, Charles E. | CPL | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Hopkins, Lester H. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Hughes, Byron B. | PFC | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Raley, Harry L. | PVT | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Rouse, Delbert L. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Shoemaker, Reed A. | CPL | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Sunkel, Walter W. | | Company I | Photocopy of his obituary |
| Vernon, Charles L. | Mechanic | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Woodard, Oliver W. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Only first page of Questionnaire completed by widow |

348th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Doty, Leland E. | PFC | Company A | Two Questionnaires |
| Pearson, Swain M. | CPL | Company A | Collection of postcards; YMCA's <i>Popular Songs of the AEF</i> ; badly damaged small notebook; Army issue Field Message Book containing training notes (folder 1); Post-Card Album used as a scrapbook; photocopy of a 30-page, handwritten diary covering the period 21 September 1917-31 March 1919; photocopies of enlistment record and discharge paper; AEF General Orders 38-A, 28 February 1919; <i>USS Orizaba</i> 's letter of instruction for "Officers and Men Returning to America;" promotion certificate; copy of unit roster, 26 September 1918; photocopy of Treasury Department War Risk Insurance certificate; newspaper clippings; assorted official and unofficial documents; badly damaged map; and Questionnaire (folder 2) |
| Peter, Ralph W. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Thompson, Frank L. | 1LT | | Typed diary covering the period 25 June 1918-26 August 1919; Company B, 14th Infantry Regiment's Thanksgiving menu and unit roster, 24 November 1938; Company B, 14th Infantry Regiment's Christmas menu and unit roster, 25 December 1938; AEF General Orders 4, 3 June 1919 citing 1LT Thompson for gallantry in action; 3 1936 Special Orders regarding his retirement from active duty; newspaper clippings; and collection of photographs of the Panama Canal Zone |

166th Field Artillery Brigade

346th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Myklebost, Olaf A. | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Stastny, Felix | SGT | Headquarters Company | Several passes; newspaper clippings; and Questionnaire |

347th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|--|--|---|
| Bridewell, Irwin | | | Card, "Special Order of the Day" by Major-General A.C. MacDonell; sample of unit stationery; Headquarters, 166th Field Artillery Brigade's "Extract from Letters of Commendation to the 166th Field Artillery Brigade," 7 April 1919; and unit roster. Roster transferred to the Library Holdings |
|------------------|--|--|---|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|--------------------|
| Froemke, John A. | PVT | Battery E | Two Questionnaires |
| Jennings, Earl G. | SGT | Battery E | Questionnaire |

348th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|---------|-----------|---|
| Furse, Ernest H. | Wagoner | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Garske, Vincent W. | SGT | Battery E | Headquarters, 166th Field Artillery Brigade General Orders 6, 9 April 1919, and Questionnaire |
| Hatfield, Glen R. | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Lucas, Orval A. | PVT | Battery F | Photocopy of discharge paper and booklet, "Pages of Glory and History: The 91st Division in Argonne and Flanders" |

Divisional Troops

316th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Edwards, Frank M. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Gillespie, Bart W. | 1SG | Company B | Questionnaire |

Trains

316th Train Headquarters and Military Police

| | | |
|---------------------|--|---|
| Eubanks, W. Bernard | | 30-page memoirs, "My Small Part in World War One" |
|---------------------|--|---|

316th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|----------------------|---------|-----------|--|
| Fullerton, Harvey L. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Knutzen, William F. | Wagoner | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Shively, Douglas | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Thompson, Ernest L. | SGT | | Photocopies of Transcript of Military Record, and discharge; photocopy of Certificate of Death; and photographs. Photographs transferred to the Photo Archives |

316th Supply Train

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Day, Sherman W. | CPL | Company E | Photocopy of newspaper article, "Tacoma Auto Salesman Has a Narrow Escape in Belgium," 29 December 1918 |
| Goodmanson, Henry L. | CPT | Company B | Typed memoirs, "My Military History," and Questionnaire |

316th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-------------------------|---|
| Duncan, Glifford W. | PVT | 364th Field Hospital | 16 letters, 13 October 1916-23 July 1918 (folder 1); 24 letters, 22 August 1918-11 July 1919 (folder 2) |
| Jones, Kenneth W. | | 363d Ambulance Company | 3 annotated photographs; privately published memoirs, "Memoirs of World War I;" 6-page typed "Memoirs After World War I;" poem, "Helping the Soldier;" and newspaper clipping, "Archives Accept WWI Veteran's Memoirs," Red Bluff, California's <i>Daily News</i> , 16 January 1979 |
| Moshier, Roland E. | PFC | 361st Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
| Nissen, Claus C. | PFC | 362d Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
| Partridge, Stanley N. | CPL | 364th Ambulance Company | Large scrapbook containing official correspondence, photographs, newspaper clippings, and assorted miscellaneous materials; see separate box |
| Stalder, Adelbert J. | PFC | 362d Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|
| Flaig, Emanuel H. | | Questionnaire |
| Green, Lloyd E. | PVT | Questionnaire |
| Moore, Waldo W. | 2LT | See: 28th Division, 109th Field Artillery Regiment |

| | | | |
|--|---------|-------------------------------|---|
| Waldron, Max E. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| 92d Division | | | |
| 183d Infantry Brigade | | | |
| 365th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Roberts, Austin M. | SGT | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| 366th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Osnes, Olaf W. | 2LT | | See: Olaf Osnes Papers |
| 184th Infantry Brigade | | | |
| 367th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Craven, Henry I. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Robinson, Walter E. D. | SSG | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| 368th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Kirkpatrick, Melvin C. | | Company C | Questionnaire |
| 167th Field Artillery Brigade | | | |
| 349th Field Artillery Regiment | | | |
| Lawrence, Bertram I. | 2LT | Battery D | Typescript, "Regimental History, 349th Field Artillery," and Questionnaire |
| Divisional Troops | | | |
| 349th Machine Gun Battalion | | | |
| Ragsdale, Virgil B. | SGT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| 325th Field Signal Battalion | | | |
| Brewer, Roscoe C. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Trains | | | |
| 317th Ammunition Train | | | |
| Blair, Lloyd | CPL | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Loberg, Elmer R. | PVT | Company E | |
| Simms, Lewis | CPL | Company A | Discharge paper and company passenger list |
| 317th Engineer Train | | | |
| Cooper, Roman R. | SGT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units | | | |
| Allen, Robert N. | 2LT | Assistant Chemical Officer | Audio tape in Audio-Visual Archives |
| Harries, Meirium | (Donor) | | Documents in French language pertaining to 92d Division |

93d Division
185th Infantry Brigade

369th Infantry Regiment

A history of the 369th Infantry Regiment is located in the Benjamin O. Davis, Sr. Manuscript Collection

186th Infantry Brigade

371st Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Robinson, Charles S. | 1LT | Company E | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

372d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|---|--|
| Jackson, Edward | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Logie, Marc J. | 1LT | Company F and Machine Gun Company | Discharge paper; promotion certificates; Special Orders; recommendations; General Orders; and Questionnaire |
| Walton, James L. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Waite, Alan F. | CPT | Regimental Adjutant | Speech, "The Special Situation of Captain Alan Waite," given by Colonel Rolfe L. Hillman, May 31, 1987 |

Divisions Envisioned but Not Needed Overseas

9th Division

17th Infantry Brigade

45th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Gervais, Harold E. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Hayes H. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Kuhn, Clyde J. | SGT | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Parsons, Lemuel F. | CPL | | Questionnaire |

67th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Pope, Peter | SGT | Company K | Questionnaire |
|-------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

18th Infantry Brigade

46th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Baisden, Robert D. | 1LT | | <i>Training Circular 1: Tentative Instructions for the Organization and Drill of Platoons of Infantry Rifle Companies,</i> 26 October 1917; special orders; discharge paper; booklet, <i>Equipment for Troops Ordered Overseas</i> ; War Department flyer, <i>Instructions for Rating Commissioned Officers</i> ; discharge paper; letter, 21 October 1918; furlough fare; embarkation card; booklet, "Programme of Entertainment in Aid of Seamen's Charities," 4 May 1918; newspaper clippings; Menu, Headquarters Detachment, Air Service, 19 June 1919; and Questionnaire |
| Kovar, George | SGT | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Shehan, Wayne | SGT | Company B | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------|---|
| Weaver, Donald M. | Musician 1st Class | Band | Questionnaire |
| Weeks, William A. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Partially completed Questionnaire |
| 68th Infantry Regiment | | | |
| Belt, Benjamin F. | PFC | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Peacock, Robert F. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Shehan, Wayne | SGT | Company B | See: 9th Division, 46th Infantry Regiment |
| Swanger, Merle E. | SGT | | Questionnaire |

9th Field Artillery Brigade

25th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Dye, Wilber S. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|

27th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|----------------|---|
| Cooling, Benjamin F. | SGT | Battery D | Typed instructions, "Drill of Gun Squad to Prepare for Action;" certificate of graduation, "Non Commissioned Officers School;" and promotion certificates |
| Kobow, Erwin P. | SGT | Supply Company | Two Questionnaires |

Divisional Troops

209th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Croft, Leroy W. | SGT | Company B | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Trains

9th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|------------------|-----------------|-----------|---------------|
| Kuhn, William | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Rogers, Glenn T. | Truck Driver | Company D | Questionnaire |

9th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--------------------------|---------------|
| Nowowipski, Stephen | PVT | 9th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|--------------------------|---------------|

9th Supply Train

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Boyd, Malcolm E. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|--|
| Brown, Thomas W. | CPL | | Photocopies of discharge paper and enlistment record |
| Hood, Shelby R. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

10th Division

Headquarters, 10th Division

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------------------------|--|
| Petty, James M. | COL | Assistant Chief of Staff | <i>Ivy Leaves</i> , January 1920, and two newspaper clippings. See also: 4th Division, Headquarters, 4th Division |
|-----------------|-----|-----------------------------|--|

29th Infantry Brigade

69th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|---------------------|--|
| Barker, Vern F. | PFC | Company C | Photocopy of discharge paper and letter, 16 December 1978, provided by the widow |
| LeSage, Leo S. | SGT | Company E | Only first page of Questionnaire |
| Mueller, Daniel R. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Nusser, Clarence H. | PFC | Machine Gun Company | Partially completed Questionnaire |
| Obetts, William E. | PFC | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Rottum, Julius E. | | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Sicking, Frank A. | PVT | Machine Gun | Photocopy of Machine Gun Company's "Searching Fire" containing unit roster and history dated January 1919, and Discharge notice, 24 January 1919 |
| Swanson, Earl | CPL | Company I | Partially completed Questionnaire |
| Tyner, Willard M. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Weislocher, George F. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |

29th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Davis, Willie L. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

20th Infantry Brigade

20th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Ash, George J. | CPL | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Cain, Louis A. | CPT | | Questionnaire |
| Clark, Harry C. | SGT | Company C | See: 10th Division, 70th Infantry Regiment |
| Colebaugh, Lyle E. | SGT | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Dowser, William E. | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Failer, Samuel J. | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Hartfield, Thomas J. | PFC | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Carl G. | CPL | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Karst, George O. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Kennedy, Charles R. | CPL | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Kuestersteppen, Gerhard C. | PVT | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Michael, Joseph E. | PVT | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Robish, Elmer A. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Satter, Lewis G. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Sunde, Trygue | PFC | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Venegas, Francisco M. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Letter, 9 November 1979, highlighting his military service; photocopies of three enlistment records and discharge papers; photocopy of promotion certificate; and Questionnaire |
| White, Paulse L. | PVT | Company H | Questionnaire |

70th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|----------------------|----------------|--|
| Blass, Ray O. | PVT | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Boardman, Horace | SGT | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Clark, Harry C. | SGT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Hartfield, Thomas J. | PFC | Company F | See: 10th Division, 20th Infantry Regiment |
| Keeler, Miles | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Navinsky, Nicholas | Wagoner | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Reis, Oliver V. | Musician 2d Class | Band | Questionnaire |

10th Field Artillery Brigade

28th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| Davis, John W. | PVT | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Havens, James W. | PVT | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Mann, George C. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Prothero, Arthur | PVT | Battery F | Questionnaire |

30th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|---------|---------------------|---------------|
| Daniel, Robert L. | Wagoner | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Lemke, Edward F. | PFC | Ordnance Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Schaefers, John T. | CPL | Supply Company | Questionnaire |

Divisional Troops

28th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|--------------------|
| Wilke, Emil W. | PVT | Company B | Two Questionnaires |
|----------------|-----|-----------|--------------------|

210th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Christiansen, A. C. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Day, E. Paul | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |

Trains

10th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|---------------|---------|-------------------------|---------------|
| Leider, Louis | Farrier | Veterinary Field Unit 3 | Questionnaire |
|---------------|---------|-------------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Pippett, Claude C. | PVT | Company D | Photocopies of enlistment record and discharge paper; and Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|--------------------|------|-----------|--------------------------|
| Holman, Orville B. | PVT | Artillery | See: Camps, Camp Funston |
| Parsons, Melvin G. | Cook | | Questionnaire |
| Ramsell, Gustav A. | PVT | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Young, Earl G. | SGT | Company B | Questionnaire |

11th Division

Headquarters, 11th Division

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---|
| Dorchak, Michael | SGM | | Photocopy of promotion certificate and 6 post-war letters |
|------------------|-----|--|---|

21st Infantry Brigade

17th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Buzit, Lucien | SGT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Skelton, James H. | COL | | Questionnaire |
| Smith, Porter W. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Enlistment record and discharge paper, and Questionnaire |

71st Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Cronquist, Ernest W. | SGT | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Hartzell, Clarence L. | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Skelton, James H. | COL | | See: 11th Division, 17th Infantry Regiment |

22d Infantry Brigade

63d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|
| Molle, Louis V. | PFC | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Payne, Matt A. | PFC | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Sanford, Raymond A. | SFC | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |

72d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------|-----|--------------------|---------------|
| Bannon, John | PVT | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
|--------------|-----|--------------------|---------------|

11th Field Artillery Brigade

31st Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|--------------------|-----------|-------------------------|
| Bower, James R. | Cook | | Questionnaire |
| Grabill, Walter L. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Kohlhepp, C. Elmer | PVT | Battery C | Letter, 16 October 1918 |
| Lipp, William M. | Musician 1st Class | Band | Questionnaire |

32d Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Robinson, J. B. | SGT | Battery F | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

33d Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|------|-------------------------|--------------------------|
| DePaul, Michael | Cook | Headquarters Company | Incomplete Questionnaire |
| Wagner, Arthur F. | PVT | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |

24th Field Artillery Brigade**Headquarters Company, 24th Field Artillery Brigade**

| | | | |
|-------------------|------|-------------------------|---------------|
| Jackson, James R. | Cook | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|------|-------------------------|---------------|

71st Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|------|----------------|---|
| Barnwell, T. Ernest | CPL | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| Carroll, Russell H. | SGT | Battery A | Photocopy of enlistment record and postcard |
| Heron, Glenn E. | Cook | Battery C | Questionnaire |
| Scott, Milton R. | CPL | Supply Company | Questionnaire |

72d Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|------|---------------|
| Johnson, Elwood P. | CPL | Band | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|------|---------------|

Divisional Troops**211th Engineer Regiment**

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|--------------------------|
| Blackledge, Louis L. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Bolton, Perry E. | PVT | Company C | See: Camps, Camp Forrest |

Trains**11th Supply Train**

| | | | |
|----------------|--|-----------|---------------|
| Lauer, Raymond | | Company F | Questionnaire |
|----------------|--|-----------|---------------|

12th Division**23d Infantry Brigade****36th Infantry Regiment**

| | | | |
|----------------------|------|-----------|---|
| Kelleher, Matthew | CPL | Company G | <i>Soldier's Handbook of the Rifle and Score Book for Special Course C</i> (Model of 1903); <i>Soldier's Handbook of the Rifle and Score Book for Special Course C</i> (Model of 1917); booklet, "Automatic Rifle, 1915 Model;" YMCA Card of Introduction; and associated documents |
| Nicklaus, William E. | Cook | Company C | Partially completed Questionnaire |
| Roloff, Paul W. | SGT | | Partially completed Questionnaire |

73d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|--------------------|
| Benjamin, Stilwell F. | SGT | Company L | Two Questionnaires |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|--------------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|
| Del Buono, Fred | CPL | Band | Questionnaire |
| Snyder, Joseph J. | PFC | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
| Stevens, Joseph J. | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |

24th Infantry Brigade

42d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Beach, L. Irving | PVT | | See: Camps, Camp Devens |
| Brooks, H. Louis | PFC | Headquarters Company | Unit roster as of December 1918, and Questionnaire |
| Grendier, Simeon J. | PVT | Company I | Partially completed and damaged Questionnaire |
| Jorgensen, Harry P. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Moreau, Andre J. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

74th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------------|
| Goetz, Harry J. | PVT | | See: Mexican Border |
| Hurd, Albert N. | PVT | Company L | Questionnaire |

12th Field Artillery Brigade

Headquarters Company, 12th Field Artillery Brigade

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| Reid, Noyes E. | PFC | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|

35th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Dake, Ernest B. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Davis, Jonas M. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Holby, Vernon A. | 2LT | Veterinarian Detachment | Questionnaire |

36th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Blankenship, Cellus V. | PFC | Battery D | Questionnaire |
|------------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Divisional Troops

212th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Dolvin, Joy V. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Kalish, Jacob C. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Vogel, Andrew | PVT | Company F | One-page unit history, <i>History of 212th Engineer Train</i> ; partial roster of Company F; and Questionnaire |

212th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Marsh, Roland J. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Trains

12th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Emge, Carl J. | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Griffin, Glenn I. | CPL | Company A | Questionnaire |

12th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|-------------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Richardson, Clarence S. | PVT | 246th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
|-------------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|

13th Division

25th Infantry Brigade

1st Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Brown, Harry | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Dean, Harry A | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Fenn, Elsmere D. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Fox, Charles Jr. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Hargis, Charles E. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Haugen, Oscar J. | PFC | Company K | Only first 2 pages of Questionnaire |
| MacAulay, Everett J. | PFC | Company C | Enlistment record and discharge paper and World War II-era Selective Service postcard |
| McCurdy, William H. | 2LT | Company D | Commission certificate, enlistment record and discharge paper |
| Swenson, Bennie | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |

75th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Carr, Mark | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Davis, Bryan M. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Park, Alfred L. | SGT | Company E | Draft notice; newspaper clipping; letters, September–December 1918; cartoon postcard; and Questionnaire |
| Stolt, John B. | PVT | Company G | Questionnaire. See also: 32d Division, 128th Infantry Regiment, Duranceaus, Archie and Non-World War I, 20th Century, Duranceaus, Harry |

38th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------------|---------|-----------|-----------------------------------|
| Glaze, Chester V. | Saddler | Company B | Discharge paper and Questionnaire |
|-------------------|---------|-----------|-----------------------------------|

26th Infantry Brigade

76th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--------------------|---------------------------------|
| Benson, Clyde C. | | Band | Only last page of Questionnaire |
| Crockford, Merlin W. | CPL | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Hosking, James E. | CPL | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Jackson, Loran | PVT | Company K | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------|---------|----------------|---------------|
| Lee, Stefen | CPL | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Slinde, Lars J. | PVT | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Titze, Adolph C. | Wagoner | Supply Company | Questionnaire |

39th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|----------------------|---------|-------------------------|---------------|
| Anderson, Henry A. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Dodds, Richard M. | Wagoner | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Gellatly, William J. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Kilfoyl, Henry F. | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |

13th Field Artillery Brigade

37th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Bozoff, George | PVT | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Chambers, George W. | PVT | Battery F | Questionnaire |

38th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Nickisch, Paul G. | PVT | Battery D | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

39th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Andrews, Robert E. | PFC | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Avery, Donald | PFC | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Lynch, Charles R. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |

13th Trench Mortar Battery

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Zeigler, Ralph M. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

Divisional Troops

213th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|----------------|---------------|
| Boynnton, Francis H. | CPT | Supply Officer | Questionnaire |
| Kaufman, Elmer A. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |

Trains

13th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Bouck, Ernest | PFC | Company B | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

13th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|------------------------------------|---------------|
| Andersen, Aslak K. | PVT | 55th Motor Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
| Mickels, Edgar N. | PVT | 249th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
| Tweedy, Willis W. | PVT | 249th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Weeks, Percy L. | PVT | 250th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|--------------------|--|--|--------------------------------|
| Davis, Frank P. C. | | | See: Medical Corps, Camp Lewis |
|--------------------|--|--|--------------------------------|

14th Division

27th Infantry Brigade

10th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Anderson, George C. | SGT | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Arnholt, George A. | | Company H | Only last page of Questionnaire |
| Kinyon, Charles W. | CPL | Company B | Two Questionnaires |
| Quebbeman, Adam | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Rosenberg, Hyman | CPL | | See: 1st Division, 28th Infantry Regiment |
| Simmons, Earnest E. | 2LT | Company B | Two Questionnaires |
| Sutherland, Alfred | 1LT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Wratten, John W. | PFC | Company F | Booklet, "Souvenir of Camp Custer, Mich."; newspaper clippings, and Questionnaire |

77th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|--------------------|
| Anschuetz, Andrew W. | PVT | Company G | Two Questionnaires |
| Griffith, Edward J. | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Stembel, Howard E. | SGT | Company B | Questionnaire |

28th Infantry Brigade

40th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Barrett, Blanchard C. | 2LT | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Burmeister, Roy W. | SGT | Company G | Summary of military service completed by his widow |
| Goodman, Raymond G. | CPL | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Weinzapfel, John T. | PVT | Company I | Questionnaire |

78th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Fleming, Joseph H. | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Keeley, Mose | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Slawter, Harry | SGT | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Triebold, Elmer W. | PFC | Company H | Questionnaire |

14th Field Artillery Brigade

40th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Coltson, Harold | PVT | Battery C | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

41st Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------|---------------|
| Lincoln, Leonard C. | PFC | Battery B | Questionnaire |
| Swanson, Carl W. | PVT | Supply Company | Questionnaire |

42d Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Gebhardt, Clarence L. | PFC | Battery A | Questionnaire |
| King, Claude F. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
| Peterson, Joseph Howard | PVT | Battery D | Questionnaire |
| Westby, Gust B. | PFC | Battery C | Copy of a photograph; handwritten memoir; and Questionnaire |

Divisional Troops**214th Engineer Regiment**

| | | | |
|-------------------|--------|----------------------|---|
| Draper, Claud O. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Kipp, Howard C. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Company B banquet and entertainment menu, 3 December 1918; includes a roster of Company B |
| Morris, Glenna S. | Bugler | Company B | Reminiscence and Questionnaire |

Trains**14th Sanitary Train**

| | | | |
|--------------------|---------|-------------------------|---------------|
| Hamlin, Winford R. | Wagoner | 255th Ambulance Company | Questionnaire |
| Nelson, Gilbert N. | SGT | 255th Field Hospital | Questionnaire |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-------------|---------------|
| Church, Grant M. | PVT | Camp Custer | Questionnaire |
| Heat, Charles B. | PVT | | Questionnaire |

15th Division**29th Infantry Brigade****43d Infantry Regiment**

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--------------------|---------------|
| Birt, Edwin L. | CPL | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Curren, Edward J. | SGT | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |

79th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|-----------------------------------|
| Keese, Barton J. | PFC | Company M | Partially completed Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|-----------------------------------|

30th Infantry Brigade**57th Infantry Regiment**

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Carroll, John F. | PVT | Company E | Postcard, 16 August 1917, and Questionnaire |
| Hitt, John H. | SGT | Company C | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Martin, William E. | PVT | Company C | Commemorative unit roster and commemorative service record |
| Olsen, Oscar A. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire completed by his son based on what his father told him prior to his death |

80th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--------------|---------------|
| Ingram, George D. | 2LT | Veterinarian | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--------------|---------------|

15th Field Artillery Brigade

43d Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| Gobble, Lew W. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Thompson, Thomas J. | CPL | Battery A | Questionnaire |

44th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Wheeler, Arthur H. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|--|---------------|

Divisional Troops

215th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Lewis, William A. | 1SG | Company A | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|-------------|------|--|---------------|
| Rutts, Otto | Cook | | Questionnaire |
|-------------|------|--|---------------|

15th Cavalry Division

1st Cavalry Brigade

6th Cavalry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------|--|
| Booth, James R. | PFC | Troop C | Discharge papers and enlistment records; 25 December 1923 Christmas menu and Battery A, 9th Field Artillery Regiment roster; 1929 Thanksgiving menu and Battery D, 18th Field Artillery Regiment roster; 1929 Christmas menu and Battery D, 18th Field Artillery Regiment roster; 1930 Thanksgiving menu and Battery D, 18th Field Artillery Regiment roster; 25 December 1931 Christmas menu and Battery D, 18th Field Artillery Regiment roster; Fort Leavenworth Citizens Military Training Camp publication, <i>The Full Pack</i> , for the period 1-31 August 1924; death certificate; and Questionnaire completed by widow |
|-----------------|-----|---------|--|

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|---------|---------------|
| Krug, Paul W. | PFC | Troop M | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|---------|---------------|

14th Cavalry Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|-------------------|---------------|
| Aronson, Leo | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Castleman, Lawrence W. | SGT | Troop E | Questionnaire |
| Geldhof, Adrian | CPL | Troop G | Questionnaire |
| Powell, John T. | CPL | Machine Gun Troop | Questionnaire |
| Thorp, Ebert E. | PFC | Troop A | Questionnaire |

16th Cavalry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|--------|---------|--|
| Greer, Nelson V. | PFC | Troop A | Partially completed Questionnaire |
| Isaacson, Eric A. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| LeVan, Charles H. | Bugler | Troop K | Guard roster; 1918 Christmas menu with Troop K roster; and Questionnaire |
| Smith, Carleton | PFC | Troop A | Questionnaire |

2d Cavalry Brigade**5th Cavalry Regiment**

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|---------|---|
| Dattel, Clinton | | | See: 1st Division, 1st Ammunition Train |
| Locke, John O. | SGT | Troop G | Questionnaire |
| Mount, George A. | PFC | Troop K | Questionnaire |
| Robertson, Hugh | CPL | Troop E | Questionnaire |
| Stovall, Elmer J. | | | See: 1st Division, 1st Ammunition Train |

7th Cavalry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--------------------|---------------|
| Reed, Hobart C. | PVT | Troop C | Questionnaire |
| Reid, Victor B. | PFC | Headquarters Troop | Questionnaire |
| Squier, Donald G. | 2LT | Troop H | Questionnaire |
| Stanley, Arthur J. | SGT | Headquarters Troop | Questionnaire |

8th Cavalry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|---------|---------------|
| DeRosset, Armand J. | PVT | Troop K | Questionnaire |
| Ford, William H. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Garcia, Robert | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Higgins, James | CPL | Troop F | Questionnaire |
| Kummerow, Arnold H. | CPL | Troop F | Questionnaire |
| Levonian, Leo H. | PFC | Troop M | Questionnaire |

3d Cavalry Brigade**1st Cavalry Regiment**

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|---------|---------------|
| Michael, Jack | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Peterson, Vernon | 2LT | Troop I | Questionnaire |

15th Cavalry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|---------|---------------|
| Cheries, Joseph | SGT | Troop E | Questionnaire |
| Healy, Percy K | PVT | Troop L | Questionnaire |
| Hess, Howard J. | SGT | Troop K | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|---------|---------------|
| Sheldon, Mack | PVT | Troop D | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|---------|---------------|

17th Cavalry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|--------|---------|--------------------|
| Adkins, William D. | CPT | Troop I | Questionnaire |
| Lodge, George A. | Bugler | Troop B | Two Questionnaires |
| Morelli, Anthony R. | PVT | Troop D | Questionnaire |
| Snyder, Herbert E. | PVT | Troop F | Questionnaire |

Divisional Troops

82d Field Artillery (Horse) Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Anonymous | | Battery F | 1918 Thanksgiving menu and Battery F roster, and Christmas menu, Battery F roster and brief history |
| Cantor, Philip | PVT | Battery E | Questionnaire |
| Hanley, Thomas | | | List of organizations stationed on Mexican border, April 1911-February 1917; post-war correspondence with 82d Field Artillery Regiment veterans; and assorted newspaper articles |
| Palmer, Charles | PVT | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Sherk, Albert D. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Varner, Carl T. | PVT | Battery D | Questionnaire |

9th Engineer (Mounted) Battalion

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Anthonsen, Marinus | | | Questionnaire |
| Ottinger, Quincy A. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |

Trains

15th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|------------------|--|--|---------------|
| Steele, James B. | | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|--|--|---------------|

16th Division

Headquarters, 16th Division

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-------------------------|---|
| Reimann, William O. | SGM | Headquarters Detachment | Photocopies of Certificates of Appreciation and Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-------------------------|---|

31st Infantry Brigade

21st Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------------|---|
| Cook, Earl H. | PFC | Company H | See: Student Army Training Corps |
| Small, Benjamin D. | SGT | | See: 54th Ammunition Train, which was never organized |
| Wise, Karl A. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |

32d Infantry Brigade

32d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|
| Lapp, Paul M. | SGT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|--|------------------------|
| Stevens, Charles H. | PFC | | Special privilege card |
|---------------------|-----|--|------------------------|

82d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Craig, Edwin A. | PFC | Company F | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

16th Field Artillery Brigade

46th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Allen, Milton A. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Everson, Engval M. | 1SG | Battery C | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Silva, Manuel A. | PVT | Battery E | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|
| Stewart, William B. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-------------------------|---------------|

47th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Marable, Paul S. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

48th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Daugherty, Harry M. | 1LT | Battery C | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Trains

16th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Hansen, Verne O. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

16th Supply Train

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|
| Windbigler, John L. | PVT | 3d Truck Company | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|

17th Division

33d Infantry Brigade

83d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Lynch, Edward T. | 1SG | Company E | Discharge paper; enlistment record; Headquarters, Camp Lee Training Center Special Orders 60, 1 March 1919; obituary; and certificate of seaman service |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|

50th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Dobbs, George C. | PVT | Company B | Booklets, "Soldier's Shirt Pocket Handbook of Camp Grant," "The Kolynos 'Parley Voo Booklet,'" "The Stuff That Wins," "Some Words of President Wilson About Religion," "Lutheran Soldiers' and Sailors' Bulletin" (January 1919), and "Follow the Flag;" souvenir program, "Florodora;" postcard, November 30, 1918; identification card; YMCA card, "What We Are Fighting For;" New Orleans <i>The Times-Picayune in Trench and Camp</i> (Army Section), 28 December 1918; and Questionnaire. <i>Times-Picayune</i> transferred to the Periodical Holdings |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---|

34th Infantry Brigade

29th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Krupa, Edmund | PVT | Company C | April 1916 company roster |
| Morgan, Frank C. | SGT | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Sharp, Clarence J. | SGT | Company M | Original enlistment record and discharge paper, 23 July 1919; original enlistment record and discharge paper, 23 July 1920; promotion certificate to corporal, 10 August 1916; and promotion certificate to sergeant, 10 January 1918 |

84th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Broussard, Elie | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Divisional Troops

217th Engineer Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Shade, Clarence E. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

217th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|-----------------------------------|
| Nesman, Albert N. | CPL | Company A | Partially completed Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|-----------------------------------|

Trains

17th Ammunition Train

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Karn, Vincent F. | SGT | Company A | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

18th Division

Headquarters, 18th Division

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--------------|---------------|
| Randolph, John C. | SGT | Headquarters | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--------------|---------------|

35th Infantry Brigade

19th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|---------|----------------------|---|
| Davis, Walton B. | SGT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Beeman, Earl F. | CPL | Company L | Questionnaire |
| Berry, James E. | PFC | Company C | Photocopy of discharge paper and enlistment record; death certificate; assorted VA documents; and Questionnaire |
| Chrisman, Ed C. | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Jericho, Glenn S. | CPL | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Prugh, George E. | Wagoner | Supply Company | Pass, Camp Harry Jones; Thanksgiving and Christmas menus with unit rosters (folder 1); large collection of letters, 27 March-29 July 1918 (folder 2); 1 August-31 October 1918 (folder 3); 3 November 1918-27 February 1919 (folder 4); and 2 March-4 September 1919 (folder 5). See: 18th Division |
| Savino, Jaquez | PFC | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Schneckloth, Harry | PFC | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Trissel, Glenn | PFC | Headquarters Company | Booklet, "63d Anniversary, 19th Infantry" |

85th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|
| Abbott, Alfred J. | CPL | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Bailey, Harry D. | CPL | Company M | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

36th Infantry Brigade**35th Infantry Regiment**

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|
| Campbell, Colin P. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|---------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------|--|-----------|---|
| Juneman, Ernest | | Company H | Short, handwritten reminiscence dated 11 September 1982 |
|-----------------|--|-----------|---|

18th Field Artillery Brigade**52d Field Artillery Regiment**

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Lundgren, Oscar G. | PFC | Battery E | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Powers, Ralph L. | 2LT | Battery B | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Russo, Pasquilino | PFC | Battery F | Leave paper, and French memoranda, 7 July and 7 October 1918 |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|--|

53d Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Mulligan, Frank J. | SFC | Battery E | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Divisional Troops**218th Engineer Regiment**

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Little, Dighton | PFC | Company E | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

19th Division**37th Infantry Brigade****14th Infantry Regiment**

| | | | |
|-----------|--|-----------|--|
| Anonymous | | Company D | Commemorative Company D "Roll of Honor" roster and commemorative Soldier's Record of Service |
|-----------|--|-----------|--|

| | | | |
|--------------------|--|-----------|---------------|
| Dilley, Charles F. | | Company H | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|--|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Hess, George Arthur | PVT | Company K | Booklet, <i>The Soldiers' French Phrase Book</i> and photograph. Photograph transferred to the Photo Archives |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Knox, Robert W. | SGT | Company C | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Penninger, Lester O. | PVT | Company K | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------|-----|--|---|
| Zuna, Frank | PVT | | Typed 8-page reminiscence, "Unforgettable Frank Zuna" |
|-------------|-----|--|---|

87th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|
| DeReus, William E. | PVT | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|--------------------|
| Funk, Ralph J. | PVT | Company E | Two Questionnaires |
|----------------|-----|-----------|--------------------|

38th Infantry Brigade**2d Infantry Regiment**

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Berg, Harry H. | PVT | Company D | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|---------------------|----------------------|-----------|---------------|
| Latey, Keith P. | CPL | Band | Questionnaire |
| Mattson, John I. | Musician 2d Class | Band | Questionnaire |
| Ostrowski, Frank | | Company M | Questionnaire |
| Seaberg, Charlie G. | PVT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Sears, Roy R. | 2LT | Company L | Questionnaire |
| White, Charles O. | Bugler | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Winkler, Clifford | PFC | Company L | Questionnaire |

88th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|---------|----------------|---------------|
| Barnhouse, Louis M. | Wagoner | Supply Company | Questionnaire |
| Miller, Herbert P. | CPL | Company A | Questionnaire |
| VanHouten, Curtis R. | PVT | Company L | Questionnaire |

19th Field Artillery Brigade

55th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------------------|--|
| Badham, Vernon C. | 1LT | | Photocopies of promotion certificate and discharge paper |
| Osterfund, David W. | SFC | Medical Detachment | Photographs. Photographs transferred to Photo Archives |

56th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Kuhrt, William J. | 2LT | Battery F | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Divisional Troops

219th Field Signal Battalion

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Bailey, C. H. | CPL | Company C | Questionnaire |
| Hock, Edwin A. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Axel | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |

Trains

19th Train Headquarters and Military Police

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Siefken, Gerhard A. | PFC | Company B | See: Transportation Corps, 346th Company |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|--|

19th Supply Train

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Hammerly, Lawrence W. | PVT | Company B | Questionnaire |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Follmer, Jesse F. | PFC | Company K | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

20th Division
39th Infantry Brigade

48th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Bush, William D. | PVT | Machine Gun Company | Two postcards |
| Cox, Earl | CPL | Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Hicks, Thomas S. | SGT | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Janowsky, Benjamin | PVT | Company D | Photocopy of discharge certificate and Questionnaire |
| Lucas, Homer | PFC | Company D | Two Questionnaires |
| Moline, John W. | PVT | Company H | Questionnaire |
| Perla, Gustave | PVT | Company G | Questionnaire |
| Williams, Harry W. | PFC | Machine Gun Company | Questionnaire |

89th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Miller, James M. | SGM | | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--|---------------|

40th Infantry Brigade

50th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Dodge, Warren | PFC | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Funk, Frank W. | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
| George, Cecil L. | CPL | Company K | Questionnaire |
| Harris, Henry M. | SGT | Company F | Promotion certificate |
| Phillips, James | CPL | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Rusnak, Matthew A. | SGT | Company G | Photocopies of enlistment record and discharge paper; photocopy of certificate of furlough; 1918 Thanksgiving dinner menu and company roster; and Questionnaire |

60th Machine Gun Battalion

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|-------------------------|
| Wittman, Hubert M. | SGT | Company D | See: Camps, Camp Sevier |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|-------------------------|

20th Field Artillery Brigade

58th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----|-----------|--|
| Green, James E. | PVT | Battery F | Questionnaire |
| Greene, Richardson L. | LT | | See: Field Artillery, 4th Field Artillery Regiment |
| Rausch, Edwin C. | SGT | Battery A | Commemorative Battery A "Roll of Honor" roster and Questionnaire |

59th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---|
| Curtis, Edward T. | SGT | | See: 20th Century, World War I and Other Action |
|-------------------|-----|--|---|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Schuch, David J. | PVT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

60th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Bell, Oliver L. | PFC | Battery C | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Harris, Herman C. M. | CPL | Battery E | Questionnaire |
|----------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Harton, Dallas W. | PVT | Battery B | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---|
| Stock, William H. | MAJ | | Composition of artillery material for a regiment; postcard; and a Cunard Line booklet |
|-------------------|-----|--|---|

94th Division

188th Infantry Brigade

375th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Marquez, John | 1LT | | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|--|---------------|

95th Division

190th Infantry Brigade

379th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Christman, Floyd M. | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |
|---------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Heinrich, Carl | PVT | | Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|--------------------------|
| Miller, Wash G. | 1SG | Company G | See: Camps, Camp Sherman |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|--------------------------|

380th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---|
| North, Clyde C. | PVT | Company A | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---|

170th Field Artillery Brigade

67th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--------------------|---------------|
| Bradley, Earl C. | SGT | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|--------------------|---------------|

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--|--------------------------------------|
| Everhard, Charles L. | SGT | | Brief letter on his military service |
|----------------------|-----|--|--------------------------------------|

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Little, Oscar | CPL | Battery D | Questionnaire |
|---------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Tucker, Barney R. | PVT | Battery D | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

68th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|--|-----------|--|
| Brenner, George A. | | Battery E | One-page handwritten account of military service |
|--------------------|--|-----------|--|

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Capen, Edgar A. | 1LT | | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|--|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| McCrary, William | SGT | Battery A | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

69th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Howe, Albert R. | CPL | Battery D | Questionnaire |
|-----------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Mohr, William H. | PFC | Battery D | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

| | | | |
|--------------------|----------|--|---|
| Perkins, Harold F. | Mechanic | | Diary written on dollar bill, April-May 1918, and Questionnaire |
|--------------------|----------|--|---|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|----------|-----------------------|
| Gentil, Clarence | PVT | Infantry | Partial Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|----------|-----------------------|

96th Division
192d Infantry Brigade

383d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-------------------------|--------------------|
| Herrington, Ned C. | SGT | Headquarters Company | Two Questionnaires |
|--------------------|-----|-------------------------|--------------------|

171st Field Artillery Brigade

64th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|---------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Tice, Fred A. | CPT | Battery E | Diary covering the period December 15, 1917-December 31, 1918; military record; discharge papers; General Orders; roster of student officers, Special Orders; leave of absence; copy of telegram; battery roster and Thanksgiving menu, 1918; field service receipts; and assorted documents. |
|---------------|-----|-----------|---|

65th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Ecklund, Ernest E. | PFC | Battery E | Questionnaire |
|--------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

66th Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------|----------|-----------|---------------|
| Ammon, Edward P. | Mechanic | Battery B | Questionnaire |
|------------------|----------|-----------|---------------|

97th Division
194th Infantry Brigade

388th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------|-----|-----------|-----------------------------------|
| Decker, Joseph | CPL | Company M | Partially completed Questionnaire |
|----------------|-----|-----------|-----------------------------------|

172d Field Artillery Brigade

63d Field Artillery Regiment

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|
| Simpson, Henry B. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|--|---------------|

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|
| Schmidt, Raymond | PVT | Company A | Questionnaire |
|------------------|-----|-----------|---------------|

99th Division

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------|--------------------|
| Ander, Clarence A. | PVT | Infantry | Two Questionnaires |
| Avery, Loyce H. | PVT | Base Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Stinogel, Orvil | PVT | Company C | Questionnaire |

101st Division

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|-------------------------|-----|----------|--------------------|
| Baskerville, Wendell H. | 2LT | Infantry | Two Questionnaires |
| Byrd, Charles E. | PVT | Infantry | Questionnaire |

American Expeditionary Forces in Italy

332d Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|--------------------|---|
| Burgess, George A. | CPL | Company H | See: 83d Division, 332d Infantry Regiment |
| Crowder, Lawrence D. | | Medical Detachment | See: 83d Division, 332d Infantry Regiment, Medical Detachment |
| Murray, Clare E. | SGT | | See: 83d Division, 332d Infantry Regiment |
| O'Connor, Michael J. | PVT | Company H | Letter, October 27, 1918, and family genealogy |

308th Sanitary Train

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|----------------------|--|
| Wheaton, Ralph U. | SGT | 331st Field Hospital | Diary, June 5, 1918-April 30, 1919; post card; hospital roster, Christmas, 1918; and Questionnaire |
|-------------------|-----|----------------------|--|

Ambulance Units

| | | | |
|-------------------|-----|-------------|--|
| Peters, Roland L. | PFC | Section 529 | Letters, August 1917-March 1919; diaries, 1917-1919; identity card; newspaper clippings; postcards; <i>Ambulance Service News</i> , February 20, 1919; and Questionnaire |
| Hall, Richard F. | PVT | Section 570 | Discharge paper; enlistment record; post card; soldier's paybook; identity card; driver's license; troop ship billet mementos; and Questionnaire |
| Schutt, Willis M. | PFC | Section 570 | Diaries, 1917-1919, and Italian certificate of service |
| Seeber, Gurney C. | 1LT | Section 604 | See: Medical Department, Ambulance Service Units |
| Smith, Addison H. | PVT | | Letter, July 5, 1918 |

American Expeditionary Forces North Russia

| | | | |
|----------------------|----------|------------------------------------|--|
| Biever, Dale E. | Civilian | | Collection of research notes and correspondence pertaining to the 339th Infantry Regiment's uniform while in North Russia |
| Bruce, Edward D. | SGT | Medical Detachment | Poems; drawings of Russia; article, "When Murmansk Went Yank," in <i>The American Legion Magazine</i> , February 1940; and Questionnaire |
| Geltz, Albert E. | Mechanic | 339th Infantry Regiment, Company H | Morning report notations, April 1-7, 1919; and Questionnaire |
| Greenland, Oscar W. | PVT | 339th Infantry Regiment, Company C | See: 85th Division, 339th Infantry Regiment |
| Hamilton, Chester H. | Wagoner | 337th Ambulance Company | Two letters, June 20 and July 31, 1915 |
| Hatton, Thomas S. | | | See: Navy, <i>USS Olympia</i> |
| Henricksen, Carl M. | PVT | 339th Infantry Regiment, Company F | Extensive collection of letters, August 1918-July 1919. |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|---------|------------------------------------|---|
| Holstrom, Oscar A. | CPL | 339th Infantry Regiment, Company F | Questionnaire |
| Honaker, Samuel A. | CPT | Personal Aide to General | Diary, October 1918-May 1920; "Memoirs of the World War," poem, "The Polar Bear Army;" Liberty, Richardson September 7, 1929; 10 year career history, 1912-1923; World War II special orders; notebook; discharge paper; enlistment records; National Guard registration; memoranda; certificate of service; Reserve Corps status; Officer's Clearance Sheet; promotion certificate; application for retirement benefits; and obituary; See: Above Division, A.E.F. North Russia, Box 2 |
| Larsen, Alfred M. | SGT | 339th Infantry Regiment, Company D | Responses to a 2-page questionnaire |
| Lauwers, Victor R. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Lewis, Floyd L. | PFC | 339th Infantry Regiment, Company H | Newspaper article, "Polar Bears," in <i>The Examiner</i> , November 1918, and Questionnaire |
| Russell, Carl | | | Newspaper article, "Ex-Doughboy Tells of '19 Experiences," and copy of "Supplemental Report, AEF North Russia, July 23, 1919" |
| Totten, Paul H. | | 339th Infantry Regiment, Company F | Photocopy of diary, October 1, 1918-July 19, 1919; poems; and 1942 <i>Veterans of A.E.F. Siberia National Roster</i> |
| Weil, Robert P. | | | See: Corps of Engineers, 21st Engineer Regiment |
| Weimeister, Harold H. | Wagoner | 337th Ambulance Company | Photocopies of secondary source materials on the North Russian operations, and correspondence with Mr. Dale E. Biever concerning the 339th Infantry Regiment's uniforms and equipment |
| Yates, F. W. | SGT | 310th Engineer Regiment, Company A | Sketch maps of fortifications and bunkers |

American Expeditionary Forces Siberia

A.E.F. Headquarters

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|----------------|--|
| Galen, Albert J. | LTC | Judge Advocate | Assorted official correspondence and letters; annotated copy of <i>America's Siberian Adventure; Military Monograph on Siberia Containing Information and Route Notes from Vladivostok to Irkutsk</i> ; and extensive post-war letters, newspaper clippings and mementos; see Above Division, A.E.F. Siberia, Boxes 2 and 3 |
| Miller, Christ | PVT | HQ Detachment | Order of induction; registration cards; certificate of naturalization; request for marriage; character references; marriage certificates in Russian and English; memorandum; <i>History and Rhymes of the Lost Battalion</i> ; DA Pamphlet 21-30, <i>Our Red Army Ally</i> ; <i>British Legion Guide to War</i> ; and discharge paper. Books transferred to the Library Holdings |

27th Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----|-----------|---|
| Chesbro, Fred M. | 2LT | Company F | Questionnaire |
| Fitzgerald, Louis B. | CPL | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Korn, Otto H. | PFC | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Loughran, Joseph S. | CPT | Chaplain | Letters of recommendation; reminiscences; and newspaper clippings |
| Miller, Russell S. | | | Five-page reminiscence |
| Mitchem, Carl | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Montgomery, Clinton L. | CPL | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Olive, George M. | PFC | Company A | Questionnaire |
| Partridge, Stanley N. | 2LT | | See: 91st Division, 316th Sanitary Train |
| Sterling, Francis M. | PVT | Company B | Discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |

31st Infantry Regiment

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----|----------------------|---|
| Ahearn, Joseph P. | PFC | Company F | Reminiscences; accounts at veteran reunions; newspaper clippings; and two Questionnaire |
| Anderson, Abel | PVT | Company A | Menu and company roster, July 4, 1918, and photocopies of newspaper clippings and assorted documents |
| Baccio, Guiseppe | PFC | Company A | Discharge paper; enlistment record; commendation; and Questionnaire filled out by his widow |
| Bugbee, Fred W. | COL | Regimental Commander | Personal account, "The American Expeditionary Forces in Siberia," written by relative in August 1934, and extracts of personal letters, 1898, and 1919-1921 |
| Catlin, Clifford C. | CPL | Company B | Questionnaire |
| Demastrie, Joseph | CPL | Company I | Questionnaire |
| Dixon, Oness H., Jr. | LT | Veterinary Corps | See: Camps, Camp MacArthur |
| Farnsworth, | LT | | Newspaper article, "Sweeping View of the Russian Cataclysm," and five photograph albums. Photograph albums transferred to the Photo Archives |
| Graeuwen, Peter W. | PFC | Company D | Questionnaire |
| Horsman, William W. | CPL | Company I | Photocopy of regimental history; <i>History of the 31st Infantry, U.S. Army 1916-1920</i> ; newspaper clippings; and two Questionnaires |
| Johnson, Leroy | PVT | Company H | Reminiscence; discharge paper; enlistment record; and Questionnaire |
| Kamerling, Irving | PVT | Company C | Partial Questionnaire |
| Kuhn, Sylvester E. | PVT | Company L | Reminiscence; citation for Croix de Guerre; and Questionnaire |
| Longuevan, Joseph B. | SGT | Company C | His own typed version of Questionnaire. See also: Main Collection |

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------------|--|
| Moran, James A. | | | Newspaper article, "Adventurer Made Tracks to Siberia," <i>The Tampa Tribune</i> , December 12, 1995 |
| Osborn, Douglas | 2LT | Company A | Diaries, February 1919 to February 1920 |
| Page, Terry John | PVT | Company E | Questionnaire |
| Thompson, Alf R. | 2LT | Machine Gun Company | Typescript diary, September 27, 1918 to April 10, 1919 |
| Trull, Bronze H. | TSG | Company L | Poem and Questionnaire |
| Tunnell, George H. | 1LT | | Special Orders #206, September 17, 1919 |
| Ward, Jesse I. | PFC | Company M | Questionnaire |

Miscellaneous or Unidentified Units

| | | | |
|------------------------|-------|---------------------------------|--|
| Anderson, Jesse A. | CPL | 146th Ordnance Depot Company | Diary, <i>A Doughboy in the American Expeditionary Forces, Siberia: The Diary of Corporal Jesse A. Anderson, 1918 - 1919</i> ; and two Questionnaires; diary transferred to the Library Holdings |
| Busterno, S. | Donor | | Newspaper clipping, "War: U.S. Doughboys Invaded Russia," <i>Los Angeles Times</i> , March 10, 1987 |
| Curtis, Millard S. | COL | | See: Curtis Papers, Main Stacks |
| Metzger, Harold M. | SGT | 146th Ordnance Depot Company | Questionnaire |
| Pike, Floyd L. | SGT | Marine Corps, <i>USS Albany</i> | Mementos and two Questionnaires |
| Richardson, Samuel | SGT | 17th Evacuation Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Sakharov, Kontantin V. | LTG | | 21-page letter sent to Major General W. S. Graves critical of his 1931 publication, <i>America's Siberian Adventure</i> |
| Williams, William H. | SSG | Medical Detachment | Questionnaire |

Russian Railway Service Corps

| | | | |
|-----------------|----------|--|--|
| Willard, Daniel | Civilian | | Photocopies of a memoir, "Memorandum Concerning the So-Called Russian Railway Service Corps, and extensive correspondence pertaining to the Russian Railway Service Corps and the Department of State's Advisory Commission of Railway Experts to Russia |
|-----------------|----------|--|--|

Near East Relief Expedition

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|--|--|
| Kalloch, Parker C. | MAJ | 35th Division, 139th Infantry Regiment | Letters, 1919-1920; special orders; certificate of completion of various courses; identification letters by Consulate-General, Paris; correspondence, 1914; General Orders; 1918 citation; newspaper clipping; operations report, 35th Division, September 26-30, 1918; certificate of General Staff College, A.E.F. France, 1918; memento of <i>USS Florida</i> , June 1914; 1923 Special Orders; <i>Near East News</i> , December 1919-February 1920; memento in Turkish and Russian; and two scrapbooks of World War I-related newspaper clippings, 1917-1918 |
|--------------------|-----|--|--|

United States Navy

The US Navy veteran surveys are filed alphabetically. Navy ratings are abbreviated as reflected below:

| | | | |
|-----|---------------------|-----|----------------------------|
| B | Boilerman | BM | Boatswain's Mate |
| CPO | Chief Petty Officer | CS | Commissary Steward |
| E | Electrician | ENG | Engineman |
| F | Fireman | GM | Gunner's Mate |
| MM | Machinist's Mate | MMA | Machinist's Mate, Aviation |
| PhM | Pharmacist's Mate | QM | Quartermaster |
| S | Seaman | SC | Ship's Cook |
| SF | Shipfitter | SM | Signalman |
| Y | Yeoman | | |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|--------------------|--|--|
| Aamold, Walter | Chief Yeoman | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Abbott, Clayton | F 2d Class | <i>USS Idaho</i> | Questionnaire |
| Ahart, Orris J. | SC 1st Class | <i>USS Tivivies</i> | Questionnaire |
| Albright, Harry B. | GM 2d Class | <i>USS Remlick</i> | Questionnaire |
| Alford, Thomas E. | S 2d Class | 8th Naval District | Discharge paper and account of military service |
| Allen, Manley | SM 2d Class | <i>USS Minnesota</i> | Questionnaire |
| Allison, Milton S. | PhM 3d Class | League Island | Questionnaire |
| Anderson, Albert W. | SF 2d Class | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Anderson, Clarence E. | QM 2d Class | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Aplin, Bruce M. | QM 3d Class | <i>USS Oklahoma</i> | Questionnaire |
| Arentson, Harold W. | Musician 1st Class | <i>USS Finland</i> | Questionnaire |
| Anstey, John C., Jr. | QM 2d Class | <i>USS Louisville</i> | <i>The Navy Deck and Boat Book; Helpful Hints to the Navy Recruit</i> ; song booklets; roster of the <i>USS LTS 930</i> crew, Thanksgiving menu; mementos; and Questionnaire |
| Arndt, August H.L. | F | <i>USS Alabama</i> and <i>USS Kansas</i> | Diaries, 1916-1917 and January 1918-February, 1919; station billets; roster of Steaming Station, 1916; and postcards |
| Askey, George F. | S 1st Class | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Atkins, Hazen S. | ENG 2d Class | <i>USS Osprey</i> | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|----------------------|----------------------|--|---|
| Atkinson, Floyd | F 3d Class | Great Lakes Navy Training Station | Discharge papers; enrollment record; and death certificate, 1937 |
| Aubin, John F. | S 1st Class | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Aurand, Henry C. | Musician | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Ausman, John T. | QM 3d Class | <i>USS Minneapolis</i> | Questionnaire |
| Ayers, Charles F. | S 1st Class | <i>USS Agamemnon</i> | Questionnaire |
| Bailey, George W. | PhM | Various hospitals | Letter, October 8, 1918, and history of military service See: 2d Division, 5th Marines |
| Bailey, Harry G. | Chief Yeoman | <i>USS Kroonland</i> | Questionnaire |
| Bailey, Willard L. | BM 2d Class | <i>USS Arizona</i> | Questionnaire |
| Baker, George C. | S 1st Class | Great Lakes Naval Training Station, 4th Regular Guard Company | Questionnaire |
| Baker, Henry | F 1st Class | <i>USS Texas</i> | Questionnaire |
| Barkes, James M. | S 2d Class | Great Lakes Naval Training Station, 2d Regiment, Company E | Questionnaire |
| Banks, Harold C. | Ensign | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Barber, Arthur L. | Apprentice Seaman | Harvard Radio School | Questionnaire |
| Barnett, Clay C. | Chief | Charleston | Questionnaire |
| Barron, Guy E. | LTJG | Unidentified | Reminiscence, being accused of spying; and Questionnaire |
| Barron, Seth | Cadet | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Bartlett, Charles M. | S 2d Class | Newport Naval Station | Military History |
| Baugh, Frederick E. | BM 1st Class | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Baughman, Joel C. | S 1st Class | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Bauman, Willis F. | QM 2d Class | Naval Air Station, Pauillac, France | Questionnaire |
| Bayne, George C. | ENG 2d Class | Sub-Chasers 302 and 424 | Poem by crew on Sub-Chaser 302; letter regarding his military service; and Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|----------------------|----------------------|--|--|
| Bazlen, Fred A. | F 3d Class | San Pedro Naval Base Rifle Range | Questionnaire |
| Beasley, Wayne | | | Letter |
| Beatty, John R. | Musician 2d Class | <i>USS Von Steuben</i> | Diary and scrapbook |
| Beatty, Letah | Chief Yeoman | Bremerton Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Beavers, Ethan A. | PhM 2d Class | <i>USS Comfort</i> | Letters, January 16. 1917-August 7, 1919; postcards; and Questionnaire |
| Becker, William J. | S 2d Class | Naval Air Station, Queenstown, Ireland | Questionnaire |
| Beecher, George O. | S 1st Class | <i>USS Arkansas</i> | Questionnaire |
| Beimer, John C. | C | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Belcher, Margaret M. | Nurse | Great Lakes Training Station and Chelsea Naval Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Bendicksen, Arne M. | S 1st Class | Sub-Chaser 305 | Questionnaire |
| Benson, LeRoy W. | Ensign | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Berg, Abe N. | RE 3d Class | <i>SS Lake Monroe</i> | Release from active duty; commendation letter; and Questionnaire |
| Berg, Roy C. | QM | | Questionnaire |
| Berry, Glenn W. | QM 2d Class | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Bissell, Warren | PhM 2d Class | <i>USS Leviathan</i> | Questionnaire |
| Blakeley, J. Floyd | MM 2d Class | <i>USS Prometheus</i> | Questionnaire |
| Blakely, J. R. Y. | CPT | <i>USS Des Moines</i> | Reports and correspondence with American diplomatic agency of Mediterranean countries and the Secretary of Navy, 1916-1917; experience of the steamer <i>The City Of Wilmington</i> ; employment of the <i>USS Des Moines</i> , July 1915-June, 1916; and a report on the arrest of a deserter |
| Boland, Arthur G. | SM | <i>USS Maui</i> | Recollections and Questionnaire |
| Bonner, Chester F. | F 3d Class | <i>USS Iowa</i> | Questionnaire |
| Bosher, Homer G. | S | <i>USS Georgia</i> | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----------------------|---|---|
| Botsford, Edna C. | Yeoman 2d Class | | Questionnaire |
| Bowers, Lewis C. | S 2d Class | Puget Sound Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Boyd, James D. | S 3d Class | Newport Naval Station | Questionnaire |
| Boyd, Thomas F.G. | Ensign | Unidentified, Aviation | Questionnaire |
| Bozeman, James T. | CWO | <i>USS Manchuria</i> | Questionnaire |
| Bradham, Charles E. | S 1st Class | Charleston Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Brenning, Charles H. | R 2d Class | | Questionnaire |
| Breth, Alexander M. | RE 2d Class | <i>USS President Grant</i> | Account of flu epidemic on troop transport ship and Questionnaire |
| Brink, Bernard | CS 2d Class | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Brodie, George H. | | <i>USS Montgomery</i> | Questionnaire |
| Brown, Leslie W. | | | Questionnaire |
| Brown, Winfield P. | | | Memoirs |
| Brownmileshe, W. | PhM 1st Class | Brest, France | Questionnaire |
| Buckley, Herbert D. | Yeoman 2d Class | Puget Sound Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Buckman, Carl J. | B 1st Class | 27th Naval Base | Questionnaire |
| Budd, Lillian S. | Yeoman 1st Class | Communications Office, Office of Naval Operations | Questionnaire |
| Burke, Harold L. | MM 2d Class | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Burd, Jessie | | USS Brutus | Letters |
| Burum, Henry P. | S 2d Class | <i>USS Aeolus</i> | Questionnaire |
| Busch, Albert P. | Musician 1st Class | <i>USS Minneapolis</i> | Questionnaire |
| Buschor, George P. | LTJG | Camp Plunket, Massachusetts | Questionnaire |
| Butler, Arthur C. | F 2d Class | Yerba Buena Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--------------------------|--------------------|---|---|
| Byrd, Curry S. | F 3d Class | <i>USS Artemis</i> | Questionnaire |
| Campbell, Horace G. | E 1st Class | Submarine C-4 | Questionnaire |
| Canfield, Damon R. | Ensign | <i>USS Rhode Island</i> | Questionnaire |
| Carey, Mary L. | Yeoman 2d Class | 5th Naval District | Questionnaire |
| Carison, Ralph A. | CPO | Naval Air Station, Key West, Florida | Questionnaire |
| Carris, Norman M. | S 1st Class | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Castello, Louis A. | S 2d Class | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Chandler, Harry M. | | <i>USS Maui</i> | Questionnaire |
| Chapman, Alfred G. | Chief Yeoman | <i>USS Wyoming</i> | Questionnaire |
| Chapman, Llewellyn S. | S 2d Class | San Diego Naval Training Camp | Questionnaire |
| Chase, Edward H. | Ensign | <i>USS Denver</i> | Questionnaire |
| Christian, Ignatz | S 2d Class | Naval Air Stations Miami, Florida and Norfolk Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Clark, Edward T. | HC 1st Class | Virginia Beach Naval Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Clark, Enoch M. | QM 3d Class | Charleston Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Clark, Kenneth G. | Ensign | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Clark, Rupert P. | F 1st Class | <i>USS Nevada</i> | Record of military service |
| Clevenger, Eleanor M. | Yeoman | Bureau of Navigation | Questionnaire |
| Coleman, Charles C. | S 1st Class | <i>USS Virginia</i> | Reminiscence of training ship <i>Mayflower</i> , May, 1918; poems; and Questionnaire |
| Collins, Cornelius B. | SK 3d Class | Boston Navy Yard | Commendation and Questionnaire |
| Collins, Glenn | Seaman | Newport Naval Station | Questionnaire |
| Cook, Warren F. | Musician | Ireland | Questionnaire |
| Cromwell, Oliver | CSK | Supply Depot, Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-------------------------|--------------------|---|--|
| Curran, George W. | QM | Charleston Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Curtis, Austin S. | MA 2d Class | New London Naval Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Cyphers, Edgar W. | | <i>USS George Washington</i> | Extracts from war diary, April 1917-December 1918; <i>The Hatchet</i> , March 1 and 2, 1918; program; and business letter, 1899 |
| D'Angelo, Joseph | CCM | 1st Navy Hospital, France | Questionnaire |
| Daniell, Joseph R. | EL 2d Class | <i>USS Kentucky</i> | Questionnaire |
| Danielson, Oscar J. | F 3d Class | <i>USS Arkansas</i> | Questionnaire |
| Danielson, Theodore E. | MM | <i>USS Olympia</i> | Questionnaire |
| Danz, Ernest A. | F 2d Class | Philadelphia Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Daugherty, Byron P. | QM 1st Class | Naval Air Station, Pauillac, France | <i>Pauillac Pilot</i> , 1918, and clippings on sport events |
| Daugherty, Elisabeth T. | Yeoman 3d Class | Portsmouth Navy Yard and Norfolk Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Davis, Oscar G. | MM 2d Class | Naval Air Station, North Island, California | Questionnaire |
| Davis, Oscar C. | MM 2d Class | Great Lakes Navy Training Station | Advance in rating slip |
| Day, Edwin R. | | 17th Mine Force Base | Diary, August, 1918, aboard the <i>USS Lapland</i> ; leave or duty ration book; correspondence on mine sweeper <i>Pelican</i> with a fellow veteran; and Questionnaire |
| DeCelles, Joseph H. | Seaman | <i>USS Arizona</i> | Questionnaire |
| DeForest, Henry | S 1st Class | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Del Vecchio, Humbert | QM 2d Class | <i>USS Chaser</i> | Patriotic literature and Questionnaire |
| Demareee, Albert L. | Ensign | <i>USS Olympia</i> | Temporary appointment; letter of recommendation; private correspondence about reenlistment, post-war telegrams to flagship <i>Sands</i> ; biography; and eulogy |
| Denhard, Harold L. | S 1st Class | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Dietzman, William P. | S 1st Class | <i>USS Harrisburg</i> | Memoirs and Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|---------------------|---|--|
| Donna, Beatrice G. | Yeoman 1st Class | Brooklyn Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Dugan, Harry G. | MM 2d Class | Naval Air Station, Fromentine, France | Diary, November 5, 1917-September 24, 1919 |
| Dulczewski, B.A. | MM | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Dunn, Charles M. | S 1st Class | <i>USS Virginia</i> | Questionnaire |
| Duval, William H. | S | <i>USS Glacier</i> | Questionnaire |
| Edwards, Lester R. | Ensign | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Eggen, Owen J. | CBSM | <i>USS Wakiva</i> | Questionnaire |
| Ehman, Frank R. | Yeoman 1st Class | <i>USS Prometheus</i> | Questionnaire |
| Elickner, Robert L. | S 2d Class | University of Washington | Questionnaire |
| Elliott, Ellsworth H. | F | <i>USS Finland</i> | Questionnaire |
| Elliott, Ralph J. | Yeoman | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Ellis, Fred E. | | Communications Office, Liverpool and London | Questionnaire |
| Elsbury, George W. | MM 2d Class | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Elser, Carl | MM 1st Class | <i>USS Cleveland</i> and <i>USS Plattsburg</i> | Questionnaire |
| Engquist, Fred E. | QM 2d Class | Unidentified | Discharge Paper. |
| Ennis, James L. | GM 1st Class | <i>USS North Carolina</i> | Questionnaire |
| Estep, Thurman L. | CM 3d Class | New London Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Etter, Ross A. | PhM | Great Lakes Naval Hospital | Postcards; hospital personnel roster; Christmas, 1918; letter of recommendation to US Navy Hospital Corps, 1917; examination card for classification; leave pass; recruits memorandum for clothing and small store Requisition; letter, August, 29, 1917; memento; newspaper clipping; and Questionnaire |
| Eure, Ortho A. | S 2d Class | <i>USS Delaware</i> | Questionnaire |
| Falk, Charles E. | S 2d Class | <i>USS New Jersey</i> | Questionnaire |
| Farevell, Seth B. | S | <i>USS Wyoming</i> | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-------------------------|--------------------|--|--|
| Ferguson, Josphe D. | S 1st Class | <i>USS Shawmut</i> | Discharge paper; and Questionnaire |
| Ferwerda, Tony | E 1st Class | <i>USS Eten</i> | Postcards; identity card; certificate of recognition by the City of Detroit; and Questionnaire |
| Fetty, George O. | QM 2d Class | Charleston Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Ficke, Christian H. | S 1st Class | <i>USS New Mexico</i> | Questionnaire |
| Fillner, George W. | F 1st Class | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Fitts, Albert L. | Yeoman | <i>USS Wyoming</i> | Questionnaire |
| Fleege, Walter A. | S | <i>USS Vicksburg</i> | Questionnaire |
| Ford, Harry G. | S 1st Class | <i>USS South Carolina</i> | Questionnaire |
| Fraass, Charles W. | Mail Clerk | <i>USS Boxer</i> | Military service account |
| Freitag, James H. | S | <i>USS Arizona</i> | Questionnaire |
| Frieling, Milo J. | CBM | 9th Naval District | Discharge paper and enrollment paper |
| Frost, Raymond H. | Ensign | S.P. 409 and S.P. 744 | Questionnaire |
| Gagnon, Israel D. | S 2d Class | Headquarters, 2d Naval District | Questionnaire |
| Gardner, Ralph A. | Yeoman 2d Class | <i>USS Kentucky</i> | Questionnaire |
| Gaugh, Charles E. | MM 1st Class | Navy-Marine Air Base, Eastleigh, England | Questionnaire |
| Gebhardt, Willis H. | MM 2d Class | Naval Air Station, Great Lakes, Illinois | Questionnaire |
| Gee, George D. | F 1st Class | <i>USS Alabama</i> | Discharge paper and Questionnaire |
| Gemmell, Ralph B. | | <i>USS Edgecomb</i> | Questionnaire |
| Gerhardstein, Herman J. | AM | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Gill, Lester N. | CQM | Naval Air Station, Miami, Florida | Questionnaire |
| Gilliland, John E. | S 2d Class | <i>USS Washington</i> | Questionnaire |
| Gobalet, Albert L. | PhM 2d Class | Agana, Guam, Goat Island and Mare Island Naval Hospital | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---------------------------|-----------------------|---|---|
| Goff, Frances M. | Yeoman 2d Class | Bureau of Navigation | Questionnaire |
| Goldenberg, William G. | S 1st Class | <i>USS Minnesota</i> | Questionnaire |
| Gottschalk, Malcolm M. | MM 2d Class | Headquarters, Northern Bombing Group, France | Questionnaire |
| Graham, Robert J., Jr. | S 1st Class | <i>USS Oklahoma</i> | Questionnaire |
| Graniello, Michael | F 1st Class | <i>USS North Carolina</i> | Questionnaire |
| Grassick, Harry | S 2d Class | <i>USS Indiana</i> | Questionnaire |
| Graul, Hugh | E 1st Class | <i>USS Kentucky</i> | Questionnaire |
| Graves, Wallace P. | MM 2d Class | Naval Air Station, Aghada, Ireland | Questionnaire |
| Green, Charles D. | Musician 1st Class | <i>USS Black Hawk</i> | Questionnaire |
| Green, Oliver F. | BM 1st Class | <i>USS Washington</i> | Questionnaire |
| Greer, Robert H. | BM 2d Class | <i>USS Zeelandia</i> | Questionnaire |
| Grime, Clifford B. | CMM | Experimental Station New London Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Groesbeck, Byron L. | CM | <i>USS Von Steuben</i> | Questionnaire |
| Grolimmund, Joseph M. | Musician 1st Class | <i>USS Kentucky</i> | Questionnaire |
| Gucker, Paul C. | PhM 2d Class | 12th Regiment, Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Hackett, Charles H. | LEG | Newport Naval Station | Questionnaire |
| Hafner, William E. | F 1st Class | <i>USS Missouri</i> | Questionnaire |
| Hahm, George V. | PhM | <i>USS Black Hawk</i> | Discharge paper; enlistment record; notice of release from active duty; certificates of employment and assignments; mementos; and Questionnaire |
| Haight, Floyd L. | S 2d Class | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Discharge paper; enrollment record; release notice from active duty; certificate of employment and assignments; mementos; and Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--------------------------|-----------------------|---|---|
| Hait, Russell H. | PhM 3d Class | Norfolk Naval Hospital | Enrollment record; war service certificate; release to inactive duty; letters, November-December, 1918; and post-war correspondence |
| Halford, Harold W. | PhM 2d Class | Terminal Island Naval Receiving Station | Questionnaire |
| Hall, Louis F. | Yeoman 3d Class | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Hall, Vern W. | S 2d Class | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Halloran, McDara J. | S | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Hammon, Harry A. | S | <i>USS Minneapolis</i> | Questionnaire |
| Hammond, Harry Jr. | F 1st Class | <i>USS Iowa</i> | Questionnaire |
| Hanifin, Joseph M. | F 2d Class | <i>USS Indiana</i> | Questionnaire |
| Hanny, Jesse L. | F 1st Class | <i>USS Agamemnon</i> | Discharge paper; enrollment record; and Questionnaire |
| Hansen, Lawrence E. | SIG | <i>USS Jacob Jones</i> | Questionnaire |
| Hanson, Clarence B. | S 1st Class | Naval Air Station, Pauillac, France | Questionnaire |
| Hardy, W. O. | | <i>USS America</i> | Questionnaire |
| Harker, Forrest L. | Musician 1st Class | <i>USS Illinois</i> | Questionnaire |
| Harned, Lewis B. | HA 1st Class | Great Lakes Naval, Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Harriman, Frank W. | S 1st Class | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Harris, Albert | | <i>USS Quinnebaugh</i> | Recollections |
| Harris, Kenneth G. | ENG | <i>USS Talbot</i> | Questionnaire |
| Hathaway, Henry A. | S 1st Class | <i>USS Nebraska</i> | Questionnaire |
| Hawk, David O. | F 3d Class | <i>USS Iowa</i> | Questionnaire. See also: Camps, Camp Greenleaf |
| Heald, Kenneth H. | S | Newport Naval Station | Questionnaire |
| Hedlander, R. Lincoln | CPO | <i>USS Leviathan</i> | Ship's history, 1917-1918; flu epidemic; roster of <i>USS Leviathan</i> Veterans Association, 1979; veteran association correspondence; and Questionnaire |
| Heimbach, Letah B. | CYM | Bermerton Navy Yard | Personal account of female Navy personnel, 1917-1919; letter of recognition; and Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|----------------------|---------------------|--|--|
| Heimer, John C. | Coxswain | Naval Air Station, Pauillac, France | Questionnaire |
| Heltne, Alexnader I. | S 2d Class | <i>USS Mayflower</i> | Questionnaire |
| Henderson, J.R. | Yeoman 3d Class | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Hickey, John R. | MM 1st Class | Hampton Roads Naval Station | Questionnaire |
| High, Mark F. | F 1st Class | <i>USS Camden</i> | Questionnaire |
| Hirschberg, Emmons | Ensign | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Holbrook, Ruth | Yeoman 3d Class | Newport Naval Station | Questionnaire |
| Holcomb, Herbert A. | E 1st Class | <i>USS Washington</i> | Questionnaire |
| Holliday, Walter W. | F | <i>USS Arizona</i> | Questionnaire |
| Holman, Edward A. | Apprentice Seaman | University of Colorado | Questionnaire |
| Holmes, Mark L. | PhM 2d Class | <i>USS Mongolia</i> | Questionnaire |
| Holtgren, Elmer R. | Yeoman 1st Class | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Honig, Herbert G. | E 2d Class | Unidentified | US Naval reserve training camp calendar 1919; and Questionnaire |
| Horn, Fred C. | S 2d Class | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Discharge paper; enrollment record; release from active duty; correspondence regarding disability claim; and Questionnaire |
| Horton, George G. | Chief PhM | <i>USS Nevada</i> | Discharge paper; enrollment record; and Questionnaire |
| Horwitz, John J. | LTJG | Philadelphia Naval Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Hosea, Walter S. | CM 3d Class | Bay Bridge Station, Brooklyn Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Hotton, Howard S. | Yeoman 1st Class | <i>USS New York</i> | Questionnaire |
| Hovde, Theodore P. | Fireman | <i>USS Kearsarge</i> | Questionnaire |
| Huffman, Harold H. | RG | Unidentified | Questionnaire |
| Hulett, Emery C. | LT | Unidentified, Aviation | Questionnaire |
| Hunt, Edward A. | SK | Charleston Navy Yard | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---------------------|--------------------|-------------------------------------|---|
| Hunt, Homer B. | S 2d Class | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Hunt, Lester S. | QM | <i>USS Texas</i> | Questionnaire |
| Hurd, Frederick C. | E 1st Class | <i>USS Chinampa</i> | Questionnaire |
| Hutchinson, Charles | Ensign | <i>USS Kiowa</i> | Roster of ship's crew, September-December 31, 1918; complement of crew, June 21-30, 1918; abstract of checkages, <i>USS Kiowa</i> , December 31, 1918; letter of recommendation; letter to board of pay officers, Navy Department; identity certificate for entry to Cuba, 1917; and <i>The Hatchet</i> , August 22, 1918 |
| Hutchison, Emma | Yeoman 2d Class | <i>USS Navajo</i> | Questionnaire |
| Hylton, Charles H. | Seaman | <i>USS Texas</i> | Questionnaire |
| Jackson, Otis | F 1st Class | <i>USS Biddle</i> | Questionnaire |
| Jacobson, Maldor W. | GM 3d Class | University of Washington | Questionnaire |
| Jellum, Milerd H. | GM 2d Class | <i>USS Essex</i> | Questionnaire |
| Jennings, Carl M. | E 3d Class | 1st Naval District | Questionnaire |
| Jenson, R. W. | CPO | <i>USS Robert H. McCurdy</i> | Newspaper article about the ship |
| Jester, Howard | | Seattle Naval Base | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, A. A. | Yeoman 3d Class | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Fred H. | S 2d Class | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, John R. | S 1st Class | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Joy R. | SK 3d Class | Naval Air Station, Pauillac, France | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Wallace L. | S 2d Class | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Johnston, Adolph B. | F 1st Class | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Algot R. | QM 1st Class | <i>USS Minnesota</i> | Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Joseph B. | | <i>USS Vicksburg</i> | Questionnaire |
| Jurich, Martin | LTJG | <i>USS Oregon</i> | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------------|---------------------|---|---|
| Keeney, Leo D. | E 2d Class | Naval Air Station, Pauillac, France | Letters, March, 1918-January, 1920; and Questionnaire |
| Kehoe, Peter J.D. | F 1st Class | <i>USS Gloucester</i> | Questionnaire |
| Kelley, Dewey | Yeoman 1st Class | Naval Air Station, Pauillac, France | Questionnaire |
| Kelley, Lloyd | CPO | Goat Island Naval Station | Questionnaire |
| Kemmann, Frank | S 1st Class | <i>USS New York</i> | Questionnaire |
| Kent, Thomas L. | CCM | <i>USS San Francisco</i> | Questionnaire |
| Kerr, Matthew R. | Seaman | <i>USS Aeolus</i> | Questionnaire |
| Kerrick, P. H. | | <i>USS Schley</i> | Letters, December 13, 1918, and April 1, 1919 |
| Kidwell, William | Seaman | <i>USS Pennsylvania</i> | Questionnaire |
| Kiela, John W. | GM 2d Class | <i>USS LeLong</i> | Questionnaire |
| King, Charles E. | S 1st Class | <i>USS Huron</i> | Questionnaire |
| King, Jesse E. | PhM 3d Class | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| King, Lester W. | EL 1st Class | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Kirkpatrick, Archibald | S 2d Class | Naval Air Station, Pauillac, France | Questionnaire |
| Kivett, Austin W. | Seaman | <i>USS Rochester</i> | Questionnaire |
| Kline, Irving B. | MM 1st Class | Naval Air Station, Norfolk, Virginia | Questionnaire |
| Kline, Lester W. | MM 1st Class | Submarine Base, Groton, CT | Questionnaire |
| Kling, Adam H., | F 3d Class | <i>USS Wisconsin</i> | Questionnaire |
| Knowles, L. C. W. | | <i>USS Ingraham</i> | Questionnaire |
| Koch, Joseph M. | GM 2d Class | <i>USS New York</i> | Questionnaire |
| Koval, John D. | F 3d Class | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| Kreinkramp, Herbert A. | MM 2d Class | Experimental Station, New London Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-------------------|---|--|
| Krueger, Walter F. | MMA | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Kruke, Walter H. | Apprentice Seaman | Marquette University, Wisconsin | Questionnaire |
| Kuhn, H. S. | QM | <i>USS Falcon</i> and <i>USS Frederick</i> | Record of military service and roster of crew, <i>USS Frederick</i> , an escort ship |
| LaNavy, Walter | S 2d Class | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| Land, Robert T. | QM 2d Class | <i>USS New Hampshire</i> | Questionnaire |
| Langford, Letcher L. | PhM 3d Class | <i>USS Great Northern</i> | Questionnaire |
| Langdon, Edward H. | AS | 9th Naval District | Questionnaire |
| Larkey, Robert K. | T 3d Class | Philadelphia Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Latour, Louis J. | Seaman | <i>USS New Jersey</i> and <i>USS New Mexico</i> | Questionnaire |
| LaVanway, Neal | BM 2d Class | <i>USS Hancock</i> | Questionnaire |
| Leander, Marshall R. | EL 2d Class | <i>USS Arkansas</i> | Questionnaire |
| Leavens, Charles F. | S 1st Class | <i>USS Chattanooga</i> | Questionnaire |
| Lerry, Oscar | | <i>USS Baltimore</i> | Record of military service |
| Levy, Harry M. | Seaman | <i>USS Housatonic</i> | <i>USS Mount Vernon</i> Association reunion program, 1938, and Questionnaire |
| Lewakauski, Joseph M. | GM 3d Class | <i>USS Chester</i> | Questionnaire |
| LaRocca, Joseph | S 1st Class | <i>USS Mayflower</i> | Questionnaire |
| Laroche, Leopold | CM 1st Class | <i>USS Lake Traverse</i> | Questionnaire |
| Lassel, Raymond T. | EL 2d Class | 18th Naval Base | Questionnaire |
| Lattimore, John | S 2d Class | 3d Naval District | Record of Navy Service |
| Lear, John D. | S 1st Class | <i>USS Chesapeake</i> | Recollections and Questionnaire |
| Lee, Monroe E. | QM | <i>USS Rail</i> | Discharge paper; enrollment record; song; memento; and Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-----------------|------------------------------------|--|
| Linge, David E. | S 1st Class | <i>USS New Orleans</i> | Questionnaire |
| Littlefield, Edwin C. | MM 2d Class | <i>USS Housatonic</i> | Questionnaire |
| Lloyd, John D. | Ensign | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| Loden, George W. | SC 1st Class | Sub-chaser 143 | Questionnaire |
| Logan, Clarence J. | F 3d Class | Naval Observatory | Questionnaire |
| Look, Alfred A. | QM 2d Class | <i>USS Easterner</i> | Memoirs; letters, 1917-1919; postcard; sketches of life in the Navy; newspaper articles; war information pamphlet 1917; and Questionnaire |
| Lowell, Addison H. | | <i>USS Arizona</i> | Letter, June 1, 1918; mementos; <i>Smoker</i> , July 27, 1918; <i>The Fleet Review</i> , August, 1918; <i>The Big U</i> , <i>USS Utah</i> , September 13, 1919; and correspondence of <i>USS Arizona</i> Reunion Association |
| Lowell, Austin | | US Mine Forces | Diaries, December 1917-February 1918, and September-October 1919; and memento |
| Lowman, Vernie M. | Seaman | <i>USS Talbot</i> | Discharge paper; enrollment record; war service certificate; service and personal record itinerary of ports visited; songs; roster of Last Man Club; post-war personal correspondence with veterans from <i>USS Talbot</i> ; obituary; and Questionnaire |
| Lund, Joseph A. | | <i>USS Adams</i> | Questionnaire |
| Lyle, Elbert D. | S 2d Class | <i>USS Denver</i> | Questionnaire |
| Lynch, Jarmon A. | QM 2d Class | <i>USS Ohio</i> | Recollections of World War I |
| Maier, Leo O. A. | E 1st Class | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| Maier, Martha M. | C Yeoman | <i>USS Navajo</i> | Questionnaire |
| Mair, William H. | GM 3d Class | Camp Plunket, Massachusetts | Questionnaire |
| Mairs, Robert W. | EL 2d Class | <i>USS Huntington</i> | Questionnaire |
| Maltby, Wesley | LEG | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Manusco, John | HA 1st Class | Brooklyn Naval Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Mardock, Lawrence B. | | "Suicide Fleet" | Record of military service |
| Maretti, Charles J. | CM 1st Class | <i>USS Philadelphia</i> | Record of military service and a poem |
| Mansfield, Walter | PO | <i>USS Yankton</i> | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|---------------------------|-----------------|--|--|
| Martin, Harry | BM | <i>USS Nebraska</i> | Questionnaire |
| Martin, James P. | S 1st Class | Rumkin Island Naval Training Camp | Questionnaire |
| Martin, Otis W. | GM 1st Class | <i>USS Alabama</i> | Questionnaire |
| Martin, Wilfred E. | CTM | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| Martinson, Arthur E. | | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| Masica, John V. | BM 1st Class | <i>USS Nashville</i> | Questionnaire |
| Masland, Frank E., Jr. | Ensign | <i>USS Edorea</i> | Notebook; daily routine on board; score of competitive signal drill; receipt for code and signal publication on <i>USS Shrewsbury</i> ; newspaper clippings; and questionnaire |
| Massie, Harry D. | S | <i>USS Maumee</i> | Life history and Questionnaire |
| Matzeder, Andrew B. | S 1st Class | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| Matzke, William A. | BM 2d Class | <i>USS Seattle</i> | Questionnaire |
| Mauck, James S. | S 1st Class | Bremerton Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Mautner, Arthur | LMM 2d Class | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Maxwell, Austin F. | Ensign | S.P. 600 | Questionnaire |
| Mayberry, Orland H. | GM 3d Class | <i>USS Arkansas</i> | General bulletin and Questionnaire |
| McCandless, William K. | | Miscellaneous | Recollections (Hearsay) |
| McCarty, Clarence F. | GM 3d Class | <i>USS Alabama</i> | Questionnaire |
| McConnell, Donald A. | Ensign | <i>USS Lashway</i> | Questionnaire |
| McCorkell, Leslie | MM 1st Class | Naval Air Station, Pensacola, Florida | Questionnaire |
| McCrea, Joubert S. | S 1st Class | <i>USS Florida</i> | Diary, April 6, 1917-September 24, 1919; letters, November 12, 1918, and May 24, 1919; and Questionnaire |
| McDermott, Arthur R. | EL 1st Class | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| McDonnell, Lawrence P. | F 3d Class | <i>USS Kearsarge</i> | Questionnaire |
| McGhee, Fred S. | E 1st Class | <i>USS Canandaigua</i> | Questionnaire |
| McGinnis, Erle C. | S | Experimental | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----------------------|---|--|
| | 2d Class | Station New London Naval Training Station | |
| McHugh, Carroll E. | SC | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| McKay, Langdon L. | Ensign | <i>USS El Sol</i> | Questionnaire |
| McKinley, Verne W. | S 2d Class | <i>USS Monaghan</i> | Questionnaire |
| McMillan, Chester A. | MM 1st Class | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Merkel, Leo J. | S 2d Class | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| Merrill, Leslie J. | S 1st Class | <i>USS Leviathan</i> | Questionnaire |
| Merritt, Doris V. | S 2d Class | <i>USS Michigan</i> | Questionnaire |
| Metzger, Homer J. | MM 2d Class | <i>USS Von Steuben</i> | Questionnaire |
| Metzke, Adolph J. | S 2d Class | San Francisco Naval Training Station | Recollection; letters, November 14, 1917, and December, 1918; songs; and Questionnaire |
| Meyer, Max H. | E 2d Class | <i>USS Pittsburgh</i> | Questionnaire |
| Miccoli, James S. | Musician 1st Class | Bremerton Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Miles, Daniel F. | F 1st Class | <i>USS Leviathan</i> | Questionnaire |
| Millea, William | LE RO | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Miller, Arno H. | Ensign | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| Miller, Elton M. | S 2d Class | Bremerton Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Miller, Frederick | BM 2d Class | <i>USS Texas</i> | Questionnaire |
| Miller, George C. | F 3d Class | <i>USS Mayflower</i> | Questionnaire |
| Miller, Horace N. | EL 3d Class | <i>USS Nebraska</i> | Questionnaire |
| Miller, Joseph F. | S | <i>USS Lake Forest</i> | Discharge certificate; identity cards; notice of classification; registration certificate; release from active duty, statement of account; correspondence regarding gratuity on discharge; <i>National Geographic</i> articles on the North Sea mine barrage and its removal; memento; and Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|----------------------|----------------------|--|------------------------------------|
| Miller, Lester H. | S 1st Class | <i>USS Bridgeport</i> | Questionnaire |
| Minnis, Clyde C. | HA 1st Class | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| Monroe, Roy H. | S 2d Class | <i>USS Mississippi</i> | Questionnaire |
| Montgomery, Carl C. | F 2d Class | <i>USS Kearsarge</i> | Questionnaire |
| Morgan, Joseph E. | MM 2d Class | Charleston Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Moore, Burton H. | S 2d Class | <i>USS Kingfisher</i> | Questionnaire |
| Morse, James J. | S 1st Class | <i>USS Roanoke</i> | Questionnaire |
| Moyer, William L. | CMM | Miscellaneous | Discharge paper; enrollment record |
| Murphy, James D. | F 3d Class | <i>USS Connecticut</i> | Questionnaire |
| Murphy, Myles P. | GM 2d Class | <i>USS St. Louis</i> | Questionnaire |
| Musick, Ray L. | CWT | Submarine H-3 | Questionnaire |
| Neily, Harry S., Jr. | Ensign | Philadelphia Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Nelson, Arthur W. | Yeoman 1st Class | <i>USS Alert</i> | Questionnaire |
| Nelson, Elmer B. | | Hampton Roads Naval Station | Questionnaire |
| Nelson, Herman G. | | Harvard Radio School | Questionnaire |
| Newsom, O. B. | | <i>USS Housatonic</i> | Questionnaire |
| Nicholson, John A. | SC 4th Class | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| Nixon, Arthur L. | F 1st Class | <i>USS Plattsburg</i> | Questionnaire |
| Noah, Ralph V. | GM 2d Class | Wissachickson Barracks Naval Station | Questionnaire |
| Noble, Kenneth C. | Apprentice Seaman | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Norton, William L. | F 1st Class | <i>USS McDouglas</i> | Questionnaire |
| O'Kane, James J. | Ensign | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|----------------------|------------------|--|--|
| Old, John M., Jr. | F 2d Class | <i>USS Agamemnon</i> | Discharge paper and Questionnaire |
| Oliver, Floyd J. | S 2d Class | <i>USS Von Steuben</i> | Questionnaire |
| Olsen, George O. | S 1st Class | New London Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Olson, Leonard C. | Ensign | Pelham Bay Park Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Overbaugh, J.C. | | <i>USS Susquehanna</i> | History of the <i>USS Susquehanna</i> ; poem; roster of 4th division veterans; and memorandum for enlisted men |
| Orlando, Nelson F. | EM 3d Class | <i>USS Maine</i> | Questionnaire |
| Orsborn, Lawrence | S 1st Class | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Osborn, Arley F. | APP Seaman | <i>USS Sultana</i> | Questionnaire |
| Owens, Vincent R. | MM 2d Class | Newport Naval Station | <i>Reservist</i> , June 20, 1917 |
| Padgett, W.H. | EM 1st Class | <i>USS Sylvan Arrow</i> | Questionnaire |
| Patton, E.L. | S 1st Class | <i>USS Montana</i> | Questionnaire |
| Pauley, Robert J. | S 2d Class | <i>USS Panther</i> | Record of military service |
| Payne, Leo A. | SC 2d Class | Sub-chaser 101 | Questionnaire |
| Pearcy, Edward B. | F 3d Class | <i>USS Vermont</i> | Questionnaire |
| Pearse, Nathan O. | S 2d Class | <i>USS Brompton</i> | Questionnaire |
| Pelzer, Harold | AMM 1st Class | Naval Air Station, Montauk, New York | Questionnaire |
| Perry, Theodore N. | F 3d Class | <i>USS Vulcan</i> | Questionnaire |
| Peterson, Phyllis P. | Chief Yeoman | Boston Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Pickering, Earl A. | S | 1st Naval District 2d Class | Discharge paper; enrollment record; and release from active duty |
| Pickford, Jerome M. | RM 2d Class | <i>USS Westland</i> | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|----------------------|---------------------|--|-----------------------|
| Pilling, George H. | S 2d Class | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Pitman, Sam | F 1st Class | <i>USS Paulding</i> | Questionnaire |
| Poole, Thomas C. | S 1st Class | <i>USS Roanoke</i> | Questionnaire |
| Portie, Pierre R. | Ensign | <i>USS Sylvan Arrow</i> | Questionnaire |
| Powers, Russell L. | WT 1st Class | <i>USS Mount Vernon</i> | Questionnaire |
| Prey, Harry G. | CYeoman | <i>USS Housatonic</i> | Questionnaire |
| Prince, Alfred J. | Ensign | <i>USS Princess Matoika</i> | Questionnaire |
| Pyle, Albert J. | Ensign | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| Pyle, Albert R.T. | Ensign | Sub-Chaser | Questionnaire |
| Quinby, Fred M. | S 2d Class | Miscellaneous, Sub-Chaser | Questionnaire |
| Ramsdell, Claire E. | S 1st Class | Rumkin Island Naval Training Camp | Questionnaire |
| Randall, Laurence W. | CYeoman | <i>USS Melville</i> | Questionnaire |
| Randolph, Herbert G. | ER 2d Class | <i>USS El Doheny III</i> | Questionnaire |
| Rausch, Frank | MM 1st Class | <i>USS Aeolus</i> | Questionnaire |
| Reher, B. R. | Yeoman 2d Class | Naval Observatory | Record of assignments |
| Reitz, Charles F. | EL 1st Class | <i>USS Cuyama</i> | Questionnaire |
| Renard, Eugene R. | CM | <i>USS Sacramento</i> | Questionnaire |
| Rice, Nella | Yeoman 1st Class | Miscellaneous | Enlistment Data |
| Rice, William E. | Yeoman 2d Class | <i>USS Minnesota</i> | Questionnaire |
| Richard, Ernest O. | SC 1st Class | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Richards, Carroll O. | Yeoman 3d Class | Naval Air Station, L'Abervrach, France | Questionnaire |
| Riechers, Alfred J. | S 2d Class | <i>USS Collette</i> | Questionnaire |
| Rippon, Samuel J. | QM | <i>USS Madrona</i> | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-------------------------|--------------------|---|--------------------------------|
| Ritterbush, Clarence W. | CM 1st Class | Naval Air Station, Pauillac, France | Questionnaire |
| Robinson, Isaac H. | Coxswain | Wissachickon Barracks Naval Station | Military service record |
| Rockwell, Everett B. | S 2d Class | <i>USS Denver</i> | Questionnaire |
| Roe, Fitch A. | PhM 3d Class | Portsmouth Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Roehm, Clay C. | Ensign | <i>USS Louisville</i> | Questionnaire |
| Rogahn, Alfred W. | SKC | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| Rogers, Arthur T. | CBM | Sub-Chaser 304 | Recollection and Questionnaire |
| Rogers, Bailey F. | Seaman | <i>USS Saratoga</i> | Questionnaire |
| Rooney, Hugh R. | Yeoman 2d Class | <i>USS Prairie</i> | Questionnaire |
| Rose, Charles C. | S 2d Class | <i>USS Pennsylvania</i> | Questionnaire |
| Rose, Esco | S 1st Class | <i>USS Massachusetts</i> | Questionnaire |
| Rosser, Charles B. | CYeoman | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| Rosser, George E. | EL 2d Class | 25th Sub-Chaser Base, Greece | Questionnaire |
| Rosenburg, Louis | AS | Philadelphia Naval Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Rothermel, Walter C. | | <i>USS Orizaba</i> | Recollection |
| Roussin, Floyd D. | S 1st Class | Sub-Chaser 98 | Questionnaire |
| Rouze, Joseph A. | S 2d Class | <i>USS Luckenbach</i> | Questionnaire |
| Runyan, Herman T. | PhM 2d Class | <i>USS Wyoming</i> | Questionnaire |
| Russell, Glenn E. | PO 3d Class | <i>USS William Isom</i> | Questionnaire |
| Russell, William G. | Ensign | <i>USS America</i> | Questionnaire |
| Rutherford, Howard S. | S 1st Class | Hampton Roads Naval Station | Questionnaire |
| Sartori, Edward J. | SC 2d Class | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| Sawyer, Janie P. | Yeoman 3d Class | 5th Naval District | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-----------------------|---------------------|------------------------------------|--|
| Sayre, Robert M. | Ensign | Miscellaneous, Sub-Chaser | Questionnaire |
| Schafer, William N. | S 1st Class | <i>USS Arkansas</i> | Questionnaire |
| Schalk, Alfred H. | S 1st Class | <i>USS Dubuque</i> | Questionnaire |
| Schelfeffer, Frank O. | Ensign | Norfolk Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Schichting, Albert H. | MM 2d Class | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| Schlick, Raymond J. | PhM 2d Class | <i>USS President Lincoln</i> | Questionnaire |
| Schmidt, Olga M. | Yeoman 1st Class | 13th Naval District | Questionnaire |
| Schmuck, Herbert E. | RO | <i>USS Alabama</i> | Questionnaire |
| Schramm, Anthony R. | CBM | <i>USS Kansas</i> | Questionnaire |
| Schueler, Frank E. | Ensign | <i>USS America</i> | History and roster of ship, Christmas, 1918; diary, 1918-1919; letters; records of Board of Investigation and inquiry into collision between <i>USS Von Stueben</i> and <i>USS Agamemnon</i> , November, 1917; court-martial proceedings and forms; postcards (all included in scrapbook "A Gob's Letters Home During the World War 1917-1919"); life insurance policy; passenger information booklet in English and German of the <i>America</i> ; <i>The America</i> , May-June, 1919; post-war correspondence; newspaper clippings; and Questionnaire |
| Scoopmire, Thomas R. | RO 3d Class | <i>USS Illinois</i> | Questionnaire |
| Scott, Stanley | S 2d Class | <i>USS Orion</i> | Questionnaire |
| Seddon, Wesley L. | APP Seaman | Brooklyn Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Segrist, Kal H. | PhM | <i>USS Vicksburg</i> | Questionnaire |
| Sewrey, Forbes S. | GM 3d Class | <i>USS Saranac</i> | Questionnaire |
| Seymour, William | F 3d Class | <i>USS Monterey</i> | Questionnaire |
| Sharpe, Howard D. | S 2d Class | Balboa US Naval Base | Questionnaire |
| Shebilski, Paul M. | MM 1st Class | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Shuman, Stanley | Yeoman 1st Class | <i>USS Arizona</i> | Questionnaire |
| Simota, Richard J. | B | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------------|---------------------|--|--|
| Smith, Earle B. | Cox Swain | <i>USS New York</i> | Questionnaire |
| Smith, George E. | S2 2d Class | Municipal Pier, Chicago | Questionnaire |
| Snackenberg, John D. | S 2d Class | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Soreghen, Frank H. | B 1st Class | <i>USS Annapolis</i> | Questionnaire |
| Southwick, Kenneth B. | CM 1st Class | <i>USS Orizaba</i> | Questionnaire |
| Southwick, Theodore H. | MM 2d Class | Various vessels and stations | Military service record and Questionnaire |
| Spangler, Raymond J. | S 1st Class | <i>USS Denver</i> | Recollections and Questionnaire |
| Staats, Vera L. | Yeoman 1st Class | Bureau of Navigation | Questionnaire |
| Stackhouse, James H. | LER | Newport Naval Station | Questionnaire |
| Stalcup, Franklin B. | S 2d Class | Naval Air Station, Pauillac, France | Questionnaire |
| Stamler, David A. | CWO3 | <i>USS Emeline</i> | Questionnaire |
| Steen, Earle A. | MM 1st Class | 3d Naval District | Discharge paper; enrollment record; service certificate; <i>The Boys of '17 From Westfield, New Jersey, January-November, 1918</i> ; and Questionnaire |
| Stemwell, William J. | Seaman | University of Illinois | Questionnaire |
| Stern, Frederick S. | Seaman | Supply Station, Norfolk Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Sterner, James M. | GM 2d Class | Sub-Chaser 182 | Questionnaire |
| Stier, Louie W. | EL 1st Class | <i>USS McCall</i> | Questionnaire |
| Stillie, Jackson Y. | SK 1st Class | <i>USS Paducah</i> | Questionnaire |
| Stoddard, Herbert R. | GM 1st Class | Sub-Chaser 45 | Questionnaire |
| Stoe, Palmer | F 2d Class | <i>USS Arizona</i> | Questionnaire |
| Stone, Harold E. | F 2d Class | <i>USS Vestal</i> | Questionnaire |
| Stowers, Robert E. | S 2d Class | <i>USS Satsuma</i> | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|----------------------|--------------------|---|---|
| Straub, Emery C. | S 1st Class | <i>USS Kansas</i> | Questionnaire |
| Sullivan, William E. | Ensign | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| Svendsen, Oswald A. | GM 3d Class | Submarine Base, New London, CT | Questionnaire |
| Taake, Herman | GM 3d Class | <i>USS Michigan</i> | Questionnaire |
| Talbot, Clifford S. | EM | <i>USS Delaware</i> | Questionnaire |
| Tallmadge, John A. | S 1st Class | Submarine Base, New London, CT | Questionnaire |
| Taylor, Earle W. | SK 1st Class | <i>USS Von Steuben</i> | Questionnaire |
| Thayer, Royal G. | S 2d Class | Bermerton Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Thomas, Dan C. | QM 3d Class | <i>USS Ingraham</i> | Questionnaire |
| Thomas, William H. | SC 4th Class | New London Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Thompson, Peter R. | BLMKR | <i>USS Von Steuben</i> | Questionnaire |
| Titus, Starr A. | S 1st Class | <i>USS South Carolina</i> | Questionnaire |
| Todd, Alexander H. | F 1st Class | <i>USS Alert</i> | Questionnaire |
| Tompson, H. Rich | F 2d Class | 1st Battalion, 7th Division, Michigan Naval Militia | Questionnaire |
| Town, Edward A. | Yeoman | <i>USS Breakwater</i> | Enlistment record; post-war letter and certificate, cavalry reserve; newspaper clipping; and Questionnaire |
| Townsend, Allen S. | SMM 1st Class | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| Trewhitt, Gordon | CYeoman | <i>USS Melville</i> | Questionnaire |
| Truman, Sidney | Yeoman 2d Class | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| Tucker, Lester R. | QM 1st Class | <i>USS Rhode Island</i> | Questionnaire |
| Twedt, Amos J. | Yeoman 3d Class | Great Lakes Naval Training Station | Questionnaire |
| Utts, William J. | APP Seaman | 4th Naval District | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------------|--------------------|--------------------------------|---|
| Vesho, John | Cox Swain | <i>USS Ryndam</i> | Questionnaire |
| Wacha, Frank | SQM | Miscellaneous | Enlistment Data |
| Walker, Margaret | Nurse | Pelham Bay Park Naval Hospital | Questionnaire |
| Wall, Robert G. | PTR | <i>USS Don Juan De Austria</i> | Questionnaire |
| Wallace, Clyde I. | S 2d Class | <i>USS Oklahoma</i> | Questionnaire |
| Wallace, Edna R. | Yeoman 2d Class | Brooklyn Navy Yard | Questionnaire |
| Walter, Marion E. | S 2d Class | Newport Naval Station | Questionnaire |
| Ward, George W. | QM 3d Class | <i>USS Hancock</i> | Questionnaire |
| Warfield, Charles E. | CM 2d Class | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| Warnock, Joseph | SM 2d Class | Dirigible Station, France | Questionnaire |
| Wartham, Hubert D. | SK | <i>USS South Haven</i> | Questionnaire |
| Weber, William A. | Cox Swain | <i>USS Lapwing</i> | Questionnaire |
| Weiss, Harry | S 1st Class | <i>USS Roanoke</i> | Report of submarine attack on <i>SS Occidente</i> ; newspaper clipping; and Questionnaire |
| Welsh, Walter H. | S 1st Class | <i>USS Wyoming</i> | Questionnaire |
| Wesling, Ralph T. | Cox Swain | <i>USS Huntington</i> | Questionnaire |
| West, Felix R. | LTJG | <i>USS Oregon</i> | Questionnaire |
| Wharton, Howard G. | QM 1st Class | <i>USS Bali</i> | Questionnaire |
| Wheelock, Gilbert H. | | <i>USS Lake Weston</i> | Letter, December 17, 1918 |
| White, Charles W. | S 2d Class | Miscellaneous, Sub-Chaser | Questionnaire |
| Wilbanks, John W. | | <i>USS Beaver</i> | Discharge paper and obituary |
| Wilken, Foster E. | CM | 6th Naval Base, Ireland | Questionnaire |
| Williams, Hilliard G. | S 1st Class | Miscellaneous | Questionnaire |
| Williamson, William L. | EL 1st Class | <i>USS Pueblo</i> | Questionnaire |
| Wilson, Beulah | C Yeoman | Miscellaneous | Newspaper clipping; First Women in US Navy |

| | | | |
|----------------------|---------------------|--|--|
| Witney, Paul G. | S 2d Class | <i>USS Alabama</i> | Questionnaire |
| Witthof, Carl H. | SIG 1st Class | <i>USS Nashville</i> | Questionnaire |
| Woleben, Wilbur T. | Ensign | <i>USS Batjan</i> | Questionnaire |
| Wolfe, Dallas D. | MM 1st Class | <i>USS Nebraska</i> | Questionnaire |
| Wooten, Council B. | Chief Yeoman | <i>USS Denver</i> | Questionnaire |
| Workinger, Calvin J. | CEL | <i>USS Cuyama</i> | Questionnaire |
| Young, Allen M. | CMM | Miscellaneous | Military service record and Questionnaire |
| Young, John W. | MUSC 1st Class | <i>USS San Francisco</i> and <i>USS Baltimore</i> | Recollection and Questionnaire |
| Zeiff, Herman R. | Yeoman 1st Class | Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Naval Aviation Unit | Questionnaire |
| Ziegler, Adolph W. | QM 2d Class | <i>USS Montpelier</i> | Questionnaire |
| Ziglar, Rufus H. | M 1st Class | | See: 28th Division, 107th Field Artillery Regiment |

United States Navy Railway Artillery

| | | | |
|--------------------|------------------|---------------------|---|
| Krueger, Gustaf J. | | | Newspaper article on big naval gun |
| Mohler, Paul T. | MLDR 2d Class | Railway Division | Photocopy of letter, October 31, 1918; enrollment record; certificate of appreciation; photocopies of photographs of Navy railway battery guns; unit history, "U.S. Naval Railway Batteries in France with American Expeditionary Forces, 1917-18;" memoir, "My Service in the 'Little Known Outfit of World War One', 1918;" magazine article, "Why Hard-Boiled Crew Liked Plunkett," in <i>The Railroad Telegraph</i> , May 1935; and Questionnaire |

United States Marine Corps

The US Marine Corps veteran surveys are filed alphabetically. See also 2d Division, 4th Marine Brigade, 5th and 6th Marine Regiments, and 6th Marine Machine Gun Battalion for additional materials provided by Marine Corps World War I veterans.

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|--|---|
| Adams, Frank C. | PVT | 9th Regiment, 14th Machine Gun Company | Photocopies of military record and discharge paper; photocopy of citation for Good Conduct medal; pamphlet, "Traditions of the United States Marine Corps;" on the traditions of the Marine Corps; 9th Regiment's <i>The Rumor</i> , Guantanamo Bay, Cuba, July 15, 1918; and Questionnaire |
| Alvord, Elgin R. | PVT | San Diego, 120th Company | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--------------------------|-----|--|--|
| Anderson, Carl R. | PVT | | Record of military service and <i>USS Oklahoma's Sea-Bag</i> , April 13, 1919 |
| Apple, Clay R. | 1LT | 11th Regiment | Questionnaire |
| Archabault, James J. | PVT | 5th Provisional Regiment, 50th Company | Diary, September 30, 1918-September 10, 1919; postcard; booklet, "Songs of the Soldiers and Sailors;" and greatly expanded Questionnaire |
| Austin, Claude F. | PVT | 8th Regiment, 106th Company | Questionnaire |
| Austin, Paul S. | PFC | 7th Regiment, 71st Company | Questionnaire |
| Axe, Charles E. | PVT | Paris Island, 82d Company | Photocopy of letter, December 23, 1917, and Questionnaire |
| Babb, Ronald L. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Baker, Tracey W. | CPL | 304th Motorcycle Company | Questionnaire |
| Barnet, Robert A. | CPT | | Questionnaire |
| Beck, Ralph F. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Benz, William | PVT | 10th Separation Battalion | Questionnaire |
| Boon, William B. | PFC | Paris Island, 103d Company | Questionnaire |
| Broadbent, Walter R. | PFC | 11th Regiment, Company B | Questionnaire |
| Brown, Edward L. | PVT | 5th Regiment, 49th Company | Photocopy of letter, March 9, 1918; photocopy of military record; and photocopy of newspaper article, "With Our Boys 'Over There'" |
| Christensen, Vladimar E. | PFC | 11th Regiment, Company M | Questionnaire |
| Cole, James E. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Collins, Jesse C. | PFC | 1st Regiment, 22d Company | Questionnaire |
| Connor, Jerry F. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Cooke, Clarence G. | PVT | Virgin Islands | Questionnaire |
| Cooke, Harold W. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Cummings, Ellsworth | CPL | 11th Regiment, Company L | Questionnaire |
| Dewey, Donald E. | CPL | 1st Regiment Band | Questionnaire |
| Donze, Clarence E. | CPL | 13th Regiment | Special Orders 198, July 24, 1919; YMCA booklet, <i>The Story of Paris</i> ; booklet, <i>Homeward Bound on USS Siboney</i> , August 2-7, 1919; and Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|------------------------|-----------------|--|---|
| Draucker, James H. | CPL | 11th Regiment, Company E | Questionnaire |
| Duffill, George W. | PVT | Washington, DC | Questionnaire |
| Dunn, William L. | PVT | Marine Barracks, Washington, DC | Letter containing reminiscence and Questionnaire |
| Ebeling, Omar S. | PVT | 13th Naval Base | Two Questionnaires |
| Ehrbar, Oscar J. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Emerick, John H. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Ervin, Lucy | PVT | Indianapolis District Headquarters | Questionnaire |
| Erwin, Maurice | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Evert, Elmer L. | PVT | <i>USS Idaho</i> | Questionnaire |
| Eybel, Charles G. | PVT | Mare Island, 41st Company | Questionnaire |
| Feldstein, Benjamin | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Fenton, Archie A. | CPL | Mare Island | Photocopies of military records and discharge papers |
| Frank, John B. | PFC | <i>USS Charleston</i> | Original military record and discharge paper; certificate for Good Conduct medal; commemorative discharge certificate; and newspaper clippings |
| Frasier, Dennis S. | PhM 3d Class | 13th Regiment | Questionnaire |
| Gillie, David M. | SGT | | Flyer, "History of the US Marine Corps Hymn" and Questionnaire |
| Guernsey, Newell F. | 2LT | 7th Regiment | Questionnaire |
| Haynes, Edward G. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Heiser, F. J. | | | Only the first page of Questionnaire completed |
| Hillman, John F. | PVT | | Poem, "United States Marine" |
| Hillman, Rolfe L., Jr. | COL | | Summer 1989 <i>Naval History</i> article, "Marines in the Rhineland Occupation, 1918-1919," |
| Hobbins, James O. | PFC | Machine Gun Battalion, Company A | Photocopy of military record and discharge paper, and Questionnaire |
| Hollender, Edward A. | PVT | <i>USS Arkansas</i> | Gunnery department memorandum on procedure for receiving the surrender of the German High Fleet; 3 issues of <i>The Archlight</i> ; farewell speech, December 1918; and Questionnaire |
| Hollis, Herbert B. | CPL | 13th Regiment, Company I | Questionnaire |
| Hughes, Leonard E. | CPL | 7th Regiment, 107th Company | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|----------------------|--------------------------|---|---|
| Hulgan, Fred | SGT | 3d Regiment, 9th Regiment and 11th Regiment | Questionnaire |
| Irwin, Ray W. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Jensen, Joseph A. | MAJ | | Questionnaire |
| Jepson, Carl E. | PVT | 13th Regiment, Company C | 11 letters, July 8, 1918-July 19, 1919; postcards; short "My Diary during the Great World War;" Commemorative discharge paper; and Questionnaire |
| Johnson, Fred | PVT | | Original military record and discharge papers; National Guard enlistment record and discharge papers; paymaster's records; insurance notification; citation for Good Conduct medal; statement of discharge because of misrepresentation of age; and poems, "I Have Done My Bit on the Border" and "Always in the Way" |
| Johnson, William E. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Jones, Roy F. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Keiper, Arthur F. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Keizer, Alfred H. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| King, Rueben P. | PVT | Band | Questionnaire |
| Kurtz, Paul S. | PVT | 11th Regiment, Company B | Photocopies of military record and discharge paper; and Questionnaire which is missing pages 1 and 2 |
| Lavigne, William J. | Blacksmith, 1st Class | | Questionnaire |
| Leach, Leonard L. | PFC | 9th Regiment, 122d Company | Questionnaire |
| Lebo, Harold L. | CPL | New York City, 12th Company | Discharge paper and Questionnaire |
| LePere, Jacob H. | CPL | | Questionnaire |
| Lomis, Milton A. | PVT | 14th Regiment, 171st Company | Questionnaire |
| Ludwig, Earle S. | PVT | Charleston Navy Yard Detachment | Questionnaire |
| Mack, Ralph C. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Matson, George H. | CPL | 10th Regiment Band | Questionnaire |
| McLorinan, Lester M. | CPL | 8th Regiment, 108th Company | Questionnaire |
| Millard, Hugh M. | SGT | 13th Regiment | Questionnaire |
| Miller, Orlan J. | CPL | 5th Brigade Band | Questionnaire |
| Mitchell, John R. | 2LT | | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|-----------------------------|-----|--|--|
| Moffett, George M. | PVT | 9th Regiment, 154th Company | Questionnaire |
| Neafus, Victor L. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Newman, Loren H. | PVT | 11th Regiment, Headquarters Company | Questionnaire |
| Oels, Edwin B. | PVT | Quantico, Machine Gun Replacement Battalion | Discharge paper; military record; and Questionnaire |
| Palmer, George M. | PVT | 2d Machine Gun Battalion | Questionnaire |
| Parker, George H. | PVT | 142d Company | Questionnaire |
| Patterson, Robert H. | PVT | 1st Brigade, 2d, Regiment, 63d Company | Photocopy of military record and discharge paper; Draft Board classification card; registration certificate; Christmas dinner menu, December 25, 1918; Marine Corps card expressing best wishes for the holiday season; letter, July 15, 1926; booklet, "My Training Days on Paris Island, South Carolina; 2 issues of <i>The Marines Magazine</i> , December 1918 and February 1919; newspaper clippings; and Questionnaire |
| Patton, Eugene L. | CPL | Paris Island, Company T | Questionnaire |
| Pittman, Elmer W. | PVT | 15th Replacement Battalion | Questionnaire |
| Pliske, Peter T. | PFC | | Questionnaire |
| Ring, Michael F. | SGT | | Questionnaire |
| Robinson, Andrew J. | PVT | 11th Regiment, Company B | Questionnaire |
| Sankey, Levi L. | PVT | 15th Regiment | Questionnaire |
| Schneider, Emmett | PVT | Mare Island, Company B | Questionnaire |
| Schultz, Leslie A. | PVT | Mare Island | Questionnaire |
| Sheckler, Kerman A. | PVT | Mare Island, 84th Prison Guard | Questionnaire |
| Siebenheller, Charles L. | PFC | Paris Island, 55th Drill Company | Questionnaire |
| Settlemyre, John H. | | Philippine Islands | Questionnaire |
| Smith, George D. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Sommer, Charles R. | PVT | Mare Island | Questionnaire |
| Sowers, Dallas L. | PVT | Paris Island | Questionnaire |
| Stookey, Donald G. | 1LT | 13th Regiment | Questionnaire |

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|------------------------------------|---------------|
| Sullivan, John S. | | | Questionnaire |
| Tabarella, John | CPL | Northern Bombing Group, Squadron A | Questionnaire |
| Talbott, Paul H. | PVT | 1st Aviation Force | Questionnaire |
| Weber, Albert | PVT | 4th Regiment, 32d Company | Questionnaire |
| Wegener, Frank J. | PVT | | Questionnaire |
| Wilhelm, Johnye T. | PVT | 2d Regiment, 64th Company | Questionnaire |
| Williams, John M. | PVT | 13th Regiment | Questionnaire |
| Wilkins, Edward T. | PVT | 11th Separation Battalion | Questionnaire |
| Willis, Richard C. | CPL | 2d Regiment, 65th Company | Questionnaire |
| Winks, Orlando V. | PFC | 182d Company | Questionnaire |
| Winer, Lucy | PVT | Indianapolis District HQ | Questionnaire |
| Zimmerman, William | PVT | Charleston Depot of Supplies | Questionnaire |

United States Merchant Marine

| | | | |
|------------------------|---------------------------------|--|---------------|
| Gunderson, Clarence A. | Fireman | | Questionnaire |
| Matheny, Lynn | 1st Class Officer, Water Tender | | Questionnaire |

Versailles Peace Conference

American Commission

| | | | |
|---------------------|-----|---|--|
| Fell, John S. | SFC | Air Service and Secretary to Secretary of State Lansing | Notebook in shorthand of dictations by Secretary Lansing to President Wilson and others; leave permit; <i>The Sphere</i> , London, September 5, 1914; copies of caricatures drawn by Secretary Lansing; and Questionnaire. Caricatures transferred to the Army Heritage Museum |
| McCormick, Vance C. | | Allied Peace Commissioner | Photocopy of typescript diary, October 27, 1917-July 8, 1918 |

American Forces in Germany

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|----------------------------------|--|
| Jensen, Olaf T. | PVT | HQ Troop, Coblenz | Unit roster and Christmas menu for 1919; unit roster and New Year's menu for 1920; and <i>Fort Slocum Weekly News</i> , September 29, 1920 |
| Johnson, William | CPL | HQ Band | Letter |
| Rohde, Samuel G. | CPT | HQ, Coblenz | Pass permit |
| Stephens, Roy K. | PVT | 5th Infantry Regiment, Company H | Questionnaire |

Veterans of World War I Association

| | | |
|-------------------------------------|-------|---|
| Hogan, Martin | Donor | Twelve albums containing newspaper clippings, photographs and personal matters. See Boxes 2 through 5 |
| Veterans of World War I Association | Donor | 6th National Convention booklet, and 6th Annual State Convention (New York) |

Section IV: World War I Manuscript Collections

The USAHEC's manuscript holdings are home to thousands of manuscript collections containing official documents, as well as letters, diaries, unpublished memoirs, reflections, newspaper clippings, and assorted ephemeral pertaining to the history and heritage of the US Army during the World War I-era, with a special focus on the American Expeditionary Forces or AEF and on the individual Soldier's experiences associated with his or her military service.

Contained below are brief synopses of just a few of the hundreds of USAHEC's manuscript collections containing materials directly related to World War I.

Adams, Donald B. and Adams, Helen B. Papers, 1914-1969. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of official and personal correspondence, postcards, song sheets, programs, newspaper clippings, propaganda sheets, magazines, pamphlets, and rosters. During World War I Adams served as a commissioned officer with the 3d Division's 6th Engineer Train. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 133, Face B. Shelf 3.

Allworth, Edward C. Papers, 1895-1966. 2 Boxes plus Oversized Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains both official and unofficial materials that document his military service during the war. Allworth, a commissioned officer, served in Company I, 60th Infantry Regiment, 5th Division. Subsequently, he served as Commander, 2d Battalion, 60th Infantry Regiment, and later, as Commander, 3d Battalion, 60th Infantry Regiment. While with the regiment, Allworth earned a Medal of Honor for "conspicuous gallantry and intrepidity, above and beyond the call of duty, in action with the enemy, at Clery-le-Petit, France, 5 November 1918." A finding aid to this collection can be found on the USAHEC's Digital Archives website. The manuscript collection is available at Bay 5, Row 178, Face D, Shelf 5; the oversized folder is available at Bay 1, Row 39, Cabinet 20, Drawer 1, Folder 1.

Atterbury, William W. Papers, 1917-1920. 5 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of the papers of the president of the Pennsylvania Railroad Company, who was commissioned as a general officer for the express purpose of directing transportation activities in France. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 135, Face O, Shelf 3.

Baetzhold, George J. Papers, 1918. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains six operations orders, nine operations maps and one terrain map for the period 9 September through 28 October 1918. Baetzhold served as a commissioned officer in the 309th Field Artillery Regiment, 78th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face B, Shelf 4, Box 59, Folder 12.

Barada, John J. Papers, 1917-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains an account of operations on the Western Front covering the period 6 April 1917 to 12 May 1919, and a typescript diary highlighting his service during the war. Barada served in the 12th Engineer (Railway) Regiment, a First Army asset. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 141, Face T, Shelf 3.

Barry, John W. Papers, Nov 2003. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of a document entitled, "The 32nd Division and the American Expeditionary Force." Written as a MA thesis at Towson University (Maryland), the document discusses the history of the 32d Division from early 1917 through its return to the United States in 1919. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 4, Box 18, Folder 294.

- Berry, Lucien G. Papers, 1884-1936. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection contains a variety of World War I-era documents such as operational reports, field orders, telephone messages, and official correspondence, pertaining to both the 35th Division and the 60th Field Artillery Brigade, 35th Division. Berry, a general officer, served as the commander of the brigade and frequently as the interim commander of the division. The manuscript collection is available at Bay 4, Row 142, Face G, Shelf 5.
- Boston, Clarence A. Papers, circa 1917-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection contains a variety of materials related to Boston's service during the war, to include four diaries covering the period 1918 to 1919 that log daily events. Boston served in the Headquarters, 314th Infantry Regiment, 79th Division, as the Regimental Sergeant Major. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 178, Face D, Shelf 6.
- Boughton, Van T. Papers, 1917-1919. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection consists primarily of his personal correspondence to his parents during the period July 1917 to April 1919. Boughton initially served as a senior master engineer in Company D, 11th Engineer (Railway) Regiment, a First Army asset; subsequently, after he received a commission, he served in the Headquarters as the Adjutant. A finding aid to this collection can be found on the USAHEC's Digital Archives website. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face I, Shelf 2.
- Boyd, Leonard R. Papers, 1916-1946. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection contains a variety of materials that document Boyd's military service, particularly his service during World Wars I. Boyd, a commissioned officer, initially served in Company D, 16th Infantry Regiment, 1st Division. While with the 16th Infantry Regiment, Boyd earned a Silver Star. He retired from active service as a general officer. A finding aid to this collection can be found on the USAHEC's Digital Archives website. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 178, Face D, Shelf 3.
- Bradley, Eric T. Papers, 1989. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection includes his memoirs, "Special Missions of a Pioneer in Military Aviation." During the early months of the war Bradley enlisted in the British Royal Engineers as a motorcycle dispatch rider and saw action in France. Later, he trained in England to be a pilot in the Royal Naval Air Service (RNAS). Shortly before the US entered the war he was released from the RNAS and was commissioned a major in the Air Section of the United States Signal Corps. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 143, Face E, Shelf 6.
- Braner, Edward J. Papers, 1918. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection consists of a personal copy of The Iron Division, National Guard of Pennsylvania, in the World War, written by Harry G. Proctor. Included in the book is Braner's diary covering the events of 14 July to 11 November 1918. Braner served in Company B, 109th Infantry Regiment, 28th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 2, Box 6, Folder 80.
- Browning, William S. Papers and Photographs, 1914-1930. Manuscript Archives.
 One box of photographs includes coverage of the Supreme War Council and the end-of-the-war timeframe; the collection also includes one box of manuscript materials containing documents relevant to World War I. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 144, Face A, Shelf 3.
- Buffington, Emory A. Papers, 1917-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection consists of assorted materials, especially correspondence. Buffington served as an Assistant Mechanic in Headquarters Company, 348th Infantry Regiment, 87th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face M, Shelf 5.

Campbell, Harry L. Papers, 1917-1919. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains a variety of materials, especially correspondence, that document his military service during the war. Campbell, a sergeant, served in Company C, 110th Infantry Regiment, 28th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 178, Face E, Shelf 2.

Chemical Warfare Service Museum Catalog. 3 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of reports and studies plus a description of classes of materials utilized by the United States, Britain, France, Italy, Germany, and Austria. A finding aid to this collection can be found on the USAHEC's Digital Archives website. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face R, Shelf 7.

Company A, Reading (PA) Militia Papers, 1926. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives

Manuscript collection consists of a 1926 unit history entitled, "History and Rhymes of Our Boys in the Great War," written by Private O'Neill, a member of the unit. Company A was mobilized on 16 July 1918. The unit trained at Camp Hancock, GA, and was designated a machine gun detachment. A subsequent reorganization on 17 October 1918 redesignated the unit as the 2nd Company (later Company B), 108th Machine Gun Battalion. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 3, Box 12, Folder 169.

Cook, George C. Papers, 1917-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of a diary covering the period December 1917 to July 1918, as well as personal and official papers that focus on his military service as the Chief Marine Engineer of the Army Transport Service. Cook, a commissioned officer, served as a member of the US Shipping Board Emergency Fleet Corporation. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 147, Face A, Shelf 6.

Cosby, Spencer. Papers, circa 1880s-1962. 6 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection spans the years circa 1880s to circa 1962, with the bulk of the materials dating from 1914 to 1917. The collection documents Cosby's military career, in particular his service as a military attaché in Paris prior to America's entry into the war. Once the US entered the war, Cosby helped prepare engineer regiments for eventual combat. A finding aid to this collection can be found on the USAHEC's Digital Archives website. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face T, Shelf 5.

Crain, James K. Papers, 26 February to 16 November 1918. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of papers describing ammunition supply operations at I Corps and II Corps during the war. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 6, Box 32, Folder 11.

Da Costa, S. Stephen. Papers, 1910-1931. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists of personnel documents pertaining to his service in the US Army Hospital Corps prior to the start of World War I. During the war Da Costa, now a commissioned officer, was stationed in the Army's Southern Department headquartered at Fort Sam Houston, where he served while performing recruiting duties. Da Costa did not serve overseas during the war. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190 Face B Shelf 4, Box 55 Folder 9.

- Davis, Edward. Papers, 1902-1929. 3 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection includes a draft memoir describing his military career from 1915 to 1929. The collection also includes an assortment of official and unofficial documents. Davis was assigned as a military attaché to Greece in 1916 and served as a military observer with the Allied forces on the Macedonian Front and in Mesopotamia with the British Egyptian Expeditionary Force. In 1917 he served with Field Marshal Allenby in Palestine and in 1918 with the Dunsterville Brigade in Persia. Later that year he was assigned as Chief of the American Secret Service in the Netherlands and Germany. After the war Davis again served as a military attaché in Berlin (1919-1920), in Mexico (1926-1927) and in Yugoslavia (1928-1929). The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 147, Face N, Shelf 3.
- Decker, Samuel B. Papers, 1917-1968. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection contains a variety of documents highlighting his military service during the war. He participated in the Aisne-Marne, St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives. Decker, a Private First Class, served in Headquarters Company, 58th Infantry Regiment, 4th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face K, Shelf 5.
- Dixson, Willard E. Papers, 1917-1961. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection consists almost exclusively of official papers including materials pertaining to the 102d Trench Mortar Battery, 27th Division, and Camp Wadsworth. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 148, Face C, Shelf 6.
- Evans, Fred. Papers, 1898-1941. 3 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection includes miscellaneous official papers pertaining to his World War I military service and subsequent occupation duties in Germany. Evans was commissioned in the Medical Corps. During the war he served in the Medical Detachment, 2d Division and the Field Hospital Section, 2d Sanitary Train, 2d Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 149, Face J, Shelf 5.
- Evans, Henry C. Papers, 1917-1919. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection contains photocopies of the Evans' memoirs about serving as a volunteer ambulance driver in the French Army and materials pertaining to his subsequent service as the Commander, Battery F, 6th Field Artillery Regiment, 1st Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 6, Box 33, Folder 13.
- Felix, Gordon W. Papers, 1919-1922. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection contains a variety of documents highlighting his military service. Felix, a sergeant, served in Company C, 320th Machine Gun Battalion, 82d Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face C, Shelf 3, Box 87, Folder 7.
- Fuss, Edwin. Papers (undated). 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection contains a personal narrative based, in part, on a diary he kept during the war. The narrative highlights the twenty months he spent in the Army and concludes with his return home in good health and without injury. Fuss served in the 290th Military Police Company, a IX Corps asset. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face Q, Shelf 6.
- Garlock, Glenn W. Papers, 1898-1937. 4 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection contains both official and personal correspondence pertaining to his World War I service both as the Commander, 1st Battalion, 128th Infantry Regiment, 32d Division, and later, with the Division Headquarters, while serving as the Division Inspector. The collection also include a photocopy of his 1917 service diary. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 153, Face I, Shelf 3.

- General Headquarters American Expeditionary Forces Papers, 1914-1919. 26 boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection contains official reports, summaries and manuals written by and for the General Headquarters (GHQ). Another major component of the collection are daily intelligence summaries written by The British General Headquarters and by the GHQ's Second Section (Intelligence). A finding aid to this collection can be found on the USAHEC's Digital Archives website. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 134, Face G, Shelf 4.
- Gilvarry, William J. Papers, 1918-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection contains a scrapbook of clippings pertaining to the 77th Division and personal correspondence addressed to his mother concerning his military service. Gilvarry served in Company D, 306th Machine Gun Battalion, 77th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, at Bay 5, Row 177, Face J, Shelf 3.
- Goering, Hermann. Papers, 1894-1941. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection includes English and German compiled service records, flight reports and aerial photographic reports. A finding aid to this collection can be found on the USAHEC's Digital Archives website. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 153, Face M, Shelf 7.
- Grier, Harry S. and James L. Papers, 1906-1944. 3 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
In addition to a wide variety of materials, the manuscript materials pertaining to Harry S. Grier contain G-2 intelligence reports for the IV Army Corps (Sept.-Oct. 1918) and published intelligence regulations (1917-1918). Grier, a commissioned officer, served as an 8th Division General Staff Intelligence Officer. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 153, Face P, Shelf 6.
- Hart, Ray E. Family Collection, circa 1917-1944. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of a variety of materials to include a unit history about the 117th Infantry Regiment and a booklet on military occupation. Hart served in the 117th Infantry Regiment, 30th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face M, Shelf 4.
- Hayden, John E. Papers (Undated). 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of a typed transcript of his journal covering the period 6 April 1918 to 28 April 1919. Among other topics, the journal contains excellent descriptions of the trenches. Hayden, a corporal, served in Company C, 308th Infantry Regiment, 77th Division. The manuscript collection is located in Bay 5, Row 190, Face A. Shelf 4, Box 17, Folder 278.
- Heyl, Ross Martin. Papers, circa 1917-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of a variety of documents to include a diary documenting his military service during the war. The diary covers the period 14 May 1917 to 7 May 1919. Heyl, a Sergeant First Class, served in Company A (Radio Company), 103d Signal Battalion, 28th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face K, Shelf 3.
- Hill, Charles W. Papers, 1965. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of a typed World War I-era diary prepared in 1965. The diary focuses on his military service in the United States, France, and Great Britain during the period 15 July 1917 to 25 May 1919. Hill served in Battery F, 147th Field Artillery Regiment, 41st Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 156, Face L, Shelf 6.
- Hinrichs, Ernest H. Papers, 1917-1982. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection contains a partial diary and an extensive memoir of his military service at listening stations, as well as war-related poetry and photographs and postcards. Hinrichs served in Company D. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 156, Face M, Shelf 7.

- Hise, William C. Papers, 1918-1921. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection includes a variety of materials pertaining to Hise's military service. Hise served as a unit clerk in Company I. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face T, Shelf 6.
- Hoffman, Floyd R. Papers, circa 1917-1923. 1 box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection contains assorted materials and photo postcards pertaining to his military service during World War I. Hoffman, a noncommissioned officer, served overseas with Headquarters Troop, 1st Army Corps. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face K, Shelf 4.
- Huffer, Ralph C. Papers, 1918-1919. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of Musician Second Class Huffer's transcribed diary, "The Diary of the Life of the Author, Ralph C. Huffer, Musn, while in the National Army of the United States of America." The diary was dedicated to his girlfriend. The diary covers the period 2 April 1918 to 21 April 1919 and focuses on the life of an Army musician in a regimental band during the war. Huffer served in the 337th Infantry Regiment's band, a component of the 85th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 2, Box 3, Folder 39.
- Jean, George W. Papers, 1874-1964. 3 Boxes. Manuscript Archives
Manuscript collection includes a voluminous collection of diaries and scrapbooks pertaining to his military service with the Medical Corps. Although initially leaving the service in 1906, Jean reentered the Army in 1917 and served in various hospitals, both in the United States and in France, to include Base Hospital #58 at Rimaucourt (later redesignated Base Hospital #238). The manuscript collection is located in Bay 5, Row 158, Face J, Shelf 2.
- Kenner, Albert W. Papers, 1918-1959. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of both official and unofficial documents and associated materials pertaining to his military career while serving in the Medical Corps. During World War I, Kenner served as a medical officer with the 26th Infantry Regiment, 1st Division. While with the unit he earned a Distinguished Service Cross. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 158, Face J, Shelf 6.
- Keuhne, Grover C. Papers, circa 1917-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of materials relating to his military service during the war. The bulk of the collection consists of correspondence written to his family, especially his sister. Initially, he served in Company L, 320th Infantry Regiment, 80th Division. However, Private First Class Keuhne deployed to France while serving in Company C, 56th Engineer Regiment (Searchlight), a First Army asset. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face S, Shelf 7, Box 1.
- Knisley, Harley D. Papers, circa 1917-1921. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives
Manuscript collection consists of materials pertaining to his World War I service to include a diary. Knisley served in Company B, 148th Infantry Regiment, 37th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face R, Shelf 7.
- Lafayette Escadrille Collection, 1917-1928. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
The Lafayette Escadrille collection consists primarily of materials concerning the development of the unit and the 1928 dedication of a monument honoring the pilots of the Lafayette Escadrille. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 158, Face T, Shelf 6.
- Lisle, Clifton. Papers, 1917-1966. 15 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection contains official documents and correspondence pertaining to Lisle's service as a commissioned officer with the 316th Infantry Regiment, 79th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 159, Face F, Shelf 4.

- Livesay, William G. Papers, 1917-1947. 1 Box and Scrapbook. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection contains a variety of papers pertaining to World War I. Livesay served with Headquarters, 28th Infantry Regiment, 1st Division, as the regimental Adjutant, then, in conjunction with a promotion, he served as the Adjutant, 2d Infantry Brigade, 1st Division. He retired from active service as a general officer. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 159, Face G, Shelf 2.
- Long, Fred J. Letter, 20 Nov 1917. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
 The manuscript collection consists of a single letter dated 20 November 1917, written by Sergeant Fred J. Long while serving with Battery F, 301st Field Artillery Regiment, 76th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5 Row 190, Face B, Shelf 3, Box 51, Folder 4.
- Lynn, Henry Clay. Papers, 1917-1947. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection consists of assorted materials regarding his military service during the war. Lynn played trombone and served in the 1st Division's 16th Infantry Regiment's band. While overseas Corporal Lynn participated in engagements at Montdidier-Noyon, Aisne-Marne Offensive, St. Mihiel Offensive, and Meuse-Argonne. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face J, Shelf 3.
- Martin, Charles H. Papers, 1898-1959. 3 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection contains an undated history of the 86th Division, training materials and correspondence pertaining to the 86th Division Association. The collection also contains Special Orders pertaining to the 92d Division, as well as a map of the front lines around Moselle and the text of a secret treaty with Italy. Martin, a general officer, commanded the 86th Division, then later, he commanded the 92d Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 160, Face T, Shelf 7.
- McLaughlin, Joseph M. Papers (Undated). 1 Folder. Manuscript Collection.
 Manuscript collection contains an unpublished account, "Collision in the Atlantic," pertaining to the collision between the US troopship *Great Northern* and the British freighter *Brinkburn* on 3 October 1918. McLaughlin served as a sergeant in the Coast Artillery Corps during the war. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 7, Box 38, Folder 10.
- Montgomery, Paul E. Papers, 1917-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection consists primarily of a diary highlighting his military service overseas. Montgomery served in Company B, 103d Engineer Regiment, 28th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face I, Shelf 5.
- Mood, John S. Papers, 1917-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection contains materials that highlight Mood's military service during the war. Included in the papers are personal correspondence to his family and a diary covering the period 1917 to 1919. Mood, a Private First Class, initially served overseas in the 259th Aero Squadron; subsequently, he served in the Medical Detachment of the 301st Battalion, Tank Corps, then later, in the Medical Detachment of the 303d Battalion, Tank Corps.
- Moore, Oswald D. Papers, 1916-1945. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection consists of personal correspondence, memoirs, and materials pertaining to his service with the Pennsylvania National Guard along the Mexican Border and with the 28th Division during the war. Moore served as a commissioned officer in the 108th Field Artillery Regiment, 28th Division, and later, he commanded Company B, 107th Machine Gun Battalion. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 164, Face B, Shelf 4.

- Morris, Otho A. Papers, 10 January 2005. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection consists of a book entitled, "Come An Tie Ur Mule," written by Morris shortly after the end of the war. However, the book was not published until 2005. The book represents a history of Company F, 111th Supply Train, 36th Division, the unit with which Morris served during the war. The Manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 3, Box 10, Folder 144.
- Mullin, Eugene F., Sr. Papers, 1919 and 1968. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection contains a typed transcript describing Mullin's role in the evacuation of then Major William J. Donovan, and a four-page unit history of the 83d Infantry Brigade, 42d Division. Sergeant Mullin served in Headquarters Company, 165th Infantry Regiment, 4th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face C, Shelf 4, Box 90, Folder 10.
- Myer, Francis B. L. Papers, 1891-1975. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection contains an excerpt of his memoirs, "The Way It Was, May 18, 1891-January 26, 1976." During the World War I-era, he initially served in Company D, 10th Infantry Regiment, 14th Division; after the war he served with the 47th Infantry Regiment. Myer retired from active service as a colonel. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 6, Box 129, Folder 436.
- Myers, Roy V. Papers, 1914-1919. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection includes a memoir based on his wartime diaries. The memoir summarizes his reaction to the outbreak of the war and his service with Battery C, 114th Field Artillery Regiment, 30th Division, during which time he participated in the St. Mihiel and the Meuse-Argonne campaigns. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face B, Shelf 5, Box 62, Folder 7.
- 90th Infantry Division. Papers. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
 The collection consists of two bound reports, "Operations 90th Division, A.E.F., 18 August-11 November 1918," and "Operations 90th Division, November 11th, 1918-May 6th, 1919." The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 157, Face H, Shelf 4.
- Nolan, Dennis E. Papers, 1872-1956. 3 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection contains writings on World War I, an unpublished history and reviews of Generals Pershing and Harbord's World War I-related publications; papers that focus on the AEF General Headquarters G-2 activities; and reports on operations of the 55th Infantry Brigade during the Meuse-Argonne offensive (September 28 to October 9, 1918). General Nolan initially served as the Commander, 55th Infantry Brigade, 28th Division; subsequently, he served as the Assistant Chief of Staff, G-2 at the AEF General Headquarters. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 164, Face M, Shelf 4.
- Ott, Clifford M. Papers, 1918-1978. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection consists of a copy of The History of the 116th Engineers, First Depot Division, American Expeditionary Forces, France. During the war Ott, a sergeant, served in Company F, 116th Engineer Regiment, 41st Division, with duty station at Angers, France. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, row 190, Face A, Shelf 2, Box 5, Folder 78.
- Packer, Ralph W. Letters, 1918-1919. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection consists of nine letters written by Packer to his family while serving in the military. The letters highlight a variety of topics. Sergeant Packer served in Company B, 316th Infantry Regiment, 79th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face C, Shelf 3, Box 87, Folder 10.

- Paglieri, Joseph. Memoir. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection consists of an 18-page memoir, representing a remembrance of his experiences as an engineer with the AEF. Paglieri initially served in Company F, 104th Engineer Regiment, 29th Division. After additional training at the Machine Gun School, he returned to his unit and served with the Headquarters Company's Ordnance Detachment, 104th Engineer Regiment, 29th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face B, Shelf 7, Box 76, Folder 3.
- Peck, Robert H. Papers, 1909-1932. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection includes correspondence, reports and instructional materials pertaining to his service as Commander, 3rd Battalion, 39th Infantry Regiment, 4th Division, during the Aisne-Marne offensive (July 18-20, 1918), and as Commander, 47th Infantry Regiment, 4th Division, during the Meuse-Argonne offensive. Peck retired from active service as a general officer. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 166, Face B, Shelf 5.
- Pennoyer, Paul G. Papers, 1918-1951. 3 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection contains diaries, correspondence and memorandums pertaining to artillery operations in France. Pennoyer served in the 305th Field Artillery Regiment's Artillery Information Service, 77th Division. The manuscript collection is located in Bay 5, Row 166, Face D, Shelf 2.
- Poore, Benjamin A. Papers, 1918-1919. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection contains a diary covering the period 1918-1919 and Poore's typed manuscript, "My Experiences in the American Expeditionary Forces, 1918-1919," prepared in 1927. Poore commanded the 7th Infantry Brigade, 4th Division, during 1918 and 1919. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 166, Face H, Shelf 4.
- Pringle, Clyde B. Papers, 1913-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection contains materials pertaining to his military service during the war. The bulk of the collection consists of personal correspondence. Pringle, a Private First Class, initially served in Company D, 123d Infantry Regiment, 31st Division. Subsequently, he was transferred to Company H, 307th Infantry Regiment, 77th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face T, Shelf 4.
- Reeks, Arthur S. Papers, 1917-1974. 1 Scrapbook. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection consists of a scrapbook containing a wide variety of materials to include correspondence and memoirs pertaining to his World War I service. Reeks served as a Private First Class in Ambulance Company 7, 3d Sanitary Train, 3d Division. The manuscript collection (album) is located at Bay 5, Row 166, Face P, Shelf 7.
- Rhodes, Charles D. Papers, 1940-1949. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection consists of photocopies of typed transcripts based on his diary notes which pertained to his military service. Initially, General Rhodes commanded the 157th Field Artillery Brigade, 82d Division. The unit saw action during the Aisne-Marne, St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne offensives. Following a promotion in 1918, he commanded the 42d Division and later, the 34th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 167, Face C, Shelf 6.
- Roberts, C. H. M. Papers. 5 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
 Roberts, a commissioned officer, was assigned to the Air Service as an Ordnance officer. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 167, Face N, Shelf 6.
- Rogers, Joseph T. Papers (undated). 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection consists of an annotated memoir, "Fourteen Days," in which he discusses his military service with the Canadian, British and American forces in both England and France. After military service with both the Canadian and British military, Rogers served in the American Motor Transport Corps at Brest, France. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face B, Shelf 5, Box 64, Folder 11.

- Rowse, Herbert W. Papers, 1918-1919. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection consists of ten dated and seven undated documents. Eight documents are rosters of the officers in the 150th Machine Gun Battalion and three documents highlight the use of machine guns during the St. Mihiel operations; the remaining six documents pertain to soldier qualification requirements on weapons. Rowse, a commissioned officer, served as the Personnel Officer in the Headquarters, 150th Machine Gun Battalion, 42d Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 176, Face N, Shelf 5, Box 1002, Folder 3.
- Sackett, Richard W. Papers, 1917-1967. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection consists of a variety of materials such as correspondence, general and field orders, rosters, and a unit history. The majority of materials pertain to Battery F, 324th Field Artillery Regiment, 83d Division. The bulk of the material addresses the unit's service at Camp Sherman, Ohio, the unit's trans-Atlantic crossing, and its service in France. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 167, Face T, Shelf 4.
- Safford, Ralph K. Papers. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives-World War I Veterans Survey Collection-26th Division.
 Safford, a commissioned officer, served in Company B, 104th Infantry Regiment, 26th Division. Included in the materials donated were A Brief History of the Fighting Yankee Division and The Heroic 26th, Its deeds and Valor Over There. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 167, Face T, Shelf 4.
- Sawbridge, Benjamin M. Papers, 1918. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection consists of a diary covering the period 1 January to 31 December 1918. Sawbridge, a commissioned officer, served in the 13th Field Artillery Regiment, 4th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face A, Shelf 7, Box 41, Folder 6.
- Schaeffer, Frank B. and Schaeffer, Charles H. Papers, 1917-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection consists of the correspondence exchanged between two brothers and their parents during their military service. Frank Schaeffer served in Company F, 26th Infantry Regiment, 1st Division. Charles Schaeffer served in Company K, 316th Infantry Regiment, 79th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face S, Shelf 4.
- Shade, William J. B. Papers, circa 1918-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection contains personal correspondence to his family, all written during the period July to December 1919, while he was a patient in Army General Hospital #31, at Carlisle Barracks. During the war Shade served in Company M, 314th Infantry Regiment, 79th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 178, Face B, Shelf 7.
- Sheldon, Raymond. Papers, 1917-1919. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection contains a history of the Bureau of Prisoners of War operations from July 1917 to September 1919, as well as materials pertaining to the 307th Infantry Regiment, 154th Infantry Brigade, 77th Division. Sheldon, a commissioned officer, served as the Assistant Chief, Prisoners of War Division. Later, he served as the Chief of Staff, 82d Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 168, Face M, Shelf 4.
- Small, Deane B. Papers, 1917-1919. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
 Manuscript collection consists of his typewritten journal covering the period 13 October 1917 to 29 November 1918. The journal describes his leisure activities in France and his observations of the heavy combat and devastation during the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne Offensives. Small initially served with the 101st Field Brigade, Signal Corps. Next, he served as commander of the 9th Field Signal Battalion, 5th Division, during the St. Mihiel and Meuse-Argonne offensives, after which he served as the 5th Division's Signal Officer. A finding aid to this collection can be found on the USAHEC's Digital Archives website. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 177, Face I, Shelf 2.

- Soumsky, Frank. Letter, 9 February 1919. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of a descriptive letter about his transit to France and the Battle of St. Mihiel. Soumsky served in Company C, 34th Infantry Regiment, 7th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face B, Shelf 6, Box 70, Folder 7.
- Stebbins, George B. Papers, 1917-1944. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection contains a wide variety of mostly post-World War I materials. Stebbins served as a major in the 301st Infantry Regiment, 76th Division, and saw action in France during the war. Subsequently, in 1919, he was attached to the American Commission to Negotiate Peace. Later, during the Interwar years, he commanded the 302d Infantry Regiment, 76th Division, then stationed at Fort Devens. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 171, Face P, Shelf 7.
- Stone, Thomas R. Papers, 1917-1949. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection includes papers pertaining to a World War I dental surgeon, William E. Paul, as well as materials pertaining to both the 82d Division and the 327th Infantry Regiment. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 170, Face B, Shelf 6.
- Studler, Rene. Papers, 1917-1974. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of personal records, official correspondence, and clippings pertaining to his military service, to include his training with the RAF in 1917. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 170, Face F, Shelf 2.
- Sykes, James L. Papers, 1919-1974. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection includes histories of the 2d Field Artillery Brigade, 2d Division, and the 3d Battalion, 17th Field Artillery Regiment, 2d Division. Also includes various reunion programs, rosters, biographical sketches of officers and newspaper clippings. Sykes served overseas with the 3d Battalion, 17th Field Artillery Regiment, 2d Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 170, Face O, Shelf 3.
- Thornton Family Collection. Papers, 1864-2011. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of documents regarding the military service of Samuel Watson Thornton and Earle Clark Thornton. The bulk of the materials pertain to Earle Clark Thornton's service during World War I, which includes personal correspondence and two diaries covering the period 1918 to 1919. Thornton served in the 1st Battalion, 129th Infantry Regiment, 33d Division. A finding aid to this collection can be found on the USAHEC's Digital Archives website. The manuscript collection is available at Bay 5, Row 178, Face T, Shelf 4.
- Timmins, Albert. Papers, 1919. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of a six-page memoir regarding his military service during the war. Timmins, a Private First Class, served in Company F, 302d Engineer Regiment, 77th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face C, Shelf 3, Box 87, Folder 6.
- Turner, Fred H. Papers, 1877-1920. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of correspondence and diaries pertaining to his military service with the 3d Division in France. Turner first served with the Machine Gun Company, 23d Infantry Regiment, 2d Division, then, following his promotion, he served as the 3d Division's Assistant Chief of Staff and later, as the Chief of Staff. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 172, Face A, Shelf 5.
- US Army. First Army Papers, 1918. 1 Box. Manuscript Archives.
Manuscript collection consists of organizational papers and a bound typed copy of "Field Intelligence Reports," received by the First Army during the Meuse-Argonne Offensive (26 September to 11 November 1918). The manuscript collection is located at Bay 4, Row 134, Face T, Shelf 6.

United States Army American Expeditionary Forces Papers, 1918. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains memorandums and reports from the AEF, GHQ, issued in 1918. The collection also includes an extract from a report of an American officer on recent fighting dated 10 July 1918, a memorandum regarding tactical lessons drawn from the operations between the Oise and the Somme Rivers, and a report on recent operations (July 18-31) of American divisions in the offensive between Soissons and Rheims. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face B, Shelf 5, Box 64, Folder 8.

Ward, Orlando W. Papers, 1917-1978. 15 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection contains diaries and assorted materials providing extensive coverage of his military service from World War I through his retirement in 1953. Ward served in the 10th Field Artillery Regiment, 3d Division, during the war. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 174, Face C, Shelf 3.

Whitcomb, Donald D. Papers, 1905-1946. 2 Boxes. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection spans the years 1905 to 1945; however, the bulk of the collection is dated between 1917 and 1919. The collection documents Whitcomb's military service initially with Company E, 2d Engineer Regiment, 2d Division. Later, he served in the Headquarters, 2d Engineer Regiment, 2d Division, as Chief Draftsman drawing maps. A finding aid to this collection can be found on the USAHEC's Digital Archives website. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, row 177, Face S, Shelf 7.

Wiegel, Clarence V. Papers, 1918-1919. 1 Folder. Manuscript Archives.

Manuscript collection consists primarily of letters written by Wiegel to his cousins. The letters describe his life in the military and training at Camp Lee, VA. Wiegel served in Company F, 320th Infantry Regiment, 80th Division. The manuscript collection is located at Bay 5, Row 190, Face C, Shelf 3, Box 89, Folder 18.

Section V: World War I Photographic Images Collections

The U.S. Army Heritage and Education Center (USAHEC) photograph collections are home to well over 1.5 million photographs documenting the history and heritage of the US Army. The images span from the advent of photography before the Civil War to current operations in Afghanistan. A significant number of the photographs pertain to all aspects of World War I, especially America's involvement with the American Expeditionary Force or AEF.

Thousands of historic images presently are available from our online digital archive collection of US Army photographs. Meanwhile, the USAHEC's photography team digitizes and adds images to the collection on a recurring basis. If you cannot find the image you need in the digital collection, feel free to visit USAHEC and pore through the physical photographs available to the public and researchers.

Contained below are brief synopses of only a few of the USAHEC's more significant photograph collections. Containing images directly related to World War I.

The Richard V. Ageton Photograph Collection

Collection consists of one box (233 items).

This collection consists of photographs taken during World War I in locations such as Oregon, Washington State, Washington, D.C. and San Francisco. There are also photographs of the Spruce Production Division (S.P.D.), which depict the logging of spruce trees in the Pacific Northwest and some of the S.P.D. logging camps. Several soldiers are identified on the photographs. The collection also contains images of President Woodrow Wilson's "home coming" parade down Pennsylvania Avenue in 1919.

The Richard V. Ageton Photograph Collection is located in Bay 4, Row 114, Face S, Shelf 4.

The Gianni Baj-Macario Photograph Collection

Collection consists of one box (278 photographs).

This collection consists of a small collection of World War I photographs, including high-ranking foreign military officers, artillery units and equipment, and scenes, primarily related to Baj-Macario's research interests. There is a series of World War I aerial photographs taken by the Italian reconnaissance squadron, 136 Squadriglia Aeroplani, and several oversized, composite aerial and panoramic views, all of the Italian Front.

The Gianni Baj-Macario Photograph Collection is located at Bay 4, Row 115, Face G, Shelf 4.

The Milo Benjamin Photograph Collection

Collection consists of one folder (77 photographs).

This collection includes images of World War I soldiers being treated for medical injuries, soldiers during rehabilitation and therapy, and nurses. The photographs likely were taken between 1919 and 1922 at either Fort Sheridan or Walter Reed Army Hospital, since Benjamin was stationed at both places.

The Milo Benjamin Photograph Collection is located at Bay 4, Row 124, Face O, Shelf 2.

The John O. Bowman Photograph Collection

Collection consists of one box (240 photographs).

This collection includes materials from the 74th New York National Guard, to include Company E's service on the Mexican border in 1916 and its service in the United States during World War I. Approximately half of the photographs were taken in Texas in the towns of Brownsville, Edinburg, McAllen, Pharr, Rio Grande, and San Juan. The rest of the photographs pertain to World War I. The collection also contains an additional folder of overseas commercial "stock" photographs taken during the war and sold to returning Soldiers as souvenirs.

The John O. Bowman Photograph Collection is located at Bay 4, Row 115, Face L, Shelf 7.

The Lloyd H. Burdett Photograph Collection

Collection consists of four boxes (2,098 photographs).

This collection contains a wide variety of official-type photographs taken in Europe and North Africa during the period 1917 to 1919. As could be expected, there are images of airplanes, cameras, hangers, and Aero Service subjects. There also are many photographs of other scenes, such as civilians, landscapes, cities, trenches, battlefields, generals, President Wilson's arrival in France, and many others. There also are hundreds of picture postcards depicting scenes of in France and Oran, Algeria.

The Lloyd H. Burdett Photograph Collection is located in Bay 4, Row 115, Face Q, Shelf 3.

The William A. Castle Photograph Collection

Collection consists of one box (54 photographs).

This collection consists of a small collection covering the career of William A. Castle, a regular army officer who attained the rank of colonel. The early photographs are portrait shots of Castle as a young lieutenant. The World War I photographs are of British and Australian troops who were visited by Captain Castle in the Somme Sector of France. Following the armistice, Captain Castle was assigned as an observer with the White Russian Armies in 1919-1920. Also included in the collection are some photographs of his associates, both American and Russian. The remaining images are nonmilitary-related photographs of the Castle family and of family outings.

The William A. Castle Photograph Collection is located in Bay 4, Row 116, Face D, Shelf 2.

John S. Chambers Photograph Collection

Collection consists of one box (190 photographs).

This collection consists of a large format photo album whose cover is stenciled "HISTORICAL PHOTOGRAPHS / QUARTERMASTER ACTIVITIES / A.E.F. *WORLD WAR I* / GIFT OF NORTH TEXAS CHAPTER, QMA's / COLONEL JOHN S. CHAMBERS / US RET." The contents are Signal Corps photographs dealing with various places in France, Luxembourg, and Germany after World War I. Various battlefield views, numerous towns and villages, and activities of the Army of Occupation are among the bulk of images. Unit and individual images of general officers and others are scattered throughout the album.

The John S. Chambers Photograph Collection is located at Bay 4, Row 116, Face D, Shelf 5.

The George C. Cook Photograph Collection

Collection consists of two boxes (588 photographs).

This collection includes two oversized scrapbooks. These books cover the World War I service of Cook in a chronological format. Although there are several photographs and sketches of Major Cook and his friends, the vast majority of the photographs consist of picture postcards of places he visited in England and Germany. Most, however, are of places in France. There are a few photographs which depict battlefield views and images of destroyed French towns and villages.

The George C. Cook Photograph Collection is located in Bay 4, Row 116, Face G, Shelf 3.

The Robert J. Coughlin Photograph Collection

Collection consists of one box (168 photographs).

This collection contains photographs extracted from an album that highlight Coughlin's service with the 7th Engineer Regiment, 5th Division. There are a few photographs of the regiment at Camp Douglas, Wisconsin, and at Fort Leavenworth, Kansas; however, the bulk of the collection consists of images taken on the Western Front during the war. The images depict military camps; engineering operations, to include hospitals, bridges and other structures built by Coughlin's unit; war-damaged buildings, bridges, and tanks; captured enemy materiel, to include some "dummy" tanks captured at Louppy; soldiers; military vehicles; war monuments; a cemetery at Verdun; and the inspection and review of troops. These images were taken at the St. Mihiel salient, in the Meuse-Argonne and in the Verdun areas and other

locations throughout France. There also are numerous images of 7th Engineer Regiment personnel, to include General Hanson M. Ely and other officers, many of whom are identified in the captions, such as American Red Cross worker Maude Hager; Crown Prince Wilhelm and Field Marshal Paul von Hindenburg, images that were taken before the armistice; photographs of General John J. Pershing inspecting the 5th Division after the armistice; and an image of General Pershing awarding the Distinguished Service Cross to Major, later General, William M. Hoge. The album concludes with photographs taken onboard the *USS Radner* during Coughlin's voyage back to the United States. The collection also includes some general orders issued by the 5th Division.

The Robert J. Coughlin Photograph Collection is located in Bay 4, Row 116, Face G, Shelf 4.

The Jesse D. Derrick Photograph Collection

Collection consists of one box (138 photographs).

This collection consists of an album filled with World War I-era picture postcards. Many of the postcards depict the destruction in France and Germany caused by the war; others show commercially produced scenes of the German Army, dead bodies, allied soldiers, artillery pieces, etc. Several actual photographs are sprinkled throughout the album, a few of which are related to 3d Division scenes. Most of the postcards in this album, however, are tourist-type postcards depicting scenes in England, France, Belgium, and Germany.

The Jesse D. Derrick Photograph Collection is located in Bay 4, Row 116, Face N, Shelf 3.

The Emerson H. Dunford Photograph Collection

Collection consists of one box (307 photographs).

This collection includes two albums of photographs collected by Corporal Dunford, who served in Photo Section #107, Signal Corps, Army Expeditionary Forces (A.E.F.) at Tours, France, from September 1918 to April 1919. Almost half of the larger album consists of aerial images of Tours and other locations in France and Germany. The other half are of a wide variety of images depicting airplanes, ships, artillery, army posts, etc., taken overseas. The smaller album contains photographs of Photo Section personnel and quarters, the Tours area, French civilians, and some photographs taken at the unit's training site in Osborn, Ohio, taken in early 1918, prior to the unit's deployment overseas.

The Emerson H. Dunford Photograph Collection is located in Bay 4, Row 116, Face R, Shelf 3.

The John E. Dye Photograph Collection

Collection consists of one box (67 photographs).

This collection contains photographs and real photo postcards relating to his service in World War I. The collection includes images of an outdoor social gathering showing soldiers dancing with women and drinking beverages; an unidentified military unit on horseback; French women, men and children; and soldiers on motorcycles. The collection also includes photo postcard portraits of soldiers, some of whom are wearing the 80th Division shoulder patch and "T" collar discs representing the 80th Division's Trains. A few of the soldiers in these portraits are identified.

The John E. Dye Photograph Collection is located in Bay 4, Row 116, Face R, Shelf 5.

The Ronald Freed Photograph Collection

Collection consists of one box (140 photographs).

The Ronald Freed photograph collection contains black and white photographs taken during World War I. The collection includes images of Fort McPherson, Georgia; however, the bulk of the collection consists of photographs of 26th Division personnel in various locations throughout France. The subjects of the photographs include war casualties, battlefields, trenches, observation balloons, artillery and machine guns, military operations, war damaged buildings, religious services, burials, the Salvation Army, "Donut Dollies" and YMCA tents located behind the front lines, troop entertainment, award ceremonies, and troop movements. Identified military units include the 101st Infantry Regiment, the 51st Infantry Brigade, the 101st, 102d, 103d and 7th Field Artillery Regiments, the 102d Machine Gun Battalion, and the 1st Division. Among the identified persons in the photographs are Major General Clarence Edwards, Brigadier General Peter Traub, the Hearon Sisters, Elsie Janis, President Woodrow Wilson, and General John J. Pershing. The

photographs are stamped “U.S. Official” or “Signal Corps, USA”; some photographs contain both stamps. The Ronald Freed Photograph Collection is located in Bay 4, Row 117, Face F, Shelf 5.

The Eugene F. Ganley Photograph Collection

Collection consists of two boxes (285 photographs).

This collection consists of photographs dealing mostly with the Philippine Scouts, as well as other people and places in the Philippine Islands from 1899 to 1920. There also are miscellaneous photographs of US Army officers (circa 1900-1916); various images of World War I soldiers, units, and places in France and Germany; and several photographs of veterans’ reunions. This collection also contains photographs of the Philippine Scouts, the 4th Philippine Infantry and the 57th and the 43d US Infantry Regiments.

The Eugene F. Ganley Photograph Collection is located in Bay 4, Row 117, Face K, Shelf 5.

The Joseph Lincoln Gillson Photograph Collection

Collection consists of one photo album (98 photographs).

This collection consists of a photo album containing photographs taken in France circa April 1919. Some of the images are captioned. In a letter included in the collection, Gillson writes that he was “set to go up to Coblenz ... but instead took the train for Brest, [France].” The photographs in the album highlight his journey to Brest to catch a troop ship home, with a stop in Paris and Versailles. The photographs include images of towns and villages, including an image of the Chateau-Thierry train station; battlefields; an American cemetery with the grave of President Theodore Roosevelt’s youngest son Quentin, who was killed in action during World War I; and photographs of Paris and Versailles. The Paris photographs, which make up the bulk of the collection, were taken while Gillson was on a guided tour of the city and include images of most of the famous Paris landmarks, as well as photographs of weapons displayed at various locations in Paris. The album also includes images taken in Brest, including photographs of the *USS Arizona* and the *USS George Washington*. The collection also contains a letter highlighting his Paris tour written while he was on his way back to the United States aboard the *USS George Washington*, and newspaper clippings about President Woodrow Wilson’s crossing of the Atlantic Ocean in December 1918 to attend peace talks.

The Joseph Lincoln Gillson Photograph Collection is located in Bay 4, Row 117, Face H, Shelf 5.

The Joseph B. Lathrop Photograph Collection

Collection consists of one box (423 photographs).

This collection consists of a photograph album that contains images and postcards highlighting Lathrop’s military service with the artillery in France and his return home. All of the daily activities of a field artillery battery in France during the war are depicted in this album, such as soldier life, the trenches, road marches, the devastation of battlefields, towns and villages (some of the images are aerial views), individual officers and soldiers and groups of soldiers, as well as photographs of French villages and villagers, a crashed airplane, Renault tanks, Black soldiers guarding German prisoners, and French soldiers and officers. The album also contains images of the 120th Field Artillery Regiment, 32d Division.

The Joseph B. Lathrop Photograph Collection is located in Bay 4, Row 119, Face H, Shelf 3.

The Lawrence A. Mackey Photograph Collection

Collection consists of two boxes (453 items).

This collection contains photographs taken in France during the last days of World War I and in early 1919. The subjects of the photographs include soldiers, French and German tanks, howitzers, battlefields, war casualties, and war damage, as well as images of Generals John J. Pershing and James G. Harbord inspecting troops. Some of the photographs are captioned on the front or the back. The collection also contains postcards, most of which are captioned in either French or English. The postcards depict historic sites in various French locations, such as Tours, Bordeaux, Langeais, Paris, Versailles, and Biarritz.

The Lawrence A. Mackey Photograph Collection is located at Bay 4, Row 119, Face L, Shelf 3.

The John J. Maginnis Photograph Collection

Collection consists of one box (349 photographs).

This collection covers the military career of Major General Maginnis. Most of the photographs pertain to his World War II service. However, there is an album of photographs depicting the destruction in France in 1917, as well as some photographs pertaining to the 301st Infantry Regiment, 76th Division, AEF.

The John J. Maginnis Photograph Collection is located at Bay 4, Row 119, Face L, Shelf 4.

The Jeremiah W. O'Mahoney Photograph Collection

Collection consists of two boxes (958 photographs).

The collection pertains to O'Mahoney's military service on the Texas-Mexican border in 1916 and in France during World War I. The photographs on the border depict numerous trucks and truck convoys, many stuck in the mud. There are numerous camp activities showing soldiers performing the usual camp functions as well as off-duty occupations, to include playing with a huge diamondback rattlesnake. The World War I photographs are of two categories: the activities of the 305th Supply Train (Truck) and more than 150 aerial views of sites in France.

The Jeremiah W. O'Mahoney Photograph Collection is located at Bay 4, Row 120, Face H, Shelf 3.

The Charles E. McDonald Photograph Collection

Collection consists of one box (96 photographs).

This collection consists of photographs, none of which are original images, of five basic subject areas: A few images pertain to Indian camp on the Western plains; there are images of American Army and ethnic activities in the Philippines (1899-1904); there are images of World War I and the Siberian Expedition of 1919 showing Russian and American soldiers; there are images of activities of the Army Medical Corps, mostly depicting the treatment of various wounds and frostbites; and lastly, there are a few images highlighting the activities of the American Red Cross (1917-1919). None of the photos have captions or are identified in any way.

The Charles E. McDonald Photograph Collection is located in Bay 4, Row 119, Face O, Shelf 4.

The Albert L. Post Photograph Collection

Collection consists of two boxes (291 items).

This collections contains materials relating to Post's service with the Third US Army, American Expeditionary Forces during World War I and the occupation of Germany after the war. The collection include photos, real photo postcards, illustrated postcards, official correspondence and military orders, currency from France and Germany, and printed ephemera. The photos include images of mostly unidentified soldiers taken during training at Camp MacArthur, Texas; images of mostly unidentified soldiers in France and Germany; images of an American prisoner of war camp and German prisoners of war; war casualties; trenches; battlefields in France; planes; tanks; German pill boxes; German Field Marshal Paul von Hindenburg; Prince Leopold of Bavaria; German General Erich Ludendorff, French President Raymond Poincaré; French Marshal Joseph Joffre; and British Field Marshal Edmund Allenby. The postcards depict various locations in the United States, Ireland, Germany, and France. Some of the real photo postcards were produced by Zensiert Paul Hoffman & Co. The correspondence is regarding Post's assignment as a courier for the War Department. The collection also contains some photos of a baseball team for Ashville High School (N.C.) dated 1911, photos of football players and football games in Ashville dated 1911, and photos of friends, family and associates of Post dated 1923.

The Albert L. Post Photograph Collection is located in Bay 4, Row 120, Face N, Shelf 6.

The John P. Ratay Photograph Collection

Collection consists of four boxes (2,003 photographs).

This collection consists of photographs covering the career of John P. Ratay from his teenage years, his duty as a private, through the ranks to his temporary promotion to brigadier general. There are numerous images of his World War I

military service and his subsequent occupation duty. However, the bulk of the photographs pertain to the Interwar years and to Ratay's World War II military service.

The John P. Ratay photograph collection is located in Bay 4, Row 120, Face S, Shelf 6.

The MacDonald Salter Photograph Collection

Collection consists of one box (158 photographs).

This collection highlights the activities of Company A, 16th Engineer Regiment, from their induction at the Detroit, Michigan Fairgrounds in June 1917, through their service in France and their return voyage aboard the troop transport *Panaman*. The collection consists of second generation copy photographs, which are not of the quality of original Army Signal Corps images. The 16th Engineer Regiment was a railway / bridge construction unit; hence, many of the images are of railway and bridge construction. Other images are of the everyday activities of a soldier, such as eating, bathing, bunking and interacting with his buddies. Other images depict French towns and villages, as well as destroyed buildings, churches and railroads in France. There are a few images that depict the use of German prisoners of war on railway building projects. The collection contains photographs of the following military units: Company A, 16th Engineer Regiment and the 58th Field Artillery Regiment's Band.

The MacDonald Salter Photograph Collection is located in Bay 4, Row 121, Face E, Shelf 5.

The Ralph Ira Smith Photograph Collection

Collection consists of one box (13 photographs and 11 postcards).

This collection contains photographs and postcards relating to Smith's service in the AEF in France during World War I. The photographs include images of the embarkation of American soldiers, including Smith, in France after the war; photographs taken during the Atlantic crossing; and photographs of the "welcome boats" in New York Harbor taken from the troop ship upon its arrival, as well as images of a victory arch constructed on Fifth Avenue and Madison Avenue in New York City, and a victory parade on Fifth Avenue. The collection also includes postcards Smith sent to his future wife, Esther Kulberg, while he was training at Camp McClellan, Alabama and serving in France. The postcards, some of which are real photo postcards, include an image of Smith and Sergeant Elliot taken in August 1918, and images of various landmarks and street scenes in France; an embroidered "1918" souvenir postcard; and postcards depicting training activities at Camp McClellan, Alabama.

The Ralph I. Smith Photograph Collection is located in Bay 4, Row 121, Face I, Shelf 5.

The Joseph N. Solov Photograph Collection

This collection consists of three boxes (518 items).

This collection consists of photos and postcards collected by Solov during World War I and stored in three albums. The first album consists of real photo postcards and illustrated postcards from numerous locations in France and Germany, including Reims, Soissons, Aisne, Paris, Versailles, Dijon, Brest, Nice, Metz, Strasbourg, and Köln (Cologne). Some of the real photo postcards show war damaged buildings in Vaux, Reims, Soissons and Aisne; war casualties at the Marne train station; the American cemetery at Belleau; soldiers in trenches; artillery guns; and President Woodrow Wilson with French President Raymond Poincaré in a horse-drawn carriage. The second album contains mostly photographs, but includes some postcards. This album includes images of the Motor Transport Corps (M.T.C.) park, French soldiers, Solov and other soldiers with military vehicles, the 4th Division Memorial between Reims and Soissons, the Hindenburg Line, war damaged buildings in Soisson and Chateau Thierry, the base of a "Big Berth" German artillery gun, American soldiers training and in trenches at the front line, a gas attack, war casualties, planes, German Field Marshal Paul von Hindenburg with German General Erich Ludendorff inspecting German soldiers, and an image of the 306th Field Artillery Regiment Band at Camp Upton, New York. This album also contains some Chicago Daily News war postcards showing life on the front lines, and includes images of tanks, Salvation Army "Donut Dollies," a photo of American General John J. Pershing and French General Louis Franchet d'Espèrey at the front lines, and postcards of the Pantheon de la Guerre. The third album consists of large photos, some of which are stamped "U.S. Signal Corps." This album includes images of American soldiers arriving in France, M.T.C. parks, Knights of Columbus canteens, YMCA canteens, Salvation Army canteens, engineers at work, an American cemetery in France, the 339th Medical Detachment, railway

artillery, German prisoners of war, and the Austrian peace delegation arriving at St. Germain. This album also includes color illustrations of landmarks in Monte Carlo and Nice. The Joseph N. Solov Photograph Collection is located in Bay 4, Row 121, Face J, Shelf 3.

The Maurice E. Trout Photograph Collection

Collection consists of one box (166 photographs).

This collection includes the souvenir photographs Private Trout brought home with him from Europe at the end of his military service. 72 of the images Trout “rescued” from a German newspaper office. These photographs include some of the famous images of the Kaiser, German fliers, war’s carnage, and other syndicated-type images of the war. There also are 93 postcards depicting Paris, Saint Nazaire, Toul, Le Mans, and other locations in France and Luxembourg. Also included in the collection is a relatively poor image of Private Trout in uniform. Nothing in this collection relates to Trout’s unit (Headquarters Company, 110th Infantry Regiment, 28th Division) except for his own photograph and a small published book of drawings of the 28th Division in France done by Eugene Gilbert of the 103d Engineer Regiment.

The Maurice E. Trout Photograph Collection is located in Bay 4, Row 121, Face T, Shelf 7.

World War I African American Soldiers Photograph Collection

Collection consists of one box (105 photographs).

This collection consists of photographs and photo postcards obtained from various military memorabilia shops. The collection, most of which dates from circa 1918 to 1919, contains portraits of African American Soldiers taken in the United States and France while they were serving in World War I. Some of the Soldiers have identifiable insignia, badges, and discs on their uniforms and a few of the Soldiers are identified on the back of the photographs. The units identified in the images include the 24th Infantry Regiment, the 25th Infantry Regiment, the 93d Infantry Regiment, the 350th Field Artillery Regiment, the 324th Labor Battalion, the 372d “Red Hand” Infantry Regiment, the 510th Engineer Regiment, and the 369th “Harlem Hellfighters” Infantry Regiment. The collection also includes images of General John J. Pershing reviewing troops in Brest, France; an African American Sailor; Soldiers in basketball uniforms; and seven images of an African American military band entertaining American and French Soldiers in France.

Please note, the entire World War I African American Soldiers Photograph Collection has been digitized and is available on line in the USAHEC’s Digital Archives Management System (DAMS).

The World War I African American Soldiers Photograph Collection is located at Bay 4, Row 123, Face A, Shelf 2.

World War I Miscellaneous Photograph Collection

Collection consists of some 27 boxes (5831 photographs).

This collection includes miscellaneous photographic coverage of World War I. Included in the collection are: portraits (both identified and unidentified); trench photographs; a 1919 Coblenz album; German cigarette cards, an Ordnance Corps album; a base hospital album of Camp Grant, Illinois; an album of United States monuments and cemeteries in Europe; aerial photographs; keystone stereo view cards; postcards of European scenes; German aviator album; images of insignia formed by soldiers in formation; Marshal Foch visiting the US in 1921; and four large albums of the better known Signal Corps photographs. Included in the collection is a box of commercially produced French stereo-view sets.

The World War I Miscellaneous Photograph Collection is located at Bay 4, Row 123, Face A, Shelf 2.

World War I Signal Corps Photograph Collection

Collection consists of some 271 boxes and 69 photo albums (60,000 photographs).

This collection includes images of every major aspect of the US Army’s involvement in World War I. It also includes coverage of the US Navy and Marine Corps, as well as limited photographs of our allies and our foes, as well as images of government agencies, numerous relief organizations, war production and the home front. Photographs are arranged by unit, by geographical location and by the subject of the photographs, such as signal equipment, types of vehicles, and food.

Images of military units are arranged by division with each organic sub-unit filed with its parent division. All non-divisional units are filed numerically by branch. Geographical location photographs are filed alphabetically by country, then by city, town or village. When appropriate subject photographs are filed by branch, or under practical headings such as: amusement, animals, art, destruction, etc. Where different pieces of equipment or vehicles are involved they are identified by type, make, size, etc. Some photographs pre-date America's involvement in the war. Likewise, a significant number of the photographs depict America's occupation Army in Germany in the 1920s. However, there is very little in this collection that does not relate directly to America's involvement in the war.

The World War I Signal Corps Photograph Collection is located at Bay 4, Row 123, Face B, Shelf 2.

World War I Survey Photograph Collection

Collection was acquired in conjunction with the US Army Military History Institute's World War I Veterans Survey; it consists of some 169 boxes (54,834 photographs). The collection is organized by division, then by regiment then alphabetically within the regiment.

This collection is a very significant collection in that the photographs came directly from the veterans or their families. To one extent or another, the collection covers virtually every aspect of World War I. Every division is represented, as are many non-divisional units. There are numerous photographs of officers and enlisted men, as well as many personal images of friends, buddies, family members, etc. Also included in the collection are a number of US Army Signal Corps photographs, virtually all of which are duplicated in the World War I Signal Corps Collection.

There also are a significant number of picture postcards of training camps, scenes in the United States and cities, as well as similar scenes from all over Europe. In addition, there were various sets of commercial photographs produced for sale to Soldiers and the public at large. Not surprising, multiple copies of these photographs are part of the collection. Lastly, there are numerous post-war photographs of veterans and veteran activities. Please note that the photographs in this collection are not limited to the US Army. Also included are images of the US Navy and of auxiliary organizations such as the Salvation Army and the American Red Cross.

The World War I Survey Photograph Collection is located at Bay 4, Row 123, Face I, Shelf 5.